Library
Albion College

Z
6616
.W3U62x
v.4

23135

Z
6616
.W3U62x
v.4

23135
U.S. Library of Congress
Calendar of the correspondence of George Washington.

WITHDRAWN
FROM
ALBION COLLEGE LIBRARY

STOCKWELL-MUDD LIBRARIES
3 5044 00062 7163

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

CALENDAR OF

THE CORRESPONDENCE OF

GEORGE WASHINGTON

COMMANDER IN CHIEF OF THE CONTINENTAL ARMY

WITH THE OFFICERS

IN FOUR VOLUMES

VOL. IV

INDEX

PREPARED FROM THE ORIGINAL MANUSCRIPTS
IN THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS BY JOHN C.
FITZPATRICK, DIVISION OF MANUSCRIPTS

WASHINGTON
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
1915

L. C. card, 10-35016

THIS WORK IN FOUR VOLUMES IS FOR SALE BY
THE SUPERINTENDENT OF DOCUMENTS
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
WASHINGTON, D. C.

PRICE, $4 PER SET

Z
6616
.W3x62x
v.1

23135

ERRATA.

Page 204, for Storrs, Ebenezer, *read* Storrs, Experience.

Page 216, for New Germantown [Pennsylvania], *read* New Germantown [New Jersey].

Page 219, for Germantown [Pennsylvania], *read* [New] Germantown [New Jersey].

Page 464, for Warner, Seth, *read* Warner, Nathaniel.

Page 753, for Stoddard, Joseph *read* Josiah.

Page 1084, for Strether, John *read* Shether.

Page 1086, for Sutherland, A[rthur], *read* Sutherland, A[ndrew].

Page 1413, for Closter, New York, *read* Closter, New Jersey.

Page 1423, for Huntington, Rhode Island, *read* Long Island.

Page 1536, for V[arick], B[enedict], *read* V[arick], R[ichard].

Page 1577, for preceding entry *read* following entry.

Page 1665, for Willing, Thomas, *read* Willing, James.

Page 2063, for Capt. Joseph J. Anderson, *read* Capt. Joseph I.

Page 2131, for Van Rensselaer, Pierre, *read* Van Rensselaer, Philip.

Page 2166, for John Rice *read* Nathan.

INDEX

A.

A. B., *American spy.* Letter from: 1663.

Abduction, plot, 2023.

Abeel, James. *Col., deputy quartermaster general.* Intelligence from, 1310. Letters from: 1252, 1309.

Abercromby, Robert. *Lt. col., 37th Foot, British army.* 2035.

Abington Church (Virginia), troops at, 1961, 1962.

Aboville, François Marie, Comte de. *Col., commander-in-chief, French artillery in America.* 1747.

Absence, leaves of, 451, 477, 512, 514, 705, 782, 841, 878, 941, 949, 953, 991, 998, 1077, 1103, 1141, 1203, 1240, 1244, 1246, 1247, 1261, 1269, 1274, 1278, 1280, 1285, 1289, 1295, 1296, 1297, 1309, 1315, 1418, 1433, 1434, 1498, 1505, 1560, 1572, 1575, 1626, 1628, 1643, 1648, 1655, 1664, 1684, 1696, 1731, 1733, 1760, 1765, 1789, 1809, 1931, 1990, 2011, 2027, 2049, 2058, 2063, 2072, 2080, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2103, 2116, 2118, 2119, 2130, 2157, 2178, 2180, 2189, 2207, 2211, 2212, 2215, 2234, 2250, 2263, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2287, 2295, 2298, 2303, 2307, 2308, 2313, 2315, 2318, 2336, 2337, 2342, 2349, 2351, 2365, 2369, 2371, 2374, 2375, 2380, 2392, 2393, 2395, 2427; caveat against, 2082; regulations, 1656; returns, 1701, *see also* Furloughs.

Absentees, 293, 300, 1141, 1231, 1271, 2104; court martial of, 2104; money due, 1824; second Connecticut brigade, 1805.

Abuses, 86, 296, 1656; against military order, 1653; correction of, 400, 1656; issues, 1645.

Academy (School), military, 2373, 2374, 2379, 2380; location, 2375; needed, 2378; plan, 2378.

Acadians, attachment to American cause, 1021.

Accounts (Bills), 197, 519, 581, 607, 616, 786, 789, 852, 1055, 1199, 1361, 1448, 1475, 1633, 1707, 1777, 1779, 1793, 1803, 1883, 1889, 2008, 2025, 2059, 2184, 2325, 2454, 2455, 2456; Army, 519; British, 1153, 1626, 2012, 2207; contractors', 2150; Convention troops, 530, 537, 596, 621, 997, 1579, 1615; extra expenses, 2454; forage, 1358; form of, 775, 1606; method, 2056, 2127, 2134; officers, 1141, 1266, 1912, 2175; prisoners, 490, 544, 1626, 1912, 2024, 2070, 2092, 2093, 2175, 2244, 2261, 2350; secret service, 2014, 2016, 2074, 2415; settlement of, 51, 52, 191, 400, 541, 544, 621, 732, 733, 736, 752, 760, 775, 804, 808, 810, 828, 890, 956, 1000, 1009, 1019, 1053, 1669, 1698, 1718, 1753, 1754, 1759, 1858, 1862, 1872, 1965, 1992, 2012, 2016, 2020, 2024, 2034, 2054, 2056, 2063, 2070, 2092, 2093, 2100, 2127, 2207, 2220, 2232, 2244, 2245, 2261, 2309, 2310, 2311, 2319, 2333, 2340, 2343, 2347, 2350, 2367, 2394, 2395, 2412, 2413, 2415, 2425, 2434, 2436, 2446, 2455; recruiting, 1648; Washington's, 2315, 2323, 2348, 2350, 2365, 2367.

Accounts (news); *see* Intellligence.

Accoutrements (Equipment), 53, 72, 220, 222, 243, 262, 273, 282, 287, 290, 291, 292, 312, 316, 393, 462, 509, 569, 624, 642, 648, 677, 754, 966, 1104, 1125, 1144, 1287, 1288, 1416, 1532, 1675, 1696, 1714, 1729, 1752, 1924, 1958, 2035, 2052, 2064, 2069, 2081,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Accoutrements (Equipment)—Cont'd. 2273, 2280, 2332; British cavalry, 1565; British surrendered, 1972; captured, 505; care of, 2040; cavalry, 245, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 516, 547, 564, 600, 601, 610, 611, 638, 721, 1259, 1269, 1270, 1307, 1308, 1309, 1311, 1612, 1623, 1632, 1651, 1673, 1690, 1702, 1755, 1766, 1848, 1850, 1853, 1860, 1872, 1885, 1945, 1979, 1986, 2186; charged to troops, 222; claimed by discharged soldiers, 1252; difficulties, 292, 312, 1480, 1841, 1872; disposal of, 505, 2404; from France, 677; in hospitals, 539; leather for, 571; of levies, 1518; loss of 246, 1271; making, 670; marking, 281; militia, 348, 1642, 2383; need, lack, etc., of, 346, 398, 641, 670, 833, 989, 996, 1000, 1002, 1308, 1324, 1408, 1431, 1455, 1554, 1580, 1608, 1767, 1786, 1904, 1938, 1951, 1966, 2035, 2186; obtaining, 967, 1942; ordered, 1311, 1982; repair of, 1766; returns, 886, 977, 1056, 1181, 1682, 1809; supplied by States, 2379; transportation of, 1853, 2010.

Ackerly, Nathaniel, 1476.

Acquackanonck (New Jersey), 198, 199, 250, 712, 1173, 1932; British at, 223; post at, 204; selected for winter cantonment, 1192.

Acquackanonck Bridge, 1617.

Actions; *see* Battles.

Active. *Massachusetts privateer.* 2332.

Active, *prize sloop.* 1464.

Adam, John. *Deputy commissary of prisoners.* 1730, 2337, 2347; arrest, 1823; court-martialed, 1823, 1860; duties, 2337. Letters from: 1571, 1608, 1730, 2337. Letters to: 1326, 2347.

Adams, Daniel. *Capt., Continental armed vessel.* 34, 36, 48, 50.

Adams, Daniel Jenifer. *Maj., 7th Maryland regiment.* 707; case of, 799. Letters from: 524, 792. Letter to: 707.

Adams, Ebenezer. *Capt., Elliott's Rhode Island artillery.* 398.

Adams, John. *Massachusetts delegate, Continental Congress; United States minister plenipotentiary for conducting peace negotiations with Great Britain.* 66, 632, 2312.

Adams, Joseph. *Surgeon's mate, 13th Continental Infantry.* 134.

Adams, Peter. *Lt. col., 7th, 1st,* and *3d Maryland regiments.* 707. Letters from: 1030, 2092. Letters to: 461, 707, 1011, 1024.

Adams, Samuel. *Massachusetts delegate, Continental Congress.* 1467.

Adams, Samuel. *Lt., 1st New Hampshire regiment.* 2380.

Adams, Thomas. *Virginia delegate, Continental Congress; member, medical committee.* 1306.

Adams, William. *Lt. and paymaster, 4th Connecticut regiment.* 914.

Adams, William. *Hospital storekeeper, Albany.* 1218, 1236, 1253.

Addison, Henry, *Clergyman.* Letter to: 1625.

Addison, J——. *American spy.* Letter from: 2065.

Additional Continental regiments. *See* Regiments.

Addresses to the Army, 136, 1341, 1350. *See also* Newburgh addresses.

Adjutant general, 268, 272, 519, 539, 612, 644, 1614, 1637, 1942, 2247; appointment of, 280, 291, 1689; deputies agree to commutation of pay, 2382; deputy, 325, 632, 644, 651, 1476, 1477, 2382; deputy in the Highlands, 351, 702, 1438, 1443, 1499, 1501, 1506, 1507, 1509; equipment, 1612; orders, 540. *See also* Gates, Horatio; Pickering, Timothy; Reed, Joseph; Scammell, Alexander.

Adjutant general, British Army in America; *see* Kemble, Stephen.

Adjutant general's department, 2062, 2200.

Adjutants, 709, 893, 1001, 1110, 2032.

Admirals, British, movements, 755.

Admiralty, Board of, John Paul Jones before, 1725, 1749, 1762, 1818; proposes an expedition, 1268.

Admiralty, cases, 931, 938, 950.

Advices. *See* Intelligence.

Adye, Stephen Payne. *Deputy judge advocate general, British army in America.* 2104; report on Huddy case, 2285, 2295–6. Letter from: 2285.

Affleck, Edmund. *Capt., British navy commanding at New York.* Letter from: 1936.

Age, of recruits, 924.

Agents, character of, 1268; for clothing, 266, 1566, 1570–1; letter to Continental, 321; for Continental armed vessels, instructions, 34; list of in eastern ports, 1391; for Contractors, 2088; debts, 1254; disgusted, 1254; for French hospital, 1380; Indian, 1621; mercantile, 2339.

for prisoners, *see also* Commissaries; articles for government of, 1567, 1592; for American prisoners to reside within British lines, 1352; for American prisoners in New York, 1602, 1609, 1634, 1664, 1692; qualifications, 1641; threats against, 1630; for British prisoners, 530; to reside within American lines, 1352;

for prizes, 29, 35, 36, 37; for procuring supplies, 1389;

purchasing (purchasers), 549, 1563, 1568; act respecting, 1777; amenable to civil law, 1761; letter to assistant, 1645; for cattle, 1454; changes of, 566; debts, 1202; of flour, 751; guard for, 1460; inability, 1789; in Massachusetts, 1706; needed, 524;

recruiting, 1383; secret, *see* Spies; state, 1407, 1568; state agents' ignorance of army daily consumption, 1407; superintendent, 1699.

Agreement, between officers and contractors, 2319.

Aides de camp, 692, 1476, 1488, 1809, 2390; Washington's, 589, 590, 595, 554, 1788, 1804, 1962, 2411; certificates of service, 2414.

Alamance (North Carolina), Lee's skirmish at, 1747.

Alarm, 1249, 1977, 2247; militia posts, 1350, *see also* Signals.

Albany (New York), 250, 305, 355, 455, 465, 516, 529, 532, 537, 540, 554, 567, 619, 631, 683, 694, 703, 767, 797, 816, 827, 838, 848, 849, 851, 869, 872, 879, 881, 886, 909, 966, 1013, 1039, 1069, 1102, 1166, 1176, 1177, 1183, 1184, 1190, 1191, 1254, 1255, 1345, 1362, 1397, 1429, 1432, 1457, 1459, 1461, 1462, 1484, 1487, 1498, 1508, 1518, 1574, 1587, 1598, 1606, 1614, 1618, 1634, 1635, 1644, 1724, 1780, 1818, 1835, 1836, 1847, 1849, 1853, 1866, 1871, 1876, 1888, 1895, 1902, 1912–13, 1914, 1989, 2016, 2022, 2023, 2027, 2131, 2156, 2224, 2264, 2265, 2418; armory, 1651; arms at, 548; artillery at, 2424; barracks at, 784; British designs against, 1821, 1838, 2161, 2247; Burgoyne's ability to reach, 376; command at, 801, 821, 1585, 2213; orders to commanding officer at, 585;

Committee, 3, 112, 294; requests aid, 120. Letters from: 3, 112, 113, 120. Letters to: 3, 105, 111, 114.

conditions at, 1389, 1793; conspiracy to burn, 1607; Highlanders removed to, 107; inhabitants, 734, 1516, 1651; loyalists in, 296, 1821, 1842; magazine at, 855; Oneida conference at, 128; sloops from, 1514; storehouses at, 742; supplies and stores at, 102, 178, 846, 852, 853, 990, 1606; treason at, 1909; troop movements, 461, 1610, 1612, 1917, 1947.

Albany county, wheat and flour in, 294, 307.

Albany road, 742, 756.

Albemarle (Virginia), 979, 981.

Albright, Philip. *Col., Pennsylvania militia.* Letter from: 880.

Alden, Ichabod. *Col., 7th Massachusetts regiment.* 678; abused, 831; conduct, 682, 684, 709, 773; efforts to unite inhabitants, 831; exchange, 767; regiment, 612, 682, 684, 773, 767, 831, 840, 841, 892. Letters from: 704, 766, 831. Letters to: 709, 773,

Alden, Ichabod—Continued.
835. *See also* Massachusetts, troops, 7th regiment.
Alden, Judah. *Capt., 2d Massachusetts regiment.* Letter from: 1597. Letters to: 1599, 1618, 1620.
Alden, Roger. *Capt., 2d and 5th Connecticut regiments; brigade major and aide to Huntington.* 364, 365, 1710.
ALERT. *British schooner of war.* 568.
Alexander, Charles. *Capt., U. S. Navy.* 533; orders to: 425.
Alexander, Francis, deposition, 408.
Alexander, William. *Capt., 7th Pennsylvania regiment.* Letter to: 1023.
Alexandria (Virginia), 635, 1784, 2457; orders to commanding officer at, 579.
ALFRED. *Continental armed vessel.* 226.
Alison (Allison), John. *Private, 5th New York regiment.* 932, 1227, 1229. Letter from: 1310.
Allan (Allen), John. *Col. and Indian agent, Eastern department.* 1021, 1363, 1376, 1453, 1547, 1556; money for, 311. Letters and instructions from: 1020, 1363, 1375. Letters to: 1021, 1420.
Allan, Jonathan. *Maj., 5th Massachusetts regiment.* 1231.
Alleghany River, 1003, 1133; route to Canada, 872.
Allegiance, change of, 807, 808; to United States, 239, 2177; to both King and Congress, 988. *See also* Oath.
Allen, Ebenezer. *Maj., Vermont militia.* 1589. Letter from: 1588.
Allen, Ethan. *Lt. col., Green Mountain Boys; brevet col., Continental Army.* 1388, 1589, 1591, 1624, 1838, 2133; actions of, 1607, 2237; agreement with Carleton, 1583; aid from, 683; arrests made by, 2236; capture of, 30, 1386, 1598; on cessation of hostilities and exchange negotiations, 1583; at Chamblee, 18; condition of, 525; correspondence with the British, 1583, 1591, 1807, 1808, 1830; defeat of, 21, 28, 31, 33; dismissed from command, 1606; efforts to protect New York frontier, 1587; exchange of, 158, 201, 276, 579, 588; ironed, 66, 75; on New York aid, 1840; rank, 581, 619, 629; report on Canada, 17; sent to England, 46; suspects British design against New York, 1590; British treatment of, 48, 56, 57, 62, 66, 70, 75, 81, 91, 201, 221; visits Canada, 1591; visits New York City, 1386, 1412, 1430, 1591; warns Schuyler, 1830; Washington's packet for, 628. Letters from: 17, 619, 629, 1587, 1590, 1830. Letters to: 1490, 1584.
Allen, George. *Loyalist.* 1029.
Allen, Ira. *of Vermont.* 1842, 2132, 2236, 2237.
Allen (Allin), Jean Baptiste. *Capt., 1st Canadian regiment.* 157, 162, 736, 756, 765, 769. Letter from: 756.
Allen, John. *Chaplain, Continental Army.* 93.
Allen, John. *Deputy commissary general of issues.* 981.
Allen, John. *of New York.* 311. Letters from: 283, 313.
Allen, John. *Private, 43d Foot, British army.* 1364.
Allen, John. *See* Allan.
Allen, Joseph. 215.
Allen, Levi. *of Vermont.* 66, 70. Letter from: 70.
Allen, Minor. *Private, 1st Connecticut regiment.* 286.
Allen, Nathaniel Coit. *Lt. and capt., 7th and 10th Massachusetts regiment.* 2113, 2114, 2115, 2164, 2165, 2170, 2280. Letters from: 2113, 2164, 2325, 2326, 2357.
Allen, Paul. Letter from: 1301.
Allen, Robert. *Capt. 7th Massachusetts regiment.* 733.
Allen, William. *Lt. col., 2d Pennsylvania regiment.* 101.
Allen, William. *Capt., 2d and 1st Rhode Island regiments.* 1329, 1331, 1714, 1730. Letter from: 1329.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Allentown (Pennsylvania) 226, 440, 451, 461, 559, 560.
Allentown road, 662.
ALLIANCE. *Continental ship of war.* 1424, 1467, 1469, 1706, 2345.
Alliance, France with America, 833.
Allies, European, 937.
Allin, Jean Baptiste. *See* Allen.
Alling, Charles. 1097.
Allison, John. *Maj. and lt. col., Virginia State regiment.* 772, 1011, 1012, 1037, 1117. Letter to: 772.
Allison, John. *See* Alison.
Allison, John. *See* Allison, William.
Allison, Samuel. *Quaker.* 1293, 1294, 1304, 1312. Letters from: 1293, 1312.
Allison, Thomas, 1227, 1229.
Allison, William [John ?] *Maj. and lt. col., Virginia State regiment.* 1022. Letter to: 770.
Allowances, 2039.
Allyn, John. *Adj., Gay's Connecticut regiment.* 207.
Alvey, John Durham. *Postmaster with the main army.* Letters from: 2251, 2353.
Alyay, Isaac. *New York loyalist.* 2099.
AMAZON, *British merchant ship.* 2282, 2296.
Ambassador, British, to the United States, 2443.
Amboy (New Jersey), 256, 337, 628, 1128, 1256, 1264, 1272, 1287, 1288; British movements, 342, 353, 988, 1074, 1369; British ships leaving, 310; exchange commissioners at, 868, 997; flying camp, at, 148; Hessians sent to, 252; troops ordered to, 145.
Ambuscades, 959, 1382, 1391, 1392.
America, 746, 771, 1129, 2247, 2286, 2292, 2306, 2324, 2331, 2337, 2340, 2355, 2365, 2381, 2390, 2408, 2418, 2420, 2428, 2441, 2457, 2458; British colonies, 966; the cause of, 831, 891, 1021, 2278;
coast of, British ships on, 1550, 1937; Estaing's return to, 998; French fleet off, 1129, 1763, 1964, 1965; de Grasse on, 1763; protection of, 2296, 2300;
America—Continued.
commerce with, 2421, discourse on, 2438; division of land when conquered, 489; expulsion of British from, 1849, 1916, 2454; feeling in, 648; fish industry in, 2421; freedom wished for, 2278; French aid and interest, 346, 1265, 1268, 1373, 1865, 2297, 2299–2300, 2378, 2388, 2390; French fleet sent to, 1269, 1382, 1722, 1908; friends of, 1035; Holland's friendship and services to, 2381, 2421; cessation of hostilities in, 958; prejudice against military men and foreigners in, 2442; public virtue in, 1186; subjugation of, 394; thoughts on, 1186; Washington on situation in, 1183. *See also* United States.
AMERICA. *Continental ship of war.* Offered to France, 2223, 2238.
"America Delivered." poem, 2429.
American Philosophical Society held at Philadelphia for Promoting Useful Knowledge (Philanthropic Society), box and papers for, 1659.
Americans, disputes among, 1143; resolution needed, 384; violate suspension of hostilities, 2341; the title of, 2158.
Amerman, D——. *Asst. clothier general.* 1980, 1982.
Amherst, Jeffery, Lord. *Maj. gen. and general, British army.* 872; memorial to: 1168.
Amicus Reipublicæ (Abraham Bancker). *American spy.* 1402, 1430, 1531. Letters from: 1333, 1351, 1373, 1379, 1386, 1388, 1401, 1402, 1407, 1428, 1430, 1467, 1520, 1531, 1568.
Amity and commerce, treaty of, 2314.
Ammunition, 10, 34, 47, 75, 126, 140, 152, 153, 196, 198, 199, 208, 281, 304, 370, 401, 408, 426, 427, 430, 434, 435, 437, 438, 439, 442, 446, 448, 450, 466, 471, 472, 488, 560, 708, 876, 899, 919, 1025, 1032, 1034, 1083, 1217, 1350, 1355, 1369, 1382, 1413, 1432, 1582, 1886, 2031, 2120, 2168; British, 432, 1973; called for, 54, 662, 922,

Ammunition—Continued.
1345, 1854; care of, 918, 1826, 2213; damaged by rain, 420; difficulty in obtaining, 643; distribution of, 1237, 1656, 2367; from eastward, 1854; estimates, 1224, 1378, 1720, 2023, 2333; expended, 81; fixed, 120; forwarding of, 76, 366, 440, 727, 1775, 1809, 2274; from France, 843, 1232, 1629; French returns, 1294, 1747; guard for, 1023; supplied to Indians, 128, 925, 1010; musket, 177; musket balls, 368, 403, 705; need of, 46, 116, 141, 360, 416, 418, 419, 428, 434, 439, 440, 444, 517, 587, 619, 882, 885, 896, 986, 1009, 1015, 1047, 1048, 1076, 1225, 1309, 1447, 1498, 1659, 1762, 1787, 1812, 1829, 1833, 1852, 1928, 1993, 2025; reserve, 405; returns, 900, 1673, 2131, 2177, 2275; store, 123; supply, 170, 406, 987; Washington calls for, 444.

Ammunition wagons. *See* Wagons.

Amory, Jonathan *of Boston.* Letter to: 81.

Amory, Thomas, *of Boston.* Letter to: 81.

Amphitrite. *French merchant ship,* 298, 299; supplies brought by, 353, 357, 395.

Amsbury, William, 344.

Amsterdam (Holland), 2229.

Amusements, camp, 1652.

Anaquaga (Onoquaga, Oquaga, Unaquaga, Broome County, New York), 719, 795, 797, 801, 957, 974; route from Kingston, 986, 987.

Anarchy, in New York on withdrawal of British troops, 2431.

Anchors, 746, 1389.

Anderson, Alexander, 371.

Anderson, Ephraim. *Capt. 1st New Jersey regiment.* Letter to: 396.

Anderson, James. *Lt., 2d Canadian regiment.* Letter from: 1960.

Anderson, John. *Capt., 4th New Jersey regiment,* 641.

Anderson, John. (Maj. John Lewis André, *q. v.*)

Anderson, Joseph J. *Capt., 2d New Jersey regiment,* 2058, 2063.

Anderson, Joshua, *of Freehold, New Jersey,* 1438, 1468, 1474, 1475, 2094.

Anderson, Patrick. *Capt., Stewart's Pennsylvania state regiment,* 436.

Anderson, Samuel. *Private, 43d Foot, British Army.* 1364.

André, John Lewis (John Anderson). *Capt., 26th Foot; aide to Clinton; maj. and adj. gen., British Army in America.* 997, 1043; appointed exchange commissioner, 961; Arnold orders escort for, 1527–8; assistance to, 1542; board of general officers on, 1552, 1554; captured, 1549, 1553; case of, 1552, 1558; Clinton's request for a hearing on, 1554; commission, 1553; correspondence with Arnold, 1513, 1520, 1521, 1526, 1557; declares identity, 1545; efforts to save, 1558; execution, 1553, 1559, 1564, 1569; exonerates Clinton, 1553; fate, 1553; feeling for, 1570; guards for, 1550; handwriting of, 1545; letters to Arnold, 1520, 1526; letters to Clinton, 1554; letters to Sheldon, 1562; letter to Washington, 1558; letters used in trial of, 1556; meeting with Arnold, 1491, 1520, 1553; mother and sisters, 1553; necessaries for, 1554; prevention of his escape, 1547; protection under a flag, 1549; reasons why he is not a spy, 1558; release requested, 1549; requests permission to meet a friend near American lines, 1512; requests permission to write to New York, 1545; requests to be shot, 1557; Rochambeau on, 1573; statement to board, 1553; status as a prisoner, 1557; treatment received, 1553; trial, 1553, 1556. Letters from; 1512, 1545, 1553, 1557. Letter to: 1491.

Andrews, Benjamin (of Otis & Andrews). Letter from: 845.

Andrews, John. *See* Otis & Andrews.

Andrew's Town (New York), 693.

Angel, Abiathari. *Capt., Brewer's Massachusetts regiment.* Letter from: 13.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Angell, Israel. *Col., 2d Rhode Island regiment.* 270; debt, 1701; requests troops, 985. Letters from: 1302, 1352, 1659. Letters and instructions to: 439, 539, 1299, 1305. Regiment, 1705; clothing, 1194; incorporated with Greene's, 1383; mutiny, 985; officers, 939, 1352; ordered to Red Bank, 439.

Anieres, —— D'. *Lt., regiment du Specht, German allied troops.* 2408. 2412.

Animals. *See* Stock.

Anmours, Chevalier d'. *French consul in Maryland.* 302, 346. Letter from: 336. Letter to: 346.

Annapolis (Maryland), 634, 1463, 1746, 1750, 1756, 1775, 2015, 2018, 2394; French troops sail from, 1954.

ANNE, *British merchant ship.* 137.

Anonymous, addresses, 339, 1350, 2354; estimate of capabilities of Continental officers, 31; diary, 1366, 1598; intelligence, 16, 22, 114, 281, 308, 332, 341, 427, 480, 498, 635, 646, 799, 804, 821, 827, 1198, 1199, 1266, 1281, 1355, 1366, 1411, 1425, 1453, 1555, 1633, 1729, 1825, 1848, 1882, 1909, 1957, 1985, 2011, 2019, 2030, 2235, 2280, 2281, 2292, 2311, 2424, 2426, 2452, 2459; letter found on parade ground, 2155; list of British ships, 34, 1934; plans, 34, 112. Letters: 22, 45, 88, 117, 213, 248, 371, 372, 377, 475, 611, 637, 688, 692, 793, 810, 813, 840, 903, 909, 936, 985, 988, 1025, 1125, 1144, 1199, 1266, 1350, 1405, 1451, 1453, 1496, 1616, 1620, 1838, 1920, 2123, 2125, 2134, 2226, 2235, 2286, 2291, 2334. *See also* "Good Usage" and Newburgh addresses.

Anspach, Peter. *Capt., 2d Continental artillery; asst. quartermaster general.* 1651, 1977. Letters from: 1653, 2301, 2312. Letters to: 1653, 2299.

Anspach regiment. *See under* German allied troops.

Anstruther, John. *Lt. col., 62d Foot, British army.* 542.

Anstruther, William. *Capt., 26th Foot, British army.* 178.

Antill, Christine. *Wife of Edward.* Letter from: 2351.

Antill, Edward. *Lt. col., 2d Canadian regiment.* 62, 101, 1603, 2351; captured, 404; exchange, 1288; officers' letter to, 1964; ordered to Albany, 1852–3; provisions for his family, 1316, 1326, 2330, 2351; to join his regiment, 2324; his regiment, 231, 252; regimental orders, from 2014. Letters from: 124, 229, 231, 252, 421, 1288, 1745, 1779, 1989, 2325, 2330, 2348, 2396. Letters to: 322, 323, 1744, 1778, 1852, 2324, 2326.

Antilles. *See* West Indies.

Antoinette, Marie. *See* Marie Antoinette.

Aorson, Aaron. *Capt., 3d New York regiment.* Letter from: 708.

Appleton, Abraham. *Lt., 2d New Jersey regiment.* 1024.

Applications, 902, 2208.

Appointments, 58, 148, 258, 266, 268, 515, 561, 577, 580, 619, 829, 864, 955, 985, 1038, 1041, 1045, 1069, 1070, 1110, 1136, 1159, 1342, 1352, 1360, 1380, 1387, 1450, 1452, 1503, 1506, 1507, 1552, 1580, 1596, 1602, 1612–13, 1621, 1630, 1634, 1641, 1684, 1689, 1692, 1699, 1706, 1707, 1708, 1715, 1718, 1722, 1740, 1755, 1758, 1761, 1762, 1768, 1804, 1810, 1816, 1817, 1819, 1823, 1843, 1845, 1854, 1928, 2031, 2037, 2077, 2102, 2106, 2150, 2151, 2207, 2219, 2223, 2239, 2370, 2371, 2373, 2379, 2383, 2387, 2388, 2390, 2393; applications, 1619, 2378; British, 2103, 2109, 2224, 2229; complaints, 605; difficulties, 1803; feeling caused by, 1448, 1449; forms, 893; influence, 288; method, 191; motives behind, 1769; power, 2025; protest against, 1469; recommended, 1924; refused, 208, 1641, 1810; request, 1400; uneasiness caused by, 1448, 1449, 1794, 1813. *See also under* Officers.

Appraisement, charge, 194.

Appropriations, money for troops, 2267.

Arbitration, contract dispute, 2116; contractors refuse, 2067; forage consumption claim, 2149, 2150, 2151.

Arbitrators (Referees), of contract disputes, 2048, 2054, 2100, 2118, 2150, 2157, 2168, 2232; meeting, 2154, 2156, 2164, 2165, 2199, 2214, 2235, 2238; contractors refuse to submit dispute to, 2117–18; Arbitrators, of forage consumption, 2032, 2150, 2151.

Arbuthnot, Charles. *Capt., 16th Foot, British army.* 2242.

Arbuthnot, Marriot. *Vice adml., British navy; commanding at New York.* Action with Destouches, 1766, 1768; arrival at New York, 1118, 1126, 1129, 1533, 1863; conference with Clinton, 1467; demands beef, 1495; disagreement with Clinton, 1511; his fleet, 1405, 1407, 1495, 1802, 1837, 1872; position at Marthas Vineyard, 1495; position at Sandy Hook, 1872; requests better treatment of British prisoners, 1794; summons Charleston to surrender, 1304. Letters from: 1304, 1794. Letters to: 1305, 1692, 1927.

Archer, Henry. *Cornet, Lee's dragoons.* 891, 937, 938. Letter from: 891.

Archer, H. W., *of Middlebrook, New Jersey.* 939. Letter from: 953.

Archer, John. *Brevet capt., volunteer aide to Wayne.* 1008, 1088, 1090.

Arden, Christopher. *Hospital mate, British army.* 664, 668, 669.

Arendt, Henry Leonard Philip, Baron d'. *Col., German regiment, Continental army.* 350, 390, 449, 494; appointed to command, 300; commission, 442; conduct of, 480; difficulty with officers, 640; at Fort Mifflin, 442, 471; needs armed boats and reenforcements, 448, 450; desires to resume service, 632; ideas on defense of Fort Mifflin, 445, 450, 472; joins his regiment, 640; physical condition, 448, 465, 632; requests transfer, 390; returns to America and reports to Congress, 1649; skirmish, 418; suspected of joining British, 2148; Washington's confidence in, 442. Letters from: 390, 418, 442, 445, 448, 450, 480, 632, 1649. Letters and instructions to: 350, 423, 441, 442, 448, 640. Regiment, 327, 390, 640.

Argo. *Rhode Island privateer sloop.* 1301, 1302.

Ariel. *French ship of war.* 1730.

Armand-Tuffin, Charles, Marquis de la Rouerie. *Lt. col., inspector of cavalry; Col., Pulaski's legion and Armand's Partisan corps; Brig. gen., Continental army.* 225, 589, 729, 800, 907, 955, 996, 1704, 2018, 2033, 2254, 2320, 2365, 2407; advances his personal money to soldiers, 2025, 2226; arrested, 1110, 1746; charges against, 1062, 1075; compelled to leave the army, 2052; conduct approved by Washington, 1179; Congress' assurances to, 2025; court of inquiry on, 1075; court martial, 1068; exploits, 783, 790, 1171, 1176; feeling for Washington, 2454; hopes to be restored to Washington's favor, 1657; desires land grants, 2437, 2438; honored by the king, 1924; journey to France to outfit his legion, 1673, 1675, 1690; loss of his papers, 1562, 2446; plan for cavalry, 2176, 2192; plan for settlement of western lands, 2437; promotion and rank, 852, 906, 1210, 1212, 1617, 2076, 2369, 2398; receives cross of St. Louis, 1836; requests orders, 785; requests place in the peace establishment, 2365, 2370; requests Washington's influence, 839, 852, 1616, 1705, 2446, 2456; requests permission to have a portrait made of Washington, 2456; services, 833, 1210, 1212, 1246, 1247, 2264, 2446, 2456; situation, 1705; unable to get along with Sterling, 1657; Washington on his merit, 1210, 1247, 1622, 1704, 2457; Washington's kindness to, 1924. Letters, orders, etc., from: 589, 783, 785, 787, 789, 790, 833, 839, 852, 906, 955, 1176, 1212, 1246, 1562, 1617, 1657, 1673, 1705, 1924, 1968, 1973, 2025, 2051, 2064, 2076, 2136, 2176, 2226, 2286, 2320, 2365, 2388, 2392, 2437, 2438, 2446, 2454. Letters, or-

Armand-Tuffin, Charles, Marquis de la Rouerie—Continued.
ders, instructions, etc., to: 323, 341, 409, 583, 788, 907, 914, 1062, 1068, 1206, 1210, 1247, 1597, 1622, 1675, 1960, 1968, 1978, 1986, 2017, 2037, 2179, 2192, 2264, 2353, 2369, 2370, 2395, 2438, 2448, 2450, 2457.
Armand's legion, 583, 678, 697, 732, 955, 996, 1170, 1673, 1725, 1855, 2226, 2264; accouterments, 833, 1924, 1973, 1978, 2010, 2025; clothing, 626, 864, 996, 1675, 1690, 1924, 2010, 2025, 2052; complaints against, 409, 1657; condition of, 906, 1652, 1968, 2179; conduct of, 2450; discipline, 2450; continuance in the service, 2437; discharged, 2448, 2454; dismounting of, 1968; draft for, 1978, 1986; equipment, 1673, 1675, 1690, 1702, 2052, 2064; establishment of corps, 1597; furloughs for, 1216; horses, 1690, 1702, 1973, 1978, 2025, 2037, 2046, 2052, 2136; incorporation of, 1247, 2365, 2437; land grants for, 2437, 2438; movements and positions, 683, 702, 785, 787, 906, 950, 959, 1062, 1068, 1206, 1207, 1216, 1247, 1968, 1986, 2025, 2037, 2040, 2052, 2064, 2076, 2187, 2226; officers, 718, 839, 852, 903, 1212, 1597, 1657, 1675, 1973, 1978, 2025, 2037, 2052, 2388, 2438, 2456; pay, 833, 2226; recruiting, 651, 914, 996, 1009, 1661, 1690, 1968, 1973, 1978, 2025, 2037; rendezvous for, 1973; returns, 729, 1510, 2052; service, 852; supplies, 867, 996, 1924, 2009, 2037, 2076; uselessness of, 1740.
Armed vessels (boats, gunboats, etc.), 77, 81, 86, 93, 96, 160, 429, 680, 705, 882;
British, building, 985; captured, 512, 2293, 2307, 2344–5, 2348, 2352; expedition, 2226; galley pursued, 2322; protect clandestine trade, 2345;
captured with illicit goods, 2346; captures by, 131, 357, 1310;
Continental, 30, 35, 41, 47, 54, 58, 64, 67, 72, 117; agents' instructions, 34; ammunition, 30, 34; arms, 28, 30, 27; artillery stores
Armed vessels—Continued.
on, 88; British sailors to serve on, 65; captains, 1685; captures by, 51, 135; cargoes, 41; commanders, 29; commissaries for, 33; condition of, 35; controller of accounts, 35; crews for, 28, 35, 41, 49, 111, 1685; disposition of, 23; employment of, 112, 115, 1759; equipment, 23, 28, 37, 171; expectations from, 39; fitting out, 23, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 37, 38, 39, 40, 49, 63, 102; flag, 31; flour for, 37; galleys, 447; guns, 30, 36; instructions, 28, 33, 34, 52; on Lake Champlain, 163, 196; list of, 35; loss of, 196; manning of, 35; movements, 40; mutiny, 49; nails, 38; needed, 450; ordered to sea, 41; powder, 37; provisions for, 1685; prize money, 35; prizes, 39; repairs, 36; sailing of, 37, 38, 41; supplies for, 163; surgeon for, 30, 31; *see also* Adams, Daniel. Armed galleys. Ayres, John. Bowen, Ephraim. Broughton, Nicholson. Coit, William. *Hannah. Harrison.* Manly, John. Martindale Sion. Privateers, Watson, William;
galleys, 173, 183, 321, 331, 478; building, 158; cannon from, 577; to defend Fort Mifflin, 455; in the Delaware, 437; destroyed, 573; dismantled, 574, 602; encounter with enemy, 161; fail to destroy *Vigilant*, 475; fail to oppose British, 467; fitting out, 321; needed, 271, 311, 324, 450; Pennsylvania at Red Bank, 444; protection of, 574; seamen for, 272, 437, 523, 724;
on Lake Champion, 161, 171, 173, 175; ordered south, 100; refitting, 1759; regulations, 183; safety, 963; success, 923; supplies for, 142, 161; in York river, 1771.
Armies, allied (French and Continental), boats for, 1977; bravery of, 1970; damage done in Virginia by, 1989; embark at Head of Elk, 1939, 1943, 1945; forage consumed in

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Armies, allied—Continued.
Westchester county by, 2000, 2022, 2032, 2034, 2074, 2113, 2126, 2150, 2151–2, 2171; Greene's cooperation with, 1957; halt of, 1934; killed and wounded at Yorktown, 1985; march to Virginia, 1939, 1945, 1946, 1948; transportation down the Chesapeake, 1939, 1941, 1943, 1944, 1945, 1948, 1949, 1977.
Armistead, William. *Ensign, 11th Virginia regiment.* 274.
Armistice. *See* Hostilities.
Armond, James. *British soldier.* 598.
Armorers, 132, 137, 346, 934, 1930, 2099; brigade, 2223; delay, 262; difficulty in procuring, 934; employment of, 110; exempt from military duty, 1643; Hessian prisoners employed as, 2223, 2225, 2227; needed, 101, 1251, 2223.
Armories, 1602, 1614, 1644, 1650, 1651, 1780, 2373.
Arms, 47, 53, 70, 72, 80, 87, 97, 100, 101, 106, 110, 111, 115, 127, 141, 142, 147, 148, 149, 157, 161, 169, 229, 243, 251, 257, 260, 267, 276, 278, 281, 283, 292, 294, 297, 298, 310, 316, 326, 331, 342, 345, 353, 356, 360, 381, 385, 406, 443, 444, 449, 500, 509, 527, 528, 548, 532, 554, 579, 601, 604, 606, 609, 611, 612, 615, 618, 624, 629, 633, 640, 683, 721, 736, 749, 753, 1110, 1239, 1270, 1374, 1397, 1413, 1433, 1441, 1474, 1494, 1530, 1585, 1595, 1696, 1721, 1729, 1752, 1766, 1833, 1982, 2038, 2041, 2042, 2168, 2273, 2280, 2379; applications for, 54, 288, 317, 360, 368, 628, 1087; blunderbusses, 1857;
British, 445; captured, 225, 403, 449, 1082, 1565, 1828, 1972, 1973; in officers' baggage, 108; with paroled prisoners, 1816;
care of, 299, 1318, 1656, 1684, 1689, 1740, 2460; chests, 511; collection of, 285, 449, 622, 1698, 2460; contract for, 1613; Convention troops ordered to take, 912; damaged, 303; deficiency, 346, 641, 973, 996, 1002, 1012, 1158, 1165, 1414; delayed, 626, 630, 637, 661, 1053; delivery of, 620, 744, 2223; detention of, 2137; from discharged troops, 204, 721, 722, 1252, 1425, 2403; disposal of, 2404; found, 371; from France, 253, 281, 282, 292, 354, 532, 642, 843, 1232, 1406, 1408, 1424, 1629, 1737, 1742; from France and Holland, 80; furnished refugees, 1621; Hessians ready to lay down, 2201; in hospitals, 539; inspection of, 328; issue of, 284, 320, 389, 1237, 1600, 1629, 1656, 2110; loans, 360, 1424, 1425; lost, 230, 232, 241; loss of, 247, 289, 1251, 1311, 1360, 1420; in magazine, 1432; manual of, 715, 940; manufacture of, 79; marking of, 281, 289, 293, 299, 312; militia, 348, 406, 430, 446, 728, 736, 739, 1470, 1629, 1674, 2383; money for, 277, 1613; muskets, 1, 143, 268, 650, 2117; British muskets, 1082; need of, 77, 81, 96, 97, 98, 99, 131, 133, 134, 137, 138, 141, 144, 150, 157, 277, 283, 320, 330, 333, 364, 410, 416, 419, 532, 565, 606, 607, 617, 620, 621, 626, 627, 635, 641, 950, 989, 1000, 1034, 1074, 1324, 1384, 1414, 1420, 1421, 1477, 1520, 1527, 1580, 1590, 1670, 1714, 1767, 1787, 1815, 1836, 1852, 1938, 1951, 2133, 2260; obtaining of, 81, 198, 273, 619, 641, 643, 967, 1942; oil for, 2136; pay for use of, 225; private ownership, 311; promised, 1591; purchase of, 71, 89, 148, 191, 195, 234, 255, 274, 275, 286; recovery of, 264, 1414; for recruits, 252, 280, 1077, 1078, 1086, 1357, 2109, 2197; regulations, 918; repair of, 101, 109, 123, 146, 243, 257, 284, 285, 292, 293, 299, 511, 527, 543, 554, 566, 571, 574, 590, 722, 733, 735, 918, 934, 1032, 1169, 1434, 1613, 1626, 1648, 1737, 1739, 1741, 1745, 1766, 1869, 2194, 2197, 2221, 2223, 2260, 2460; retention of, 1169, 2379; returns, 275, 532, 641, 886, 1181, 1682, 1809, 2131; Scotch, 144, 149; search for, 661; seizure of, 98; state of, 103, 1670, 2460; storage of, 622, 2167; supply, 131, 277, 406, 1252, 1259, 1268; theft of, 157, 324; tools, 1478;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Arms—Continued.
transportation, 114, 140, 297, 302, 310, 311, 323, 345, 395, 440, 514; forwarding, 530, 574, 618, 619, 626, 636, 967, 1408, 1683, 1809, 1853; for volunteers, 408; wagons, 933; Washington's call for, 406; wasted, 543. *See also* Carbines.
Armstrong, James. *Lt., North Carolina dragoons.* 605.
Armstrong, John. *Lt., 3d Pennsylvania regiment.* 1265.
Armstrong, John. *Physician.* 260.
Armstrong, John. *Brig. gen., Continental army; brig. and maj. gen., Pennsylvania militia.* 244, 260, 348, 405, 424, 425, 498, 500, 506, 613, 2011; correspondence with Pennsylvania council, 512; elected to Congress, 874; his force, 503, 510; invited to council of war, 604; opinions, 485, 490, 495, 1746, 2011; at Swede's ford, 421. Letters from: 244, 260, 286, 348, 421, 444, 446, 485, 490, 500, 503, 506. 510, 512, 541, 604, 613, 873, 1746, 2011, 2160. Letters to: 266, 357, 404, 416, 432, 508, 585, 1076, 1759, 2316.
Armstrong, Thomas. *Capt., 5th North Carolina regiment.* Letter from: 1043.
Armstrong, Thomas. *Col., New York militia.* Letter from: 2160.
Armstrong, Thomas. *Capt., 102d Foot, British army; asst. deputy quartermaster general in America.* 2372.
Armstrong, William, 1770.
Army, American prejudice against military men, 2442.
Army, British, 30, 83, 84, 102, 164, 169, 187, 200, 230, 231, 253, 256, 257, 258, 298, 338, 355, 373, 377, 384, 405, 414, 420, 427, 430, 449, 468, 469, 470, 471, 475, 479, 489, 491, 493, 500, 506, 507, 532, 544, 562, 582, 589, 599, 621, 638, 644, 653, 661, 664, 666, 667, 669, 678, 682, 685, 691, 717, 721, 727, 737, 741, 755, 769, 771, 776, 777, 781, 787, 788, 800, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 818, 819, 821, 822, 825, 833, 834, 835, 836, 840, 843, 848, 850, 858, 868, 873, 880, 881, 887, 889, 895, 906, 929, 937, 961, 968, 969, 970, 972, 974, 983, 990, 993, 1014, 1021, 1025, 1027, 1035, 1039, 1050, 1057, 1059, 1060, 1063, 1070, 1082, 1092, 1101, 1108, 1120, 1122, 1124, 1125, 1126, 1127, 1128, 1132, 1136, 1137, 1138, 1139, 1141, 1142, 1147, 1152, 1161, 1165, 1166, 1168, 1175, 1177, 1178, 1180, 1181, 1190, 1198, 1208, 1210, 1211, 1229, 1232, 1240, 1245, 1255, 1258, 1259, 1266, 1272, 1273, 1275, 1281, 1283, 1284, 1289, 1296, 1321, 1324, 1340, 1341, 1343, 1344, 1345, 1350, 1351, 1357, 1358, 1361, 1362, 1363, 1371, 1391, 1405, 1406, 1415, 1420, 1437, 1454, 1470, 1478, 1482, 1490, 1523, 1542, 1556, 1557, 1563, 1573, 1574, 1575, 1576, 1605, 1607, 1617, 1623, 1624, 1630, 1650, 1657, 1665, 1678, 1695, 1710, 1712, 1722, 1732, 1770, 1785, 1794, 1808, 1818, 1819, 1825, 1826. 1828, 1836, 1837, 1838, 1848, 1861, 1864, 1865, 1869, 1870, 1871, 1882, 1905, 1907, 1908, 1918, 1920, 1927, 1934, 1940, 1943, 1950, 1952, 1953, 1955, 1958, 1959, 1981, 1983, 1987, 1995, 2009, 2031, 2042, 2065, 2072, 2091, 2094, 2095, 2097, 2115, 2123, 2128, 2132, 2160, 2162, 2191, 2194, 2228, 2236, 2238, 2249, 2249–50, 2255, 2266, 2267, 2268, 2272, 2280, 2281, 2311, 2321, 2344, 2346, 2357–58, 2359, 2360, 2372, 2415, 2417, 2421, 2439, 2442, 2452, 2460; abandons expedition against the French, 1434; abandons the offensive, 819; activity of, 1009, 1424. 1454, 2120, 2200; *see also* Army, British, quietness of; address to soldiers of, 2105; advance of, 118, 183, 205, 209, 210, 211, 278, 327, 331, 333, 342, 344, 345, 346, 351, 353, 354, 355, 357, 362, 366, 367, 368, 369, 387, 411, 414, 417, 418, 419, 431, 432, 433, 477, 480, 502, 503, 552, 625, 626, 630, 642, 646, 650, 651, 661, 665, 669, 691, 738, 742, 754, 756, 757, 758, 762, 766, 778, 811, 814, 840, 842, 851, 875, 910, 924, 925, 947, 991, 1036, 1037, 1038, 1041, 1053, 1054, 1061, 1078, 1083,

Army, British—Continued.
1084, 1085, 1086, 1088, 1154, 1157, 1164, 1165, 1172, 1177, 1182, 1250, 1251, 1309, 1323, 1332, 1357, 1358, 1369, 1373, 1571, 1586, 1596, 1600, 1601, 1607, 1624, 1659, 1680, 1695, 1697, 1717, 1736, 1795, 1801, 1813, 1826, 1829, 1832, 1838, 1844, 1853, 1865, 1904, 1909, 1970, 1983, 1985, 1995, 2078, 2091, 2132, 2155, 2209; agreement with Allen, 1591, 1807–8, 2132; aid to, 262, 463, 698, 1119, 1793; alarms and fears of, 441, 482, 484, 951, 985, 1055, 1151, 1159, 1218, 1232, 1316, 1327, 1328, 1342, 1343, 1366, 1395, 1637, 1948, 2065, 2160, 2248; amazed at spirit of militia, 1384; American troops joining, 1813; answer to merchants respecting evacuation of New York, 855; arts of, 175; assassination parties, 1774; attacks, enterprises, etc., of, 380, 381, 443, 559, 664, 744, 745, 759, 928, 931, 933, 937, 952, 958, 965, 1027, 1103, 1252, 1254, 1286, 1322, 1328, 1371, 1411, 1412, 1415, 1416, 1417, 1418, 1420, 1421–22, 1426, 1429, 1432, 1434, 1441, 1442, 1464, 1498, 1511, 1523, 1531, 1608, 1627, 1630, 1695, 1701, 1749, 2237, 2366; *see also* Battles; attacks, enterprises, etc., against, 220, 309, 410, 415, 425, 448, 463, 481, 484, 507, 651, 659, 660, 661, 665, 666, 779, 891, 1035, 1047, 1066, 1097, 1115, 1146, 1192, 1234, 1237, 1243, 1259, 1378, 1532, 1693, 1712, 1877, 1933, 1984, 2128, 2128–29; *see also* Battles, and under place names; billeting, 489, 502; brigades, 262; second brigade, 199; burnings by, 443, 630, 781, 1021, 1071, 1074, 1076, 1087, 1089, 1373, 1575, 1586, 1670, 1991, 1995; calls to join, 897; commanding officers, 721, 1546, 1647, 1835, 1885, 2103, 2108; camps and cantonments, 487, 757, 820, 843, 876, 868, 1863, 1864, 1947, 2030, 2148, 2158, 2312; captures mail, 1776, 1850, 1851, 1864; captures money, 1475; carrying away American negroes and property, 2377, 2386–87, 2389, 2397, 2399, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2407, 2419; carrying out of treaty stipulations, 2423, 2424; caution of, 505, 823, 1078, 1953, 1958, 1961; change in conduct of the war, 1897; charge violation of paroles by American officers, 1060; claim against, 2293; commander in chief, 782, 2103, 2108; communications of, 452, 1827, 2375; concern over Washington's reenforcements, 473; conditions in, 1793; conduct, brutality, etc., of, 42, 587, 615, 616, 775, 788, 907, 989, 990, 1027, 1033, 1049, 1071, 1072, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1089, 1095, 1097, 1100, 1101, 1143, 1170, 1181, 1591, 1790, 1897, 2105, 2178, 2191, 2439; confidence of, 1870; contempt for American army, 1356; correspondence with, 1228, 1273, 1550, 1750, 1761, 1830, 1835, 1876, 1990, 2002, 2007, 2053, 2079, 2091, 2127, 2132, 2133, 2149; critical time for, 682; cuts canal from North to East rivers, 2052; date of sailing from America, 2454; debt for prisoners, 2244; deception of, 784, 1003, 1349, 1612, 1730, 1934; deceptions practiced by, 551, 1978; destruction and damage caused by, 614, 615, 635, 638, 639, 787, 851, 1078, 1574, 1575, 2059; defeats, repulses, etc., 445, 446, 448, 535, 717, 770, 809, 1321, 1392, 1546, 1559, 1625, 1749, 1951–52, 1987, 1989, 2002, 2158, 2173, 2447; *see also* Battles, Defensive war, 2065, 2133; desultory war plan of, 1030; discharged soldiers permitted to remain in America, 2431; disposition of soldiers, 940; distress of, 4, 247, 906, 908; distribution of Congress resolves in, 605; drafts inhabitants, 1057; effect of defeats, etc., on, 1101, 1345, 1929, 1931; efforts to corrupt militia, 1765; efforts to seduce Jersey mutineers, 1697; embarkations, 143, 166, 243, 336, 337, 338, 476, 482, 485, 486, 555, 579, 582, 584, 626, 628, 638, 728, 739, 748, 749, 753, 756, 757, 767, 773, 783, 789, 791, 793, 794, 796, 797, 798, 800, 803,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Army, British—Continued.
804, 806, 809, 810, 811, 816, 817, 820, 822, 824, 825, 826, 827, 830, 834, 836, 837, 839, 843, 844, 853, 859, 957, 984, 985, 993, 994, 995, 996, 1000, 1001, 1002, 1004, 1008, 1093, 1102, 1109, 1129, 1133, 1134, 1137, 1139, 1140, 1142, 1143, 1148, 1150, 1157, 1159, 1171, 1176, 1180, 1182, 1197, 1199, 1200, 1203, 1212, 1297, 1299, 1312, 1314, 1316, 1318–19, 1336, 1337, 1373, 1400, 1401, 1407, 1409, 1412, 1413, 1417, 1418, 1422, 1425, 1448, 1453, 1454, 1458, 1462, 1466, 1469, 1511, 1522, 1527, 1539, 1541, 1542, 1546, 1550, 1558, 1562, 1565, 1566, 1567, 1580, 1581, 1591, 1595, 1596, 1597, 1599, 1600, 1606, 1616, 1628, 1633, 1635, 1636, 1637, 1638, 1639, 1640, 1642, 1644, 1646, 1650, 1651, 1655, 1691, 1729, 1751, 1778, 1780, 1783, 1784, 1787, 1788, 1790, 1791, 1802, 1809, 1823, 1840, 1900, 1904, 1909, 1918, 1937, 1943, 1950, 1957, 1968, 1972, 2011, 2021, 2084, 2097, 2107, 2109, 2116, 2122, 2125, 2126, 2217, 2218, 2235, 2239, 2248, 2255, 2259, 2276, 2280, 2296, 2299, 2303, 2371, 2372, 2387, 2389, 2408, 2419, 2431, 2441; evacuations of various places, 353, 355, 432, 452, 617, 628, 633, 639, 640, 649, 651, 652, 751, 789, 791, 799, 808, 810, 814, 823, 824, 827, 834, 839, 840, 845, 848, 855, 861, 863, 865, 871, 873, 881, 886, 892, 910, 927, 950, 977, 983, 1050, 1057, 1062, 1091, 1134, 1135, 1142, 1151, 1155, 1158, 1159, 1160, 1163, 1167, 1168, 1170, 1173, 1828, 1978, 1995, 2002, 2010, 2063, 2076, 2101, 2106, 2116, 2121, 2129, 2141, 2159, 2170, 2172, 2175, 2193, 2197, 2207, 2213, 2215, 2216, 2225, 2229, 2235, 2236, 2238, 2240, 2247, 2248, 2253, 2255, 2258, 2266, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2272, 2273, 2274, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2279, 2285, 2286, 2287, 2290, 2292, 2294, 2298, 2300, 2303, 2311, 2319, 2323, 2328, 2360, 2363, 2387, 2389, 2397, 2423, 2424, 2428, 2429, 2438, 2439, 2441, 2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2447, 2449, 2450,

Army, British—Continued.
2452, 2453; excitement caused by Pennsylvania mutiny, 1678; expect attacks, 380, 1498, 1608, 1916; expeditions, 68, 362, 396, 443, 476, 501, 502, 559, 564, 611, 639, 706, 734, 747, 751, 781, 788, 789, 795, 803, 840, 922, 951, 964, 967, 988, 1014, 1040, 1050, 1067, 1093, 1126, 1132, 1136, 1144, 1151, 1198, 1278, 1283, 1300, 1305, 1321, 1326, 1351, 1426, 1427, 1429, 1442, 1451, 1453, 1515, 1531, 1535, 1551, 1556, 1568, 1569, 1574, 1585, 1593, 1603, 1624, 1646, 1660, 1662, 1737, 1747, 1754, 1863, 1999, 2013, 2023, 2065, 2111, 2140, 2236, 2238, 2247, 2253, 2281; *see also* Army, British, movements; experience with cannon, 375; feeling against France, 491; feeling among troops, 319, 479; letter to flag officer at Verplanck's, 389; flying camp, 219, 405, 1613; formation, 667; foreign troops, 2218; *see also under* German allied troops; friendly relations with, 2416; general view of, 2102; list of German troops with, 1657; health, 272, 376, 807, 1150, 1943, 1953, 1962; hutting, 862, 1182; idea of American force, 1314; ignorant of de Grasse's approach, 1870; ignorant of Wayne's presence, 422; and Indians, 930, 976, 1065, 1363, 1422, 1584, 1689, 1736, 1979, 2031, 2236; inducement to Continental soldiers to desert, 1350; information to be given to, 1269; infringement of provisional treaty of peace, 2397; inquiries as to Washington's position, 494; inspector of embarkation at New York, 2389; intentions and designs of, 141, 155, 170, 175, 188, 203, 212, 220, 221, 223, 234, 235, 239, 257, 258, 259, 269, 270, 272, 278, 281, 286, 290, 292, 295, 296, 308, 309, 311, 317, 318, 322, 327, 332, 336, 341, 344, 345, 346, 351, 353, 354, 357, 360, 361, 365, 368, 382, 385, 386, 387, 394, 398, 405, 413, 421, 424, 429, 433, 477, 482, 489, 491, 502, 503, 504, 508, 522, 533, 561, 578, 585, 610, 618, 626, 629, 634, 636, 637, 638, 643, 644, 647, 649, 650, 657,

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Army, British—Continued.
661, 663, 679, 680, 691, 729, 731, 735, 737, 741, 742, 748, 752, 753, 755, 756, 757, 759, 761, 763, 764, 765, 769, 770, 771, 776, 779, 793, 795, 799, 802, 804, 808, 813, 821, 825, 826, 831, 834, 873, 877, 887, 940, 949, 950, 952, 955, 956, 958, 960, 961, 963, 964, 1020, 1025, 1027, 1041, 1045, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1051, 1052, 1063, 1065, 1078, 1090, 1094, 1107, 1127, 1140, 1173, 1176, 1193, 1195, 1205, 1211, 1233, 1234, 1235, 1240, 1251, 1258, 1272, 1275, 1276, 1283, 1285, 1323, 1333, 1345, 1347, 1364, 1369, 1372, 1373, 1375, 1377, 1378, 1379, 1382, 1385, 1427, 1447, 1484, 1489, 1503, 1511, 1528, 1529, 1531, 1534, 1588, 1608, 1644, 1663, 1731, 1765, 1830, 1838, 1844, 1855, 1864, 1933, 1960, 1991, 2040, 2055, 2109, 2145, 2155, 2162, 2166, 2170, 2172, 2213, 2230, 2237, 2244, 2247, 2248, 2251, 2255, 2256, 2362; intercourse with, 498, 502, 533, 589, 598, 612, 806, 900, 1113, 1201, 1204, 1217, 1223, 1233, 1256, 1347, 1765, 2068, 2069, 2151, 2156, 2186, 2290, 2300, 2352; Sir John Johnson's cooperation with, 1154; junction of troops, 1841; levies, 837, 999, 1756, 2030, 2099;

Lines and outposts, 463, 479, 503, 588, 700, 702, 772, 775, 777, 783, 909, 1016, 1032, 1083, 1106, 1150, 1192, 1273, 1356, 1384, 1454, 1478, 1504, 1556, 1578, 1593, 1596, 1597, 1624, 1809, 1859, 1860, 1890, 1904, 2068, 2085, 2137, 2140, 2144, 2155, 2193, 2203, 2204, 2222, 2242, 2315, 2326, 2355, 2361–62, 2363, 2411, 2433; artillery withdrawn from, 1251; called in, 1864; deserters from, 1363; friendliness on, 2297; permits to enter, 937, 1249, 1510, 2044, 2111, 2147, 2198, 2248, 2250, 2251; relinquished, 2450;

losses, 1, 162, 199, 305, 355, 401, 404, 405, 414, 430, 435, 440, 447, 449, 672, 673, 677, 681, 682, 683, 734, 742, 938, 1078, 1286, 1457, 1492, 1585, 1686, 1751, 1765, 1948, 1955; *see also* Killed and wounded; movements, 90, 137, 143, 155, 165, 166, 179, 182, 197, 200, 202, 204, 205, 206, 212, 217, 219, 220, 222, 224, 228, 242, 251, 252, 258, 267, 269, 274, 280, 281, 295, 298, 299, 303, 304, 305, 310, 312, 318, 320, 327, 328, 330, 334, 337, 340, 342, 345, 347, 348, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 360, 363, 373, 376, 377, 378, 379, 388, 389, 404, 405, 407, 408, 410, 413, 420, 421, 428, 429, 433, 437, 439, 441, 448, 451, 452, 454, 472, 475, 477, 478, 479, 485, 486, 488, 493, 497, 498, 506, 508, 509, 515, 522, 558, 579, 582, 586, 615, 623, 625, 626, 629, 630, 633, 634, 635, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 645, 649, 651, 652, 653, 655, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 663, 664, 665, 666, 668, 669, 671, 672, 676, 679, 691, 702, 715, 716, 717, 718, 724, 731, 737, 739, 741, 744, 746, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 757, 758, 759, 761, 762, 763, 764, 767, 768, 772, 773, 778, 779, 783, 784, 785, 787, 788, 790, 791, 795, 796, 799, 800, 801, 806, 810, 813, 818, 821, 822, 825, 837, 840, 841, 845, 850, 859, 863, 875, 876, 877, 898, 910, 920, 922, 928, 944, 946, 956, 959, 961, 970, 974, 985, 987, 993, 1000, 1001, 1006, 1012, 1014, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1032, 1033, 1043, 1044, 1047, 1060, 1063, 1069, 1071, 1077, 1082, 1086, 1088, 1089, 1091, 1100, 1102, 1104, 1120, 1157, 1160, 1163, 1169, 1170, 1172, 1173, 1175, 1180, 1193, 1211, 1251, 1272, 1277, 1285, 1289, 1305, 1314, 1320, 1321, 1330, 1333, 1338, 1357, 1359, 1362, 1366, 1367, 1369, 1371, 1374, 1377, 1378, 1379, 1381, 1392, 1400, 1405, 1413, 1421, 1422, 1424, 1425, 1428, 1432, 1434, 1445, 1449, 1451, 1460, 1461, 1466, 1469, 1470, 1471, 1482, 1484, 1490, 1493, 1495, 1497, 1500, 1502, 1504, 1511, 1535, 1536, 1546, 1555, 1556, 1558, 1568, 1570, 1577, 1580, 1582, 1587, 1590, 1600, 1614, 1616, 1621, 1646, 1660, 1674, 1682, 1698, 1699, 1712, 1717, 1727, 1735, 1774, 1784, 1808, 1820, 1826, 1833, 1836, 1841, 1842, 1848, 1855, 1863, 1867, 1869, 1871, 1873,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Army, British—Continued.
1882, 1897, 1899, 1901, 1904, 1911, 1917, 1938, 1940, 1947, 1957, 1958, 1967, 1971, 1977, 1975, 1983, 2008, 2010, 2011, 2026, 2050, 2062, 2076, 2097, 2101, 2115, 2133, 2147, 2155, 2161, 2175, 2193, 2199, 2215, 2225, 2230, 2235, 2247, 2269, 2278, 2291, 2294, 2297, 2360; *see also under* Army, British, retreats; negro regiments in; *see under* Negroes; northern, 200, 204, 278, 332, 358, 362, 364, 366, 367, 371, 372, 373, 387, 389, 402, 405, 429, 1588, 1608; offensive operations, 2107; opinion of Sir William Howe, 644; opinion of the French fleet's maneuvers, 692; opportunity for mischief, 1959; opposition to, harrassment, etc., 203, 205, 212, 217, 223, 225, 226, 227, 258, 259, 318, 343, 344, 362, 366, 367, 406, 408, 412, 416 418 424, 425, 432, 504, 533, 600, 601, 612, 614, 626, 640, 644, 652, 655, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 666, 675, 682, 748, 755, 761, 823, 950, 992, 1059, 1073, 1074, 1087, 1149, 1356, 1372, 1535, 1640, 1656, 1717, 1740, 1801, 1833, 1861–62, 1866, 1886, 1984, 2121; orders, 488, 489, 1385, 1405, 1844; plans of campaign, schemes, etc., 234, 293, 325, 650, 793, 824, 994, 1120, 1140, 1565, 1897; positions of troops, 45, 76, 218, 219, 220, 223, 224, 225, 228, 262, 288, 296, 303, 307, 308, 337, 338, 341, 344, 358, 371, 372, 382, 403, 405, 406, 407, 409, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 429, 433, 434, 440, 449, 450, 451, 452, 456, 458, 460, 464, 465, 475, 482, 484, 485, 487, 491, 498, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 515, 517, 588, 589, 598, 610, 611, 613, 625, 629, 636, 644, 645, 646, 658, 660, 661, 662, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 674, 675, 679, 681, 683, 690, 696, 698, 710, 712, 741, 742, 744, 754, 759, 762, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 776, 779, 795, 811, 812, 815, 818, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 830, 831, 832, 834, 836, 837, 839, 850, 855, 859, 862, 863, 865, 866, 868, 871, 873, 875, 876, 887, 889, 893, 901, 909, 912, 921, 926, 927, 931, 945, 947, 952, 954,

Army, British—Continued.
974, 990, 1014, 1019, 1024, 1025, 1029, 1030, 1031, 1033, 1039, 1041, 1049, 1051, 1053, 1056, 1065, 1077, 1080, 1084, 1085, 1087, 1091, 1092, 1096, 1098, 1106, 1128, 1129, 1151, 1152, 1175, 1177, 1181, 1182, 1187, 1195, 1210, 1211, 1212, 1223, 1230, 1234, 1251, 1252, 1258, 1263, 1272, 1273, 1288, 1294, 1303, 1315, 1316, 1317, 1324, 1325, 1333, 1338, 1340, 1355, 1356, 1357, 1358, 1362, 1363, 1364, 1367, 1376, 1379, 1381, 1385, 1402, 1425, 1428, 1438, 1471, 1478, 1485, 1486, 1487, 1494, 1498, 1522, 1525, 1542, 1557, 1588, 1590, 1606, 1608, 1619, 1631, 1657, 1674, 1677, 1684, 1698, 1710, 1712, 1714, 1723, 1733, 1735, 1756, 1787, 1809, 1812, 1833, 1839, 1840, 1841, 1846, 1859, 1860, 1871, 1879, 1888, 1899, 1916, 1928, 1937, 1972, 1975, 1982, 1983, 2016, 2073, 2081, 2092, 2099, 2126, 2145, 2161, 2236, 2259, 2261, 2269, 2274, 2281, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2286, 2291, 2311, 2312, 2344, 2379; predatory war, 793, 824; preparations, 283, 336, 338, 373, 449, 494, 495, 619, 622, 624, 640, 650, 716, 717, 719, 728, 799, 837, 951, 977, 985, 986, 1028, 1034, 1039, 1126, 1171, 1173, 1198, 1202, 1239, 1240, 1245, 1249, 1250, 1258, 1273, 1275, 1281, 1283, 1298, 1305, 1313, 1315, 1321, 1328, 1338, 1356, 1366, 1393, 1410, 1415, 1419, 1467, 1470, 1490, 1499, 1546, 1559, 1592, 1677, 1682, 1795, 1813, 1841, 1846, 1999, 2031, 2091, 2123, 2132, 2147, 2161, 2234, 2236, 2239, 2248, 2255, 2345; procrastination in Huddy case, 2183;

Provincial troops (Loyalists, refugees, etc.), 181, 1071, 1765, 1888, 2248, 2294, 2311; cavalry, 2101; companies, 412, 413; corps, 261, 909, 1646, 2010, 2022, 2085, 2149, 2217, 2265; levies, 988, 999; militia, 828, 1119, 1276, 1347, 1364, 1580, 1955, 2239; mutiny, 2225; officers, 1119; raising, recruiting, etc., 377, 475, 1821; regiments, 318,

Army, British—Continued.
675, 697, 1888; *see also* Canada, troops; relieve regulars, 2123; pursuit of, 226, 236, 359, 653, 657, 658, 659, 667, 670, 671, 1286, 1584, 1717, 1765, 1897, 1983; *see also* Army, British, retreats; Quaker loan to, 480; quarrels and ill feeling in, 1126; quietness of, 247, 421, 422, 679, 1484, 1523, 1679, 1987, 2156; *see also* Army, British, activity; raids, forays, plundering expeditions, etc., 160, 297, 446, 526, 552, 559, 609, 613, 628, 731, 744, 746, 757, 759, 820, 832, 846, 883, 901, 927, 931, 951, 952, 953, 966, 993, 1007, 1014, 1023, 1034, 1071, 1074, 1076, 1079, 1240, 1266, 1281, 1283, 1284, 1286, 1301, 1310, 1315, 1320, 1343, 1344, 1350, 1356, 1358, 1359, 1364, 1368, 1391, 1415, 1423, 1424, 1487, 1535, 1589, 1591, 1605, 1670, 1698, 1719, 1738, 1762, 1765, 1857, 1861, 1863, 1872, 1878, 1899, 2042, 2213, 2234, 2242; *see also* Army, British, expeditions; raised, 1050; recovery of negroes and property from, 1978, 2395; refuses to certify to provision, transportation for Convention troops, 1153; regiments, *see* Infantry, British; releases a captured patrol, 2375; restoration of property by, 2372; restrains marauding parties, 2242; restricted limits of, 2002; retaliation, measures of, 1115, 1135; retreats, 204, 225, 332, 348, 349, 350, 353, 404, 406, 444, 447, 452, 509, 510, 512, 652, 664, 672, 673, 714, 768, 772, 778, 780, 789, 791, 794, 851, 931, 1311, 1359, 1372, 1373, 1374–75, 1431, 1588, 1614, 1621, 1659, 1747, 1875, 1994, 1995, 2012; review, 1367, 2123, 2126; rumors to be circulated in, 457; spirit actuating Southern commanders, 1571; spirits of, 359, 431, 455, 456, 471, 480, 982, 995, 1071, 1263, 1531, 1722, 1810, 1937; state of, 148, 174, 221, 228, 389, 458, 515, 1321, 1338, 1649, 1793, 2257, 2311, 2360; strength of, 140, 141, 169, 170, 188, 220, 222, 224, 228, 230, 231, 233, 261, 262, 305, 321, 355, 358, 372, 381, 393, 394, 395, 402, 410, 418, 425, 428, 430 432, 434, 440, 450, 475, 477, 479, 481, 482, 484, 485, 504, 505, 520, 521, 564, 608, 610, 613, 622, 628, 635, 638, 644, 646, 649, 659, 679, 694, 695, 698, 703, 714, 718, 756, 761, 764, 768, 771, 776, 777, 795, 808, 811, 825, 833, 834, 849, 855, 859, 861, 862, 865, 872, 873, 894, 895, 901, 908, 921, 927, 960, 1021, 1023, 1025, 1044, 1046, 1053, 1057, 1079, 1084, 1096, 1120, 1129, 1140, 1147, 1151, 1154, 1168, 1175, 1234, 1237, 1288, 1348, 1349, 1351, 1356, 1357, 1369, 1373, 1405, 1406, 1478, 1510, 1583, 1700, 1774, 1775, 1792, 1796, 1797, 1833, 1839, 1844, 1861, 1879, 1888, 1904, 1914, 1915, 1918, 1931, 1958, 1975, 2009, 2011, 2047, 2073, 2081, 2086, 2099, 2100, 2126, 2164, 2237, 2239, 2266, 2269, 2281, 2306, 2311, 2344, 2433; strength, compared with Continental army, 1033, 1064, 2096, 2297; strictness of, 2097; submission to, 1750; suppresses Loyalist activity, 2288; surprises by, 491, 531, 532, 582, 641, 744, 910, 925, 927, 985, 1019, 1115, 1236, 1239, 1245, 1250, 1253, 1257, 1310, 1344, 2040, 2158, 2160, 2247; surprised, 429, 486, 767, 1114, 1257, 1693, 1844, 1877, 1879, 2002, 2025; *see also* Army, British, forays and raids; trade with, 477, 494, 510, 518, 524, 525, 537, 546, 582, 587, 588, 596, 619, 620, 623, 773, 888, 902, 915, 1204, 1213, 1222, 1223, 1242, 1325, 1598, 1637, 2164, 2282, 2285, 2289, 2297, 2305, 2307, 2314, 2315, 2322, 2339, 2345, 2346, 2350–51, 2354, 2357–58, 2359, 2387; treatment of inhabitants by, 1128, 2433, 2439, 2441; uneasiness of, 489; and Vermont, 1588, 1595, 1613, 1909, 1918, 2012, 2022, 2053, 2162, 2237, 2273; victories, 200, 950, 957, 1048, 1069, 1088, 1345, 1462, 1589, 1703, 2132; *see also* Battles; watch over movements of, 704, 771, 920, 1025, 1059, 1068, 1075, 1083, 1088, 1092, 1111, 1120, 1173, 1223, 1228, 1258, 1283, 1499, 1616; *see also* Ger-

Army, British—Continued.
man allied troops, Highlanders, *and* Loyalists.
Army, Continental, 1, 4, 5, 20, 24, 25, 26, 31, 32, 41, 43, 63, 75, 82, 84, 85, 89, 92, 96, 99, 111, 114, 120, 131, 132, 155, 164, 167, 172, 193, 210, 212, 215, 222, 223, 229, 241, 258, 259, 265, 266, 269, 284, 291, 298, 317, 318, 319, 320, 325, 328, 334, 347, 353, 355, 365, 382, 388, 390, 402, 409, 410, 415, 419, 421, 424, 433, 490, 498, 521, 524, 528, 540, 611, 612, 620, 634, 635, 654, 656, 659, 660, 668, 677, 681, 683, 685, 698, 717, 760, 761, 768, 770, 785, 859, 860, 868, 880, 889, 897, 900, 903, 952, 974, 975, 977, 999, 1016, 1028, 1047, 1048, 1057, 1064, 1117, 1124, 1125, 1130, 1136, 1139, 1148, 1179, 1190, 1194, 1211, 1217, 1233, 1239, 1272, 1285, 1289, 1290, 1300, 1303, 1309, 1310, 1370, 1371, 1374, 1382, 1394, 1407, 1426, 1427, 1431, 1451, 1500, 1502, 1545, 1557, 1561, 1563, 1568, 1577, 1599, 1635, 1645, 1666, 1701, 1756, 1767, 1796, 1821, 1826, 1840, 1854, 1861, 1885, 1886, 1888, 1892, 1894, 1899, 1900, 1933, 1934, 1942, 1946, 1966, 1984, 2016, 2026, 2028, 2030, 2031, 2049, 2067, 2069, 2071, 2085, 2088, 2116–17, 2122, 2129, 2145, 2154, 2202, 2240, 2260, 2266–67, 2273, 2316, 2331, 2366, 2387, 2388, 2398, 2402, 2409, 2410, 2422, 2425, 2426, 2429, 2432, 2444, 2446, 2451; activity, 1077, 1083; advance of, 226, 503, 811, 1894; *see also under* movements; advance guard, 617; aid from ladies, 1387, 1403, 1409, 1428, 1447, 1551, 1646, 1654, 1663, 1688, 1715, 1740; appearance, 2050, 2428; attacks, enterprises, etc., 958, 1283, 1712, 2024; *see also under* operations *and* Battles; bravery of troops, 1074, 1076, 1801, 1865, 1888, 1948, 1961, 1969; brigades, *see under* Brigades; British contempt of, 1356; British inquiries about, 477; British reports of, 1793; British watch of movements of, 1429; calls for troops, 147, 303, 330, 353, 461,
Army, Continental—Continued.
938, 1238, 1303, 1345, 1384, 1800, 2018; civil departments of, 1282; collection of troops, 259, 327, 398, 422, 570, 898, 1463, 2131; combination among the troops, 1697;
Commander in chief, 907, 1993, 2312, 2317, 2321, 2324, 2372, 2377; fire wood for, 2173; and other officers' address to French minister, 2139 and answer, 2143; pay, 60; signature to discharges, 2383; *see also* Washington, George; commander in chief's guard, 259, 306, 776, 1775, 1987, 2349; committee petition, 1477; complaints, 546, 612, 1515, 2067, 2150, 2172; composition of, 266; concentration of troops, 2, 219, 270, 293, 485, 626, 991, 1119, 1120, 1363, 1851, 2079, 2162, 2198; conflict with civil power, *see* Authority, civil; circulation of conciliatory bills of Parliament, in, 601, 605; condition of, 7, 240, 327, 506, 629, 892, 1215, 1218, 1231, 1235, 1276, 1992, 2024, 2260, 2332, 2401; conduct of troops (behavior, debauchery, etc.), 11, 96, 103, 176, 204, 318, 517, 722, 999, 1096, 1237, 1286, 1372, 1515, 1666, 2069, 2124; conduct approved by Congress, 2436; confusion in departments, 1476; cooperation with the French, 998, 1131, 1157, 1159, 1180, 1183, 1200, 1267, 1331, 1337, 1340, 1341, 1347, 1348, 1362, 1376, 1378, 1406, 1411, 1496, 1543, 1560, 1657, 1658, 1678, 1713, 1723, 1724, 1733, 1741, 1840, 1877, 1878, 1882, 1883, 1884, 1901, 1978, 1979, 2022, 2197, 2293; *see also under* D'Estaing, de Grasse Rochambeau, and other French commanders; cooperation with Spanish, 1639, 1662, 1671, 1673, 1967; *see also* Cooperation; contentment of troops, 2040; *see also under* discontent; damage done by, 447, 722, 858; *see also under* conduct; debts due to, 2125; departments military, 2378; deserts of, 2393; difficulties, disputes, disturbances, etc., 1154,

Army, Continental—Continued.
1189, 1699, 2006, 2054, 2195; *see also under* feelings in *also* Mutiny; disagreement with the French, 723, 725; *see also under* cooperation; disbanding of troops, 204, 1815; disbanding difficulties at close of the war, 2125, 2127, 2363, 2373, 2374, 2375, 2378, 2401, 2410, 2422, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2460; disbanding proclamation, 2444; discontent and distress of troops, *see under* sufferings and hardships, *also under* Discontents, *also* Distress; disinclined to march against Pennsylvania mutineers, 1677; divided and dispersed state of, 59, 767, 1259, 1642; divisions, 307, 2459; draft of workmen from, 649, 650, 807, 849, 1521, 1734, 2145, 2174, 2188, 2202; Eastern department, 552, 553, 565, 941, 1085, 1254; efforts to induce troops to stay, 227; eight-months men, 2122; eighteen-months men, 1431, 1740, 2247; establishment, 193, 490, 511, 512, 516, 518, 520, 527, 539, 556, 2024, 2080; exercise, attention to, 2238; exercise in firing, 325; exercise, manual, 940; fatigue of troops, 1091, 1693; feeling in, 2313–14, 2364; feeling regarding the Pennsylvania mutineers, 1677, 1680; feelings to be carried into civil life, 2447; fidelity of, 1678; flying army, 1590; flying camp, 121, 148, 158, 165, 224; foreign corps, 665, 671; to force delinquent States to furnish provisions, 1565; formation, reforming, incorporation of regiments, etc., 490, 599, 1212, 1218, 1276, 1290, 1291, 1320, 1351, 1575, 1594, 1649, 2121, 2247, 2294, 2459; French deserting seamen enlisting in, 2231–32; future employment of the soldiers, 2447; gratuity to, 2415; government of, 869; grievances of, 490, 2358; *see also* Distress; hard duty of, 198, 999; hardships of, *see* Distress; harmony with the French, 1435, 1445, 1594, 1894, 1962, 2258, 2313–14; health, 132, 139, 143, 176, 317, 319, 328, 830, 1294; *see also* Disease; inability to protect all parts of the country, 956, 981, 1002, 1016; induced to make purchases out of expected pay, 2398, 2400; information for spy's use, 456, 1025, 1269; injustice toward, 2450; impatience of troops, 27, 152, 2388; importance of, 1016; increase of, 25; jealousy in, 144; joining the enemy, 1813; justice to, 2124; left wing, 915, 1087; letter to, 2316; line of battle, 1202; line of the Army, 653, 692, 1400, 1654, 1986, 2127, 2145, 2174, 2202;
Lines and outposts, etc., 291, 479, 514, 709, 770, 1027, 1031, 1184, 1217, 1352, 1517, 1522, 1527, 1534, 1540, 1556, 1578, 1596, 1706, 1707, 1722, 1740, 1741, 1829, 1878, 2032, 2094, 2099, 2107, 2107–8, 2150, 2152, 2182, 2204, 2262, 2273, 2277, 2305, 2340, 2350, 2361, 2364, 2416; abuses, 537; artillery withdrawn from, 2434; British attempt on, 958; cavalry on, 1270; command on, 323, 1535; duty on, 2305, 2315, 2321, 2332, 2340, 2350, 2365, 2375, 2386, 2399; friendliness with enemy on, 2297, 2416; instructions for commanding officers on, 2290; permits to visit and pass, 993, 1625, 2176, 2246, 2266, 2268, 2340, 2365; substituted for redoubts, 1217; support of, 2101; vigilance, 2104;
loan of men to the navy, 91, 105, 540, 1268, 1718; losses, 208, 209, 210, 401, 438, 672, 673, 918, 1004, 1074, 1286, 1370, 1492, 1532, 1751, 1985; *see also* Killed and wounded; management (policy), 386, 448; maneuvers, 201, 424, 991, 992, 1315, 1328, 1400, 1656, 1880, 1883, 2238, 2260, 2262, 2362; marches and march routes, 88, 211, 629, 632, 653, 658, 659, 660, 661, 668, 677, 681, 682, 683, 684, 739, 740, 747, 771, 780, 807, 857, 963, 1039, 1045, 1183, 1184, 1188, 1197, 1201, 1375, 1423, 1474, 1563, 1927, 1934, 1935, 1937, 1938, 1942,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Army, Continental—Continued.
1944, 1982, 1990, 1994, 1997, 2237, 2262, 2263, 2383, 2431, 2433, 2446; marching orders, 356, 1002, 1362, 1546, 1617, 2436; Middle department, 565; movements, 2, 48, 85, 92, 96, 97, 99, 100, 101, 103, 104, 106, 114, 132, 146, 147, 167, 171, 174, 181, 183, 203, 205, 206, 210, 215, 226, 243, 247, 261, 267, 269, 271, 272, 273, 277, 278, 282, 284, 285, 287, 288, 289, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 304, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 314, 315, 317, 324, 325, 333, 338, 341, 343, 344, 345, 347, 348, 352, 356, 358, 361, 364, 365, 379, 383, 385, 386, 387, 396, 401, 402, 419, 422, 434, 440, 446, 451, 452, 453, 455, 456, 457, 459, 462, 464, 469, 473, 477, 478, 480, 488, 492, 498, 499, 509, 537, 566, 576, 578, 580, 583, 584, 585, 599, 619, 627, 628, 641, 642, 648, 652, 656, 684, 687, 693, 697, 721, 724, 753, 768, 787, 789, 799, 802, 803, 810, 813, 849, 856, 859, 869, 875, 881, 896, 913, 963, 966, 967, 1000, 1002, 1004, 1008, 1009, 1012, 1016, 1029, 1033, 1039, 1040, 1041, 1043, 1058, 1067, 1078, 1081, 1084, 1088, 1089, 1093, 1097, 1098, 1139, 1158, 1164, 1174, 1177, 1211, 1305, 1326, 1327, 1353, 1356, 1365, 1375, 1376, 1406, 1422, 1426, 1427, 1429, 1432, 1433, 1434, 1436, 1437, 1470, 1502, 1532, 1542, 1560, 1572, 1598, 1600, 1603, 1606, 1613, 1620, 1642, 1649, 1654, 1721, 1752, 1841, 1843, 1862, 1867, 1869, 1871, 1877, 1886, 1894, 1899, 1908, 1918, 1922, 1926, 1927, 1931, 1933, 1934, 1936, 1937, 1938, 1940, 1941, 1946, 1947, 1948, 1949, 1950, 1964, 1965, 1980, 1984, 1988, 2086, 2156, 2193, 2195, 2207, 2209, 2210, 2234, 2240, 2243, 2245, 2246, 2247, 2251, 2262, 2273, 2294, 2358, 2377, 2424, 2436, 2460; "moving" (or main) army, supply contract matters, 2114–15, 2133, 2134, 2159, 2343; need of troops, 65, 140, 145, 165, 233, 242, 247 258, 261, 263, 266, 271, 276, 281, 284, 304, 345, 351, 358, 362, 367, 370, 385, 410, 444,

Army, Continental—Continued.
452, 461, 464, 474, 528, 643, 681, 708, 755, 913, 960, 973, 991, 1028, 1222, 1262, 1421, 1440, 1844, 1964, 1994, 2067, 2071, 2160, 2182, 2230, 2422; needs of, 63, 90, 138, 423, 1130, 1525, 1529, 1783, 2055, 2118, 2326; negroes in, *see* Negroes; nine-months' men, 820, 933, 1917, 1978, 2004, 2046;

Northern department and army, 1, 2, 46, 51, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 177, 296, 349, 371, 376, 452, 455, 553, 627, 692, 2428; adjutant general, deputy, 325, 632, 644; affairs, 171, 402, 718, 1833; ammunition for, 434, 1833; artillery for, 246, 345, 352, 357; clothing, 650, 1013, 1015, 1776, 2064, 2327; command in, 136, 138, 147, 322, 388, 602, 614, 892, 909; commissaries, 158; complaints against, 99; conditions in, 45, 52, 148, 327; conduct, 96; deserters, 376; discipline, 2428; disasters, 368; distresses, 1812; harmony in, 163; health, 170, 383; inspector, 694, 915, 918; interpreter, 2420; liquor for, 201; loss on retreat, 367; magazines for, 2041; medicine, 183; money, 164, 177; movements, 211, 284, 396; mutinous spirit in, 52; needs of, 375, 650, 1771, 1776, 1809, 1833; neglect in, 297; objection of troops to serving in the south, 1776; officers ordered to, 296; panic in, 387; pay, 97; position, 403, 429; posts, 1809, 1812; provision contract, 2091; purchasing conditions, 565; rations issued in, 928; ration money, 177; reenforcements, 121, 135, 142, 375, 395, 398, 403, 407, 452, 453, 2251; returns, 2279, 2428; supplies and stores, 167, 180, 190, 193, 194, 201, 246, 409, 816, 890, 954, 955, 1114, 1809, 1833; strength and weakness of, 81, 96, 177, 187, 371, 373, 375, 402, 440; tents, 316; troops in, 175, 882; winter quarters, 206; *see also under* Arnold, Gates, Mont-

Army, Continental—Continued.
gomery, Schuyler, and other commanders;
operations and opposition to British, 453, 610, 761, 1097, 1239, 1249, 1338, 1529, 1861–62, 1962, 2055; order of battle, 495, 514, 1657, 2459; orders contingent on British advance, 947; farewell orders, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2451; organization, 2080; outsiders induced into, 1045; panic of, 387; papers of, 645; partiality shown various troops, 323, 338, 525, 1025, 1103, 1279; patience of, 503, 1249; permanent, 581; to place Washington at head of new government, 2125; position of troops, 10, 28, 87, 88, 90, 103, 111, 115, 185, 208, 215, 264, 267, 272, 278, 290, 309, 315, 322, 345, 362, 371, 373, 384, 385, 386, 403, 407, 412, 413, 418, 419, 429, 453, 472, 492, 501, 587, 609, 613, 643, 662, 665, 666, 668, 683, 735, 748, 750, 761, 762, 765, 766, 771, 776, 795, 839, 845, 848, 851, 869, 876, 950, 952, 1008, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1051, 1054, 1056, 1064, 1080, 1084, 1085, 1086, 1087, 1097, 1173, 1174, 1191, 1195, 1217, 1226, 1248, 1271, 1276, 1288, 1338, 1359, 1441, 1450, 1492, 1546, 1564, 1568, 1622, 1628, 1656, 1693, 1697, 1717, 1858, 1861, 1861–62, 1899, 1908, 2090, 2113, 2172, 2247, 2264, 2273, 2290, 2350, 2365, 2386, 2416; preparations, 23, 33, 229, 354, 618, 771, 780, 821, 1029, 1088, 1348, 1353, 1366, 1619, 1847, 2347; privates, *see* Privates; promises to, 51, 2127, 2130, 2168, 2317, 2451; quotas, *see under* Quotas; raising of, *see* Recruits and recruiting; records, 1653; reduction of, 2061, 2260, 2408, 2436, 2439, 2442, 2455; reform of, 2247; refusal to be furloughed, 2422; regiments, *see under* Infantry, Cavalry, Artillery, *and under* the names of the colonels; regulations, *see* Regulations; religious worship in, 2334; replaced by militia, 1871; report on, 1319; reserves, 2101; restores plunder, 1230; retention of troops in service, 51, 214, 2296, 2402, 2443, 2460; *see also* Army, peace establishment; retreats, 100, 102, 104, 209, 210, 213, 396, 420, 714, 717, 1362; *see also* movements; review, 2256; rewards, 2393; right wing, 1865; six-months men, 1423, 1613, 1642;
Southern department and troops, 247, 261, 270, 290, 294, 812, 1025, 1285, 1375, 1411, 1433, 1441, 1560, 1576, 1590, 1614, 1629, 1631, 1632, 1712, 1717, 1740, 1774, 1787, 1838, 1894, 2011, 2102, 2295, 2303, 2358, 2366, 2417; arms and accoutrements, 1590, 1740, 1853; army moves toward, 1933; arrangement, formation, etc., 1218, 2076, 2121, 2294; artillery, 1629, 1803; auditor for, 921; campaign and activity, 2121; cavalry 1868, 1985, 1986, 2025, 2052, 2064; civil authority in, 883; clothing, 459, 901, 1590, 1631, 1635, 1642, 1671, 1796, 1808, 1988, 2011, 2055, 2064, 2093; command in, 984, 986, 990, 1199, 1569, 1578, 1579, 1590, 1889, 1964, 2120; conditions in, 1306, 1580, 1691, 1796, 1950, 2024, 2055; confidence in Greene, 1691; defeat, 1523, 1524; deserters and desertions, 2417; discharge of all troops in, 2448; discipline, 243, 1218; distress and suffering in, 1580, 1631, 1652, 1695, 1717, 2093, 2358; engineer corps, 915; Greene's acknowledgments to, 2303; health, 2172, 2247; inadequate provision for, 1249; inspector for, 2037; militia, 1631, 1765; mutinous spirit in, 2080, 2093, 2121, 2417; operations in, 1267, 1755, 1923; northern troops object to serving in, 1776, 1787; pay, 2039, 2093; plan for flying army in partisan war, 1590; position, 2172, 2247; prisoners, 1601, 1713; recruiting, 1113; reenforcements and troops forwarded to, 913, 1003, 1016, 1089, 1158, 1200, 1201, 1203, 1223, 1278, 1299, 1305, 1313, 1327, 1480,

Army, Continental—Continued.
1490, 1529, 1532, 1579, 1589, 1590, 1608, 1621, 1735, 1736, 1737, 1738, 1752, 1775, 1778, 1783, 1787, 1790, 1819, 1853, 1917, 1926, 1986, 2025, 2046, 2051, 2052, 2059, 2061, 2163, 2180; retention of troops in, 2240; returns, 1532, 1634, 1748, 1764, 1801, 1904, 2121, 2292, 2367; return of troops to the north from, 2193, 2240, 2247, 2358, 2377, 2378, 2392, 2416, 2433; spirit of, 1717, 1803; state of, 2093; States added to, 1590; strength, 1677, 2055, 2193, 2366; supplies, 883, 982, 1608, 1631, 2009, 2121, 2223, 2358; surgeons for, 1158; temper of troops, 2082, 2093, 2358; training, 2055; troops begging their way north, 2136; *see also under* Greene, Gates, and other southern commanders;
spirits of, 68, 176, 199, 201, 293, 509, 1717, 1803, 1942; state of, 5, 147, 148, 274, 462, 515, 630, 821, 1237, 1269, 1810–11, 2360, 2445; State lines, *see* State troops; strength and weakness of, 2, 22, 25, 42, 46, 81, 96, 134, 177, 215, 217, 218, 223, 224, 265, 266, 267, 269, 307, 309, 322, 324, 331, 343, 353, 371, 373, 402, 425, 450, 481, 498, 521, 541, 587, 608, 610, 613, 699, 714, 795, 883, 1016, 1033, 1102, 1108, 1113, 1120, 1158, 1192, 1212, 1239, 1250, 1266, 1268, 1271, 1276, 1288, 1314, 1356, 1357, 1381, 1510, 1796, 1835, 1839, 1847, 1854, 1896, 1908, 2081, 2086, 2100, 2102, 2458; strength compared with British army, 1033, 1064, 2096, 2297; strength magnified, 345; sufferings and hardships of, 1216, 1237, 1240, 1312, 1574, 1666, 1713, 1717, 1827, 2125, 2151, 2348; temper of, 1677, 1693, 2082; *see also under* Army, Continental, conduct and feeling in; thanked, 1077, 1983, 2029; three-months men, 1428, 1464, 1474, 2168, 2176, 2280, 2403; training, instruction, etc., 513, 608, 656, 943, 948, 1425, 2050, 2055, 2058, 2238, 2332; *see also* Steuben; treatment of, 2354, 2393; uneasiness of

Army, Continental—Continued.
troops, 297, 974, 1232, 1804, 2037, 2038, 2054, 2067, 2112, 2151, 2374, 2375, 2389, 2391, 2392, 2397, 2417; unwillingness of, 469; victories, *see under* various battles, sieges, etc., *and under* Battles; Washington's obligations to and wishes for, 2447;
Western department, 565, 895, 965, 979, 1000, 1148, 1241, 1448, 1575, 2090; arrangement of troops in 2090; auditor for, 941; command in, 965; conduct of, 1017, 2006;
winter quarters, *see* Winter quarters; work of the, 2447; workmen from the ranks, 649, 650, 807, 849, 1507, 1521, 1534, 2145, 2174, 2188, 2202.

Army, French, 336, 363, 1246, 1265, 1294, 1361, 1365, 1368, 1420, 1445, 1466, 1470, 1495, 1502, 1524, 1576, 1595, 1625, 1659, 1705, 1720, 1726, 1734, 1735, 1737, 1749, 1794, 1804, 1808, 1816, 1819, 1859, 1884, 1930, 1934, 1938, 1939, 1945, 1952, 2040, 2062, 2076, 2121, 2149, 2166, 2177, 2187, 2224, 2253, 2279; barrack arrangements, 1793; barrack master to, 1793, 1810; brigades, First, 1878; Second, 1885; The *Bonetta* prisoners, 2022; British enterprises against, 1411, 1412, 1415, 1417, 1418, 1420, 1421, 1422, 1426, 1429, 1432, 1434, 1441, 1442, 1464, 1511, 1531, 2237; cavalry, King's light dragoons, 2113; civil officers, 1294; command of, 1265; condition, 1396, 1879; cooperation with American, 1180, 1183, 1200, 1267, 1337, 1340, 1341, 1347, 1348, 1376, 1378, 1385, 1406, 1411, 1496, 1543, 1657, 1658, 1678, 1713, 1723, 1840, 1882, 1883, 1884, 1901, 1978, 1979; courtesy of, 1585, 2197; corps plan, 894; cooperation with Spanish, 1668; debarkation, 683, 1267, 1933; debt due, 1984; delay of, 1755, 1865, 1893; departure from America, 2286, 2299–2300, 2302; desire of troops to see Washington, 1610; despatches for, 2191;

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Army, French—Continued.
detained in America, 2388; discipline, 1265; embarkations, 1929–1930, 2279 2284, 2293, 2298, 2385; expedition to America, 1265; expeditions, 1734, 1739, 1742, 1769, 1776, 1802; feeling between American and, 2313–2314; feeling toward Washington, 2302; harmony with American Army, 1435, 1594, 1894, 1962, 2258, 2313–2314; health of, 1407; *see also under* sick; horses and cattle with, 2027, 2030; inspector of, 2428; losses, 1668, 1761, 1762, 1969, 1987; loyalists willing to join, 2191; march toward the Hudson, 1769, 1773, 1783, 1792, 1794, 1807, 1855, 1840, 1862, 1864, 1865, 1869, 1870, 1875, 1877, 1878, 1879, 1882, 1883, 1885, 1893; march to Virginia, 1924, 1927, 1930, 1934, 1937, 1944; march north from Virginia, 2101, 2106, 2115, 2141, 2156, 2157, 2163, 2174, 2183, 2195, 2199, 2219; militia assistance, 1418–1419, 1428, 1432, 1434, 1462; movements, 1677, 1684, 1734, 1774, 1802, 1837, 1840, 1881, 1946, 1954, 2180, 2199, 2224, 2270, 2290; order of battle, 1397, 1658; plan of campaign, 1265; position of, 1585, 1802, 1873, 2175; preparations, 1734, 1739, 1742, 1774, 1806; raising of a regiment, 898; regiment Bourbonnais, 1418; King's Light Dragoons, 2113; regiment Soissonnais, 2113; return to France, 2369–2370, 2378, 2399; returns, *see* Returns; at Rhode Island, 1396, 1402, 1411, 1412, 1415, 1511, 1684, 1734; second division, 1627, 1633, 1635, 1782; services to America, 2378; sick, 1416, 1419, 1426, 1668, 1745, 2180, 2192, 2199; social diversions, 2007; specie purchases, 1537, 1789, 1952; speech belt to Six Nations, 1408; strength, 1397, 1879; subsistence, 1881; transportation, 1930, 1964, 2115; wagons and horses for, 1341, 1342, 1819; Washington approves courage, 1771; Washington criticises, 1776, 1786, 1796; Washington's regard for, 2388; in the West Indies, 1604, 2157, 2158, 2286, 2289, 2301; *see also* France *under* cooperation with *and* expeditions to America, Rochambeau and other French commanders.

Army, Peace establishment, 2370, 2371, 2373, 2374, 2378, 2385, 2388, 2392, 2393, 2394, 2399, 2431, 2434, 2435, 2441, 2443, 2445, 2460; applications for appointments in, 2378, 2379, 2393, 2427, 2431, 2432, 2436, 2441, 2444, 2445, 2455, 2457; arrangement, 2378, 2403, 2455, 2460; departments, 2378; opinions on, 2373, 2378, 2382, 2385; pay, 2373, 2460; strength, 2374, 2378, 2383; training, 2373, 2375, 2379.

Army, Spanish, 1218, 1554, 1567, 1668.

Army, Standing, objections to, 2379.

Army, United States; *see* Army, Peace establishment.

Arnelung, F——, *former hospital mate, Hessians, German allied troops*, 568.

Arnold, Benedict, *Col., Continental Army, 20th Continental Infantry; Brig. and Maj. Gen., Continental Army; deserted to the enemy; Brig. Gen., British Provincial troops*, 29, 42, 45, 49, 51, 53, 59, 60, 79, 81, 87, 93, 107, 133, 141, 142, 157, 162, 181, 192, 193, 194, 196, 197, 234, 248, 264, 269, 305, 344, 348, 370, 375, 376, 382, 383, 402, 404, 606, 637, 651, 674, 679, 680, 695, 698, 858, 1115, 1289, 1434, 1435, 1438, 1443, 1446, 1447, 1451, 1454, 1458, 1459, 1460, 1464, 1468, 1473, 1474, 1476, 1477, 1480, 1489, 1491, 1495, 1496, 1497, 1500, 1506, 1510, 1515, 1525, 1526, 1527, 1529, 1533, 1538, 1540, 1541, 1542, 1558, 1565, 1566, 1569, 1573, 1576, 1660, 1667, 1696, 1722, 1724, 1725, 1741, 1742, 1280, 1289; account against, 1391; accounts, 1433, 1475, 1494; address to his countrymen, 1583; adopts name of Gustavus, 1521; advises against scouting parties, 1527; advises *Vulture* to remain where she is, 1536; aide appointment, 1465, 1476, 1488; and André,

Arnold, Benedict—Continued.
1491, 1513, 1520, 1521, 1526, 1536, 1549, 1553, 1557; answers to questions in council of war, 1533; approves directions to inhabitants, 1527; arranges for system of intelligence, 1485; articles for, 1476; asks protection for Mrs. Arnold, 1547; authority to grant protection to André, 1549; barge and bargemen, 1518, 1524; belief in Washington's justice, 1020; British assistance to, 1722, 1729, 1732, 1736, 1751; British officers' feeling against, 1648–1649; burns New London, 1943; Canadian expedition, 15, 20, 23, 24, 27, 34, 40, 43, 45, 46, 51, 56, 59, 64, 68, 74, 78, 87, 93, 94, 96, 98, 102, 103, 104, 107, 118, 119, 124; capture of, 1556, 1572, 1576, 1749, 1750; care of Warren's children, 1391; charges and complaints against, 181, 877, 946, 949, 980, 1020, 1296; Clinton dissatisfied with, 1710; to command on the British lines, 1809; commission as major general, 514, 572; conduct approved, 64, 1512; conduct, bravery, etc., 121, 305; Congress on charges and trial, 946, 949, 980; his Connecticut pay, 1464, 1465; cooperation against, 1725, 1837; cooperation with Schuyler, 23; correspondence with André, 1513, 1520, 1526, 1536, 1557; court-martial, 980, 982, 989, 992–993, 1004, 1006, 1017, 1018, 1044, 1077, 1087, 1195, 1196, 1200, 1201, 1205, 1211; court of inquiry, 278; criticizes Congress, 1476, 1485; criticizes St. Clair, 380; debts, 1488; defeated, 196, 197; his deserts, 1391; despatches for, 1568; destruction of, 1723; disclaims intention of harming the people, 1660; distress of, 1732; escape, 1548, 1549; estate presented to, 1389; exculpates Varick, Franks and Smith, 1547; expedition against, 1710, 1711, 1715, 1717, 1726, 1771; expedition into Connecticut, 1943, 2097; fleet and movements of, 160, 161, 164, 165, 166, 177, 181; forswears allegiance to the United States, 1557; Hamilton fails to intercept, 1548; happiness with Mrs. Arnold, 1525; health, 531, 678, 679, 680; *see also under* wound; Highlands command, 1382, 1432, 1436; Highlands defense directions and orders, 1499, 1504, 1506, 1512, 1523; ignorance of Culper, jr.'s, name, 1570; Indian conference, 122, 128; interest in the *Active*, 1464; interest in Rocky Hill fortification, 1550; journal of Quebec expedition, 17; junction with Montgomery, 51; desires justice, 1004; Lafayette refuses to correspond with, 1835, 1847; on Lake Champlain, 160, 161, 162, 164, 165, 166, 177, 181, 194, 196, 197; letter from Mrs. Arnold, 1554; liquor for, 1487; march into Canada, 20, 27, 34, 40, 47; meeting with André, 1491, 1513, 1520, 1521, 1553; memorandum by, 1556; money for, 16, 1225, 1494; movements with the British, 1552, 1578, 1646, 1648, 1650, 1651, 1661, 1662, 1784, 1810, 1863; military needs of, 34, 40, 45, 46, 68, 87, 93, 102, 103, 104, 124; naval command for 688, 701, 1268, 1280; note from Jameson, 1551; oath never to be taken alive, 1752; offers inducements to Tallmadge to desert, 1583, 1696; opinions, 382, 653, 1522, 1524, 1529; orders André conducted to him, 1521; papers of, 1567; passport order of, 1445; Pennsylvania's actions toward, 980, 1004, 1020; persecution of, 1017; personal affairs, 1405, 1439, 1446, 1459, 1460, 1463, 1464, 1476, 1483, 1486, 1488, 1494, 1495, 1501, 1502, 1513, 1521, 1522, 1525, 1526, 1530, 1538, 1539, 1547, 1556; Philadelphia command, 657, 661, 699, 949; plan of attack on Rhode Island, 243, 269; plundering, 1736; privileged to grant flags, 1460; proclamation, 1584; promotion, 530, *see also under* rank; punishment of, 1559; quarters, 1436, 1437; at Quebec, 17, 43, 45, 46, 56, 59, 77; rank, 269, 278, 283, 312, 313,

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Arnold, Benedict—Continued.
387, 514, 515, 530, 531; reception by British, 1570; Reed's actions toward, 980, 1004; resentment, 1017; resignation or retirement, 269, 387, 688; requests his clothes and baggage, 1547; requests map of east side of the Hudson, 1442, 1446; requests names of patriots and spies, 1436, 1456; requests orders and instructions, 1451, 1458, 1515; requests passport directions, 1463; requests returns, 1460, 1463, 1512, 1540; at Ridgefield, 305; secret intelligence characters to be sent to, 1469; sensibilities of, 2018; sent against Fort Stanwix, 403; spies' fear of, 1562, 1566, 1570; spies refuse to permit their names given to, 1455, 1459, 1462; strength of his force, 48, 87, 382; suggests officers' petition to Congress, 1476; superseded, 269, 278; surrenders, 118; threats of, 1557, 1835; treason of, 1491, 1513, 1520, 1521, 1536, 1547, 1549, 1550, 1555, 1559, 1562, 1567, 1574, 1621; treatment by Congress, 269; Valcour's Island engagement, 194, 196, 197; in Virginia, 1660, 1691, 1697, 1709, 1710, 1711, 1715, 1720, 1729, 1734, 1736, 1742, 1750, 1850; at West Point, *see under* Highlands, command; wounds, 64, 435, 572, 688, 701, 1280. Letters, orders, etc., from, 20, 27, 34, 40, 45, 46, 51, 59, 64, 68, 74, 78, 87, 93, 98, 102, 103, 104, 107, 119, 122, 124, 133, 158, 166, 194, 196, 202, 234, 243, 248, 251, 269, 278, 283, 303, 305, 309, 344, 382, 402, 572, 658, 660, 661, 673, 674, 680, 688, 691, 699, 718, 787, 858, 877, 949, 980, 1004, 1017, 1077, 1268, 1280, 1433, 1436, 1438, 1439, 1442, 1446, 1454, 1456, 1458, 1459, 1460, 1462, 1463, 1464, 1467, 1469, 1473, 1476, 1477, 1479, 1481, 1483, 1485, 1487, 1491, 1492, 1494, 1496, 1497, 1500, 1504, 1506, 1510, 1512, 1513, 1515, 1521, 1523, 1524, 1525, 1527, 1529, 1531, 1533, 1535, 1536, 1538, 1539, 1540, 1544, 1545, 1549, 1557, 1583, 1660. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 17, 19, 23, 51, 63, 70, 89, 102, 143, 219, 247, 258, 264, 313, 337, 345, 348, 530, 657, 659, 679, 682, 696, 701, 705, 810, 924, 982, 989, 992, 1006, 1017, 1044, 1114, 1289, 1303, 1354, 1389, 1391, 1431, 1432, 1434, 1435, 1436, 1437, 1440, 1441, 1443, 1444, 1445, 1446, 1447, 1448, 1449, 1451, 1452, 1453, 1454, 1455, 1456, 1457, 1461, 1462, 1464, 1465, 1466, 1467, 1468, 1469, 1470, 1471, 1474, 1475, 1477, 1478, 1480, 1481, 1482, 1483, 1484, 1486, 1488, 1489, 1490, 1492, 1493, 1495, 1496, 1498, 1499, 1500, 1501, 1502, 1504, 1505, 1506, 1507, 1508, 1509, 1511, 1512, 1513, 1514, 1515, 1516, 1517, 1518, 1519, 1520, 1521, 1522, 1523, 1525, 1526, 1528, 1529, 1530, 1532, 1534, 1535, 1536, 1537, 1538, 1539, 1540, 1541, 1542, 1543, 1544, 1545, 1546, 1547.

Arnold's corps (British Provincial troops), 2010, 2022, 2085, 2265.

Arnold's regiment (Connecticut militia), 1136, 1137.

Arnold, Mrs. Benedict (Margaret Shippen), 1446, 1454, 1460, 1471, 1501, 1512, 1542; Arnold's happiness with, 1525; goes to the enemy, 1608; letter to Arnold, 1554; protection for, 1547; visit to the Highlands, 1480, 1488, 1496, 1505, 1513; letter to, 1521.

Arnold, Hannah, *Sister to Benedict Arnold*, letters from, 1521, 1534.

Arnold, James, *Justice of the peace, Providence, Rhode Island*, 2073.

Arnold, Jonathan, *Rhode Island delegate, Continental Congress*, the Knoulton and Wells affair, 2315, 2342, 2348.

Arnold, Thomas, *Capt., 1st Rhode Island regiment; and Invalids*, 1007, 1102. Letters from, 1809, 2358. Letters to, 1824, 2364.

Arrangement of troops, 246, 307, 324, 515, 747, 839, 906, 914, 915, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 929, 934, 935, 942, 943, 948, 953, 955, 961, 962, 969, 975,

Arrangement of Troops—Continued. 976, 978, 979, 980, 987, 989, 995, 1000, 1007, 1011, 1015, 1022, 1024, 1031, 1034, 1036, 1041, 1058, 1079, 1093, 1094, 1098, 1102, 1105, 1106, 1118, 1133, 1141, 1200, 1211, 1216, 1232, 1245, 1280, 1313, 1320, 1404, 1425, 1444, 1563, 1581, 1587, 1590, 1608, 1613, 1631, 1637, 1644, 1655, 1659, 1671, 1673, 1678, 1683, 1708, 1714, 1719, 1720, 1736, 1747, 1819, 1826, 1984, 1999, 2014, 2018, 2042, 2056, 2059, 2066, 2085, 2090, 2104, 2120, 2125, 2143, 2198, 2200, 2225, 2242, 2249, 2267, 2271, 2298, 2300, 2301, 2308, 2314, 2317, 2352, 2359, 2378, 2383, 2399, 2402, 2403, 2406, 2408, 2412, 2439, 2455, 2459; alterations, 1711; applications for, 1303, 1725; delay of, 1275; difficulties, 1239, 1615, 1642, 1677, 2076; feeling against, 2226; mistake, 1265; plan adopted by Congress, 1581, *see also* Congress, committee of arrangement *and* Officers.

Arrears of pay, 1156, 2267, 2406, 2452, *see also* Pay.

Arrests, 597, 1569, 1570, 1892, 1893, 1905, 2026, 2110, 2122, 2125, 2133, 2135, 2148, 2154, 2170, 2186, 2188, 2208, 2236, 2253, 2294, 2301, 2302, 2304, 2305, 2335, 2342, 2390, 2392, 2413, 2432; civil writ, 2311; disregarded, 2339, 2409; ordered, 1506, 2249.

Arsenals, 526, 2375, 2379, 2403, 2405.

Arson, *see* Crime.

Arthur, ——, *Capt., British merchant vessel,* 2376.

Articles, personal for Washington, 1286, 1370, 1669, 1698, 1713, 1861, 2390, 2393, 2408, 2413, 2429; personal for Martha Washington, 1862; requested by Arnold, 1476; *see also* Merchandise.

Articles of Association, *see* Association.

Articles of Confederation, *see* Confederation.

Articles of War, *see* War.

Artificers (Artillery artificers), 19, 225, 302, 702, 1155, 1156, 1249, 1261, 1451, 1633, 1658, 1776, 1785, 1800, 1867, 1868, 1882, 2032, 2145, 2252, 2378; arrangement and establishment of, 1211, 1603, 1606, 1826; clothing, 735, 789, 790, 1885; completion of, 1249; concentration of, 1190; conduct of and difficulty with, 153, 227, 744, 1082, 1495, 1548, 1593; distress, 1445; drafted, 2084; enlistment and raising of, 569, 1249, 1250, 1392, 2042; enticed by higher wages, 906; exemption from militia duty, 1593; German prisoners, 2378, 2417; Hessian prisoners, continued in service, 2417; lack of provisions, 1495; languor among, 1855; make ammunition wagons, etc., 522; money for, 1593; needed, 96, 2033, 2263, 2403; officers, 783, 1250, 1776, 1788, 2459; paraded, 1620; pay, 160, 162, 548, 1127, 1261, 1855; imprisoned, 1080, 1081; rations, 733, 735, 1081, 1082, 1085, 1095, 1445, 2046, 2056–2057, 2110, 2356; recruits, 1259; refuse to work, 1082, 1548, 1593; regiments, 1603; remonstrance, 1079; returns, 39, 1063, 1080, 1081, 1242, 1259, 1268, 1455, 2084, 2106, 2152; supplies for, 1593; work of, 699, 1082, 1495, 1584, 1593; *see also* Baldwin, Jeduthan; Eayres, Joseph; Bruen, Jeremiah; Flower, Benjamin.

Artillery (Cannon), 1, 21, 35, 48, 50, 52, 53, 54, 55, 68, 75, 78, 89, 94, 99, 108, 113, 122, 123, 126, 150, 158, 159, 167, 207, 229, 235, 236, 240, 246, 251, 261, 281, 317, 334, 335, 344, 347, 364, 365, 370, 375, 406, 421, 427, 433, 472, 473, 475, 507, 529, 532, 548, 554, 560, 561, 565, 575, 609, 614, 672, 681, 876, 976, 987, 997, 1041, 1081, 1083, 1086, 1090, 1092, 1176, 1178, 1190, 1193, 1202, 1239, 1268, 1304, 1328, 1381, 1412, 1476, 1527, 1528, 1529, 1617, 1653, 1741, 1771, 1773, 1786, 1843, 1886, 1893, 1894, 1945, 1961, 1986, 2055, 2078, 2101, 2135, 2180, 2330, 2378, 2411; ammunition (cartridges), 76, 466, 1225, 1439; ammunition

Artillery—Continued.
wagons, 375, 522; to annoy British shipping, 557, 560; for armed vessel, 30, 36, 63, 216; arrangements, 205, 1876; balls (shot), 81, 310, 892, 895, 902; brass, 455, 683, 1087, 1562, 2055, 2077, 2178.
British, 372, 405, 445, 974, 1151, 1324, 1531, 1879, 2148, 2460; brass, 717, 1157, 2281; British army experience, 375; captured by Americans, 225, 1087, 2227; field, 1974; heavy, 1171, 2147, 2151, 2148, 2158, 2266; movements, 728, 869, 1171, 1232, 1902, 1952, 2147, 2148, 2151, 2158, 2164, 2266, 2284; recovered from H. M. S. *Culloden*, 1903; recovered from H. M. S. *Somerset*, 874, 889, 919; regiments, Royal, 1329; return of, 1556;
calls for, 317, 326, 360, 619, 933, 1961, 2099, 2124; captured, 225, 1087, 2227; care of, 1684, 2460; carriages, 107, 370, 1056, 1665; casting of, 851; changes, 545; claims for, 1274; collection of, 2460; condition of, 1385; conductors, 934; department, plan of organization, 390, 462, 467; drivers, 982, 1445; detachment, 1185, 1690, 1787; eighteen pounders, 933, 1225; experiments, 1231, 1237, 1318, 1323, 1577, 1578, 1582, 1673, 1707, 1708, 1711, 1789, 1790; field, 163, 352, 632, 686, 951, 1075, 1081, 1083, 1143, 1311, 1747, 1878, 2178; from France, 310, 352, 353, 357, 365, 375, 497, 500, 501, 1869;
French, 1560, 1563, 1566, 1573, 1747, 1816, 1950; movements, 1924, 1930; route through Virginia, 1940, 1950, 2195, 2199, 2279; return of, 1294;
furniture, 569; gun-screws, 521, 522; harness for, 1086; heavy, 365, 375, 450, 453, 557, 981, 987, 1016, 1038, 1048, 1378, 1402, 1928, 2279, 2424; for Highlands, 863, 1013, 1017, 1507, 1550, 1562; horses for, 344, 373, 518, 637, 1085, 1359, 1402, 1689, 1892, 1898, 2038, 2179; huts, 1760, 1785; for Indian expedition, 930, 1009, 1027; light, 365, 1027, 1044, 1415, 1629, 1878, 1898; loss of, 453, 891, 1674; manufacture (making, casting, recasting, etc.), 38, 79, 357, 365, 375, 851, 1665;
mortars, 46, 48, 168, 174, 2180; brass, 1838; eight-inch, 1027; necessary for cooperation with the French, 1378; statement of, 2168;
movements, 35, 43, 47, 50, 53, 55, 56, 62, 67, 75, 87, 102, 118, 289, 299, 302, 313, 334, 338, 356, 358, 362, 366, 376, 450, 453, 467, 471, 488, 526, 532, 540, 566, 567, 574, 577, 580, 586, 589, 619, 993, 1013, 1081, 1350, 1380, 1400, 1402, 1511, 1523, 1562, 1690, 1749, 1775, 1882, 1924, 1940, 1980, 2174, 2178, 2195, 2227, 2434; needed, 7, 68, 77, 78, 87, 93, 102, 128, 139, 234, 235, 352, 354, 358, 366, 452, 453, 915, 951, 981, 987, 994, 1048, 1110, 1529, 1716, 1928, 2167, 2424; for Northern Army, 346, 352, 357; park, 507, 920, 1192, 1776, 1819, 1882, 2179; preparation of, 522, 1715; presented to de Grasse, 2448, 2456; presented to Greene, 2445, 2448; presented to Rochambeau, 2033, 2046, 2225, 2227, 2229, 2308, 2309, 2317; purchase of, 1940; range of, 375; reenforcement, 1055; regulations, 545, 650, 1579; report on, 1114, 1115; returns, 100, 953, 966, 967, 1063, 1309, 1503, 1504, 1747, 1768, 1803, 1904, 2013, 2168; salute of morning and evening gun discontinued, 1160; siege (battering), 880, 1560, 1563, 1566, 1573, 1665, 1747, 2055; six-pounders, 2227; for the south, 1629, 1870; state of, 371, 1291; sunk by British, 449; teams for, *see under* horses; transportation, 375, 529, 1087, 1304, 1937, 1983, 2167, 2309; wall pieces, 1538; weight, 375, 1410; for western posts, 2425; for West Point, 863, 1507, 1550, 1562; *see also* Howitzers *and* Ordnance.
Artillery-artificers, *see* Artificers.
Artillery corps, 910, 1396, 1615, 1937, 2434, 2460; appointments, 1110, 1612–

Artillery corps—Continued.
1613; arrangement, 1034, 1106, 1245, 1613; clothing, 1092, 1279; command of, 561, 1550; commanding officer's control, 650; companies, 99, 122, 137, 161, 175, 197, 714, 968, 1590–1591, 1784; completion of, 1396; conductors, 934; Congress resolves on, 561; consolidation with Engineers, 2373; condition of, 273; conduct of, 199; detachments, 1690, 1776, 1787; discharges, 1624; enlistments, 225, 244, 910, 1191, 1317; equipment of, 1629; estimate, 1665; formation, 2460; French officers in, 336; grievances, 2415; influence of, 1537; losses, 1415; matrosses, 967;
officers, 243, 250, 1396, 1613, 1615, 2180, 2376, 2409, 2455; appointment, 1612–1613; arrangement, 562; captains, 723; captain-lieutenants, 720; captain-lieutenants' letter to Congress, 973; letters to commanding officer at Chester, 1081, 1085; complaint and remonstrance, 562, 569; field, 740; flag of truce, 1503; French, 336; grievances, 565, 569, 720; memorial, 634; names, 60; needed, 144, 250; noncommissioned officers and matrosses, 967; orders to, 1690; pay, 2376, 2459; promotion, 1612–1613; quartermaster, 1587; rank, 336, 723, 734, 740, 741, 768; states to which they belong, 1309; training, 2373; letter to, 2138;
orders, 1877, 1879; organization, 522, 1038; pay, 297, 636, 720, 973, 2459; precedence, 1119; promotions, 565, 1018, 1308, 1612–1613; plan for corps, 222; quotas, 910; rank, 336, 645, 651, 720, 723, 734, 740, 768, 998, 1013, 1018, 1034, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1107; recruits, recruiting, etc., 143, 222, 244, 955, 966, 968, 1259; returns, 73, 197, 1309, 1396; requisitions for, 1816; subsistence, 720; supplies, *see under* Supplies; thanked by Congress, 1983; training of, 2373; filling vacancies in, 1613, 1761.

Artillery corps; *see also under* Knox, Henry, the different States, *and under* Ordnance.

Artillery regiments, 1034, 1119, 1396, 2313; Knox's, 73, 828, *see also under* Knox; First Continental, 636, 1504, *see also under* Harrison, Charles; Second Continental, 723, 1110, 1587, *see also under* Lamb, John; Third Continental, 1070, 1279, 2013, 2138, 2415; Letter from officers, 2138, *see also under* Crane, John *and* Barber, Silas; Fourth Continental, 492, 565, 569, 570, 966, 1415, 1609, 1768, *see also under* Procter, Thomas.

Artillerymen, 146, 148, 164, 310, 374, 375, 377, 512, 1439, 1800, 1816, 1877, 1893, 2434; matrosses, 151, 757, 967; needed, 96, 122, 227, 232, 244, 254, 258, 301, 322, 474, 968, 2099; training, 267, 357, 2373.

Artisans, *see* Artificers.

Asgill, Charles, *Capt., 1st Foot Guards, British army*, 2135, 2137, 2140, 2149, 2181, 2206, 2270, 2272; case of, 2143, 2248, 2261; Congress' feeling toward, 2268; Congress frees, 2270; efforts to save, 2129, 2132, 2137, 2140, 2151, 2154, 2175, 2179, 2288; guard for, 2117, 2143; illness, 2150; imprisonment, 2149, 2150, 2154; released, 2270, 2272, 2276, 2277, 2281, 2288, 2296; retaliation threatened for, 2104; selected for execution, 2105, 2117, 2129, 2132, 2137; treatment of, 2149, 2185. Letters from, 2132, 2149, 2243, 2257. Letters to, 2248, 2272.

Asgill, Sarah, Lady, *wife of Sir Charles; mother of Capt. Charles Asgill*, 2270. Letter from, 2175.

Ashley, Moses, *Capt., 1st Massachusetts, Maj., 5th Massachusetts regiment*, 2145, 2253, 2255, 2258, 2275, 2279, 2280, 2281; rank, 1349, 1350, 1354. Letter from, 1349, 2200, 2234, 2240, 2255, 2258. Letter to, 1354, 2233, 2234.

Ashmead, Jacob, *Capt., 2d Pennsylvania regiment*, 1254.

Asia, *British ship of war*, 96, 192, 194.

Aspinwall, William, *Surgeon, Continental hospital*, 54.
Assassination, plot against Washington, 1677, 1774, 2023, 2027.
Assessment to obtain teams, 1679, 1681, 2096; *see also* Impressment.
Associated Loyalists, *see* Loyalists.
Association, Articles of, 18.
Associators, *see* Pennsylvania, Associators.
Atlee, Samuel John, *Col., Pennsylvania Musket battalion*, 1696, 1708, 1714; exchange, 204, 210, 211; introduced to Washington, 168. Letters from, 204, 214, 1714. Letters to, 210, 211, 1738.
Atlee, William Augustus, *Deputy commissary of prisoners*, 1398.
Atrocities, *see* Barbarity.
Atwood, Ebenezer, *of Cape Cod*, 369.
Atwood, John, *Cape Cod sea captain*, 374, 375.
Auchmuty, Mary (Mrs.), 1296. Letter from, 1288. Letter to, 1295.
Auchmuty, Richard, *Asst. surgeon, general hospital, British army*, 1288, 1295, 1296. Letter from, 1083.
Auditors for the army, 534, 709; appointed, 527, 941; for Eastern department, 941; on issues, 2221, 2222; orders to, 1048; refuse to settle accounts, 1009; removal of office, 1045, 1057; *see also* Clark, John, jr. *and* Clarkson, Matthew.
Augusta, *British ship of war*, 444, 456, 457.
Augusta (Georgia), invested, 1828, 1860.
Austin, John, *American spy*, 1756, 1757, 1758, 1760, 1762.
Austin, Jonathan Williams, *Maj. 16th Continental Infantry*, 206, 273, 280. Letter from, 179.
Austin, Samuel, *Boston selectman*, 80.
Austin, William, *sea captain*, 2132.
Authority, civil, 888, 1536, 2312; action against commissaries, 945; aid in suppressing trade with enemy, 2325; army dependence on, 883; arrests by, 918, 2392; Carleton's proposed conference with, 2165; conflict with
Authority, civil—Continued.
military, 253, 751, 793, 800, 807, 831, 870, 938, 945, 946, 1015, 1030, 1200, 1257, 1270, 1307, 2141; dealings with tories, 1015, 1560, 2141, 2194, 2252, 2253, 2254; established, 2303; feebleness and lack of, 1001, 2090; interference with, 253; needs assistance, 2431, respect for, 2413; seizures by, 913, 1200; Washington's correspondence with, 2322;
military, abuse of, 1038; aids in restoring plunder, 1230; conflict with civil, 253, 793, 800, 807, 831, 870, 938, 945, 946, 1015, 1030, 1200, 1257, 1270; denied, 2141.
Authors, military, 514.
Avarice, 384.
Avery, David, *Chaplain, 15th Continental Infantry, Sherburne's Additional Continental regiment and Brigade chaplain*, 77.
Avery, Elisha, *Deputy Commissary General, Northern Department*, 86, 98, 138, 163, 169, 175, 198.
Avery, John, *Deputy Secretary Massachusetts council*, 278, 311, 316, 933, 1699.
Avery, Solomon, *of Norwich, Connecticut*, 681.
Avout, —— d', introduced to Washington, 317, 367.
Axes, 213, 246, 671, 986, 1225, 1456, 1732, 1952, 2205, 2327, 2329, 2331, 2422; British, 1082.
Axmen, 1458.
Aylett, William, *Deputy commissary general of purchases, Southern department*, Letter from, 415. Letter to, 426.
Ayres, Benjamin, *see* Eyre.
Ayres, John, *Capt., Continental armed vessel "Lynch,"* 66, 70.

B.

B (alias of Cornelius Hatfield *q. v.*).
B, *see* J. B.
Babcock, Adam, *of New Haven, Connecticut*, Letter from, 100.

Babcock, Henry, *Col., Rhode Island regiment*, 50. Letter from, 1418, 2456. Letter to, 80, 82, 1599.
Babcock, James, *Lt. Col., Varnum's Rhode Island regiment*, Letter from, 10.
Bache, Richard, *Chairman Pennsylvania Board of War*, Letter from, 315.
Bache, Sarah, *wife of Richard Bache*, letter from, 1740. Letter to, 1715.
Bacon, Joseph, 73.
Bacon, William, *Agent for meat for Phelps & Co.*, 2088.
Bacon's Bridge (South Carolina), skirmish at, 1294.
Badgely (Badgeley), Abner, *Monmouth county, New Jersey, loyalist*, detention of, 2096, 2103, 2105, 2142, 2144, 2152, 2158.
Badges of honor, 2446; of military merit, 2380, 2386; for officers, 1161.
Badlam, Ezra, *Capt., Gridley's Massachusetts regiment, 26th Continental Infantry; Maj., 9th, Lt. Col., 2d and 8th Massachusetts regiments*, 504, 505, 865, 1832, 1834, 2054, 2057, 2082, 2159, 2172, 2198, 2201; acceptance of worthless recruits, 2112, 2122, 2140, 2201; arrest and trial, 2125, 2154, 2178; dismissal, 2189, 2201; recalled, 2118, 2123, 2154. Letters from, 1274, 2082, 2085, 2122, 2201, 2389. Letters to, 49, 2172, 2193, 2220.
Bagley, Josiah, *Ensign, 3d New York regiment*, 1909.
Baggage, 328, 333, 377, 420, 494, 514, 598, 661, 744, 978, 980, 1040, 1090, 1092, 1184, 1327, 1361, 1427, 1481, 1552, 1831, 1894, 1928, 1945, 2184, 2206;
British, 658, 673; movements, 756, 829, 861, 1157, 2148; burned, 1828; captured or lost, 404, 523; Hessian, 231, 871; sold, 2225;
French, 1929, 1930, 1940; guards, 421, 1130, 1328, 1348, 1478, 1480; movements, 356, 421, 423, 463, 599, 1184, 1929; *see also* transportation; officers, 1928, 2038, 2042; transportation, 739, 891, 967, 1937, 1944, 1987.
Bags, flour, 751.
Bail, 2338.
Bailey Francis, *Philadelphia printer*, 940, 1683.
Bailey, Jacob, *see* Bayley.
Bailey (Bayley) John, *Col., 23d Continental Infantry; col., 2d Massachusetts regiment*, 402, 924, 1128; march, 474, 478; resignation, 1320. Letters from, 89, 145, 474, 505, 1320. Letters to, 478. Regiment of, 474, 1105; *see also* Massachusetts, troops, second regiment.
Bailey, John, *Lt., 3d Maryland regiment*, letter to, 1190.
Baillisy, Chevalier de, 543.
Bainbridge, A ——, *physician of Flatbush, Long Island*, 1636; Letter from, 2343.
Bainbridge, Peter, *Private, Lee's Legion*, 1651.
Baise, *see* Cloth.
Baker, George, *Private, Continental artillery*, sentence and execution, 1010, 1015, 1600.
Baker, John, *Capt., Baldwin's Massachusetts regiment*, 17.
Baker, Remember, *Captain*, 12.
Bakers, 489, 1392, 1523; brigade, 1758.
Bakery, French, 1925, 1927, 1935.
Baking, 599, 752, 1858, 1878, 2277; terms for hard bread, 1523.
Baking ovens, *see* Ovens.
Balcarras, Alexander, Earl, *Maj., 53d Foot, British army*, Letter from, 791.
Baldesque, Joseph, *Capt., 1st Continental Dragoons; paymaster Pulaski's legion*, 1079, 1080. Letter to, 1079.
Baldwin, Elias, *Former lt., Spencer's Additional Continental regiment*, 2339.
Baldwin, Jeduthan, *Capt. and Asst. Engineer, Continental Army; col., Engineers and Artillery artificers*, 61, 83, 1850; introduced to Washington, 7. Letters from, 8, 1850. Letter to, 83. Regiment, 1685, 1776, 1785, 1826; *see also* Artificers.
Baldwin, Loammi, *Lt. Col., Gerrish's Massachusetts regiment; Col., 26th Continental Infantry*, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9,

Baldwin, Loammi—Continued.
13, 17, 21, 22, 98, 842; health, 9; orders, 41; skirmish, 8. Letters from, 5, 6, 7, 8, 15, 16, 17, 23, 41, 43. Letters to, 5, 8, 9, 42, 54, 57.
Baldwin, Luther, 2339.
Baldwin, ——, *American spy*, 1583.
Balfour, Nisbet, *Maj., 4th Foot, British army; aide to Sir William Howe*, 481, 1571. Letter to, 1496.
Ball, Burges, *Lt. col., 9th and 1st Virginia regiment*, 1037, 1699. Letter from, 1698. Letters to, 1022, 1094.
Ball, Edward, *Private, 2d Continental dragoons*, 1243.
Ball, John, *Lt., 4th Connecticut regiment*, Letter from, 2162.
Ball, ——, *of New Jersey*, 2140.
Ballard, Hugh, *Maj., 15th Massachusetts regiment*, 1289, 1292.
Ballard, Jeremiah, *Capt., 3d and 2d New Jersey regiment*, 2369. Letter to, 1320.
Ballard, Robert, *Capt. and Maj., 1st; lt. col., 4th Virginia regiment*, 444, 545, 548, 550, 652; resignation, 188, 1102. Letter from, 444, 545. Letters to, 446, 652, 1102.
Ballard, William Hudson, *Capt., 7th; Maj. 15th and 12th, Massachusetts regiment*, 709, 1274. Letters and instructions to, 679, 704, 1200, 1609.
Balloon, 2457.
Balme, Mottin de la, *see* La Balme.
Balser, ——, *of New Jersey, American spy*, 332, 333.
Baltimore Advertiser, *see* Maryland Journal & Baltimore Advertiser (The).
Baltimore (Maryland), 291, 316, 355, 635, 912, 916, 927, 1494, 1771, 1910, 1939, 1945, 1948, 1950, 2174, 2199; Congress adjourned to, 219; ladies make shirts for army, 1791; merchants' loan to Lafayette, 1791; theatre, 2174.
Bancker, Abraham, *American spy, corresponded under alias of Amicus Reipublicae, q. v.*, 1574; his and his brother's services, 1599. Letter from, 1345.
Bancker, Ewart, *Speaker, New York house of representatives*, 1565.
Banker, John, *Deputy barrack-master general*, Letter to, 878.
Bands, military, 884, 903, 919, 2040, 2059; Hessian, 3174; instruments, 1106.
Bandages, 79.
Banditti (Outlaws, Robbers, Villains), 375, 624, 1234, 1286, 1364, 1512, 1810, 2386; the Skinners, 2411; *see also* Marauders.
Banister, Seth, *Adj., 3d Continental Infantry; Lt. and Capt., 4th Massachusetts regiment*, 209, 904, 2083, 2294, 2301. Letters from, 904, 1436, 2146, 2193, 2240, 2294. Letter to, 2231.
Bank of the United States, 1375, 1409, 1428.
Bank notes, 1409; Pennsylvania, 1471, 1497.
Banks, Thomas, *Private, 2d Continental dragoons*, 2322.
Bankson, ——, *of Princeton, New Jersey*, 591.
Baptist, Jean, *see* Jean Baptist.
Barbadoes Neck (New Jersey), 682, 1241, 1479, 1597.
Barbarity (Atrocities, Cruelty, Excesses, Ravages, etc.), 206, 2111, 2386;
American, 239, 566, 1521, 1667, 2103, 2194, 2213, 2229; of Continental officers, 2386; musket-ball contrivance, 186, 187;
British, 333, 334, 403, 408, 479, 615, 616, 620, 757, 775, 779, 835, 888, 907, 961, 1033, 1072, 1073, 1078, 1095, 1097, 1100, 1101, 1103, 1343, 1470, 1487, 1496, 1574, 1580, 1584, 1589, 1591, 1692, 1784, 1790, 1829, 1897, 1918, 1950, 2059, 2191; burnings by, 781, 783, 1373, 1374, 1670, 1943, 1991, 1995; instances of, 579; loyalist, 1851, 2288; publication of, 1073; suppress, 2288; threats, 395; to prisoners, 258, 470, 484, 525, 1593, 1599; *see also* Prisoners, treatment;
cooperation to prevent, 2097, 2109;

Barbarity—Continued.
Indian, 1315, 1317, 1584, 1591, 1593, 2213, 2368, 2388; murders, 966, 1024, 1095, 1829, 2089, 2100; by British, 1100, 1995; by Indians, 1292, 1298, 1348, 1352, 1465, 1599, 1652, 1733, 1935, 1943; *see also* Retaliation.
Barbe-Marbois, François, Marquis de, *Councillor of Parliament of Metz; secretary to the French minister to the United States*, 1319, 2167, 2245, 2413. Letters from, 1319, 1742, 1889, 2162, 2413. Letters to, 1323, 1755, 1832, 1892, 2350, 2417, 2449.
Barber, Francis, *Lt. col., 3d and 1st; col., 2d New Jersey regiment*, 582, 1093, 1372, 1410, 1604, 1687, 1695; his command, 1709; rank, 1708, 1709; funeral, 2339. Letters from, 508, 683, 1224, 1636, 1665, 1695, 1697, 1708, 1715, 1727, 2183, 2329. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 267, 332, 582, 683, 1217, 1637, 1687, 1694, 1709, 2322; regiment, 1181, 1665, 1674, 1715.
Barber, Isaac R., *Lt., 3d Continental artillery*, Letter to, 1504.
Barber, Nathaniel, jr., *Deputy commissary of artillery*, 109, 112, 143, 151, 166, 313.
Barber, Silas, *Sergt., 3d Continental artillery*, 2404.
Barber, William, *Maj. and assistant inspector, Northern army; aide to Stirling*, 1708, 1709, 1715, 2058, 2063, 2279, 2290. Letters and reports from, 2015, 2428. Letters and instructions to, 2308, 2331.
Barber, William, *Ensign, Jackson's Additional Continental regiment*, 829.
Barbour, James, *Ensign, 6th Virginia regiment*, Letter from, 419.
Barclay, David, *Capt., paymaster, 76th Foot, British army*, 2012, 2018, 2020.
Barclay, Thomas, *of Pennsylvania*, 216, 2229. Letters from, 1383, 1486.
Baremore, Mansfield, *see* Barrymore.
Bargemen, 1512, 1524, 1549, 2406; *see also* Batteaumen, Boatmen, *also* Seamen.
Barges, *see* Boats.
Barkley, Andrew, *Capt., British navy*, 1446.
Barnard, Benjamin, Letter from, 152.
Barnegat (New Jersey), salt works, 516, 531, 573, 577, 584.
Barnett, William, *Capt., 2d Continental Dragoons*, 255. Orders to, 413.
Barns, John, *Lt., 1st New York regiment*, Letter from, 1333.
Barnum, John, *Private, 3d Connecticut regiment*, 2191, 2192. Letter from, 2191.
Barracks, 24, 69, 160, 180, 183, 185, 187, 188, 190, 191, 198, 199, 206, 327, 412, 413, 416, 418, 420, 440, 447, 781, 782, 784, 809, 824, 855, 865, 979, 1179, 1192, 1605, 1629, 2202, 2232, 2234, 2253, 2254;
British, 910, 1266, 2044, 2248, 2450;
building of, 730, 756, 773, 796, 1136, 2231; burned, 1238, 1828, 1833; condition, 90, 1811, 1849, 2135; French, 1370, 1793; repair of, 52, 1454; returns, 1664.
Barrack master, 123; to French army, 1793, 1810, 1817, 1819.
Barrack master department, 1793; British, 2126.
Barras, Louis, Comte de, *Chef d'escadre, French fleet in America*, 1848, 1853, 1855, 1867, 1870, 1873, 1899, 1903, 1916, 1920, 1921, 1924, 1925, 1939, 1944; arrives, 1820, 1824; the Chesapeake expedition, 1863, 1895, 1900, 1904, 1922, 1924; command in America, 1822, 1824, 1826; complaint, 1867; conference with Washington, 1751, 1824, 1827, 1835, 1840; cooperation with de Grasse, 1899, 1920, 1921, 1922, 1931; correspondence with Rochambeau, 1869; crew, 1904; excuses for not forcing New York harbor, 1905; lacks seamen, 1866, 1867; measures, 1924; needs transports, 1904; squadron, 1845, 1927, 1940, 1950, thanks to, 1873. Letters from, 1824, 1835, 1856, 1860, 1867, 1870, 1878, 1882,

Barras, Louis, Comte de—Continued. 1895, 1903, 1904, 1916, 1919, 1920, 1921, 1924, 1925, 1927. Letters to, 1826, 1840, 1851, 1859, 1864, 1869, 1873, 1890, 1900, 1911, 1918, 1922, 1924.
Barret, James, *Col., Middlesex, Massachusetts militia*, Letter to, 64.
Barrington (Georgia), 183
Barrit, James, *Lt., 4th New York regiment*, Letter from, 834.
Barrow, John, *Loyalist*, 729, 743, 744.
Barry, Benjamin, *see* Berry.
Barry, John, *Capt., Continental navy*, 556, 558, 572, 575, 579; captures British vessels, 568, 569, 570, 572, 575. Letters from, 558, 569, 579, 593, 597, 2132. Letters and orders to, 556, 572, 600, 2144.
Barrymore (Baremore), Mansfield, *Maj., Westchester (New York) loyalist militia*, 1176.
Bartholomew Benjamin, *Capt., 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1019, 1023; Letter from, 1030,
Bartlett, Thomas, *Col., New Hampshire militia*, Letter from, 1492; Letter to, 1493.
Bartlett, William, *Capt., and Agent for Continental armed vessels*, 39, 43, 51, 73, 88, 194. Letters from, 38, 39, 40, 41, 43, 53, 54, 57, 62, 73, 123, 194, 216. Letters to, 41, 50, 51, 53, 54, 56, 58, 59, 61, 63, 65, 70, 73, 75, 81.
Barton, William, *Lt. Col., and Col., Rhode Island militia; col., Continental army*, 363, 368; introduced to Washington, 480.
Basadé, ——, *Canadian*, 157.
Baskingridge (New Jersey), 235, 246, 290, 382, 1327, 1339, 1383.
Bassett, Barakiah, *Lt. col., 14th Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 1075.
Batcheller, Zeph, *Justice of the peace, Tryon county, New York*, Letter from, 847.
Bate, James, *Deputy commissary general of purchases*, introduced to Washington, 395.
Batlass, Joseph, *see* Bettys.
Baton Rouge (Louisiana), 1255.
Battalions, *see* Infantry, regiments.
Batteaumen, 926, 1501, 1529, 1661; collection of, 1503; movements, 1524, 1526; needed, 1519, 1525; rations, 1663; trouble with, 126; *see also* Bargemen, Boatmen, *also* Seamen.
Batteaux, *see* Boats.
Battersby, James, *Capt., 29th Foot, British army*, 1703.
Batteries, 137, 461, 708, 745, 1112, 1901; floating, 114;
British, 438, 440, 442, 452, 456, 457, 459, 531, 1171, 1345, 1392, 1425; account of, 1806; floating, 456, 457, 470;
French, 743; *see also* Fortifications.
Battier, Mrs. ——, 536.
Battles (Ambuscades, Attacks, Engagements, Surprises, etc.), 8, 201, 318, 657, 720, 722, 725, 734, 737, 742, 744, 745, 753, 762, 763, 767, 768, 769, 770, 772, 775, 777, 782, 789, 832, 845, 846, 851, 854, 890, 891, 927, 931, 945, 950, 953, 955, 957, 959, 988, 991, 992, 994, 998, 1003, 1004, 1074, 1076, 1086, 1116, 1121, 1125, 1183, 1185, 1193, 1200, 1238, 1245, 1250, 1253, 1286, 1294, 1310, 1325, 1333, 1344, 1357, 1358, 1359, 1361, 1362, 1364, 1372, 1373, 1374, 1398, 1413, 1416, 1422, 1457, 1486, 1523, 1524, 1542, 1546, 1556, 1558, 1559, 1627, 1630, 1631, 1652, 1656, 1660, 1664, 1670, 1674, 1686, 1691, 1693, 1694, 1695, 1699, 1712, 1716, 1747, 1749, 1765, 1795, 1796, 1801, 1842, 1849, 1865, 1883, 1888, 1890, 1891, 1893, 1904, 1961, 1962, 1969, 1970, 1995, 2000, 2002, 2013, 2024, 2040, 2053, 2055, 2127, 2133, 2141, 2146, 2158, 2170, 2209, 2325, 2419, 2447; naval, 161, 432, 749, 755, 756, 757, 759, 763, 771, 772, 779, 786, 848, 872, 1111, 1194, 1260, 1354, 1406, 1412, 1413, 1701, 1722, 1752, 1760, 1762, 1768, 1846, 1851, 1946, 1948, 1952, 1957, 1984, 1987, 2044, 2047, 2116, 2192; skirmishes, 253, 254, 260, 261, 262, 278, 280, 290, 305, 351, 361, 413, 415, 418, 424, 429, 499, 505, 506, 511, 532, 564, 567, 572, 575, 593, 595, 609, 638, 642, 649, 655,

Battles—Continued.
657, 659, 665, 666, 668, 673; picket skirmishes, 356, 487, 613. *See also under* places where fought.
Bauliere, ——, de, *Lt., Armand's corps*, 2430.
Baum, Freidrich, *Lt. Col., Hessians, German allied troops*, Letters and instructions to, 392, 396, 401.
Bauman, Sebastian, *Maj., 2d Continental artillery*, 1297, 1517, 2427, 2453; artillery experiments, 1231, 1323, 1673, 1707, 1708, 1711; report, 1789, 1790. Letters from, 1507, 1515, 1516, 1789. Letters to, 1503, 1517.
Bawbee, Captain Henry, *Wyandot chief*, 1014, 1627, 1736. Letter and message from, 1014, 1035.
Baxter, James, *Lt., 11th Massachusetts regiment*, 1567.
Baxter, James, 2284.
Baxter, John, *Carpenter*, 2249.
Bay, ——, 2257.
Bay of Fundy, 2236.
Bayard, Billy, *New York loyalist*, 226.
Bayard, James, 531.
Bayard, Stephen, *Lt. col., 6th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1052, 1876.
Bayards' Hill (New York), 1618.
Bayley, Frye, *Capt., New Hampshire Rangers*, 76, 833, 866.
Bayley (Bailey), Jacob, *Brig. Gen., New Hampshire militia; deputy quartermaster general at Coos*, 76, 706, 818, 828, 838, 846, 853, 873, 906, 933, 944, 990, 1227, 1275, 1494, 1556, 1573, 1586, 1704, 1733, 1734, 1736, 2056, 2132, 2236, 2237; accounts, 197, 1053, 2232, 2245, 2325, 2415; brother, 2232; on Canada and Canadian expedition, 733, 895, 1053, 1494; charges against, 938; commission, 1403; court-martial, 1271, 1354; expenditures, 2232; memorial, 1403, 1841, 1863; need of money, clothing, supplies, etc., 517, 806, 990, 1400, 1403, 1494; services, 1403; his son, 2160, 2245, 2325, 2368; surprised by enemy, 2160; Washington's kindness to, 2367. Letters, orders and instructions from, 47, 67, 74, 78, 93, 115, 157, 196, 197, 517, 733, 748, 806, 833, 836, 862, 864, 888, 894, 901, 990, 1053, 1158, 1180, 1231, 1253, 1354, 1400, 1403, 1479, 1494, 1504, 1513, 1559, 1586, 1704, 1733, 1827, 1841, 1844, 1992, 2053, 2079, 2132, 2160, 2232, 2236, 2325, 2367. Letters, orders and instructions to, 80, 97, 132, 151, 197, 734, 756, 772, 866, 875, 877, 895, 906, 1003, 1173, 1271, 1748, 1856, 2145, 2200, 2244, 2425.
Bayley, James, Letter from, 157.
Bayley, John, *see* Bailey.
Baylies, Hodijah, *Lt. col. and extra aide to Washington*, 2298, 2313, 2449. Letters from, 2298, 2349. Letters to, 2313. Drafts and copies in handwriting of, 2120, 2129, 2140, 2156, 2162, 2166, 2167, 2169, 2171, 2175, 2189, 2190, 2212, 2221, 2222, 2238.
Baylor, George, *Lt. Col. and aide to Washington; Col., 3d and 1st Continental Dragoons*, 243, 609, 683, 780, 814, 1984; his account of surprise by the British, 802; health, 400; horse presented by Congress to, 320. Letters from, 243, 248, 262, 274, 291, 316, 400, 609, 618, 628, 683, 751, 752, 754, 757, 802. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 231, 232, 300, 320, 325, 346, 389, 404, 446, 564, 607, 616, 642, 701, 757, 868, 1984. Drafts and copies in handwriting of, 39, 61, 224. Regiment, 231, 248, 262, 291, 316, 320, 325, 346, 347, 389, 404, 617, 705, 751, 758, 775, 787, 871, 1172, 1186; appointments in, 618, 619; commanding officer, instructions to, 868; conduct of, 619; loss, 1324; orders to remnant of, 766; recruiting, 770; returns, 846; surprised, 762, 763, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 777, 780, 802; winter quarters, 868; wounded, 768. *See also* Cavalry, 3d Continental Dragoons.
Baylor, John, *Lt., 3d Continental dragoons*, 678, 683.
Baylor, Walker, *Cornet, 3d Continental dragoons*, 872.

Bayly, Mountjoy, *Capt., 7th Maryland regiment*, Letter from, 185.

Bayonets, 147, 950.

Bays, —— de, *Advocate in Parliament and ancient subdelegate at Nuits in Burgundy*, Letter from, 2449.

Baytop, John, *Lt., 2d Virginia state regiment*, 1973.

Beacons, *see* Signals.

Beall, Isaac, *Maj., 4th Virginia regiment*, Report from, 296. Letter to, 588.

Beall, Rezin, *Brig. gen., Maryland division of the Flying Camp*, 184, 190. Letter from, 193. Letter to, 192.

Beall, William Dent, *Capt., 5th Maryland regiment*, Instructions to, 1989.

Bear skins, for Washington, 805, 830, 898, 2303.

Beardsley, Bennet, *of Connecticut*, 1817.

Bears, Judah, *of Cape Cod*, 861.

Beatch Tree, *Oneida Indian*, Letter from, 2420.

Beatty, Erkurius, *Lt. and paymaster, 4th and 3d Pennsylvania regiments*, 1865, 2379, 2393.

Beatty, John, *Col., commissary general of prisoners*, 637, 677, 688, 699, 814, 827, 1072, 1128, 1207, 1211, 1215, 1217, 1277, 1279, 1281, 1282; exchange negotiations, 1128, 1259, 1277; his prisoner regulation, 1166; requests instructions, 896. Letters from, 677, 687, 699, 793, 814, 827, 896, 905, 924, 1060, 1214, 1259. Letters 837, 868, 879, 902, 910, 1074, 1112, 1114, 1115, 1123, 1137, 1141, 1154, 1166, 1178, 1180, 1187, 1206, 1209, 1217, 1266, 1275, 1296, 1299.

Beaufort (South Carolina), 558, 1168, 2002.

Beaumarchais, Pierre Augustin Caron de. (Rodrique Hortalez), Letter from, 426.

Bebee, James, *Capt., Sappers and Miners*, Memorial from, 1344.

Beckh, John Dudwick de, *Lt., New York Volunteers, British provincial troops*, Letter from, 2263.

Bed, *see* Beds and bedding.

Bedel, Timothy, *Col., New Hampshire rangers and militia*, 21, 814, 901, 1199; aids Indians, 1228; conduct, 121; requests orders, 901; Rogers' friendship for, 2039; secret correspondence of, 2039; sentenced, 163; women and children dependent on him, 885. Letters from, 21, 833, 884, 901. Letters and instructions to, 72, 813, 866, 877, 1199, 2039. Regiment, 680, 859, 864, 866, 877, 885, 888, 901.

Bedford, Gunning, *Lt. Col., Delaware regiment; Muster-master general*, Letter from, 235, 244. Letter to, 231.

Bedford (New York), 735, 736, 886, 1062, 1068, 1146, 1719, 1768, 1877, 1880, 1881, 2120, 2217, 2287; burned, 1076.

Bedford (Pennsylvania), 1003.

Bedford county (Pennsylvania), 640, 650.

Bedford Road (Long Island), skirmish, 175.

Bedkin, Henry, *Capt. and Adj., 4th Continental dragoons; capt., Pulaski's legion*, 483. Letter from, 1181. Letters to, 1046, 1181, 1204, 1257. Corps of, 1046, 1275, 1276, 1619; returns, 1181, 1257; *see also* Pulaski's corps.

Bedlow, William, *Capt.?, New York commissioner at Fort Constitution; auditor of accounts, Eastern department*, 116, 129, 906. Letters from, 1481, 1507, 1513. Letter to, 122.

Beds and bedding, 94, 1454, 1458, 1460, 1488, 1494, 1495, 1502, 1538.

Beebe, Bezaleel, *Lt. col., Connecticut militia*, Letters to, 1429, 1431.

Beef (Meat), 198, 332, 349, 360, 458, 517, 524, 552, 769, 809, 851, 948, 956, 1300, 1303, 1323, 1326, 1357, 1449, 1460, 1471, 1482, 1516, 1574, 1622, 1631, 1684, 1706, 1724, 1737, 1742, 1781, 1812, 1863, 1880, 1944, 1965, 2034, 2067, 2100, 2105, 2397–2398;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Beef (Meat)—Continued.
agent, *see* Bacon, William; agreement of New England States to furnish, 1887; British, 736, 2225, 2235, 2236; calls for, 553, 1773, 1891; cattle, 1831, 1854, 1860, 1888, 1890, 1892, 1948, 1963; causes fever, 143, 144; collected, 853, 1484; complaints, 2067, 2116, 2118; consumption of, 1232; contract, 2108, 2116, 2117, 2134, 2228, 2396; contracts, British, 2225; convention on mode of supplying, 1884; corned, 242; daily amount necessary from Eastern States, 1822; deposit places, 1936; fish substitute for, 2083; for the French, 956, 1819; impress, 1696; for Indians, 1423; inspection, 1073, 2397; issues, 1396, 1857, 2081, 2087, 2118, 2395, 2396; kidney dispute, 2054, 2081, 2087, 2111, 2117; magazines, 1294, 1300; need, lack, scarcity, want of, etc., 104, 256, 304, 324, 354, 381, 383, 503, 505, 522, 541, 542, 547, 548, 568, 1047, 1067, 1086, 1306, 1343, 1344, 1346, 1447, 1456, 1471, 1479, 1481, 1494, 1537, 1550, 1562, 1614, 1676, 1685, 1721, 1777, 1779, 1783, 1807, 1812, 1813, 1821, 1888, 1897, 1911, 2127, 2150, 2153, 2396; orders, 1425, 1460, 1530, 1857; pay for, 46, 1781; prices, 474, 560, 567, 831, 1356; prohibitive act of Virginia, 1689; purchases, 859, 1356, 1706; purchasing agent, 1699, 1706; quality, 502, 503, 2100, 2117, 2396; ration, 549, 670, 1315, 2100; refused, 2048, 2357; regulations, 560, 567, 1699; returns, 1300;

salt, 221, 306, 318, 325, 349, 460, 542, 552, 687, 833, 853, 987, 989, 1066, 1208, 1214, 1232, 1237, 1304, 1321, 1334, 1338, 1346, 1438, 1447, 1458, 1530, 1533, 1632, 1635, 1643, 1654, 1684, 1687, 1727, 1767, 1779, 1783, 1785, 1789, 1799, 1806, 1811, 1816, 1819, 1821, 1831, 1857, 1884, 1963, 2105; British, 736; casks for, 1537, 1652; deposit place, 2230; salting of, 1619, 1640, 1642, 1980, 1992; storage, 460, 1643;

Beef (Meat)—Continued.
state of supply, scarcity, etc., 1000, 1086, 1214, 1562, 1731, 1825, 1845, 1887;
salt to be issued with, 1529; selection refused, 2357; spoiling of, 989; spoilt, unfit, tainted, etc., 989, 1066, 1073, 1999, 2067, 2357, 2395, *see also under* complaints; state of supply, 101, 349, 546, 553, 568, 880, 982, 999, 1175, 1207, 1214, 1272, 1301, 1326, 1460, 1463, 1464, 1466, 1472, 1476, 1479, 1484, 1506, 1542, 1546, 1635, 1652, 1673, 1684, 1689, 1696, 1747, 1776, 1790, 1805, 1821, 1825, 1849, 1861, 1872, 1933, 1993, 2004, 2105, 2178, 2219, 2396, 2397; substitute for, 548, 2083; theft of, 2304; transportation, 306, 325, 687, 1237, 1304, 1338, 1346, 1362, 1634, 1727, 1773, 1779, 1783, 1785, 1789, 1806, 1816, 1819, 1821. *See also* Cattle.
Beekman, Barnard, *Col., South Carolina artillery*, 1306, 1308.
Beekman, G. G., *of Peekskill, New York*, 1774.
Beelor, Joseph, *Col., Virginia? militia*, Letter from, 1564.
Beer, *see* Liquor.
Beers, Elias, 1097.
Beers, Isaac, 1097.
Beers, Nathan, *Paymaster, Webb's Additional Continental regiment*, 2226.
Beeves, *see* Cattle.
Beham, James, *Private, 13th Virginia regiment*, 1051.
Belanger, Noel, *Lt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 1556.
Belden, Ezekiel Porter, *Capt., 2d Continental dragoons*, Letter from, 1313. Letters to, 1116, 1124.
Belize (Louisiana), 2017.
Belknap, Hannah, *Wife of Abel Belknap of Newburgh, N. Y.*, 1921. Letter from 1920.
Bell, Daniel, 1361.
Bell, Patterson, *Col., Pennsylvania militia*, 408.
Bell, Richard, *Sergt.? New Jersey troops*, 170.

Bell, Richard, *Monmouth county, New Jersey, loyalist*, 2103.
Bell, William, *Issuing commissary for contractors*, Letter from, 2107.
Bellecombe, ——, *Maréchal de camp; French governor general, Santo Domingo*, Letters from, 1604, 1627, 1666.
Bellécour, Le Brun de, *Capt., Armand's legion*, 2025.
Bellinger, Frederick, *Col., New York militia*, Letter from, 394.
Bells, 406.
Belts, speech; *see* Indians, speech belts.
Belts, 1648, 2194, 2197.
Bembridge, Edmund, *Loyalist*, 893.
Benedict, Noble, *Capt., Connecticut militia*, 1453.
Beniowszky, (Benyowsky, Bieniewsky), Maurice Auguste, Comte de, *Chambellant de S. M. I., genl. maj. dans des armies; brig. and Gov. pour S. M. á isle de Madagascar*, introduced to Washington, 2086; plan for a German legionary corps, 2066, 2079, 2085–2086, 2096, 2098, 2115, 2147, 2148. Letters from, 2063, 2115, 2147. Letters to, 2061, 2098.
Bennington (Vermont), 401, 403, 689; Burgoyne's orders respecting, 396; battle and victory at, 401, 403, 406; political prisoners from, 689, 690, 697.
Benny, Samuel, *see* Tenny.
Benton, Ebenezer, *Surgeon's mate, 13th Continental Infantry*, 134.
Benson, Egbert, *Chairman, Committee of Dutchess County; atty. genl. of New York; commissioner to superintend British embarkation at New York*, 2001, 2075, 2100, 2108, 2110, 2114, 2118, 2127, 2134, 2160, 2168, 2235, 2238, 2371, 2387, 2397, 2398, 2419; arbitrator in contract dispute, 2150, 2156, 2157, 2232; attempts to prevent British carrying away negroes and property, 2397, 2404, 2406, 2407, 2408; requests directions, 2397, 2406; superintends British embarkation at New York, 2387, 2404, 2406, 2407, 2408. Letters from, 2157, 2232, 2315, 2394, 2397, 2404, 2406, 2407. Letters to, 144, 2150, 2166, 2199, 2387, 2395, 2397.
Benson, Henry, *New York, sea captain*, 1399.
Benson, Joshua, *Capt., Cotton's Massachusetts regiment; Capt. 5th Massachusetts*, 27. Letter from, 2015.
Benson, Robert, *Secretary, New York committee of safety*, 213.
Benton, Selah, *Capt., 5th Connecticut regiment*, 2185.
Berckel, Peter John van, *Grand pensionary at Amsterdam; envoy extraordinary from Holland to the United States*, 2340, 2381–2382. Letter from, 2453. Letter to, 2452.
Bergen (New Jersey), loyalist and New York militia dance at, 2298.
Bergen County (New Jersey), 320, 321, 358, 359, 416, 788, 827, 1014, 1179, 1220, 1282–1283, 1413, 1478; furnishes grain, 1234; headquarters in, 1384; magistrates and militia officers, 1283; map of part of, 1604.
Bergen Neck (New Jersey), 142, 2023, 2025, 2226.
Bergen Point (New Jersey), 152, 1224; blockhouse, 1520; refugee post on, 1843.
Bergen Wood (New Jersey), 1378, 1379, 1382.
Berkshire county (Massachusetts), 110, 683; gentlemen volunteers, 1939; letter to commanding officer of militia, 1912; militia, 1912, 1914, 1918.
Bermuda Islands, 785, 2102; application for powder to, 14; articles of capitulation for, 1985; passports for, vessels to go to, 2329, 2339.
Berrien, John, *Hospital storekeeper at Danbury, Connecticut*, 1733, 1745. Letter from, 1745. Letter to, 1732.
Berry (Barry), Benjamin, *Physician and surgeon*, Letter from, 1584. Letters to, 1585, 1586.
Berry, Sidney, *Asst. deputy quartermaster-general*, Letter from, 1247.
Bethlehem (Pennsylvania), 423, 428, 498, 516, 1145, 1152, 1352.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Betsey, *prize*, 57.
Bettinger, Christian, 512.
Bettis, Joseph, *see* Bettys.
Betts, William M., *Maj., asst. deputy quartermaster general*, 1500, 1507, 1521, 1528, 1545; conduct approved, 1538. Letters from, 1339, 1344, 1495, 1500, 1507, 1518, 1521, 1525, 1528, 1537, 1543. Letters to, 1500, 1503, 1523, 1526, 1538, 1546.
Bettys, Joseph, *New York loyalist*, 2072, 2074, 2077, 2091.
Beverly (Massachusetts), Committee of Safety, 54.
Béville, ——, *Marechal de camp and quartermaster general, French army in America*, 1847, 1855, 2027, 2113, 2126, 2151. Letter from, 1810. Letters to, 1819, 2034, 2074.
Bibby, Thomas, *Lt., 24th Foot; deputy adjutant general, British army in America*, 770, 905, 1296.
Bicker, Henry, *Lt. Col., 6th Pennsylvania regiment*, 270. Letters and orders to, 319, 333. Regiment, 319.
Bicker, Henry, jr., *Capt., 4th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1206.
Bicknel, ——, *Lt., Well's Connecticut militia regiment*, 1493.
Biddle, Clement, *Col. and Commissary general of forage*, 523, 565, 856, 1033, 1262, 1283, 1332, 1394, 1510, 1532; accounts, 1331–1332, 1346; appears before the New Jersey legislature, 1262; assistants, 1198, 1332; authority, 566, 1531; delicate position, 1262; on the forage situation, 1260; needs money, 527, 1177; patriotism of, 647; resignation, 1332, 1334, 1345, 1346; requests directions, 749, 1395; services, 1334, 1345, 1346. Letters from, 419, 527, 566, 730, 748, 843, 858, 1032, 1174, 1177, 1260, 1262, 1331, 1346, 1394, 1414, 1531. Letters to, 424, 508, 563, 707, 891, 1035, 1176, 1198, 1207, 1308, 1334, 1345, 1347, 1531.
Biddle, Edward, *Atty. at law, Reading, Pennsylvania*, Letter from, 75.
Biddle, Nicholas, *Capt., Continental frigate "Randolph,"* 218, 219.
Bieniewsky, Comte de, *see* Beniowszky.
Big Cat, (The), *see* Hinquapooshees.
Bigelow, John, *Maj., asst. commissary of clothing?*, 152, 164, 167; journal, 152. Letters from, 790, 854. Letters to, 784, 870.
Bigelow, Timothy, *Col., 15th Massachusetts regiment*, 1219, 1423. Letter to, 562.
Biggins' Bridge (South Carolina), cavalry surprised at, 1325.
Bigham (Bingham), John, *Lt., 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1900.
Bill, Beriah, *Capt., Connecticut militia*, 1137.
Billetting, 101; British, 489, 502.
Billing, Stephen, Letter from, 1904.
Billingsport (New Jersey), 430, 457, 495, 592, 594; advantages and importance of, 393, 540, 572; British at, 428, 429, 431, 449, 451, 458, 460, 464, 474, 476, 483; defense of, 407; destruction of, 659; evacuation, 429, 432.
Billington, James, *of Stone Arabia, New York*, 112.
Bills, William, 553.
Bills, *see* Accounts, *also* Finance.
Bills of exchange, *see* Finance.
Bingham, John, *see* Bigham.
Birch, Samuel, *Col., 17th light dragoons; brig. gen., British army in America; commandant at New York*, 2202, 2212. Letter from, 2205. Letter to, 2203.
Bird, Richard, *Loyalist*, 1194.
Bird, William, *Lt., 4th Continental dragoons*, Letter from, 397. Letters to, 396, 399.
Birmingham Meeting House (Pennsylvania), 414.
Biron, Louis Antoin, Duc de, *Col., French grenadier guards*, 1705. Letter from, 1836. Letter to, 1704.
Biscuit, *see* Bread.
Bissel, Daniel, *Sergt., 2d Connecticut regiment*, 2265–2266, 2386.
Bissell, Hezekiah, *Maj. and state commissary for Connecticut*, 281, 307.
Bissett, James, *Private 71st Foot, British army*, 292.

Black, John, *Capt., Brewer's Massachusetts regiment*, 19.
Black Smith, *Oneida Indian*, Letter to, 2420.
Blackburn, Samuel, *Private, 1st Pennsylvania regiment*, 598.
Blacks, *see* Negroes.
Blacksmith, tools, 569; work, 1535, 1747, 2032, 2042.
Blackstork's (Tiger River, South Carolina), engagement at, 1627, 1631, 1660.
Blagden (Blackden), Samuel, *Lt. Col., 2d Continental dragoons*, 407, 535, 826, 1048; resignation, 1058, 1091, 1114. Letters from, 1048, 1084. Letters to, 511, 1058, 1059, 1114.
Blaine, Ephraim, *Col., deputy commissary general of purchases; commissary general of purchases*, 993, 1028, 1753; accounts, 1754; activities, 498, 990, 1304, 1338, 1754; appointed, 1026; assistants, 1456, 1753; authority, 1827; disagreeable situation, 1304; disappointments, 1261, 1304; needs money, 1261, 1304, 1525; needs wagons, 550; orders given to, 1782, 1828; responsibility for supply failure, 1407; on the supply situation, 1407; willingness to aid Washington, 1754; conference with Congress, 1525; visit to camp, 1004; visit to Delaware and Maryland, 1827. Letters from, 498, 522, 529, 560, 946, 986, 1028, 1061, 1304, 1326, 1334, 1338, 1345, 1407, 1456, 1471, 1474, 1525, 1602, 1723, 1747, 1753, 1754, 1756, 1782, 1895, 1957. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 466, 480, 617, 1226, 1301, 1328, 1345, 1450, 1472, 1512, 1546, 1619, 1696, 1703, 1716, 1724, 1956, 1976, 1984.
Blair, Archibald, *Clerk, Virginia Council*, 285.
Blair, Susan. (Susan Shippen), *wife of Rev. Samuel Blair*, 1646. Letters from, 1633, 1740. Letters to, 1645, 1715.
Blake, George, *Lt., Fellow's Massachusetts regiment*, 32.
Blake, William, *Englishman*, 2184.
Blanch, Thomas, *Capt., New Jersey levies*, 1376. Letters from, 1375, 1479. Letter to, 1478.
Blanchard, Cornelius, 370, 371.
Bland, Elias, *Quaker*, 364.
Bland, Theodorick, *Maj., Light dragoons, Col., 1st Continental dragoons*, 378, 614, 648, 649, 670, 680, 686, 701, 721, 847, 861, 865, 867, 871, 929, 981, 979, 1040; command at Charlottesville, 927, 985; leave of absence, 904; his letter to Carleton, 2364; management of Convention troops, 1192; needs money, 596, 609, 641, 670, 687, 721, 864; observations, 490; plan for regulating the cavalry, 509; rank, 353, 1192; resignation, 462, 463, 1154, 1239; services, 463, 1192; Washington's kindness to, 1192. Letters from, 379, 405, 414, 463, 498, 514, 539, 595, 609, 641, 648, 670, 687, 721, 829, 844, 858, 860, 864, 867, 883, 904, 985, 1040, 1126, 1191, 1239. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 227, 286, 376, 378, 380, 446, 462, 513, 565, 601, 607, 677, 690, 701, 832, 837, 852, 861, 864, 868, 870, 877, 880, 927, 950, 1022, 1062, 1066, 1097, 1108, 1114, 1120, 1122, 1132, 1154, 1853, 2364. Regiment, 380, 514, 617, 670, 687, 690, 705, 794, 797, 829, 832, 838, 868, 985, 1018, 1021; letter to commanding officer of, 579; *see also* Cavalry, First Continental dragoons.
Blandford (Virginia), resistance to British at, 1801.
Blankets, 20, 63, 94, 240, 290, 322, 326, 350, 360, 375, 410, 459, 477, 479, 805, 828, 840, 854, 902, 931, 938, 945, 960, 1055, 1130, 1140, 1172, 1196, 1583, 1602, 1697, 2189, 2249, 2283, 2325, 2331, 2334, 2335, 2337, 2385; allotment, 900; application for, 288; apportionment, 859; captured, 349; collection of, 423, 435, 440; converted into watch coats, 2423; difficulty in procuring, 273, 308, 2283; distribution and issue of, 342, 915, 944, 1013, 1172, 1634, 1706, 2335; from France, 290, 896; impress, 228, 424; lost, 2327; money for, 277; need, lack,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Blankets—Continued.
want of, 235, 277, 292, 322, 354, 449, 473, 730, 753, 771, 792, 806, 820, 864, 887, 888, 904, 937, 1133, 1545, 1559, 1654, 1731, 1815, 1938, 1957, 1975, 2064, 2251, 2255, 2274, 2329; returns, 905, 1645, 1705, 1707; for recruits, 2086; saved, 2351; seizures, 337, 905, 983; size, 2011, 2015; transportation, 747, 775, 786, 982.
Blast furnaces, 38, 229.
Blazing Star, *Schooner*, 1522, 1534.
Bleeker, Leonard, *Capt., 3d and 1st New York regiments*, 966. Letter to, 2385.
Blewer, Joseph, *Capt., Philadelphia militia*, Letter from, 444.
Blight, B., *Clerk ?, British Ordnance Office*, 13.
Bliss, Theodore, *Capt., 15th Continental infantry*, 1808.
Bliss, Thomas Theodore, *Capt., 2d Continental artillery*, 934.
Blockhouses, 467, 847, 979, 995, 1344, 1520, 1714, 1731, 1749, 1778, 1830, 1876, 2101, 2130, 2258, 2280, 2282, 2366; erection of, 1545, 1834, 2008; garrison, 2266; guard for, 2206; needed, 1568; repairs, 2291; British, 1829, 1841.
Block Island (Massachusetts), 95, 1412, 1415–1416, 1418, 1914.
Blocks and falls, 520.
Blodget, Nathan, 347.
Blodget, William, *Lt. and aide to Greene*, 154. Letters from, 171, 172.
Blonde, *British ship of war*, 1421.
Bloodgood, James, 703.
Bloodgood, William, *Ensign, 1st New York regiment*, 2203.
Bloomfield, Moses, *Hospital surgeon*, 149. Letter from, 1492.
Blue Bell tavern (New York), 2283.
Blunderbusses, *see* Arms.
Board of Admiralty, *see* Admiralty, Board.
Board of Treasury, *see* Treasury Board.
Board of War, *see* War, Board of, *also* Peters, Richard.
Boards of officers, 370, 399, 937, 976, 1011, 1058, 1094, 1915, 2100, 2104, 2123, 2165, 2170, 2171, 2301, 2340, 2359, 2380, 2385; finality of decisions, 2115. Letters to, 1094, 2162. Board of artillery officers, letter to, 562. Board of brigade officers, 937. Boards of field officers, 396, 1100, 1104, 1117, 1128.
Boards of general officers, 391, 400, 484, 485, 514, 551, 555, 630, 631, 637, 702, 710, 714, 723, 730, 731, 740, 741, 769, 907, 975, 1018, 1060, 1063, 1107, 1373, 1441, 1858, 1860, 1917, 1933, 2302, 2338, 2411; on André's case, 1552, 1553, 1554; decision protested, 768; on Medical department, 1911; opinions, 1034, 2323, 2324; on provisions, 391; proceedings, 397, 1036, 1093, 1386, 1922, 1923, 2409; on rank, 361, 562, 564, 636; reports, 390, 963, 985, 1952, 2341, 2349. Letters from, 391, 564, 963. Letters to, 391, 392, 564, 630, 636, 730, 734, 969, 1022, 1032, 1060, 1069, 1071, 1105, 1106, 1107, 1386, 1919, 1920, 2338; *see also* letter to Steuben, Knox, and Hamilton, 2370. Board of inspection, 1856, 1857, 2402, 2405; *see also* Inspection, Inspectors, etc., Gates, Horatio, and others.
Boatmen (oarsmen, watermen, etc.), 837, 1967; complaints, 1521, 2109; needed, 1084, 1458, 1471; provisions and subsistence, 1528, 1529, 2314, 2322; raising company of, 2050, 2106; refusal to go for wood or forage, 1523; salt for, 1524, 1525, 1526, 1529; for secret service, 1242, 1247; to suppress trade with enemy, 2322; *see also* Bargemen, Batteaumen, *also* Seamen.
Boats, 135, 142, 156, 159, 181, 213, 257, 331, 357, 395, 419, 434, 456, 465, 473, 722, 778, 915, 924, 925, 934, 942, 1000, 1039, 1046, 1050, 1059, 1063, 1066, 1116, 1192, 1281, 1302, 1329, 1388, 1462, 1465, 1489, 1504, 1505, 1507, 1514, 1517, 1560, 1599, 1601, 1610, 1618, 1643, 1651, 1654, 1658,

Boats—Continued.
1663, 1665, 1666, 1676, 1681, 1733, 1843, 1875, 1888, 1895, 1897, 1898, 1934, 1936, 1977, 1978, 2005, 2050, 2114, 2169, 2181, 2256, 2326, 2330, 2418, 2426; alarm caused by, 2247, 2248; apportionment to French and Continental armies, 1934; armed, *see* Armed galleys, *also* Armed vessels; arrangements, 2049; barges, 1431, 1477, 1501, 1504, 1512, 1518, 1529, 1540, 1549, 2369, 2406;
Batteaux, 52, 87, 96, 111, 123, 126, 129, 130, 206, 441, 784, 821, 882, 920, 930, 962, 980, 1000, 1443, 1653, 1661, 1665, 1886, 2042, 2049, 2422, 2454; building, 13, 98, 100, 103, 872, 920, 1866, 1871, 1881, 1884, 1893, 1902, 1906, 1907; collection of, 818, 1542, 1874; instructions respecting, 930; laid up for winter, 2270; movements, 1061, 2425; needed, 103, 114, 910, 2423; position of, 20, 42, 120, 161, 1536; repair of, 818, 2420, 2424; report on, 2424; supplies for, 142, 1871, 1876, 1881;
blunderbusses and swivels for, 1857; boards for, 1875; builders, 1251, 1906, 1912; building, 127, 246, 263, 293, 438, 527, 567, 879, 965, 1001, 1139, 1713, 1836, 1917, 2004, 2023; burn a British ship, 785; called for, 1489, 1544; canoes, 142, 920; captured, 468; care of, 1050, 1274, 1315, 1555, 1926, 2004, 2010, 2050, 2106; carriages for, 1571, 1599, 2239; to carry the allied armies down the Chesapeake, 1943; collection of, 23, 263, 265, 303, 425, 439, 447, 675, 695, 1302, 1318, 1542, 1562, 1616, 1618, 1619, 1641, 1642, 1874, 1933–1934, 1989, 2004, 2101; condition of, 1571; control of, 2164; crews, 1470, 1517, 1544, *see also under* Bargemen, Batteaumen, Boatmen; delay of, 1508, 1903, 1935; despatch, 1457; destruction of, 216, 425, 469, 628; disappearance of, 1999; British, 1327; flag, 217, 848, 1212, 1990; flat, 308, 312, 331, 333.

Boats—Continued.
334, 628, 1030, 1501, 1503, 1506, 1645, 1970, 2101, 2239;
gondolas, 114; building, 117, 132, 138; needed, 94, 109, 114, 123, 124, 133; supplies, 142; unweildiness, 147;
guard, 132, 1142, 1143, 1273, 1275, 1281, 1302, 1441, 1511, 1638, 1645, 1711, 1760, 1876, 1887, 1894, 2151, 2314; handling of, 920; loss, 1250, 1517; leaky state of, 2213, 2214; movements, 541, 567, 719, 1506, 1525, 1599, 1615, 1617, 1618, 1623, 1661, 1859, 1860, 1889, 1899, 1925, 1932, 1934, 1936, 1939, 1968, 2250; need of, 124, 190, 481, 1028, 1073, 1084, 1066, 1175, 1485, 1511, 1716, 1864, 1897, 1898, 1919, 1938, 2162, 2263, 2424; oars, *see under* Oars; oarsmen, 1967; officer for, 1501; owners, 1936; pettiaugers, 2050; pilot, 1369; plan of, 1643; position of, 5, 44, 79, 265, 332, 339, 341, 780, 971, 1271, 1470, 1914, 2032, 2126, 2314, 2330; preparation of, 158, 546, 575, 663, 719, 903, 1139, 1343, 1349, 1412, 1612, 1617, 1853, 1857, 1877, 2042, 2101, 2422; protection, 682; public, to be delivered to quartermaster general, 2406; reconnaissance on the Hudson, 2250; repair, 447, 546, 1049, 1329, 1339, 1351, 1355, 1389, 1439, 1599, 1749, 1826, 2004, 2023; returns, 1106, 1714, 1768, 1769, 2018, 2022, 2122, 2126; robberies by, 830; row galleys, 2263; sails for, 1525; scout, 766, 1088; scows, 213, 332, 344, 481, 1106, 2042; security of, 1304, 2101; seizures, 216, 1805; shallops, 468, 469; signals, 2207; sizes, 1679; supplies for, 105, 1875; tar for, 1855; tools, 1036; winter storage, 1641, 1642; work on, 2082;
whale, 3, 108, 327, 887, 1341, 1478, 1488, 1489, 1525, 1539; British foray to destroy, 1857; crew deserts, 1488, 1490; fitting out, 4; as guard boats, 1887; lost, 907; measures to obtain, 1341; needed, 105, 154; purchased, 325; rob

Boats—Continued.
Long Island, 1166; trade with enemy, 1598.
See also Armed vessels.
Boats, British, 248, 372, 456, 459, 460, 671, 761, 1044, 1774, 1829, 1901, 1974, 2077, 2078, 2224; attempts against, 1237, 1465; batteaux, 441; bridge of, 452, 506; cannon to keep off, 1529; captured, 510, 887, 1608, 1716, 2322; collection of, 1305, 1785; despatch, 2262; destroyed, 463; encounters with, 8, 2170, 2192; flag of truce, 1545, 1596, 1633, 1652, 2205, 2211, 2214, 2284, 2352; flat, 640, 675, 746, 992, 1237, 1285, 1305, 1756, 1806; guard, 161, 2192, 2281; Hessian, 463; loyalist, 733, 887, 1485, 1608, 1716, 2227; reconnoitering, 1928; shallops, 155; trade and intelligence through, 1716; whale, 733, 2281.
Bogert, Michael, *New York merchant*, 1634.
Bogert, Theunis, *Asst. deputy quartermaster?*, Letter from, 1691.
Boileau, Amable, *Ensign, 2d Canadian regiment*, 1591.
Bois, Pierre François de, *Brevet major, Continental army*, Letter from, 1011. Letter to, 1140.
Bolton, John (Secret service alias of Maj. Benjamin Tallmadge, *q. v.*).
Bombproofs, 457, 708, 1192, 2154.
Bond, George, *Deputy secretary, Continental Congress*, 907, 1690. Drafts and copies, by, 1940, 2037.
Bond, Thomas, *Physician and purveyor general*, Letter to, 540.
Bond, William, *Col., Massachusetts regiment; col., 25th Continental infantry*, 47, 81.
Bond, William, *Lt. col., New Jersey militia*, 982.
Bond, between officers and contractors, 2114.
Bondfield, John, *U. S. commercial agent at Bordeaux*, Letter from, 2181.
Bonds, 2017.
Bonetta, *British sloop of war*, recaptured, 2022, 2028, 2035, 2055, 2056.
Bonnel, James, *Capt., Spencer's Additional Continental regiment*, 1654. Letter from, 1651.
Bonnel, James, *Asst. purchasing agent; see* Monell.
Bonumtown (New Jersey), surprise of guard at, 916.
Booker, Samuel, *Capt., 11th Virginia regiment*, Letter and memorial from, 1116, 1140.
Books, blank record for transcribing Washington's correspondence, 1849, 1855, 1869, 2007; captured (Physical treatises), 564, 566; regimental, 514; for Washington, 2393, 2408, 2419, 2426, 2429.
Boom, at West Point, 502, 838.
Booth, Benjamin, *Loyalist, New York merchant*, 855.
Booth, William, 2330.
Boots, 968; called for, 1545; cavalry, 552, 568; exchanged for hides, 964; needed, 1215; for Washington, 938.
Borax, 2223.
Bordentown (New Jersey), 225, 429, 430, 438, 461, 579, 611, 643, 1592; British foray at, 613.
Bordentown bridge (New Jersey), defense of, 661.
Bordentown creek (New Jersey), 439.
Bordentown road (New Jersey), 661, 662.
Borré, Preudhomme, Chevalier de, *Brig. Gen., Continental army*, 279, 295, 302, 385, 394; case of, 294; command, 324; commission, 295; hangs a tory, 387, 388; inquiry into his conduct at Brandywine, 420, 436; march of his brigade, 387, 388; resignation, 420, 436. Letters from, 387, 394, 399, 420, 436. Letters and orders to, 295, 324, 328, 388, 400.
Bosniaken (Prussian light cavalry), 483.
Bosniques, *see* Bosniaken.
Boss, George, *Capt., Hartley's Additional Continental regiment*, 655.
Boston (Massachusetts), 43, 83, 366, 427, 459, 485, 519, 565, 566, 575, 584, 621, 712, 732, 750, 763, 819, 991, 1016, 1050, 1096, 1145, 1179, 1248, 1320,

Boston (Massachusetts)—Continued.
1412, 1418, 1448, 1467, 1494, 1572, 1614, 1674, 1851, 1865, 1912, 1921, 1924, 1930, 1988, 2121, 2146, 2150, 2180, 2206, 2209, 2211, 2255, 2283, 2284, 2326, 2334, 2337, 2346, 2407, 2445, 2460; affray between French and American seamen, 733, 743, 750; army's march and troop movements toward, 780, 793, 795, 799, 836; attacks, attempts, etc., on, 15, 16, 29, 72, 73, 75; bombardment of, 81; British designs and intentions against, 311, 372, 741, 743, 744, 752, 769, 801, 811, 819, 2234, 2238, 2239, 2251; British fleet off, 725, 726, 727, 824, 840, 2223; British sail from, 86, 90; British sally from, 44; cannon at, 229, 976; command at, 820, 837, 842; committee for raising troops, 2057, 2140, 2198; communication with Providence and North river, 1929; conditions in, 56; defense and defenses, 88, 94, 747, 774, 808, 817, 821; D'Estaing at, 755; evacuated by British, 77, 80, 81, 82, 84, 87, 89, 90; expresses sent to, 1818; express line from King's Ferry, 2192; express to Newburgh, 2309; food scarcity in, 55; fortifications and batteries at, 2, 44, 96, 97, 99, 100, 102, 105, 110, 231, 743, 745, 749, 755, 758, 761, 763, 774, 789, 804, 807, 815, 819, 821, 824, 837, 2230, 2238; British fortifications, 2; French at, 1444; French fleet at, 712, 717, 729, 735, 752, 755, 763, 780, 819, 1615, 1840, 1848, 1855, 1856, 2163, 2206, 2231, 2233, 2270; French fleet sails from, 2306, 2307; French officers at, 2306; French convoy and transports at, 1687, 1857, 1865, 1867, 1878;
inhabitants, 5, 37, 54; attention paid Vandreuil's squadron, 2270; and French officers, 747, 2301; meeting, 2057;
Lafayette's visit, 718; lighthouse burned, 4; mail time from Philadelphia, 2125; map of important points and rising ground in and near, 75; militia, 2231, 2233; ordnance left by

Boston (Massachusetts)—Continued.
British in, 92, 112; passports to, 2372; penny ferry burned, 7; preservation of the town, 80; prisoners escape from, 55; protection of, 771, 799; quota of troops, 2057, 2140, 2198; recruiting in, 2138, 2142, 2451; regiments at, 307; requests to go to, 2371; safety of, 807; selectmen, 80, 81; siege of, 2, 8, 72, 78; number of shot fired into, 80; smallpox, danger from, 54; stores left by British, 83, 84, 85, 92; volunteers, 708; sketch of, 60; winter quarters near, 837.

Boston harbor, batteries and defenses, 745, 2230; skirmish with British boats, 8.

Boston Neck, British foray on, 398.

Bostwick, Andrew, *Deputy commissary general of forage*, 1228, 1237, 1430.

Botsford, Jabez, *Asst. deputy quartermaster?*, Letter to, 2299.

Boubée, —— de, *Ensign, French navy*, Letter from, 804.

Bouchet, *see* Du Bouchet.

Boudinot, Elias, *Col., Commissary general of prisoners; President, Continental Congress*, 282, 306, 588, 590, 597, 607, 615, 794, 948; appointed cartel commissioner, 581; commission, 292, 591; exchange propositions of, 596; inattention to prisoners, 460; powers to, 586; report, 490; Washington's confidence in, 590. Letters from, 590, 593, 600, 602, 615, 653, 658, 718, 1875. Letters to, 282, 380, 540, 543, 590, 623, 637, 652.

Bougainville, Louis Antoine, Comte de, *Maréchal de camp; capt. and chef d'escadre French navy*, 2148.

Bouillé, François Claude Amour, Marquis de, *Lt. gen. and maréchal de camp; Gov. genl., French Windward Island*, 1779. Letter to, 2360.

Bound Brook (New Jersey), 271, 272, 293, 308, 333, 378.

Boundary, Canada, 2239, 2459; disputes, 1315, 2090; commissioners, 2021, 2022; Eastern, 2334; *see also* United States, boundaries.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Bounty, 155, 162, 207, 233, 234, 238, 240, 243, 248, 250, 273, 294, 355, 537, 616, 635, 759, 829, 842, 922, 1025, 1198, 1203, 1268, 1282, 1284, 1310, 1382, 1843, 2064, 2159, 2383; to British deserters, 2105; Continental, 179, 1230, 1288–1289, 1320; clothing, 1592; effect of, 271; evils, 251, 326, 645; expenses, 920; jumpers, 266, 1453; land, 843, 969, 1789, *see also* Lands, grants; for militia, 164; money, 1158, 2196; New England, 79, 239, 244, 247, 251; needed, 1249; payment of, 213, 1783; peculation of, 264; for reenlistment, 887, 890, 931; recruiting, 1308, 1895; State, 249, 251, 698, 1320.

Bourbonnais, *see* Army, French, regiment Bourbonnais.

Bourges (Bourge), Nicholas, *Sergeant*, 2212. Letter from, 2183.

Bourke, Bartholomew, *Capt., Pennsylvania Independent company*, Letter from 319.

Bowdoin, James, 1350, 1395. Letter from, 1349.

Bowen, Charles, *Private, Graham's New York regiment*, 188.

Bowen, Ephraim, jr., *Capt. and agent for fitting out Continental armed vessels; deputy quartermaster general*, 31, 35, 1168; journal, 28. Letters from, 30, 32, 35, 36, 44, 203, 1163. Letters and instructions to, 27, 29, 31, 35, 36, 40.

Bowen, Jabez, *Rhode Island commissioner*, 1872.

Bowen, Levi, *Ensign, Brewer's Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 14.

Bowen, Robert, *of Shrewsbury, New Jersey, British spy*, 1710.

Bowen, Seth, *Capt., New Jersey artillery*, 594.

Bowen, Thomas Bartholomew, *Capt., 9th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1019, 1023. Letter from, 1030.

Bowers, Daniel, 1042.

Bowles, Ralph T., *Lt., 1st Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 1915.

Bowman, Abraham, *Col., 8th Virginia regiment*, Letters to, 306, 584.

Bowman, Charles, *Private, Simcoe's corps*, 1959.

Bowman, John, *of Kentucky*, Letter from, 1345.

Bowman, Nathaniel, *Capt., 2d New Jersey regiment*, 1219, 1220, 1221, 1364, 2262. Letter from, 1904. Instructions to, 1220.

Bowman, Phineas, *Capt., 5th Massachusetts regiment*, 2390.

Bowman, Thomas, *British deserter*, 337.

Bown (Bowne), Robert, *of Monmouth county, New Jersey*, 676, 933, 947.

Bowzer, William, *Sergt., Pennsylvania line*, 1666.

Boyce, Nathan, *Capt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.

Boyd, Adam, *Lt., 1st North Carolina regiment*, 371.

Boyer, James, *Clerk?, Commissary general of military stores*, Letter from, 2008.

Boyes, William, *Master, British storeship "General de Riedesel,"* 1633.

Boyne, *British ship of war*, 44.

Boys, as recruits, 2123, 2143.

Bozeman, Edward, *Capt., Virginia brig "Rochester,"* Letter from, 871.

Brackenridge, Robert, *Lt. and adj., 7th Virginia regiment*, 2041.

Bradford, Gamaliel, *Col., 14th Massachusetts regiment*, Letters from, 503, 1075. Letters to, 1075, 1078.

Bradford, James, *Adj., Continental artillery*, 2427.

Bradford, John, claim to authority, 150; controversy, 150; *Continental agent at Boston*, 150, 166, 193, 990, 1038. Letters from, 157, 168, 204. Letters and orders to, 162, 1038, 1803.

Bradford, Robert, *Capt., 2d Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 2203.

Bradford, Samuel K., *Capt.-lt., aide to Weedon*, Letter from, 1971.

Bradford, William, *Capt., Continental agent for prizes at Boston?*, 123.

Bradford, William, *Maj., Sherburne's Additional Continental regiment*, 1406.

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Bradford, William, *Lt., Rawlings' Additional Continental regiment*, 294.

Bradford, William, jr., *Lt. Col. and Deputy commissary general of musters; col., Pennsylvania militia; chairman, Pennsylvania navy board*, Letters from, 436, 438, 573. Letters to, 381, 437, 574, 577.

Bradish, David, *Maj., 15th Massachusetts regiment*, 1101.

Bradley, Philip Burr, *Col., Connecticut State regiment and 5th Connecticut*, 270. Letters from, 150, 152, 277, 280. Letters and instructions to, 280, 1216, 1609. Regiment, 211, 270, 277.

Bradley, William, *Midshipman, British navy*, 75.

Bradstreet, John, *Col., 60th Foot and quartermaster general, British army in America*, Journal, 889, 893.

Brady, Samuel, *Capt., 8th and 3d Pennsylvania regiments*, 1380, 1454, 1761; thanked by Washington, 1574.

Brahm, Frederick I. S. de, *Maj., engineers*, Letter from, 2152.

Brainerd, Joseph G., *Lt., 4th Connecticut regiment*, 2259.

Bramhall, Joshua, *Lt., 7th Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 2357.

Brandy, *see* Liquor.

Brandywine Creek (Pennsylvania), 633; battle of, 414, 417, 419; British loss at, 414; defeat, 419; maneuvers after, 425; Sullivan's conduct, 445; wounded at, 418.

Brandywine mills, 460, 463, 1782.

Brant, Joseph (Thayendanegea), *Mohawk Indian chief*, 678, 1012; affronted by British, 2043; attack on, 762, 782; capture of, 1051; defeated, 1893; invitation to the Six Nations, 239; negotiations with Indians, 959, 1069; goes to Niagara, 882; preparations against frontier, 742; sends out Indian expeditions, 2165; in Tryon county, 358. Letter to, 697.

Brarly, Joseph, Letter from, 222.

Brashiers, Abraham, recommended to Washington, 1641.

Brass cannon, *see* under Artillery.

Bratton, William, *Capt., 7th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter from, 978.

Braxton, Carter, *of Virginia*, 1992.

Bread, 379, 383, 411, 838, 1177, 1183, 1301, 1326, 1546, 1812, 1880, 1949, 1993, 2100; baking of, 1513, 1517, 1526, 1527, 1566, 1777, 1878, 2277; British, 881, 906, 2067; biscuit, 599, 1509, 1517, 1777; sea biscuit, 1151, 1646; flour equivalent, 1613; French, 1893; for French prisoners, 956; hard, 366, 377, 379, 428, 1512, 1517, 1523, 1526, 1527, 1874, 1879, 1884, 2105, 2121, 2277, 2410; difference in value between hard and common, 2135; issues, 1622, 2067, 2410; magazine, 1236; need, scarcity, want of, etc., 5, 439, 489, 503, 679, 682, 742, 748, 888, 998, 1007, 1031, 1175, 1185, 1189, 1200, 1242, 1308, 1419, 1465, 1526, 1527, 1529, 1802, 1812, 1977, 2009, 2067, 2105, 2153; price of, 736, 831, 1841; prospects of, 1214; quality, 2100; ration and substitutes, 949, 1177, 2019, 2026, 2100, 2113, 2129; suffering and distress for, 1308, 1949, *see also under* need, want, etc.; *see also* Bakers, Bakery, Baking.

Brearley, David, *Lt. col., 4th; col., 1st New Jersey regiment; chief justice, New Jersey*, 571, 1387, 1508; opinion, 2152.

Breck, Robert, Letter from, 110.

Breeches, 416, 527, 1831, 1853, 2072; leather, 544, 552, 568, 1173, 1675.

Breed's Hill, *see* Bunker Hill.

Brent, William, *Lt. Col., 1st Virginia state regiment*, Instructions to, 516.

Brenton's Neck (Rhode Island), 1355.

Brest, (France), 786, 1742; battle off, 759; blockaded, 1467, 1472, 1524; French fleets from, 1338, 1373, 1784, 1824, 1638.

Brest channel (France), French ships in, 1351.

Bretigny, Marquis de, Letter from, 894. Letter to, 898.

Brett, George, *Private, 63d Foot, British army*, 825.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Brevets, 1444, 1449, 2003; applications for, 2438, 2449; promotions, 2437.

Brewer, Jonathan, *Col., Massachusetts regiment*, 18, 19, 35, 36.

Brewin, Caleb, *see* Bruen.

Brewster, Caleb, *Lt., capt.-lt. and capt., 2d Continental artillery*, 706, 837, 1485, 1610, 2106, 2299, 2307; activities, encounters, victories, etc., 1465, 1485, 1599, 1608, 1716, 2293, 2307; boat and crew, 1247, 1465, 1471, 1485, 1489, 1716, 1729; communications with Tallmadge, 2140; delay and negligence of, 1134, 1166; meetings with Culper, 1111, 1485, 1486, 1558; ordered to headquarters, 1409; pass for, 1485; prisoners taken by, 1720, 1728, 1729; report, 1600; sends in map of British fort, 1907; visits Long Island, 1716. Letters from, 716, 741, 809, 926, 1465, 1471, 1485, 1599, 1608, 1716, 1729, 1863, 1907, 2256. Letters to, 704, 706, 2109, 2140, 2217.

Brewster, James, *Lt., 2d Continental artillery*, 1829.

Brewster, Lott, *Maj. and lt. col., 3d North Carolina regiment*, 399, 575. Letter to, 574.

Brewster, Peter, *Lt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.

Brewton Hill (Savannah, Georgia), battle of, 890, 891; Howe's conduct at, 1951, 1954, 1962, 2055.

Briar Creek (Georgia), British victory at, 957.

Bribery, British attempts, 1391.

Bricker, Robert, *Commissary of musters in Hampshire and Berkshire counties, Massachusetts*, 69.

Brickett, James, *Lt. col., Frye's Massachusetts regiment*, 32.

Brickmakers, 1481, 1526.

Bricks, 700, 1521.

Bridges, 764, 1363; boat or pontoon, 452, 640; British, 303, 469; British pontoon, 506; building, 412, 508, 520, 999, 2446; at Danbury, 752; destruction or removal of, 416, 668, 669, 1967; materials for, 1349, 1886; pontoons preparation, 334; over Schuylkill, 471; at Valley Forge, 508.

Bridles, 273, 1531, 1850; for Washington, 1103, 1445.

Brigade-majors, 514, 656, 1073, 1284, 1708; appointments, 288, 1069; duties, 1283; needed, 696; pay, 295; brigade-major's department union with inspectors and mustermasters department, 1283.

Brigades, 401, 648, 697, 753, 851, 1056, 2459; arrangement, 228, 307, 2459; armorers, 2223; bakers, 1758; boards of officers, 937; called for, 624; colonels commanding, 2027; commandant needed, 1708; commanding officers, 1903; letters to commanding officers, 577, 1231; conductors, *see* Conductors; courts-martial, 1105, 2233; discipline, 1280; formation plan, 1090; forced march of the French, 1885; inspectors, *see* Inspectors; Jersey, 1708, 1709, 1888; list, 88; march, 1188, 1236; officers, 291, 343, 937, 1279, 2080; officers' meeting, 2081, 2120; Pennsylvania, 1892; quartermaster, *see* Quartermasters; returns, 1892, 1893, 1895; second, address of officers, 136.

Brigadier generals, 80, 627, 1708, 1709, 1984, 2198, 2120, 2206; appointments, 2207; conduct, 80; exchange of, 611, 1590; Hessian, 1590; list of, 515, 2036; militia, 369; needed, 304, 608, 609, 1735, 2148; promotions, 79, 85; rank, 562, 564, 1386; reentry into the line, 1721, 1723, 1725. Letter to, 369, 577. Letter from, 517.

Brisbane, Edward, *of New York*, Letters from, 1120, 1137, 1148.

Bristol (Pennsylvania), 218, 265, 293.

Bristol (Rhode Island), 611; burned by British, 628.

"Britannicus," *American spy*, Letter from, 44.

British legion, *see* Cathcart's legion.

Britons, title of, 2158.

Britton, ——, 173.

Broadcloth, *see* Cloth.

Broadswords, *see* Swords.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Brodhead, Daniel (Delaware name: Machingwe Geeshooch or Maghingua Keesoch, the Great Moon), *Col. 8th and 1st Pennsylvania regiments*, 411, 537, 911, 927, 945, 949, 962, 963, 971, 972, 978, 979, 993, 994, 1031, 1050, 1123, 1158, 1241, 1278, 1293, 1328, 1380, 1448, 1627, 1671, 1688, 1689, 1720, 1721, 1739, 1761, 1875, 1876, 1921; leave of absence, 1274, 1315, 1733, 1739, 1789; apology, 1955; arrests Gibson, 1943; assistance to Clark's Detroit expedition, 1739, 1837, 1932, 1933; case of, 1932; charges against, 1797, 1813, 1814, 1858, 1921, 1926, 1932, 1955; circular causes confusion, 1958; command at Fort Pitt, 934, 1921, 1926, 1932, 1933, 1936, 1942, 1943, 1955; command of the Western department, 965, 1024; conduct of, 1797; controversy with Pittsburg inhabitants, 1921; cooperation with Sullivan's Indian expedition, 983, 1000; court-martial, 1857, 1942, 1943; given a Delaware name, 971; difficulty with Trumbull, 335, dispute with Gibson, 1936, 1958; efforts with Indians, 978; efforts to obtain beef and flour, 1574; efforts to obtain information, 1002; enemies, 1678; on the frontier situation, 942; gifts to Indians, 1736; harmony with McIntosh, 920; on chances of Indian war, 1465, 1747; inability to oppose enemy, 1535; Indian aid to, 1496, 1574;

Indian expeditions of, 1005, 1157, 1159, 1187, 1471, 1565; against Cooshocking towns, 1761; Le Beuf, 965; Mingoes, 1075, 1076; Muncy, 1133, 1178; Shawanoes, 1315; Wyandot villages, 1411, 1507;

Indian message to, 1014; Indian speeches to, 971, 1003, 1026, 1030; issues powder and lead to militia, 1999; letter to Indian chief, 1003; misunderstanding with Col. Henry, 1736; needs artillery, 951; needs clothing, 1689; needs goods, 1690; needs money, 965, 978, 1689; needs provisions, 965, 1465, 1471, 1507, 1535, 1567, 1739, 1747; observations, 512; obtains information of the Indian country, 965; evades giving opinion, 1001; officers quarrel with, 1797, 1926, 1932; reenforcement, 1278; requests appointment of his son, 965; requests directions, 1926; returns made by, 1933; speeches to Indians, 964, 970; speeches burned by Indians, 994, 1036; success against the Indians, 1157, 1159. Letters from, 320, 512, 946, 951, 965, 978, 1002, 1005, 1036, 1050, 1133, 1178, 1250, 1278, 1315, 1328, 1348, 1380, 1411, 1465, 1471, 1507, 1529, 1535, 1574, 1631, 1689, 1733, 1747, 1761, 1789, 1926, 1930, 1935, 1943, 1955. Letters and instructions to, 315, 221, 903, 920, 934, 942, 952, 959, 971, 975, 983, 992, 993, 995, 998, 1000, 1001, 1010, 1024, 1031, 1035, 1037, 1059, 1076, 1157, 1187, 1214, 1274, 1280, 1292, 1298, 1345, 1352, 1357, 1361, 1385, 1407, 1420, 1454, 1455, 1496, 1528, 1556, 1564, 1565, 1567, 1653, 1672, 1678, 1736, 1739, 1787, 1799, 1813, 1857, 1926, 1929, 1942. Regiment, 320, 321, 965, 1631, *see also* Pennsylvania troops, 8th regiment.

Brodhead, Daniel, jr., *Lt. and Capt., 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 965, 1100. Letter to, 1739.

Broeck, Abraham, 734.

Brogden (Brogdon), John, *Adj., Nicholson's New York militia; 1st New York regiment*, 177. Letter from, 86.

Broglie, Victor Claude, Prince de, *Mestre de camp, Col., regiment Saintonge, French army*, 2262; introduced to Washington, 2107.

Broglie, Victor François, Duc de, *Marechal de France*, Letters from, 286, 2107. Letter to, 2016.

Bromfield, Henry, 13. Letter from, 169. Letter to, 132.

Bronson, Isaac, *Surgeons' mate, 2d Continental dragoons*, memorial, 2409. Letter from, 2410.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Bronx River (New York), 693, 694.
Brooke, Richard, *Brig.-maj.?, to Smallwood*, 419.
Brookfield (Massachusetts), 395.
Brookline (Massachusetts), 90.
Brookline Church (Long Island), 2164.
Brooklyn (Long Island), 1155, 1447; attack on New York by way of, 1658; British fortifications at, 1119, 1120, 1142, 1402, 1451, 1453, 1482, 1496, 1531, 1556, 1580, 2312; grand fort at, 1402; British regiments at, 1402; sketches of British fortifications at, 1599, 1806, 1811, 2033; retained by British, 2452.
Brooks, Benjamin, *Capt.-commandant, 3d Maryland regiment*, Letter to, 707.
Brooks, David, *Maj., and Asst. clothier general*, 1545, 2105, 2278, 2282, 2323, 2412; certificate of service of, 2450, 2451; ration allowance, 2071. Letters from, 1020, 1479, 1628, 1830, 2072, 2105, 2202, 2325, 2334, 2351, 2353, 2423, 2450. Letters to, 1046, 1125, 1135, 1481, 1597, 2071, 2221, 2320, 2326, 2335, 2422.
Brooks, John, *Lt. Col., 8th and 7th Massachusetts regiments; deputy adjutant general*, 402, 1251, 2209; answers to queries on Huddy case, 2086; appointed subinspector, 582; claim to promotion, 633, 635; personal matters, 1504; refuses to receive unfit beef, 2357. Letters from, 581, 633, 635, 2153, 2357. Letters to, 269, 582, 1504, 2357.
Broughton, Nicholson (Nicholas, Nicholasson), *Capt., Continental Army, and Commander of the "Hannah,"* 13, 26, 28, 30, 59; captures the *Unity*, 14, 15; instructions for cruise, 13; report of his cruise, 14. Letters and orders from, 14, 15, 37, 39. Letters and instructions to, 26, 28, 30, 36.
Brower, ——, *Private, Continental army*, 888, 894, 907, 913.
Brown, Adam, *British deserter*, 842, 849.
Brown, Andrew, *Captain*, 413. Letter from, 630.
Brown, Benjamin, *Asst. to quartermaster general*, Letter from, 1075. Letter to, 1185.
Brown, Daniel, *Private, 2d Maryland ? regiment*, 391, 393, 394.
Brown, Daniel, *Sergt., 5th Connecticut regiment*, 2380, 2386.
Brown, John, *of New York*, Letter from, 11.
Brown, John, *Lt. Col., Continental Army, Elmore's Connecticut regiment; Col., New York levies*, 100, 101, 246; surrenders at Chamblee, 29. Letter from, 382.
Brown, John, *Secy., board of admiralty, Continental Congress*, Letter to, 1749.
Brown, John, *Merchant of Providence, Rhode Island*, 997, 1389, 1399. Letters from, 38, 46, 1705.
Brown, Joseph, *of Providence, Rhode Island*, 1389, 1399. Letter from, 1301.
Brown, Josiah, *Lt., 3d New Hampshire regiment*, Letter from, 17.
Brown, Moses, *of Providence, Rhode Island*, 1389, 1399.
Brown, Nathan, *Capt., Mansfield's Massachusetts regiment*, 60.
Brown, Nathaniel, *Sergeant, Sherburne's Additional Continental regiment*, 804, 807.
Brown, Nicholas, *of Providence, Rhode Island*, 1302, 1389, 1399. Letter from, 1301.
Brown, Richard, *Lt. and quartermaster, 2d New Hampshire regiment*, 18.
Brown, Stephen, *Physician, Arnold's Quebec expedition*, 96.
Brown, William, *Asst. Surgeon, Flying Camp; Surgeon general, Hospital Middle Department; Physician and Director General of Hospital, Middle department*, 148, 1309, 1347, 1383; resignation, 1426. Letters from, 277, 1309, 1347, 1384, 1426. Letter to, 1314.
Brown, William, *Capt., Pennsylvania marines*, 471.

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Brown, William, jr., *Capt., 1st Continental artillery*, Letter from, 1507.
Brown, William, jr., *Asst. to Jno. Campbell, Clerk to asst. deputy quartermaster general*, Letter from, 1547.
Brown, ——, *Capt., British spy?*, 1568.
Browne, Montfort, *Gov., Bahama Islands; Brig. Gen., British Provincial troops*, 192, 388.
Browne, Richard, *Lt., 21st Foot, British army*, killed, 651, 652, 654, 655, 660, 662, 669, 673, 677; funeral, 657, 659; investigation of death, 654, 656, 657, 660.
Browne, William, *Private, 16th Continental Infantry*, 279.
Browne, Windsor, *Capt., 1st Virginia state regiment*, 921.
Brownlee, William, *Lt., Gist's Additional Continental regiment*, 1134.
Brownson, Gideon, *Maj., Warner's Additional Continental regiment*, 1390, 1997. Letter from, 1997.
Bruce, William, *Physician, British hospital at St. Kitts*, Letters to, 1127, 1148.
Bruen (Brewin), Caleb, 2335, 2339.
Bruen, Jeremiah, *Maj., Baldwin's Artillery artificer regiment*, inability to erect gallery, 1310. Letters from, 1310, 1776, 1789. Letter to, 1789. Regiment, 1776.
Bruhl, Comte de, *of Saxony*, Letter from, 2432.
Bruin, Peter Bryan, *Maj., 7th Virginia regiment; aide to Sullivan*, 1091, 1093. Drafts and copies by, 932.
Brunswick (New Jersey), 213, 638, 669, 1303, 1314, 1317, 1320, 1322, 1347; attacks on, 308, 317, 1322, 1323; British at, movements, etc., 223, 272, 308, 314, 317, 332, 338, 342, 348, 1347.
Brunswick landing (New Jersey), 1936.
Brunswick troops, *see under* German allied troops.
Brush, Nathaniel, *Lt. Col., New Hampshire militia*, Letter from, 368.
Brush, ——, *Major, Connecticut? militia?*, 1721.
Brussels (Belgium), proposed Congress at, 2148.
Bryant, John, *Lt., Knox's artillery*, 144.
Bryant, Randolph, 1167.
Bryant, Seth, *Ensign, 23d Continental Infantry*, 154.
Bryce, John, *Capt.-lt., 4th Continental Artillery*, Letter to, 571.
Bryson, James, *Asst. deputy quartermaster general, Fort McIntosh*, 1052.
"B. S.," *American spy*, 2269, 2283.
Buchanan, John, *Capt., asst. deputy quartermaster*, 989. Letter from, 1640. Letter to, 1643.
Buchanan, William, *Commissary General of Purchases*, 260, 392. Letters from, 400, 401, 468, 565. Letters to, 460, 508, 542, 562.
Buck Island (Buckhorn? Island, Niagara river), 947, 1026, 1057.
Bucks county (Pennsylvania), 393, 424, 525, 548, 549, 571, 575; militia, 430, 883.
Buck's Tavern (Pennsylvania), 498.
Buckets (Pails), 246, 513.
Buckner, Mordecai, *Col., 6th Virginia regiment*, 102. Letter from, 241. Letter to, 241.
Buckshot, 79, 294.
Buckskins, 527.
Budden, James, *Philadelphia merchant*, Letter from, 1376.
Buel, Nathaniel, *Lt. Col., Burrall's Connecticut regiment*, 101.
Buell, Benjamin, *Gunsmith, Hebron, Connecticut.* Letters from, 1439.
Bueren, L. V., 644.
Buffalo meat, 1999.
Buford, Abraham, *Col., 11th Virginia regiment*, 1324, 1518, 1629; defeated, 1362. Letters from, 1324, 1630.
Building, the Public; *see* Public building.
Buildings, 90, 1365, 1695, 1835, 2018, 2129, 2167, 2291, 2430; material and construction work, 1175, 1230, 1474, 1479, 2271, 2309, 2330.
Buillé, Marquis de, 1701.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Buise, Peter, *Private, Haslett's Delaware regiment*, 200.
Bulkley, Edward, *Capt., 3d Connecticut regiment*, 1890.
Bull, Caleb, jr., *Merchant, Hartford, Connecticut.* Letters from, 1439, 1483. Letter to, 1464.
Bull, Epaphras, *Capt., 2d, maj., 1st and 4th Continental dragoons*, 1084, 1264, 1307, 1311, 1754. Letters from, 715, 716, 717, 719, 720, 738. Letters and orders to, 1706, 1770.
Bull, Henry, *Adj., Connecticut State regiment*, 2114.
Bull, James, *Deputy clothier general*, 1651. Letters to, 1311, 1354.
Bull, Nathaniel, *Lt. Col., Burrall's Connecticut regiment*, 153.
Bull's Ferry (Hudson River, New Jersey), attempt against, 1325, 1339, 1340, 1409, 1410, 1416; blockhouse at, 1344; engagement at, 1413; killed and wounded at, 1415; magazine at, 1759.
Bullets, 61, 138.
Bullis, John Jo, Letter to, 1510.
Bullitt, Thomas, *Lt. Col. and Adj. gen., Southern Department*, 102. Letters from, 138, 181.
Bullock, Archibald, *Gov., South Carolina*, Letter to, 183.
Bullocks, *see* Cattle.
Bundy, Peter, *Private, Brewer's Massachusetts regiment*, 27.
Bunker, John J., *Indian interpreter*, 128.
Bunker Hill (Massachusetts), 43; American loss at, 22; British loss, 1; British reenforcement, 5; British work at, 17.
Bunnel, ——, *American spy*, 1367.
Bunner, Rudolph, *Lt. col., 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 601.
Burbank (Burbeck), William, *Lt. Col., Knox's artillery*, 91, 94, 120. Letter from, 91.
Burbeck, Edward, *Capt., Knox's artillery*, 99, 137, 161, 175.
Burchardt (Burkhardt), Daniel, *Maj., German regiment*, Letter from, 949. Letter to, 925.
Burge, Jonathan, *Monmouth county, New Jersey, loyalist*, 2103.
Burgess, Vaschel, *Lt., 1st Maryland regiment*, Letter to, 1111.
Burgh, H. V. D., *Capt. Continental army*, Letter from, 2455.
Burgin, Elizabeth, Letter from, 1186.
Burgoyne, John, *Lt. Gen., British army*, 126, 195, 378, 435, 485, 487, 499, 500, 501, 520, 533, 537, 544, 559, 593, 1781; accounts of the Convention troops, 581, 588, 596, 609, 616; advance from the north, 149, 376, 393; alternatives, 429; appoints officer for interview with Americans, 373; arrives in England, 633; on change of embarkation place of the Convention troops, 483, 485; charges and complaints, 522, 523, 524; cooperation with Howe, 371; correspondence, 229, 530; defeated, 439, 440, 441; departure, 606; despatches for, 465; detachments, 377; disappointed, 500; encumbrances, 377; exchange, 997, 1418, 1544, 1501, 1713, 1719, 1743–1744, 1748, 1788, 1809, 1832, 1837, 1860, 1916, 1935, 1940, 1941, 1942, 2034; feeling over resolve of Congress, 542; expresses to Howe, 366, 376, 378; Howe's letter to, 382; instructions to Baum, 392, 396, 401; letters from Congress, 151, 152; money from, 599; object of, 160; opposition to, 362, 381, 394; plans, 378; policy, 374; proclamation, 362; recalled to America, 1788, 1795, 1808, 1838; refusal to furnish names of Convention prisoners, 487; attempted relief of, 555; retreat of, 435; at Saratoga, 399; surrender of, 438, 440, 441, 443, 445, 447, 452, 455; uneasiness of, 506; visit to seaport towns, 488; wagon train, 377; Washington's letter to, 593; Washington's sympathy for, 571. Letters from, 396, 485, 522, 524, 593. Letters to, 148, 372, 432, 499, 501, 518, 530, 571. *See also* Convention troops.
Burgundy, *see* Wine.
Burk, John, *Loyalist of Smithfield, Pennsylvania*, 595, 598.
Burke, Bartholomew, Letter to, 265.

Burke, Edmund, *Private, 3d New York regiment*, 1909, 1912.
Burke, John, *of Antigua*, 1535.
Burke, Thomas, *North Carolina delegate, Continental Congress; chairman medical committee; Governor of North Carolina*, 1306, 1965, 2008. Letter to, 1305.
Burke, William, *Capt., Continental armed vessel "Warren,"* 66, 78, 204.
Burlington (New Jersey), 220, 225, 482, 509, 613, 1291, 1292, 1300, 1377, 1388, 1996, 2058, 2179, 2235.
Burlington county (New Jersey), 525.
Burn, David, *Deserter from Browne's rangers*, 336.
Burnam, John, *Capt., 8th Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 2203, 2356.
Burnet, William, *Physician and surgeon general, Eastern department; hospital physician and chief physician and hospital surgeon; New Jersey delegate, Continental Congress*, 1033. Letter from, 1302.
Burnet's Field (near German Flats, New York), 908.
Burnett, Robert, *Maj., aide to Greene*, Letter to, 1369.
Burnley, Garland, *Capt., Virginia Convention guards*, 979.
Burr, Aaron, *Lt. Col., Malcom's Additional Continental regiment*, 372, 697; resignation, 940, 965. Letters from, 372, 418, 940, 965. Letters to, 352, 538, 700, 814, 652. Regiment, 652.
Burr, Ephraim, *Capt., 21st Continental Infantry and 2d Massachusetts*, 150, 156. Letter from, 159.
Burr, George, *Justice of the peace, Fairfield, Connecticut*, Letter from, 1839.
Burrall, Charles, *Col., Connecticut State troops*, 101. Regiment, 245.
Burrall, Jonathan, *Asst. paymaster general and paymaster general*, 931. Letters and instructions to, 703, 920.
Burrell, ——, 594.
Burrowes, Eden, *Lt., 1st New Jersey regiment*, Letter to, 975.
Burrowes, John, *Capt., Forman's Additional Continental regiment; maj., Spencer's Additional Continental regiment*, 748, 1326. Letters from, 825, 913, 956, 964, 1005, 1316. Letters and instructions to, 1314, 1317, 1327.
Burt, Daniel, *of Warwick, New York*, 1770. Letter from, 1776.
Burtis, William, *Loyalist, Westchester county, New York*, case of, 1458, 1459, 1462, 1505, 1525; death sentence of, 1584; reprieved, 1542.
Burton, Judah, *Asst. commissary of forage*, 1430.
Burton, Robert, *of St. Kitts*, Letters to, 1120, 1137, 1148.
Bush, Moses, *Captain*, Letter to, 1139.
Bush, ——, *Major*, 498.
Bushnell, David, *Capt.-lt., and capt., Sappers and Miners*, 1344, 2382, 2427, 2434. Letters from, 1344, 1644, 2368.
Buskirk, Abraham Van, *Lt. col., 3d battalion, New Jersey volunteers, British provincial troops*, corps of, 988, 1172; attempt on, 1244, 1245, 1251; mutinies, 1176.
Butler, Anthony, *Quartermaster agent for camp equipage*, Letter from, 569.
Butler, John, *of Halifax*, Letter to, 30.
Butler, John, *Lt. col. commandant, Butler's rangers, British provincial troops; Supt., Indian department*, 123, 958, 963, 1019; address to Tryon county inhabitants, 395; advance against Fort Stanwix and German Flats, 160; cooperation with Rogers, 1040; invitation to Six Nations, 239; movements, 1025; raids Mohawk valley, 1320. Rangers, 2133.
Butler, Joseph, *Capt., 4th Continental Infantry*, 156.
Butler, Lord, 1091.
Butler, Richard, *Lt. Col., 8th, col., 9th and 5th Pennsylvania regiments*, 998, 1228, 1662, 1663, 1665, 2051, 2069, 2170, 2200, 2215, 2252; compensated for loss of money, 1115, 1116; exploits, 767, 768, 769, 770, 772; efforts in Pennsylvania mutiny, 1663; foraging expedition, 1542, 1545; march to

Butler, Richard—Continued.
Cishacoquillas valley, 2226; merit of, 2393; recommended to Washington, 2061; reconnaissance, 768; trial of, 1127. Letters from, 767, 998., 1086, 1115, 1222, 1230, 1621, 1664, 2051, 2069, 2135, 2172, 2226, 2292, 2379. Letters and instructions to, 331, 1057, 1059, 1095, 1123, 1217, 1228, 1233, 2050, 2058, 2085, 2142, 2180, 2242, 2306, 2393.

Butler, Thomas, *Chief armorer*, Letter to, 442.

Butler, Walter, *Maj., lt. col., British provincial troops*, 180, 397, 399, 678, 742, 882, 1051, 1253; stand at Canada Creek, 1987; death, 1995.

Butler, William, *Lt. col., 4th Pennsylvania regiment*, 270, 688, 719, 721, 729, 743, 795, 796, 1018, 2051, 2060, 2220; ability, 703; leave of absence, 841; controversy over command, 2200; destroys Unadilla and Oquaga, 801; efforts to reach Cherry Valley, 849; Indian expedition, 834; journal of march to Unadilla and Oquaga, 795; ordered to headquarters, 954; ordered to Wawarsing, 687; seizes cattle, 722; troops under, 713; Unadilla expedition, 762, 771, 795, 801. Letters from, 721, 758, 771, 795, 849, 1013, 2200, 2252. Letters to, 687, 714, 734, 798, 841, 846, 954. Regiment, 721, 734, 798.

Butler, William, *Lt. col., 38th Foot, British army*, interview with Lee, 879, 880, 888, 889. Letters to, 879, 888.

Butler, Zebulon, *Col., 3d, 2d, 4th and 1st Connecticut regiments*, 367, 900, 958, 1290, 1631, 1637, 1731, 2100, 2137; absence, 1731, 1820, 2362, 2365; answers to queries respecting the Indian country, 1350; march to Wyoming, 1731; opinion in Huddy case, 2087; pursues enemy, 1637; rank dispute, 342; reenforcements, 900, 953. Letters from, 330, 719, 900, 953, 1297, 1330, 1350, 1637, 1731, 1819, 1822, 2362. Letters to, 341, 928, 958, 962, 1301, 1654, 1791, 2296, 2365. Regiment, 330, 1654, 1637, 1731.

Butler, Zebulon—Continued.

Butler, for Washington, 1376, 1408.

Butter, 187, 191, 192, 1544.

Butterfield, Isaac, *Maj., New Hampshire Rangers*, 121, 163.

Butternuts (Cherry Valley, New York), 831.

Buttons, 2021.

Butts Hill (Rhode Island), fortifications, 1445, 1474, 1503, 1519, 1585; *see also* Quaker Hill.

Buyers, John, *Lt. col., Maryland battalion, German regiment*, 1325, 1327. Letters from, 1334, 1335, 1338.

Byles, Thomas Langhorne, *Maj., 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 1100, 1310. Letter from, 1221.

Byrn, John, *Capt., Thruston's Additional Continental regiment*, introduced to Washington, 334.

Byron, John, *Vice adml., British navy*, 741; at Newport, 749; at New York, 746, 748; encounter with the French fleet, 855; goes to Halifax, 779; sails, 1055; squadron or fleet of, 731; arrives at New York, 722, 724, 729, 731, 862; arrives at Rhode Island, 789; damaged, 852, 862, 863; demonstration off Boston, 840; position of, 854; sickness and scurvy in, 755, 764, 775, 776, 777, 779, 780, 783, 784.

C.

Cabal against Washington, 520; *see also under* Conway.

Cabell, Samuel Jordan, *Maj., 10th, 8th and 14th Virginia regiments; lt. col., 4th Virginia*, 792, 1280. Letters to, 1022, 1094, 1118.

Cable, J., *Loyalist*, Letter from, 188.

Cables, 335, 746, 997, 1389.

Cabot, *Continental armed brig*, 288.

Cadieux (Cayeu, Cayen, Guadieu), Pierre, *Volunteer, 2d Canadian regiment*, 1587, 1592, 1683. Letter from, 1682.

Cadiroqui (Cataraqui), *Onondaga name of Frontenac, see* Frontenac.
Cadiz (Spain), 2302.
Cadmus, Abraham, *New Jersey loyalist*, 2131, 2145.
Cadwalader, John, *Col., and Brig. Gen., Pennsylvania militia*, 424, 425, 605, 662; cannon for, 475; declines brigadiership, 267, 268, 875, 1559; movements in Trenton campaign, 225; opinions and observations, 493, 516, 653, 1852; plan of attack on Philadelphia, 490; his Pennsylvania citizenship, 572; Reed on, 478; shoots Conway, 678; Washington's friendship, 1559; Washington requests his assistance, 406, 578, 1943. Letters from, 220, 225, 226, 228, 410, 493, 572, 605, 653, 875, 1852. Letters and orders to, 218, 220, 226, 264, 406, 578, 1559, 1943.
Cadwalader, Lambert, *Col., 4th Pennsylvania regiment*, 728. Letters from, 273, 780. Letters to, 727, 861.
Cadwalader, —— (Mrs.), 1189.
Cagigal, Juan Manuel de, *Lt. gen., Spanish army*, Letter from, 2394.
Calbeck, Philip, *Commander in chief, St. Johns, West Indies*, Letters from, 58, 59.
Calbiac, Baron de, Letters from, 152, 158. Letter to, 152.
Calderwood, James, *Capt., Independent Pennsylvania company*, 267.
Caldwell, James, *Chaplain, New Jersey brigade; asst. quartermaster general*, 222, 1219, 1263, 1313; clothing proposal, 1891; report on forage, 788; requests passports, 1335; requests troops, 1384; on the situation, 1313. Letters from, 523, 692, 764, 787, 1229, 1241, 1263, 1313, 1335, 1384, 1699, 1888. Letters to, 647, 704, 712, 1167, 1219, 1230, 1234, 1242, 1709.
Caldwell, Robert, *Capt., Atlee's Pennsylvania militia*, Letter from, 1739.
Caldwell, Samuel, *Deputy clothier general, Continental army*, 493.
Caledonian Volunteers, *see* Cathcart's legion.
Callender, Thomas, *Former private, 1st Carolina regiment*, Letter to, 1167.
Calmes, Marquis, *Capt., 2d Virginia regiment*, 938.
Calumny, 1572.
Camber, Anne Sarah, 1615.
Cambray, *see* Du Cambray.
Cambridge, John, *Sergt., Sherburne's Additional Continental regiment*, 1260, 1261; petition from, 1257.
Cambridge (Massachusetts), shot and shell in, 112, 313, 498, 499, 655, 922; army marches from, 88; buildings for army at, 90; Convention troops march to, 536; hospital, 898.
Camden (South Carolina),
Battle of, 2446; British elation over, 1531; Cornwallis' account of, 1457; Gates' defeat, 1496, 1512, 1514, 1515, 1516, 1523, 1524, 1562; losses, American, 1490, 1492, 1532; losses, British, 1457, 1490, 1492.
British evacuate, 1828, 1860; capture prevented, 188; Greene's march against, 1796; Greene before, 1820. *See also* Hobkirk's Hill.
Cameron, Alexander, *New York printer*, 1068.
Cameron, Charles, *British barrackmaster*, Letter from, 1234.
Cameron, ——, *Sergt., British army*, 581.
Camp, Caleb, *of Morristown*, 222.
Camp, 643, 682, 685, 975, 994, 1328, 1434, 1450, 1575, 1622, 1656, 1772, 1858, 2154; amusements, 1652; British, 1863, 2158, 2254, 2312; British spies in, 1309; cattle, etc., forwarded to, 1304, 1315, 1324; near Dey's, 1382; entrenched, 428;
equipage, 330, 569, 1030, 1271, 1435, 1752, 2042, 2135, 2184; captured from British, 523; estimates, 1785; lack of, 1870; returns, 569; for Washington, 774;
expresses to Rhode Island, 1443; flour removed to, 1401; forage removed to, 1240; at Fredericksburg, 861; French, 1734, 1892, 1893; grain

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Camp—Continued.
shipped to, 1242; horses coming to, 1327, 1488, 1902; issues at, 992; kettles, *see* Kettles; Luzerne's visit to, 1252, 1297, 1306, 1307, 1323, 1854; market in, 607; at Medford, 86; officers needed at, 1458; at Passaic Falls, 1656; permits to leave, 514; Pickering's presence at, 1500, 1513, 1514, 1531, 1545, 2306; plan of, 514; Rayneval's visit to, 990, 991; recruits marched to, 1727, 2077; road from Paramus, 1614; security of, 1894; site, 690, 694, 781, 1190, 1192, 1195, 1336, 1382, 1862, 2214, 2245; smuggling in, 607; starvation at, 1514; state of, 907; stock in, 1909; stores at, 1197; teams, 1434, 1448, 1488, 2243; troops forwarding to, 1649, 2244; utensils, 86, 1000.
Camp fever, *see* Disease.
Campaigns, 2297; winter, 495, 496;
of 1777: finished, 491; opening of, 293; plan, 346; preparations, 243, 269, 293; sick and wounded, 599; supplies and camp equipage, 569; British plan, 234, 293; ruined, 489;
of 1778: 515, 518, 680; arrangements, 515, 540; camp equipage, 569; opinions on, 515; preparations, 507, 508, 510, 512, 513, 522, 578, 579, 610; prospects, 497; supplies, 569; opinions on winter campaign *of 1778–79*, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497;
of 1779: artillery for, 1038; defensive, 1035; general directions, 1121; objects of, 879; plan, 1029; preparations, 891, 934; supplies, 1127. British expense, 807; plan, 994;
of 1780: 1382; army's position, 1217; camp equipage for, 1271; conference on, 1232; Congress' measures, 1339; eventless, 1505; expense, 1249; force necessary for, 1249, 1271; formation of army, 1276, 1320; opinions on plan, 1397, 1447; plan alterations, 1488; preparations, 1432; recruiting, 1145; supplies, 1270. British plan, 1140;
of 1781: 1679, 1862; boats for, 1658; contingent arrangements, 1916; dependent on Cornwallis' movements, 1915; exertions toward, 1660; inactivity of, 1564; Lafayette's desires regarding, 1843; location, 1794; object of, 1859; offensive, 1657; ox teams and drivers for, 1767; plan, 1510, 1529, 1646, 1657, 1773, 1876, 1898; plans changed, 1876, 1926, 1941; preparations, 1852; supplies and stores for, 1634, 1665, 1821, 1831, 1863; tents, 1658, 1811; transferred to the South, 1923;
of 1782: 2011, 2026; activity of, 2169, 2258; aid from France, 2017; artificers needed, 2033; arrangements, 2169; conference on, 2046; Congress' efforts, 2005; cooperation, 1981; need of exertion in, 2156; estimates for, 2161, 2173; flour for, 2161; forage consumption, 2034, 2113, 2116, 2149, 2150, 2171; general officers for, 2062; inactivity in South, 2121; kettle allowance, 2360; location, 2102; lumber for, 2114, 2118; naval superiority in, 1981; officers' baggage wagons, 2038; opinions on, 2014, 2073, 2077; ox teams for, 2032, 2035, 2155; plan, 2086, 2106, 2124; preparations, 2019, 2190; southern, 2011; supplies, 2114; tents, 2032–2033, 2338; uncertainty as to, 2095, 2157, 2166; various enterprises of, 2102; wagoners, 2155;
of 1783: 2328, 2357; plan, 2360.
Campbell, Archibald, *Lt. col., 71st Foot, British army; brig. gen. in America*, 340, 547, 572; complaint, 246; Congress' intentions toward, 276; exchange, 603; proclamation, 897; treatment of, 253, 262, 263, 275, 325, 623. Letters from, 246, 253. Letters to, 189, 263, 603.
Campbell, Arthur. Letter from, 1979.

Campbell, Donald, *Col. and deputy quartermaster general, Northern Department*, 100, 101, 252, 1573, 1576, 1581; courtmartial, 151, 206. Letters from, 4, 59, 61.

Campbell, Donald, *Capt., 74th Foot, British army*, Letters from, 941, 957, 968. Letters to, 957, 1010.

Campbell, Duncan, *Officer, British army*, Letters from, 103, 112. Letters to, 108.

Campbell, James, *Justice of the peace, Essex county, New Jersey*, 1243.

Campbell, John, *Maj., asst. deputy quartermaster general*, 1548, 2080. Letters from, 303, 1495, 1535, 1536, 1543. Letters to, 1509, 1533, 1540.

Campbell, John, *Lt. col. and col., 57th Foot, British army; major gen. and lt. gen. in America*, 979; exchange commissioner, 2204, 2229; powers, 2232, 2234, 2243, 2244. Letter from, 2243. Letter to, 2244.

Campbell, John, *Lt., 2d New York artillery*, 2305.

Campbell, John, 2439, 2440, 2455.

Campbell, Michael, 697.

Campbell, Patrick, *Capt., 71st Foot, British army*, 1256. Letter from, 1194. Letter to, 1204.

Campbell, Richard, *Capt., 8th, maj., and lt. col. 13th and 9th Virginia regiments*, 643, 1554. Letters from, 377, 1276. Letters and instructions to, 389, 625.

Campbell, Robert, *Lt., 2d Canadian regiment; Capt., Invalids*, 497, 1137, 1141. Letter from, 1136. Letter to, 1138.

Campbell, Robert, *Lt., 71st Foot, British army*, 2346, 2350.

Campbell, William, *Col. and brig. gen., Virginia militia*, 1740.

Campbell, William, *Lt., 24th Foot; asst. deputy quartermaster general, British army in America*, 768, 770, 840, 885, 896, 1627.

Camus, —— de, *Ensign, French navy*, 1770–1771, 1967.

Canaan, Conquest of *see* Conquest of Canaan.

Canada, 42, 77, 79, 357, 706, 844, 889, 1158, 1180, 1423, 1556, 1591, 1592, 1682, 1792, 1810, 1885, 1997, 2002, 2012, 2102, 2376, 2415, 2419; abandoned, 103, 123, 133; Allen's visit to, 1591;

Army, Continental in, 16, 32, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 68, 74, 75, 77, 84, 96, 97, 99, 100, 103, 104, 106, 112, 123, 127, 128, 129, 974; ammunition for, 32, 75, 152; conduct, 64, 68, 89; discontent, etc., 58, 59, 60; pay 24; position, 101, 119, 127; pursued, 129; reenforcements, 19, 48, 52, 53, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 68, 70, 90, 91, 92, 93, 95, 96, 97, 102, 103, 104, 126; retreat, 102, 111, 112, 124, 125, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 135; rifle companies, 20, 23; sick in, 124, 133; spirits of, 68; state of, 129, 133; strength, 19, 42, 48, 51, 55, 75, 81, 89, 96, 103, 121, 124, 133; strength needed, 459; troops returning from, 45, 48, 51;

Army, British in, 9, 19, 25, 30, 31, 121, 126, 203, 341, 344, 700, 862, 974, 1559, 1700, 2259, 2379; advance from, 143, 234, 261 279, 348, 355, 369, 1069, 1454, 1826, 1844, 1909, 2091; fortifications in, 862, 893, 1885, 2459; Hessian troops in, 1885, 1907, 2225; messenger to New York, 379; position, 517, 833, 862, 865, 873, 901, 912, 1053, 1400, 1494, 1839, 2099; posts in, 2067, 2099; pursues American troops, 129; reenforcements, 102, 103, 133, 331, 977, 1344, 2237; reenforcements for Indian country from, 1104; regiments in, 1884–1885; strength, 124, 188, 459, 517, 756, 833, 836, 862, 865, 873, 894, 901, 1357, 1400, 1406, 1839, 2091, 2099, 2237, 2311; troops raised in, 1040;

artillery in, 75, 77, 96, 102, 126; boundaries, 2239, 2459; to be ceded to France, 745; civil matters in, 19; clergy's attitude, 89, 873, 1884, 2067, 2099; command in, 20, 45, 71, 83,

Canada—Continued.
131; confusion in, 106, 109; Congress' committee to go to, 29; Congress resolves sent to, 126; danger from, 2125, 2251; debts contracted in, 123; defeats and reverses in, 68, 150, 108; defense of, 71, 2093; despatches and papers, 154; Estaing's manifesto distributed in, 974;
Expeditions against, 10, 11, 12, 19, 33, 39, 42, 44, 48, 51, 53, 61, 62, 75, 96, 105, 106, 127, 459, 536, 538, 541, 550, 631, 733, 755, 772, 781, 784, 818, 821, 822, 833, 836, 858, 863, 879, 880, 901, 909, 910, 935, 991, 1133, 1180, 1268, 1494, 1496, 1513, 1841, 2067, 2078, 2175; advance into, 19, 20, 23, 34, 36, 87, 162, 872; clothing, 836, 852; cooperative, 933, 1543; expense, 101, 933; failure, 570; French, 1907; French fleet's cooperation in, 933; instructions for, 17, 72, 74, 538; plan, 836, 872; postponed, 866, 876, 890, 895; preparations, 756, 879, 882, 933, 943; supplies and provisions, 34, 836; vessels for, 13, 15; *see also under* Arnold, Bayley, Jacob, Gates, Hazen, Lafayette, Montgomery;
American families sent in from, 1576, 1582; Canadian families distress, 1807; flag of truce sent to, 2260; harmony in, 23, 133; importance of, 77;
Indians in, 9, 121, 158, 862, 873, 970, 974, 977, 1021, 1700; altitude of, 2067; chiefs, 1003; employment of, 125, 833; French King's speech to, 942; letter to, 1021;
inhabitants, 5, 12, 93, 901, 1180; addresses to, 14, 19, 22; aid from, 17; British attempt to force to arms, 9; British proclamation of pardon to, 18; character of, 127; council at Chamblee, 9; enlistment, 976, 1144; fear lack of support from United States, 1700; feeling and friendship towards America, 3, 5, 6, 8, 15, 17, 21, 23, 30, 31, 46, 68, 88, 89, 119, 127, 132, 322, 706, 833, 836, 862, 873, 938, 974, 1400, 1884, 2067, 2099; feeling roused by team impress, 912; French, 833, 1021, 1180; inquiries in, 1003; letter to, 1021; offer to furnish men and supplies, 1493; petition for expedition, 1493, 1496; situation of American sympathizers, 118; spirit of, 2093;
intelligence, information, reports, etc., from, 5, 67, 91, 92, 129, 166, 234, 345, 517, 734, 803, 833, 836, 845, 849, 862, 865, 873, 875, 889, 894, 901, 935, 944, 951, 974, 990, 1003, 1012, 1025, 1028, 1053, 1064, 1071, 1088, 1105, 1231, 1253, 1298, 1333, 1479, 1494, 1504, 1513, 1607, 1612, 1700, 1750, 1862, 1884, 1902, 1909, 1992, 2004, 2099, 2187, 2239, 2241, 2252; limits of, 2459; loss of, 108; loyalists expected from, 2135; measures adopted, 62; mills in, 2093; mismanagement in, 89; money matters, 20, 99, 114, 129, 1225; navy, British, fleet gone to, 1402; British vessels in, 2460; negroes from, 2294; nobles' attitude, 2099;
officers, American, 63, 70, 128, 1491, 2006; conduct of, 146, 151; expense of, 101;
officers, British, command in, 873; officers permitted to go to, 698, 710, 768, 2400, 2406;
officers, Canadian, 1935, 1941; Convention officers permitted to go to, 703, 711, 712, 903, 1066, 1069, 1120, 1126, 1132; German officer permitted to go to, 2412; news of peace sent to, 2371, 2379; plan for subduing, 814, 2021, possession of, 118, 2263; prices in, 1841, 1885;
Prisoners in, 154, 160, 1179, 1490, 1491, 1535, 2000, 2000–2001, 2187, 2325; sent from 186, 1180, 1544, 2230, 2269, 2300, 2312; status and history, 1586; taken to, 1573; *see also under* Prisoners;
proclamations to, 1336, 1354; Quebec expedition, 17; refugees, provisions for, 1475, 1603, 1861, 2187,

Canada—Continued.
2292, 2325, 2326, 2344, 2348, 2351, 2432, 2460; report on, 1700; retention of, 89; roads, routes, and passes into, 47, 80, 86, 93, 97, 129, 131, 132, 733, 784, 806, 858, 872, 933, 938, 1053, 2067, 2078, 2093, 2312, 2459; scouts into, 11, 173, 1917; British scouting party from, 1958; situation, conditions, etc., in, 3, 17, 24, 38, 59, 64, 65, 66, 68, 70, 74, 75, 78, 88, 89, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 111, 115, 118, 119, 120, 124, 126, 127, 131, 459, 862, 872, 873, 895, 1400, 1700; spies sent to, 806, 833, 1354; British spies sent to, 583, 951; British spies sent from, 2126; supplies and provisions, 34, 42, 75, 81, 92, 93, 96, 99, 101, 102, 104, 106, 107, 108, 111, 113, 114, 121, 122, 123, 124, 126, 131, 137, 733, 836, 852, 863, 866, 882, 1493, 2067;
troops (soldiers), 47; independent company, 120; British provincial, 1700, 2099; loyalists, 1885, 1918; transportation, 1700, 2067; Vermont's activity and correspondence with, 1607, 1844, 1878, 1891, 1909, 2133; volunteers excluded from rations, 2184. *See also under* Quebec.
Canada creek (New York), 1987.
Canadian refugees, *see* Refugees.
Canadian regiments, officers, 1935, 2418; First, 539, 1692; arms, 1477; formation of, 45, 1649; officers, 1317, 1634, 1730; officers' memorial, 1541; return of, 1477, 1639; States to which men belong, 1639; *see also* Livingston, James. Second, 536, 1960; arrangement, 2014, 2308, 2352, 2412; blankets, 2334; clothing and supplies, 1185, 1187; furlough privileges, 2328; German recruits, 2348; history of its services, 1187; movements, 943, 1852, 1925, 2409; muster delay, 2284;
officers, 1964; charges against Edwards, 2328; distressed situation of Maryland officers in, 1532, 1534; memorial, 2318, 2323, 2325; pay, 1815; promotions, 1989, 2406, 2407, 2413; rank in, 400; the Reid embroglio, 1744, 1745, 1771, 1964–1965, 2075, 2309, 2318, 2328, 2330, 2336, 2365, 2391, 2396, 2397, 2402, 2409; recruiting, 229, 231; reduction of, 2345; representation of, 1185;
returns, 1595; supplies, 2116; vacancies, 1607; volunteers, 1805. Letters from, 1744, 1964, 2074, 2402; *see also* letter from Antill, and others, 2396. *and* from Hazen, Satterlee, etc., 2391. Letter to, 1532. For Second Canadian regiment, *see also under* Hazen, Antill, *and* Taylor, John.
Canadian regiments—Continued.
Canal, from Hudson to Harlem rivers, 1009; from North to East rivers, 2052, 2311.
Candles, 1684, 1928, 2078–2079, 2396, 2398.
Candlesticks, for headquarters, 921, 922.
Cane, ——, *Major, British army?*, Letter to, 22.
Canfield, Isaac, *Col., Connecticut levies*, regiment, 1526.
Canfield, John, *Lt. col., Connecticut militia*, 1457.
Canfield, Samuel, *Lt. col., Connecticut militia*, 2094, 2212. Letters from, 2112, 2114, 2210, 2224, 2236. Letters and orders to, 1458, 2110, 2112, 2218, 2227, 2235, 2288. Regiment, 1458, 1459, 1460, 1527, 2114.
Canoes, *see* Boats.
Cannon, *see* Artillery.
Canonicut (Rhode Island), retaliatory expedition against, 398.
Canteens, 238, 246, 987, 2032.
Cantonment, 694, 1264; of British and Hessian regiments, 2030; of British and Hessian prisoners, 2013; *see also* Winter quarters.
Canvas, 274, 1440.
Cape Ann (Massachusetts), 8, 10, 94.
Cape Charles (Virginia), *see* Virginia capes.
Cape Cod (Massachusetts), 52, 56, 855.
Cape Fear (North Carolina), 1735, 1760.

Cape Fear River (North Carolina), 103, 1737.
Cape Finistère (France), naval engagement off, 1260.
Cape François (San Domingo), 1986.
Cape Henlopen (Delaware), *see* Delaware capes.
Cape Henry (Virginia), *see* Virginia capes.
Cape May (New Jersey), *see* Delaware capes.
Cape May county (New Jersey), 1222.
Cape Sable (Nova Scotia), 2271.
Capellen de Pol, John Dirck, Baron Van der, *Member, House of Nobles, province of Overijssel, Holland*, 2340, 2355, 2381–2382. Letter from, 2278. Letter to, 2421.
Capitaine, Pierre, *Capt., aide to Lafayette*, 1348. Letter from, 774. Letter to, 795.
Capital punishment, *see* Punishments.
Caps, *see* Hats.
Captain Johnny, *Shawanoe Indian chief*, 1925.
Captain-lieutenants, 720, 973, 1689, 1694.
Captain Pipe (Hopocan), *Delaware Indian chief*, 912, 915, 916, 1026, 1407.
Captains, 234, 723, 942, 1009, 1030, 1034, 1320, 1452, 1722, 1728, 2081, 2082, 2085, 2359, 2403; appointment, 238. arrangement, 1058, 2018, 2044, 2081, 2082, 2085; of British merchant vessels, 463; French, 164; horses, 453; letter to, 1023; memorials, 1009, 1042; of merchant vessels, 2157, *see also* Masters; promotions, 1030; rank, 723, 961, 962, 1034, 1722, 1728, 2012, 2359.
Captures, 410, 1124, 1154, 1358, 1464; British, 1920, 2065; of citizens, 1390; Congress resolves on, 524, 525; forfeitures, 559; Indian, 1297, 1298; militia, 1719; payment for, 2116; raiding parties, 526; restoration, 2363; teams, 2363; wine, 990; *see also under* Prizes.
Carbery (Carberry), Henry, *Capt.-lt., 11th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1040, 2413, 2420.
Carbines, 523, 615, 616.
Carew, James, *Adj., Jackson's additional Continental regiment*, Letter from, 736.
Carey, Jonathan, *see* Cary.
Cargoes, 430, 518, 558, 569, 984, 1997, 2375; captured, 609; disposition of captured, 579, 591, 641; division of, 535, 536; purchase right, 536; sales of, 534, 536; seizure, 2456.
Carleton, Christopher, *Maj., 29th Foot, British Army*, agreement with Allen, 1583; captures Ft. George, 1565. Letters from, 1582, 1583, 1599. Letters to, 1584, 1593.
Carleton, Sir Guy, *Maj. Gen. and governor of Quebec; lt. gen. and commander in chief, British Army in America*, 3, 11, 44, 45, 119, 162, 198, 246, 292, 2051, 2090, 2091, 2097, 2098, 2103, 2104, 2105, 2109, 2110, 2115, 2122–2123, 2137, 2144, 2149, 2179, 2182, 2183, 2186, 2191, 2197, 2200, 2233, 2234, 2246, 2247, 2261, 2285, 2291, 2297, 2343, 2359, 2364, 2387, 2424, 2426, 2452; actions of, 2169; aide to, 2199, 2215; aids in capturing forgers, 2419; appointed to command British forces in America, 2109; appointed on peace commission, 2109; appoints exchange commissioners, 2229; arrives at New York, 2107; assurances to inhabitants, 177; attempt on Ticonderoga, 309; attitude of, 171; chance of capturing, 2286; complains of Standing Stone massacre, 2364; conciliatory instructions, 2124; conciliatory powers, 2130; conference with civil power, 2165; conference with Washington, 2377, 2380, 2386, 2389; correspondence, 229, 2170, 2293; correspondence with Livingston, 2104, 2194; correspondence with McDougall, 2214; despatches, 2111, 2112, 2196, 2369; disclaims responsibility for Indian outrages, 2213; disaster to, 151; efforts to protect loyalists, 2144; efforts to raise men, 12; escape, 48; on evacuation of New York, 2389, 2429; expects ap-

Carleton, Sir Guy—Continued.
pointment as ambassador to the United States, 2443; on Huddy case, 2104, 2109, 2194, 2218, 2296; humanity, 2109, 2115; intentions, 107, 158, 2125, 2151; to leave New York, 2274; letter transmitted to Congress, 2185; lodgings, 2287–2288; movements, 202; objects to people crowding into New York, 2383, 2384; Luzerne's despatches to, 2272, 2276; opinion as to negroes being carried away by British, 2389; orders, 164, 175, 322, 912, 2232, 2297, 2372, 2389; paroles American soldiers, 2131; pays for Chastellux's wine, 2329, 2357; policy, 2297; powers to exchange commissioners, 2234, 2244; sends prisoners from Canada, 186; proclamation, 18; proposes exchange terms, 2165; his propositions submitted to Congress, 2179; refuses to receive communications from rebellious subjects, 164; remonstrance to, 2404, 2406; representation to, 2407, 2408; requests appointment of an American commissioner to see to fulfillment of articles of Provisional treaty, 2377; requests appointment of commissioners to superintend British embarkation at New York, 2387, 2389; requests information from Washington, 2165; retreat, 162, 202; to return to England, 2269; returns citizens to their homes, 2122–2123, 2126; returns captured dragoons, 2288; Rochambeau's letters to, 2174, 2262; sails from America, 2454; severity, 162; surprise at New Jersey measures, 2213; suspends hostilities, 2224, 2229, 2242; his treatment of Ethan Allen, 57; on treaty infractions, 2405. Letters from, 2109, 2144, 2152, 2177, 2181, 2182, 2185, 2194, 2204, 2213, 2229, 2261, 2279, 2295, 2296, 2297, 2359, 2364, 2368, 2369, 2371, 2380, 2389, 2400, 2405, 2438, 2449, 2450, 2452, 2453, 2454. Letters to, 2111, 2115, 2122, 2126, 2142, 2154, 2163, 2165, 2179, 2185, 2191, 2196, 2198, 2218, 2224, 2231, 2246, 2270, 2276, 2282, 2291, 2293, 2295, 2306, 2312, 2341, 2342, 2350, 2360, 2368, 2369, 2377, 2387, 2394, 2399, 2404, 2407, 2449, 2450, 2453, 2454.

Carleton, Osgood, *Lt., Invalid regiment*, Letter from, 1326.

Carleton Island (Lake Ontario), United States' right to, 2388.

Carlisle, Frederick Howard, Earl of, *British peace commissioner to the United States*, Lafayette's challenge, 774, 805, 811, 824. Letter to, 743.

Carlisle, John, *Capt., 2d Canadian regiment; asst. adjutant general*, 2359, 2515. Letter from, 1534. Letters to, 1532, 2385.

Carlisle (Pennsylvania), 251, 281, 964, 1348, 1633, 1768, 2051, 2060, 2061, 2069, 2160, 2200, 2202, 2215, 2252, 2316, 2353, 2363.

Carmichael (Carmicall), Alexander, *of Morristown*, 222.

Carnes, John, *Grocer, South Boston*, 5.

Carnes, Patrick, *Lt. and Capt., Pulaski's legion*, 1797; case of, 1312, 1314; complaint against, 870, 1293, 1304; his handling of a difficulty, 1484.

Carolina, North, 573, 641; advantage from Greene's movements, 1869; British in, 1381, 1671, 1765, 1897, 1977; British attempt to raise negro regiments in, 1740, 1765; cavalry in, 614; Greene and Cornwallis in, 1741; inhabitants, Cornwallis' proclamation to, 1725; exiled inhabitants to be transported home by the British, 2177; protection of inhabitants, 1381; invasion plan, 1809; loyalists in, 83, 85, 1740, 1765; legislature votes money and land to Greene, 2213; merchants, 1978; military situation in, 1502; partizan warfare in, 1765; situation in, 1016, 2366; specific supplies in, 1637; strength of Continental force in, 1381; troops sent to, 1369, 1897, 1982–1983;
troops, 281, 613, 1308; arms and accouterments for, 1982; arrange-

Carolina, North—Continued.
ment, 923, 929; brigade, 519, 647, 1090; the eighteen months men, 2247; enlistments, 942, 1295, 2080; gathering, 1502; health, 963; line, 923;
militia, action of, 1285; behavior at Guilford, 1751; calling out of, 1950–1951, 1965; destroy Cherokee towns, 1740; fails to aid Greene, 1740; Greene's lack of confidence in, 1747; position, 1993; retreat, 1703;
movements, 612, 1185, 1186, 2193; officers, 647, 519; promotions, 399; recruits and recruiting, 456, 519, 591, 1764, 2193; reenforces Lincoln, 1267;
regiments, 519, 577. First, 923, 929, 982, 1186; *see also* Clark, Thomas. Second, 320, 929, 942, 1186; *see also* Martin, Alexander. Third, 963; *see also* Davidson, William; Hogun, James. Sixteenth, 612.
reorganization, 519; shoes, 770; strength, 320.

Carolina, South, 765, 914, 1185, 1186, 1239, 1296, 1297, 1302, 2093; agents to recover property from the British, 2395; armies in, compared, 1288; artillery regiment, 1615; battles, skirmishes and minor successes in, 991, 1652, 1712, 1795, 1796, 1904, 1915, 2024, *see also under* places where fought;
British in, 1175, 1698, 1712, 1846, 1995, 2002; activity, 2120; aid to, 2082; attempts to arouse Indians and embody the tories, 2002; burn and ravage, 1991, 1995; despatch vessels sent to, 1327; evacuation of, 2063, 2121, 2297; expeditions, 205, 206, 789, 810, 1025, 1233, 1297, 1305, 1314, 2013, 2026; fleet arrives, 1268; forage destroyed in, 2055; movements, 1865, 1717, 1958, 1987, 2093; position in, 1175, 1294, 1796, 1916; posts in, 1906; reenforcements, 1309; severity toward inhabitants, 1496, 1571; situation in, 1914; strength in, 1175, 1357, 1796, 1904, 1918;
claim against, 2427; clothing from, 2172; condition of affairs in, 898, 1175, 1288, 1753, 1755, 1759, 1834, 2082, 2366; cooperation with Georgia, 190; Cornwallis in, 1373; Cornwallis and Morgan in, 1738; civil government established, 1897, 2303; delegates to Congress, 1981; express chain to, 1994; feeling against Congress, 990, 1981, 2358; French not sent into, 2076; frontier, 1233; Greene in, 1860, 1697, 1740, 1763, 1782, 1796, 1892;
inhabitants, aid British deserters, 1383; called to defend Charleston, 1266; exiled and returned to homes by the British, 2122–2123, 2126, 2163, 2177, 2218, 2296, 2301; lethargy of, 1252; severely treated by British, 1496, 1560, 1571, 1694;
intelligence news, etc., from, 1271, 1501, 1523, 1658, 1889, 1892;
legislature 1175, 2358, 2422; refuses to raise negro regiments, 2055; rejects impost act, 2422; votes land and money to Greene, 2213;
loyalists, 83, 816, 1865, 1897, 2002, 2216; maneuvers in, 1717, 1897, 1906, 2247; negro regiments, 2055, 2145, 2169; politics, 1992, 2121; poverty of, 1796; prisoners, 1368, 1811, 1868, 2002; prisoners, British, 1918; property seized, 1266; recovery from the British, 1492; rice from, 933; supplies, 898; topography of the country, 1796;
troops, dismissed, 2303; line, 2076; militia, 1175, 1897; militia fail to aid, 1712, 1717, 1865; militia gallantry, 1904; militia supports Charleston, 1267; militia useless, 1740; officers, 1391, 1615; recruiting in, 2193; reenforcements, 2024; regiments' weakness, 456.

Carolina Packet, *American sloop*, 1610.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Carolinas (the), 1144, 1304, 1798; as a base of operations, 1268; British embarkation for, 1102, 1200; British reenforcement for, 2095; cavalry ordered to, 1063; French ships of the line sail for, 1337; importance of, 1029; negro regiments, 2055, 2145, 2169; news from, 1030, 1065, 1071; reenforcements for, 1070, 2033; troops, 334, 794, 1098, 1158; troops in, 181, 883, 898; troops leave, 2024, 2025; troops ordered to, 1033, 1292; troops retreat, 1362; troops' temper, 2082; Washington's going to, 1306, 1307. *See also* Carolina, North; Carolina, South.

Carpenter, John, *Capt., Hampshire county, Massachusetts militia guarding Springfield laboratory*, 1081. Letter from, 1079.

Carpenter, Nehemiah, *Quartermaster and ensign, 5th and 2d New York; lt., 2d New York regiment*, 116.

Carpenter's Island (Delaware River), 452, 453, 456.

Carpenters, 132, 133, 134, 807, 1103, 1230, 1881; needed, 144, 2252; rations for, 1646, 1654; refuse to work without rum, 1881; ship, 177, 178, 1392, 1642; tools, 569, 817.

Carriages, 331, 408; boat, *see* Boats; for Convention troops, 830; Pennsylvania regulations, 517; springs for Mrs. Washington, 841; *see also* Wagons.

Carrington, Edward, *Lt. col., 1st Continental artillery; commissioner for sale of confiscated goods at Yorktown and deputy quartermaster general Southern department*, 1272, 1277, 1279, 1295, 1992, 1993; efforts to retard enemy and remove stores, 1717; exchange commissioner, 1269, 1270, 1811; rank, 1306, 1307; report on exchange negotiations, 1287. Letters from, 526, 741, 768, 1287, 1304, 1306, 2017, 2039. Letters and instructions to, 1162, 1217, 1269, 1270.

Carroll, Charles, of Carrollton, *Maryland delegate, Continental Congress; member, committee in Canada*, Letters from, 103, 104, 107, 109.

Carroll, Charles, of Carrollton—Contd.

Carson, Moses, *Capt., 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, 418.

Carstithers, Martin, 867.

Cartel, *see* Prisoners, exchange commissioners, exchange negotiations, and exchanges.

Carter, John, *Maj., Royal artillery, British army*, 860. Letter to, 847.

Carter, John Champe, *Capt., 1st Continental artillery*, 701, 788. Order from, 782.

Carter, Samuel, *Private, New Jersey militia*, 594.

Carter, Winthrop, *Lt., Nichol's New Hampshire levies*, 1505.

Carter, ——, *see* Wadsworth & Carter.

Carthy (David), Daniel, *Deputy quartermaster general*, apologises, 1477; declines Arnold's offer, 1515. Letters from, 1431, 1436, 1455, 1461, 1471, 1474, 1477, 1481, 1495, 1497, 1501, 1504, 1507, 1508, 1513, 1514, 1515, 1518, 1545. Letters to, 1458, 1461, 1472, 1478, 1489, 1497, 1498, 1506, 1510, 1517, 1653.

Cartridge boxes (Cartouche boxes), 360, 815, 1259, 1546, 1595, 1648, 1787, 2169, 2172, 2188; condition of, 997; device, 350; leather, 338; making of, 770, 1032; needed, 708, 2170, 2188.

Cartridge paper, 30, 173, 177, 180, 181, 359, 427, 2133.

Cartridges, 45, 56, 79, 198, 199, 200, 364, 367, 375, 406, 449, 511, 652, 918, 1222, 1492; for armed vessels, 37; British put buckshot in, 294, 295; for cannon, 76, 466; care of, 933, 934, 1492; forwarded, 368, 2155; leads from houses for, 427; loss of, 949; manufacture of, 204, 573, 595, 1423, 1424, 1435; musket, 73, 120, 573, 617, 1082, 1424, 1439, 1490, 1784, 2030; needed, lacked, scarcity, etc., 413, 419, 429, 447, 466, 543, 925, 977, 1076, 1078, 1160, 1455, 1456, 1462, 1490, 1784, 1951, 1983, 2078–2079, 2141; orders for, 1311; writing paper for, 427; returns, 1424, 2033; rounds for

Cartridges—Continued.
each soldier, 2155; supply, 592, 1077, 1459; wearing out of, 2155.
Carts, *see* Wagons.
Cartwright, Thomas, *Capt., Jackson's Additional Continental regiment; aide to Heath*, 1257, 1265, 1288; resignation and discharge, 1706, 1707, 1756, 1757–1758, 1758. Letter from, 547. Letters to, 554, 1189.
Cary, Ephraim, *Lt., Sherburne's Additional Continental regiment*, 1257.
Cary (Carey), Jonathan, *Capt.-lt., 8th Massachusetts regiment*, 2113, 2114, 2165, 2170.
Cary, Richard, *Lt. Col. and Aide to Washington*, Letter from, 138. Letter to, 159.
Casco Bay (now Maine), 1754, 2144.
Cash, *see* Money.
Casks, 83, 1602; cooperage and repair of, 1504, 1506, 1510, 1513; needed, 1881, 1568; for salt beef, 1537, 1642; for rum, 1510; water, 1506, 1513, 1646.
Cassaty, James, 2421, 2433. Letter from, 2434.
Cassaweto, Thomas? *Oneida? Indian*, 363.
Castaing, Peter, *Lt., Jackson's Additional Continental regiment; 16th, 9th and 3d Massachusetts; capt. and aide to Duportail*, 1031, 2449.
Casting, *see* Iron furnaces.
Castle, William, 44.
Castleton, Samuel, *Sergt., 10th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1918.
Castries de Charlus, Armand Charles Augustin, Comte de, *Col. en second, regiment Saintonge*, 1687; introduced to Washington, 1675, 1677. Letters from, 1741, 1824. Letters to, 1755, 1834, 1979.
Castries, Charles Eugène Gabriel de la Croix, Marquis de, *French minister of marine*, 1638, 1644, 1647.
Casualties, *see* Losses.
Caterlin, Joseph, *Lt., New Jersey militia*, introduced to Washington, 2203.
Cathcart, William Schaw, *Capt., 17th light dragoons; Maj., 38th Foot; Commander of Cathcart's legion aide to Sir Henry Clinton; quartermaster general, British army in America*, legion ordered to Long Island, 819.
Catherine II, *Empress of Russia*, 806.
Catskill (Kattskill, New York), 1010, 1025.
Catskill Mountains (New York), 2120.
Catterline, James, 2309.
Cattle, 2, 171, 215, 231, 332, 335, 392, 396, 440, 491, 510, 556, 560, 676, 784, 931, 1047, 1066, 1193, 1202, 1222, 1230, 1232, 1303, 1324, 1423, 1466, 1467, 1474, 1484, 1505, 1530, 1618, 1626, 1723, 1773, 1831, 1879, 1884, 2037; allotment, 1220; for artillery, 1402; beef, 557, 741, 1821, 1854, 1860; British furnished with, 562, 556, 1321, 1341, 2094, 2099, 2162, 2275, 2315; British raid for, 1878, 2253; called for, 1464, 1603, 1611, 1799; captured, 289, 514, 721, 958; collection of, 526, 549, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 563, 577, 593, 694, 741, 1224, 1225, 1230, 1235, 1238, 1356, 1667, 1887, *see also under* removal of; collection by British, 666, 715, 716, 1164, 1183, 1667; consumed by allied troops, 2032; delayed, 1468; disease among, 1980; disposal of, 1361; diverted from West Point to main army, 1486; driven off, 245, 366, 1361, 1413, 1422, 1528, 1878; exportation, 1537; foraged at Philipse's, 1952; for French army, 1819, 2027, 2030, 2034, 2041; forwarded, 184, 503, 553, 574, 586, 1227, 1237, 1304, 1315, 1322, 1324, 1326, 1345, 1353, 1468, 1504, 1525, 1571, 1640, 1706, 1887, 1892, 1948, 1963, 1980; guards, 556, 560, 564; for hospital, 1441; on the hoof, 1625; impress, 553, 554, 1219, 1225, 1935; issues, 1482; on the lines, 1356; loss of, 562; marsh, 555; need, want and lack of, 1466, 1469, 1471, 1516, 1562; pay for, 557, 1703; price, 1202; procuring, 1338, 1673; protection of, 580, 583, 585; purchase of, 129, 306,

Cattle—Continued.
454, 551, 749, 1049, 1050, 1306, 1454, 1525, 1892; purchasing agents, 1202, 1460, 1892; quality, 2398; removal of, 477, 559, 574, 920, 1281, 1361, 1410, 1502, 1859, 1860, *see also under* collection of *and* driven off; returns, 1473, 2027, 2030, 2034; sale of, 734; for salting, 1602; seizure, 42, 530, 698, 722, 889, 1278, 1361, 1391, 1417, 1512, 1891, 1903; British seizure of, 682; slaughter, 557, 741; stall-fed, 1615; stoppage of, 541, 546, 1312, 1315, 1318, 1321, 1322, 1435, 1451, 1458, 1462, 1463, 1465, 1467, 1469, 1508; subsistence of, 1033, 1038; substitute of grain for, 1235, 1236; supply, 306, 503, 553, 555, 560, 569, 571, 883, 1214, 1234, 1261, 1334, 1353, 1357, 1416, 1468, 1472, 1474, 1481, 1482, 1486, 1519, 1523, 1673, 1684, 1773, 1785, 1788, 1794, 1795, 1811, 1815, 1820, 1860, 1873, 1887, 1888; transportation, 1897. *See also* Cows.

Caughnawaga (New York), destruction of, 1352.

Cavalry (Dragoons, Horse), 97, 142, 483, 501, 504, 511, 530, 538, 540, 556, 648, 729, 779, 899, 900, 1120, 1237, 1239, 1249, 1268, 1324, 1376, 1988, 2061, 2135, 2240; accouterments, 220, 262, 513; 516, 564, 600, 601, 677, 701, 702, 1259, 1269, 1270, 1309, 1311, 1612, 1682, 1755, 1766, 1860, 1885; aids Hamilton in Philadelphia, 422; aids impress, 1778; arrangement, 484, 485, 509, 929, 1216, 1581, 2300; arms, 234, 532, 601, 606, 607, 611, 635, 641, 1110, 1270, 1682, 1766; boots, 522, 544, 568; boots and shoes, 1215; breeches, 552, 544, 568;
British, 752, 1769, 1842; accouterments, 1562; advance, 844; attempt to capture Washington, 1734; captured, 615, 673; concentration, 1356; encounters, surprises, defeats, etc., 427, 506, 646, 752, 765, 1431, 1449, 1583, 1961, 1962; health, 394; light, 333, 427; loyalist, 2101, *see also* Thompson, Benjamin; movements, 1962, 2085;

Cavalry (Dragoons, Horse)—Contd.
position, 683, 1449, 1735, 2256; preparation of, 1785; raising of, 551; uniform, 333; regiments, Seventeenth light dragoons, 1583, 2085;
broadswords for, 516; called for, 519, 624, 1344; cantonment of, 1264; captured dragoons released by Carleton, 2288; care of, 561; clothing, 234, 262, 343, 511, 512, 540, 553, 568, 586, 587, 607, 641, 670, 755, 950, 1092, 1257, 1259, 1270, 1307, 1309, 1344, 1351, 1966; command of, 268, 330, 561, 578, 832, 1239, 2064; company of, 229; concentration of, 676, 702; letter to colonels, 446; cornetcies in, 607; desertions, 1308; detachment for south, 1986; difficulties in obtaining, 1917, disabled men and horses, 1527; discharges, 2453; discipline, 290; dismissal of married men, 568; dismounted, 1064, 1084, 1248, 1526, 1602, 1968, 2210, 2307; disorder in, 538; draft, 595, 1387, 1408, 1409; drill master, 561; effect of quartering act on, 1253; employment of, 228, 633; enlistments, 1187, 1293, 1317; encounters, victories, etc., 426, 1325, 1883, 1915, 2002, 2209; equipment, 245, 509, 511, 512, 523, 532, 541, 544, 547, 553, 561, 597, 610, 638, 641, 1308, 1311, 1632, 1702, 1850, 1872, 1945, 1966, 1979; escorts, 591, 870, 1798, 2000, 2251, 2256; establishment, formation, etc., 514, 1309, 2192, 2313; express or mail riders, 749, 765, 785, 959, 1427, 1431, 1443, 1446, 1447, 1493, 1538, 1559, 1620, 1628, 1639, 1875, 2186, 2192, 2193, 2251, 2256; feeling between navy men and, 532; forage, 527, 540, 584, 1641, 2299; French, 1576, 1940, 2113, *see also under* Lauzun; furloughs, 1257, 2404, 2445; troop of Grays, 273;
horses, 248, 250, 263, 506, 509, 530, 538, 541, 554, 557, 564, 565, 567, 568, 587, 592, 601, 606, 607, 611, 638, 641, 701, 753, 755, 764, 1033, 1098, 1193, 1211, 1243, 1259,

Cavalry (Dragoons, Horse)—Contd.
1344, 1526, 1527, 1542, 1612, 1639, 1702, 1755, 1787, 1841, 1847, 1848, 1850, 1860, 1872, 1885, 2377; condition of, 584, 600, 629, 698, 765, 1050; inspection, 2308; purchase of, 1640, 1885; remounts, 552, 755, 1698, 1707, 1816, 1902;
inspection of, 1315, 2308; inspector, 1649; Inspector General, 894; plan of instruction, 2176; jackets, 347; light dragoons, lancers, etc., 255, 290, 330, 347, 422, 465, 484, 485, 530, 538, 544, 561, 582, 638, 779, 1177, 1181, 1215, 1229, 1239, 1241, 1309, 1319, 1376, 1390; movements, 535, 618, 625, 631, 655, 676, 680, 685, 686, 693, 696, 763, 838, 905, 912, 1062, 1122, 1205, 1215, 1227, 1248, 1360, 1415, 1662, 1985, 2299; mutiny, 2363, 2366; militia, 1241, 1242, 1274, 1312, 1376, 1408, 1409, *see also under* volunteer; needed, 222, 255, 289, 298, 317, 339, 344, 465, 482, 484, 503, 506, 508, 519, 582, 638, 641, 658, 671, 672, 1041, 1157, 1229, 1239, 1329, 1527, 1842, 1865, 1868, 1908; object to acting as infantry, 1393; officers, 220, 231, 243, 248, 262, 485, 511, 540, 597, 607, 786, 787, 826, 894, 1182, 1216, 1308, 1309, 1351, 1986, 2315; noncommissioned officers, 1658; orders, 699, 865; organization, 1276; pay, 221, 229, 274; patrols and pickets, 509, 1241, 1242, 1251; position, 512, 518, 532, 537, 541, 614, 693, 694, 839, 872, 1270, 1410, 1540, 2294; preparations, 578, 579, 1985; privileges, 561; promotions in, 597, 677, 950; provisions, 538; punishments in, 1576, 1581; quarters, 526, 537, 544, 1231, 1257; quartermaster general for, 561; rank, 615; recruiting, raising, augmenting, etc., 220, 229, 231, 232, 351, 483, 538, 544, 565, 568, 616, 675, 1110, 1182, 1374, 1632, 1770, 1809; recruits, 587, 601, 649, 829, 701, 702, 1297, 1308, 1632;
regiments, 951. First Continental dragoons, 509, 514, 539, 553, 641, 649, 670, 677, 680, 838, 929, 1098, 1239, 1754, 1770, 1966, 2123, 2363, 2366; *see also* Bland, Theodorick; Dandridge, Alexander Spotswood; Lewis, Addison; *also* White, Anthony Walton. Second Continental dragoons, 509, 544, 568, 610, 631, 1145, 1248, 1257, 1259, 1261, 1262, 1269, 1270, 1307, 1308, 1309, 1315, 1351, 1542, 1576, 1682, 1766, 1816, 1885, 2299, 2404, 2445, 2453; letter from officers, 826; *see also under* Jameson, John; Sheldon, Elisha; *and* Tallmadge, Benjamin. Third Continental dragoons, 231, 243, 245, 248, 262, 509, 614, 764, 846, 916, 1201, 2209; *see also under* Baylor, George; Clough, Alexander; *and* Washington, William. Fourth Continental dragoons, 509, 516, 832, 865, 912, 1205, 1227, 1231, 1259, 1261, 1269, 1270, 1295, 1308, 1367, 1632, 1658, 1706, 1770, 1986; list of officers, 894; *see also* Craig, Charles; Craig, John; Moylan, Stephen; *also* White, Anthony Walton;
regulation, 509, 511, 532, 561; relieved by Jersey horse, 538; remounts, *see* Horses; rest and recuperation of, 535, 677; returns, 614, 641, 648, 649, 670, 680, 686, 764, 846, 1202, 1259, 1262, 1264, 1308, 1309, 1447, 1496, 1658, 1904; saddles, 248, 557, 1885; size of troops, 609; Southern brigade, 1496; spirit of, 1360; state and condition of, 610, 615, 1261, 1270, 1291, 1966; States to which officers and men belong, 1308, 1309; stores, support of, wants, etc., 861, 1242, 1315, 2072, 2299; strength, 511, 881, 950; swords, 414, 516, 1885; training, 262, 483, 511, 513; trouble with, 532; thanks to, 1149; uniforms, 315; volunteer, 130 611, 1248, 1380; value, 561, 1909; winter quarters, 513, 855, 868, 1174, 1246, 1612. *See also under* Armand, Bosniaken; Connecticut troops, light horse; Lee, Henry, jr.; Marechaussée; militia, mounted; New Jersey, troops, cav-

Cavalry (Dragoons, Horse)—Contd.
alry; Pulaski; Washington, William; *and* the various States.
Cawley, John, *Private*, 199.
Cayeu or Cayen, Pierre, *see* Cadieux.
Cayuga river (New York), 950.
Cayugas, *see* Indians, tribes.
Cedars (The) (Canada), 94, 107; attack and surrender of, 115, 117, 118, 121, 124, 126; cartel of, 1594; hostages, 563; prisoners of and their exchange, 1713, 1837, 1860, 1910, 1916, 1935, 1942; trial of officers in command at, 127.
Ceeley, Justice, 229.
Celebration of French alliance, 920.
CERBERUS, *British ship of war*, 39.
Ceronio, Stephen, *Continental agent at Cape François, San Domingo*, Letter from, 328.
Certificates, 261; depreciation, 2064, 2125; of discharges, 2032; payment for supplies, 1489, 1531, 1537; preservation of value, 2104; refused by people, 1089, 1537, 2092, 2093; of seizures, 886; of service sold, 1557; worthless, 1759.
Chace, John, *of Rhode Island*, 613.
Chad's Ford (Brandywine creek, Pennsylvania), 445, 631; *see also* Brandywine.
Chads, James, *Capt., British navy*, 2372.
Chain, *see* Fort Mifflin *and* West Point.
Chair, riding, 703.
Challenge right in courts-martial, 2041, 2042, 2050, 2058, 2064, 2073.
Chalmers, Hamilton, *Former, adj., British army*, 2255, 2256, 2258. Letter from, 2253.
Chalmers, James, *Lt. col., commandant, 1st Maryland Loyalists*, Letter from, 617.
Chaloner, John, *Asst. commissary of purchases; member of firm of Chaloner & White*, Letter to, 617.
Chaloner & White, *Philadelphia merchants; agents to commissary general or purchases; asst. commissary generals of purchases*, Letter from, 980.
Chambault, ——, de, *Ensign, 29th Foot, British army*, 1703.
De Chambault (Canada), defense of, 114; loss of, 124; post at, 103, 104, 125.
Chambeault, —— de, 161, 193.
Chamberlain, William, *Lt. col., New Jersey militia*, 1230, 1233.
Chamberlayne, John, *Private?, 2d New York regiment*, 2120.
Chamberlin, Abiel, 76.
Chamberlin, Silas, 76.
Chambers, David, *Col., New Jersey militia*, Letter from, 250.
Chambers, James, *Col. ?, militia*, orders to, 1076.
Chambers, Joseph, *Capt., deputy commissary of issues*, Letter from, 1492.
Chambers, Matthew, *Capt., 6th Massachusetts regiment*, 1661.
Chambers, Stephen, *Capt., 12th Pennsylvania regiment*, 577. Letters from, 572, 582, 583. Letters and instructions to, 559, 574, 584.
Chamblee (Canada), 2425; British surrender at, 29, 30, 33, 39; British force at, 162; British officers and stores surrendered at, 29; prisoners, 40; road to Isle aux Noix, 162; scout to, 146; skirmish at, 17; store houses at, 98.
Champe, John, *Sergt., Lee's dragoons*, 1557, 1578, 1583.
Champion, Henry, *Lt., and adj., 2d Connecticut and 22d Continental Infantry; capt., 3d Connecticut; col. and deputy commissary general of purchases, Continental army; commissary general of Connecticut*, 57, 1315, 1353, 1872; activity, 553; appointment, 553, 1342; complaint, 567; conduct, 1292; difficulties, 1200; needs money, 1202, 1312, 1315; purchases, 1306; rank, 109; requests orders, 1312;; Washington's; confidence in, 542. Letters from, 560, 999, 1202, 1312, 1315, 1322, 1324, 1342, 1353, 1355, 1357. Letters and instructions to, 542, 569, 661, 1047, 1292, 1326, 1334, 1343.
Champlain, lake, *see* Lake Champlain.

Champlin, Jabez, *Col., barrack-master to the French army in America*, 1810, 1817, 1819; commission of, 1793.
Champney, Jonathan, *Wagonmaster General, Continental army*, 192.
Chandler, John, *Col., 6th Connecticut regiment*, 270.
Chandler, Joseph, *Justice of the peace, Cornwall precinct, New York*, Letter from, 1768.
Chandonet, ——, *Quartermaster, 1st Continental artillery?*, 782.
Channing, John, *of South Carolina*, Letter from, 2301.
Chapeton, Pierre, *see* Charlant.
Chaplains, 77, 295, 371, 1868; anonymous letter concerning, 2334; exchange of, 1299; Hessian, 1154; status as prisoners, 2198.
Chapman, Daniel, 860.
Charcoal or coal, 72, 90, 194, 851, 1473, 1747, 1759; British supply, 1151.
Chariot, for Washington, 796, 1280, 1286, 1292, 1299, 1302, 1311, 1337, 1376, 1408, 1420; for Martha Washington, 805.
Charity, 1433.
Charlant (Chapeton), Pierre, *Canadian spy*, 1889, 2201.
Charles III, *King of Spain*, 1120, 1737.
Charleston (South Carolina), 281, 1168, 1256, 1287, 1294, 1297, 1303, 1308, 1333, 1343, 1610, 1745, 1914–1915, 1981, 2026; action near, 2013; assistance to, 1267, 1275, 2366;
British army at, 1252, 1657, 2092; attempt against and failure, 1321, 1345, 1350; embarkation at, 2084, 2116; British evacuation, 1978, 2044, 2052, 2076, 2101, 2106, 2116, 2121, 2141, 2170, 2172, 2193, 2197, 2207, 2215, 2216, 2225, 2229, 2236, 2238, 2240, 2247, 2258, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2272, 2273, 2274, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2279, 2287, 2291, 2294, 2300, 2303, 2311, 2319, 2323, 2360; arrangements and propositions, 2298; Hessians sent to, 2030; Hessians sent from, 2238, 2294; lines at, 1597; loyalist troops sent from,
Charleston (South Carolina)—Contd.
2248; maneuvers at, 1285; mutiny at, 1909; officers from, 2101; positions, 1303, 1904; reenforcements, 1428, 1652, 1657, 1865, 1878, 1882, 1890, 2010, 2011, 2024, 2025, 2031, 2184; retreat toward, 1431; strength, 1373, 1914, 2009, 2235, 2306, 2311; troops sent from, 1338, 1369, 1405, 2164, 2238, 2247, 2248, 2269, 2292, 2294, 2321, 2360; Cork fleet arrives at, 1806; British despatch boats sent to, 2262; expedition against, 1136, 1210, 1212, 1251, 1283, 1321, 1624, 2021; British fortifications at, 1303, 1914, 2002, 2172, 2303; British merchant ships, 1351, 1379, 1448, 2079; British navy at, 1233, 1281, 1285, 1303; fleet sails for, 1320, 1414, 1657, 2014, 2016, 2052, 2195; fleet sails from, 1366, 2079, 2253, 2321; British transports from, 1878, 2044, 2097, 2236, 2238, 2239, 2242, 2243, 2259;
command at, 772; citizens' request to return to, 2309; danger from St. Augustine, 2358; defense of, 190, 1233, 1266, 1275, 1285, 1303, 1316, 1321, 1326, 1912, 2247, 2358, 2366; description of, 1912; fate of, 1293; fortifications, 2328; French consul at, 2370; harbor, 1912; necessity of holding, 1258; importance of, 190; intelligence, news, reports, etc., from, 1059, 1067, 1310, 1325, 1340, 1341, 1346, 1355, 1371, 2216; landing places at, 1914, 1937; loyalist committee, 2216; Lincoln's manoeuver at, 1102; map of coast and rivers in vicinity of, 1911; militia support, 1267; operations against, attempts on, etc., 1912, 1914, 1923, 1959, 1973, 1985; operations, cooperative with French against, 1976, 1978, 1979, 1984, 2102; preservation of, 2303; prevention of plundering, 2298; American prisoners at, 1522, 1564, 1596, 1626, 1832, 1836, 1837, 1838, 1860; American prisoners escape from, 1480; reenforcements for,

Charleston (South Carolina)—Contd. 1288, 1293, 1325, 1326; relief of, 1334; riots in, 2422; siege of, 1176, 1275, 1303, 1868, 1914; Lincoln's report on siege of, 1450, *see also under* Lincoln, Benjamin; state, situation, condition, etc., 1098, 1175, 1303, 1316, 1323, 1333; stormed by Clinton, 1338; plan to surprise, 1985; surrender of, 1324, 1343, 1348, 1351, 1352, 1353, 1354, 1356, 1379; surrender negotiations, 1333; surrender summons and reply, 1304, 1305; *see also under* Fort Moultrie.

Charlestown (Maryland), 620.

Charlestown (Massachusetts), 16, 1253.

Charlotte County (New York), 1333.

Charlottesville (Virginia), command at, 928, 985; letter to commanding officer at, 1699; Convention troops, 806, 832, 838, 852, 904, 910, 911, 922, 957, 1018, 1131, 1201, 1202, 1986, 2035, 2046; garrison at, 985.

Charlus, Comte de, *see* Castries de Charlus.

Charter, British, for Vermont, 2160.

Chartes, Theodore, *Canadian*, 119.

Chartier's (Shirtus) Creek (Pennsylvania), 1999.

Chase, Samuel, *Maryland delegate, Continental Congress; member of committee in Canada*, Letters from, 104, 109, 193. Letter to, 107.

Chase, Thomas, *Asst. Quartermaster General*, 154.

Chastellux, François Jean, Chevalier de, *Maj. gen., French army in America*, 1617, 1824, 1848, 1856; advances money for overalls, 2054; Carleton pays for his wine, 2329, 2342, 2343, 2358; friendship between Washington and, 1687, 1869, 2024, 2299, 2304, 2316, 2388; health, 1808, 1817; horses for, 1947; inspector of French army, 2428; introduced to Washington, 1643; present of claret to Washington, 1898; urges Washington to visit France, 2352; visits northern frontier, 1643. Letters from, 1675, 1808, 1824, 1837, 1856, 1869, 1893, 1898, 2024, 2304, 2316, 2352, 2428. Letters to, 1687, 1753, 1817, 1859, 1892, 1898, 2190, 2299, 2388.

Chastellux, François Jean Chevalier de—Continued.

Chatham, Earl of, *see* Pitt.

Chatham (New Jersey), 330, 1666, 1670, 1925, 1934, 1935, 2185, 2196; bakery at, 1927; cavalry quarters at, 544; local affairs, 1384.

Chaudière settlements (Canada), 542.

Chautard, Martelli, *Capt., French navy*, Letter from, 1955. Letter to, 1968.

Cheat River (now West Virginia), Indian murders on, 1465.

Cheese, for Washington, 366, 1864.

Cheever, Ezekiel, *Commissary of Artillery; commissary of military stores; col. and deputy commissary general, Continental army*, 53, 71, 72, 73, 76, 79, 80, 83, 85, 87, 120, 147, 148, 149, 152, 199, 229, 736, 1682, 1766; conduct, 364, 365, 427, 574, 1553, 1657, 1718; difficulties, 575; needs money, 1766; title, 590. Letters from, 243, 356, 574, 626, 686, 727, 1081, 1082, 1628, 1677, 1686, 1720, 1747, 1766. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 204, 257, 342, 360, 364, 527, 590, 617, 721, 1077, 1311, 1538, 1641.

Chehaw Neck (South Carolina), engagement and killed and wounded at, 2209; *see also* Combahee Ferry.

Chelsea (Massachusetts), 6.

Chemical for secret writing, *see* Secret service.

Chemung (New York), 947; country between Seneca nation and, 950; country between Wyoming and, 899; destruction of, 1111; distance and route to Niagara, 959; expedition against, 805, 806, 809, 865, 869, 903; guides to, 1023; intelligence from, 966; road to Wyoming, 900; Sullivan's sucess at, 1117.

Cheney, Penuel, *Surgeon's mate, 3d Connecticut regiment*, Letter from, 14.

Cherry Valley (New York), 831; aid, assistance, reenforcement for, 364, 840, 844, 847, 849; British and Indians withdraw from, 847; conflict of civil and military authority at, 831; inhabitants, 831; intelligence from, 841; killed and wounded at, 847; massacre, 835, 842, 844, 848, 854; provisions and stores, 732.
Chesapeake Bay, 1416, 1782, 1949, 1985, 2036, 2040, 2045; allied armies' transportation down, 1941, 1943, 1944, 1948; blockade of, 1863; British clothing vessels to go to, 2053, 2054; British in, 588, 1773, 1869; British expedition to, 1026, 1197, 1198, 1748, 1751, 1783; British fleet in, 1014, 1016, 1584, 1869, 1878; British reports from, 1740; Continental vessels to go to, 1735; defense preparations, 2180; French army's march to, 2163; French army transported down, 1930; French artillery passage up, 2195; French artillery sent to, 1924; French captures and successes in, 1727, 1731, 1737;
French expeditions to—first, 1677, 1705, 1718, 1725, 1732; second, 1737, 1739, 1742, 1743, 1751, 1752, 1759, 1762, 1763; failure of, 1761, 1766, 1776; killed and wounded, 1761; Barras', 1895, 1900, 1904, 1922, *see also under* Barras; Destouches', 1741, 1746, 1752, 1818, 1826, *see also under* Destouches; de Grasse's, 1858, 1922, 1937, 1938, 1941, 1942, 1943, 1944, 1946, *see also under* de Grasse; Vaudreuil's, 2177, 2180, *see also under* Vaudreuil;
French fleet in, 1698, 1728, 1941, 1942, 1943, 1944, 1946, 2177, 2180; French fleet sails from, 1746, *see also under* Navy, French, *and* Virginia capes; Lafayette's detachment, 1743, 1753; storing provisions on, 560; transportation of stores down, 1944; vessel scarcity in, 1948.
Chesapeake capes, *see* Virginia capes.
Chesnel, —— de, *Capt., French navy,* Letter from, 2144.
Chest, captured, 221; *see also* Military chest.
Chester, Leonard, *Aide to Brig. Gen. Browne,* 388, 1702. Letter to, 1720.
Chester (Pennsylvania), 403, 405, 589, 1057, 1159, 1721, 1981; British at, 474; British embarkation at, 476; British guard at, 545; British move toward, 506, British ships at, 456, 468; field map of, 515; Hessian expedition toward, 430; road, 503.
Chester county (Pennsylvania), 571; militia in, 541.
Chesterfield (Virginia), 1325; courthouse; 1815; destruction of records by British, 2059; militia surprised at, 1842.
Chestnut Neck (New Jersey), burned, 791.
Chevaux de frise, in the Delaware, 436, 463, 489; at West Point, 331, 708.
Chilcott, John, *Lt. engineers, British army,* 2249.
Child, John, *Ensign, Gardner's Massachusetts regiment,* 18.
Child, Jonathan, *Asst. commissary of purchases,* 1135.
Child, Moses, 47, 78.
Children, 885; in barracks, 1664; brutal treatment of, 206; sent in from Canada, 1544, 2230; provision issue to, 1861, 2353; rum issues to stopped, 2026;
British, passports to enter New York, 1032, 1454, 1460, 1462; rations for, 1090, 1475; starving, 1462.
Chillicothe (Ohio), destroyed, 1471.
Chinaware, *see* Crockery.
Chinn, Edward, *Commissioner of accounts, Northern department,* Letter from, 934. Letter to, 1136.
Chipman, John, *Capt., Warner's Additional Continental regiment,* 1591. Letter from, 1565.
Chittenden, Thomas, *Governor of Vermont,* 1993, 2304, 2305, 2315; assurances from, 2012; British apologise to, 2012; calls for provisions, 1226, 1227; correspondence with the enemy, 1990, 2091; correspondence with

Chittenden, Thomas—Continued.
Stark, 2012; letters for, 2294; promises aid to repel British, 1918; report requested from, 1990; reports on dealings with enemy, 1993; Washington's letter to, 2019, 2053. Letters from, 936, 1224, 1993, 2308. Letters to, 1227, 1579, 1990.
Choin (Chouin), —— de, *Maj., French Infantry*, 681, 689, 750, 772. Letter from, 767.
Choisy, Claude Gabriel, Duc de, *Brig. gen., French army in America*, 1555, 1848, 1855, 2180. Letters from, 1961, 1973, 1974, 2201. Letters to, 1972, 1974.
Chouin, ——, *See* Choin.
Christian, William, *Col., 1st Virginia regiment*, 102.
Christiana Bridge (Delaware), 1939.
Christie, James, *Capt., 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 1055, Instructions to, 1047.
Christmas, Tory meetings on, 2296.
Chubbicking (Chupeeking) (Ohio), fort at, 995; captured, 1003.
Church, Benjamin, jr., *Director and chief physician Continental hospital*, 19, 41, 57; his cipher letter and correspondence with the enemy, 21, 22, 23, 24; discharge, 20. Letter from, 22. Letter to, 20.
Church, Moses, *Asst. commissary of issues*, Letter from, 1514. Letter to, 1514.
Church, Thomas, *Col. 3d Rhode Island regiment*, 57. Letters from, 26, 27. Letter to, 58.
Church, Thomas, *Maj., 4th Pennsylvania regiment*, 711, 998. Letter from, 1413.
Churches, damaged by troops. 1506.
Churchill, Elijah, *Sergt., 2d Continental dragoons*, 2380, 2386.
CIBELLE, *French store ship*, 1940.
Cilley, Joseph, *Col., 1st New Hampshire regiment*, 1262; 1383. Letter from, 1269. Letter to, 1271. Regiment, 1016.
Cincinnati, Society of the, certificates of membership, 2446; circulars, 2458; constitution, 2458; establishment of, 2445, 2458; French officers, 2442, 2445, 2458; medal, 2456; meeting, 2442, 2460; president-general, 2408, 2436; subscription, 2442.
Ciphers, *see* Correspondence *and* Secret service.
Cishacoquillas Valley (Pennsylvania), 2226.
Cist, Charles, *Philadelphia printer; see* Styner & Cist.
Citizens, *see* Civilians, *also under* Prisoners.
City Point (Virginia), 1801, 1842.
Civil affairs, *see* United States, civil affairs.
Civil authority, *see* Authority.
Civil departments, *see* United States, civil departments.
Civil government, *see* Government.
Civil law, *see* Law.
Civil suit, *see* Lawsuit.
Civilians (Citizens), 547, 553; arrested, 939; assault soldier, 2208, 2209; citizenship, 2186, 2187; embarkation at New York objected to, 2407; employees, 1651, 2312; employees' distresses compared with those of military officers, 2311; flags granted to, 2074; murdered by soldier, 2012; officers quartered on, 1206; passports and permits to, 921, 937, 993, 2045, 2053, 2251; prisoners, 1396, 1514, 1916; prisoners exchanged, 588, 1110, 1396, 1693, 1719, 1813, 2344; status as prisoners, 1110, 2056, 2344; provision issues to, 2312, 2330; steal supplies, 2035; *see also* Loyalists.
Claiborne, Buller, *Capt., 2d Virginia; brig.-maj. and aide to Lincoln*, 454.
Claiborne, Richard, *Maj., deputy quartermaster general for Virginia*, 2100. Letter from, 2009. Letters and instructions to, 1187, 1371.
Claims, against the United States, 1810, 2175, 2427, 2456; against contractors, 2238; forage, 2430; of officers, 1238; pay, 2456; property, 2372, 2411; settlement of, 551, 1136;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Claims—Continued.
of soldiers who died in captivity, 299; against South Carolina, 2427; subsistence, 2430, 2456.
Clajon, William, *Maj., secretary to Gates; interpreter, Northern department*, 2457; services, 2420, 2456. Letter from, 2456.
Clapp, Ebenezer, *Lt. col., Read's Massachusetts regiment*, 32.
Clare, Thomas, *Asst. deputy commissary of purchases*, Letter from, 993.
Claret, *see* Liquors.
Clark, Abraham, *New Jersey delegate, Continental Congress*, 1467.
Clark, George Rogers, *Col., brig. gen., Virginia militia*, 1157, 2263; British force sent against, 1929; Brodhead's assurances and actions, 1932, 1933; destroys Chillicothe, 1471; Detroit expedition, 1653, 1733, 1739, 1786, 1800, 1837, 1854, 1999, 2001, 2006–2007, 2011; difficulty of obtaining men, 1837, 1838, 1999; disappointments, 2001; at the Illinois, 1278; chain of intelligence, 1838; journal, 911, 1036; protects Moravian town, 1925; captured, 915; preparations, 1761; destroys Shawanoe towns, 1507; supplies for, 1747, 1787, 1932; troops refused, 1837, 1854; Vincennes expedition, 911, 1035, 1036; Wyandot and Shawanoe expedition, 1929. Letters from, 1837, 1838. Letters to, 1800, 1854.
Clark, John, *Capt., 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, 942.
Clark, John, jr., *Lt. 1st Continental infantry; maj., 2d Pennsylvania battalion, Flying camp; aide to Greene; auditor of accounts of the Main army*, 481, 941; leave of absence, 477, 512, 941; appointed auditor, 526; health, 458, 941; need of warm clothing, 477; needs dragoons, 506; needs a horse, 477, 487, 500; needs money, 476, 477; plan for settling accounts, 736; reconnoiters British shipping, 475; resignation, 185; resigns as aide, 526; requests recommendation to Congress, 477, 512; servant, 509; skirmish with British picket, 504, 506; his spy, 476, 477, 482, 493, 500. Letters from, 213, 430, 449, 456, 458, 463, 468, 474, 475, 476, 477, 479, 482, 484, 487, 489, 491, 493, 494, 500, 501, 502, 504, 506, 509, 512, 526, 732, 736, 760, 764, 941. Letters to, 444, 457, 534, 602, 647, 709, 733, 764, 956.
Clark, Jonathan, *Capt., 4th Continental artillery*, Letter to, 582.
Clark, Lewis, 127.
Clark, Samuel, *of New Hampshire*, 1406.
Clark (Clarke), Thomas, *Col., 1st North Carolina regiment*, 399, 436, 1044; British fail to surprise, 1019. Letters from, 647, 882, 929, 942, 1019, 1040, 1075. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 853, 874, 875, 885, 928, 944, 945, 947, 976, 1019, 1141, 1144, 1146, 1184, 1185, 1189. Regiment, 853, 874, 875, 882, 923, 942, 1040, 1141, 1144, 1146, 1184, 1189.
Clark, William, *Lt., 3d New Jersey regiment*, Letter from, 323. Letter to, 323.
Clark & Nightingale, *Merchants, Providence, Rhode Island*, 146, 824, 859, 867, 929. Letters from, 13, 114, 823, 1301, 1864. Letter to, 994.
Clarke, Jonathan, *Asst. commissary general, British northern army*, 559. Letter from 844. Letter to, 845.
Clarke, Oliver, *Capt., Greene's Rhode Island regiment*, Letter to, 1101.
Clarke, ——, *Schoolmaster*, 131.
Clarkson, Mary, *Wife of Maj. Matthew Clarkson*, Letter from, 1740. Letter to, 1715.
Clarkson, Matthew, *Maj., aide to Arnold; aide to Lincoln; auditor of accounts for Main army; asst. secretary at war*, 1783, 1794; certificate of service, 2156; exchange, 1476; Washington's recommendation of, 2169. Letters from, 1496, 2157, 2182. Letters to, 647, 2157, 2178.
Clarkstown (New York), 758.

Claus, Daniel, *Col., British Provincial troops, Tryon county, New York loyalists*, 363; address of, 395.
Claverac (Claverack, New York), 116, 1165, 1412, 1415, 1416, 1417, 1423, 1432, 1684, 2038, 2056.
Clayes, Peter, *Capt., 6th Massachusetts regiment*, 2258.
Claypoole, David C., *Philadelphia printer*, 1548.
Cleanliness, *see* Hygiene.
Cleaveland, Ebenezer, *Capt., 8th Massachusetts*, 642. Letter from, 639.
Cleaveland, Moses, Letter from, 1776.
Cleaveland, *see* Cleveland.
Cleaves, Nathaniel, *Lt., 21st Continental infantry*, Letter from, 194.
Clergy in Canada, attitude toward United States, 873, 1884, 2067, 2099, *see also under* Canada; British discharge all paroles of, 2165; *see also* Chaplains.
Clergymen, 1839; Franciscan monk, 1209; Methodists incite tories, 413.
Clerk, Ebenezer, *Lt.?, 1st New York regiment?*, Letter from, 1333.
Clerks, *see* Washington papers, copying of.
Cleveland, Thomas, *Private, Gridley's Massachusetts regiment*, 49.
Cleveland, William, *Lt., 10th Continental Infantry*, 701. Letter from, 688.
Cliffe, William, *Staten Island loyalist*, Letters from, 1132, 1148.
Clift, Wills, *Maj., 3d and 1st Connecticut regiments*, 2190, 2193; appointment, 900, 1137; rank, 900, 914, 1057, 1126, 1128, 1130, 1159. Letters from, 2123, 2199. Letter to, 2198.
Clinton, George, *Brig. Gen., Continental army; Governor of New York*, 332, 381, 432, 453, 455, 540, 711, 758, 1256, 1286, 1454, 1482, 1543, 1555, 1614, 1691, 2330, 2364, 2387; action of, 73, aid given by, 469; applications to, 321, 1236; attitude, 568; brigade losses, 207; borrows money to forward troops, 465, 466; call for his services by New York, 381; conference with Howe, 1424; conference
Clinton, George—Continued.
with Varick, 1843; conference with Washington, 1833; defense of Fort Montgomery, 435; disposition to aid Arnold, 1530; energy, 466; Hays' letter to, 1537; health, 2441; inability to help Heath, 1594; his influence requested, 1446; instructions, 1886; intelligence from, 1603; makes map, 311; measures, 146; money for, 2346; needs money, 308; opinions, 321, 502, 599, 687, 930; plans expedition against Chemung, 805; to protect Highlands, 301; proposes Esopus Indian expedition, 1027; pursues enemy, 1584; recovery of, 2444; recruiting instructions from, 1635; refuses to impress teams, 1480; report on Indian expedition, 809; requests directions, 452; requests guard at Pine's Bridge, 1521; resignation, 381; successor to, 384; suggests fortifying West Point, 501; troops under, 340, 2444. Letters from, 146, 153, 160, 238, 261, 275, 296, 308, 311, 347, 363, 377, 381, 392, 433, 438, 452, 501, 537, 540, 641, 1243, 1362, 1445, 1474, 1480, 1484, 1601, 2004, 2252. Letters and instruction to, 144, 145, 155, 165, 189, 237, 257, 281, 296, 299, 301, 309, 310, 340, 349, 354, 379, 385, 395, 435, 438, 446, 455, 493, 576, 679, 1446, 1462, 1473, 1537, 1738, 1763, 2160, 2252.
Clinton, Sir Henry, *Lt. gen., commander in chief, British army in America; peace commissioner to the United States*, 418, 654, 676, 786, 823, 827, 894, 895, 1042, 1126, 1154, 1209, 1365, 1450, 1573, 1578, 1592, 1645, 1664, 1666, 1672, 1673, 1703, 1752, 1832, 2017, 2045, 2054, 2058, 2066, 2070, 2072, 2103; accedes to liquidation of prisoners accounts, 2024; accuses Washington of using improper language, 2097; activity of, 1947; advance against the French, 1421, 1426, 1427, 1441, 1442, 1511; agitated, 1490; attempts to embody refugees, 800; attempt to rescue Convention troops, 823; capture attempted, 566,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Clinton, Sir Henry—Continued.
568, 575, 1736; caution of, 1049; charges Americans with inhumanity, 2097; summons Charleston to surrender, 1304; Charleston's reply, 1305; to storm Charleston, 1338; in command of the British army, 615; commission to negotiate exchange of prisoners, 876; complains of provisions furnished Convention troops, 1421; conference with Arbuthnot, 1467; on Cornwallis' humanity, 1564; to relieve Cornwallis, 1969; correspondence with American exchange commissioners, 2065; correspondence with Germain, 1700; countermove of Continental army against, 1426, 1427; demands provisions supplied to British prisoners, 827; despatch in silver bullet, 433; despatches for, 1671; sends despatches to Vermont, 2132; disagreement with Arbuthnot, 1511; disappointed at governing principle of American exchange commissioners, 2093; dissatisfied with Arnold's conduct, 1710; directions to refugees, 1424; effect of Washington's march on, 1437; efforts to save André, 1554; embarkation at New York, 1407, 1591, 1790; emissaries to the Pennsylvania mutineers, 1672, 1675; on exchange of prisoners, 1164; expedition up the North river, 441, 443; exonerated from blame by André, 1553; his guard doubled, 2072–2073; his history of exchange negotiations, 2093; hopes for agreement to prevent inhumanity on both sides, 2097; Huddy's murderers demanded of, 2089; action in Huddy case, 2096, 2097; Hunter's interview with, 951; ill humor of, 2007; inducements to Pennsylvania mutineers, 1670, 1700; instructions to, 1232; intelligence desired by, 951; intentions, object, purposes, etc., 619, 662, 1057, 1076, 1367, 1511, 1948, 1958, 1969; invitation to refugees, 1531; letters intercepted, 1973; loyalist assurances to, 816; message from New York, 397; movement against the French in Rhode

Clinton, Sir Henry—Continued.
Island, 1421, 1426, 1427, 1441, 1442, 1511; movements and position, 400, 455, 718, 725, 736, 741, 841, 876, 955, 958, 1155, 1351, 1366, 1367, 1369, 1370, 1373, 1421, 1441, 1442, 1486, 1511, 1783, 1958, 2108, 2115; orders cessation of offensive operation, 2107; orders to board of directors of associated loyalists, 2097; British officers prisoners' rage against, 2129; petitions to, 1113, 1134; Phillips' letters to, 673; postpones meeting of exchange commissioners, 2094; prisoner requisition 837; his proposal to exchange Convention troops, 845; his proposal to settle prisoner accounts, 1633; his proposals relative to commissaries of prisoners, 1556; protection purchased from, 1166; quarrel with Drummond, 1126; quarters, 566, 673, 1599; reenforces Howe, 455; refuses money requisitions for Convention officers, 840; refuses to permit tobacco to be sent to Charleston for benefit of American prisoners, 1838; releases an American flag officer, 2099; relief expedition for, 1300; relieves Newport, 723; requests appointment of exchange commissioners, 2015; requests passports for vessels, 916, 927, 1626; requests release of André, 1549; rule of conduct, 1580; seizes Kings Ferry, 1067; talk with, 1025; threat, 800; Washington requests an answer from, 1387. Letters from, 432, 632, 638, 645, 840, 873, 907, 916, 927, 961, 967, 1127, 1142, 1177, 1304, 1407, 1504, 1534, 1539, 1549, 1554, 1564, 1568, 1580, 1596, 1626, 1700, 1703, 1838, 1938, 1998, 2004, 2015, 2024, 2035, 2053, 2063, 2065, 2071, 2090, 2093, 2094, 2097, 2099. Letters to, 633, 642, 644, 657, 660, 669, 742, 814, 845, 856, 868, 888, 913, 919, 928, 944, 966, 1117, 1124, 1131, 1186, 1228, 1305, 1387, 1396, 1399, 1419, 1483, 1522, 1534, 1549, 1553, 1554, 1560, 1567, 1571, 1577, 1610, 1615, 1633, 1692, 1788,

Clinton, Sir Henry—Continued.
1808, 1830, 1946. 2001, 2013, 2019, 2045, 2061, 2065, 2091, 2094.

Clinton, James, *Col., 2d New York; brig. gen., Continental army*, 128, 185, 196, 203, 207, 258, 453, 694, 702, 710, 740, 769, 845, 882, 886, 953, 961, 962, 1013, 1027, 1033, 1056, 1065, 1288, 1296, 1510, 1603, 1614, 1619, 1716, 1809, 1812, 1816, 1861, 1862, 1883, 1902; ammunition for, 1032; made brigadier, 170; command at Albany, 1585; continuance in the service, 2189; cooperation with Hand, 856, 857; correspondence with Vermont over prisoners, 1886; delayed, 1027; declines to give up prisoners to Vermont, 1882; directions sent to, 1054; erects fort at Sacandoga, 992; exertions, 1816; to fortify Highlands, 125; to support Fort Schuyler, 1347, 1816; flour for, 1862; Indian expedition cooperation, 995, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1040, 1053, 1055; junction with Sullivan, 1068, 1111, 1123; injustice suffered, 2214; movements, 249, 250, 992, 1073, 1233, 1347, 1358, 1363, 1367, 1369, 1948, 2004; need of ammunition, arms, provisions, etc., 131, 144, 145, 146, 896, 970, 1015, 1738, 1771, 1789, 1812, 1839; opinions, 254; opinions in council of war, 1291, 1518; opinion on Indian country winter campaign, 869; opinion on the situation, 1510; opinion requested, 792; provisions for, 1073; purchases flour on personal credit, 1812; requests flour, 1817; requests instructions, 1015, 1807, 1812, 1886; resignation, 2079, 2214; seizes provisions from the disaffected, 1886; shoes, 1069; stores and supplies, 1061, 1857, 2008; his useless transportation of supplies, 1065; Sullivan to command, 1028; superseded, 2079; value of his services, 254; visit to Washington, 1683; warned against surprise, 700, 701. Letters from, 110, 131, 134, 137, 144, 145, 146, 183, 191, 809, 838, 869, 882, 889, 896, 901, 970, 995, 1015, 1020, 1027, 1034, 1057, 1061, 1291, 1359,

Clinton, James—Continued.
1362, 1518, 1606, 1614, 1619, 1629, 1644, 1680, 1682, 1738, 1763, 1771, 1789, 1807, 1809, 1812, 1817, 1825, 1833, 1835, 1839, 1846, 1861, 1867, 1873, 1882, 1886, 1889, 1891, 1899, 1907, 1917, 2001, 2008, 2079, 2213, 2214, 2454. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 98, 125, 131, 132, 135, 141, 144, 145, 148, 151, 170, 182, 184, 187, 192, 249, 285, 699, 700, 701, 754, 766, 792, 797, 812, 848, 856, 868, 884, 892, 905, 908, 917, 919, 923, 954, 980, 1009, 1025, 1026, 1028, 1033, 1044, 1053, 1054, 1061, 1064, 1073, 1105, 1233, 1251, 1347, 1358, 1585, 1597, 1598, 1618, 1625, 1635, 1643, 1650, 1681, 1718, 1724, 1739, 1780, 1789, 1812, 1814, 1816, 1826, 1828, 1829, 1836, 1842, 1844, 1851, 1857, 1862, 1871, 1877, 1878, 1885, 1888, 1893, 1895, 1899, 1914, 1922, 2004, 2189, 2208. Brigade, 250, 766, 848, 856, 970, 992, 995, 1025, 1251, 1358, 1363, 1367, 1369, 1571, 1948, 2001; losses, 210; strength, 1125. Regiment, 110.

Cloaks, 783, 864.

Clochetterie, *see* La Clochetterie.

Clock, Jacob, *Ensign, 1st New York*, Letter to, 647.

Clonard, ——, Chevalier de, *Lt., French navy, commanding "La Diligente" frigate*, Letter from, 2029.

Closen, J. C., Louis, Baron von, *Capt., regiment Royal Deux Ponts, aide to Rochambeau*, 1736–1737.

Closson, Josiah, *Lt., British navy*, Letter to, 1549.

Closter (Gloucester, New Jersey), 1406, 1563, 1923; houses destroyed near, 1872; landing guards, 1479. 1487, 1493.

Cloth, 532; arrival, 322; baise, 840; broadcloth, 1479; buff and blue, 563; for coats, 474, 530; distribution partiality, 1279; duck, 567, 1803. 1852, 1913; dyed, 313, 322, 2011; from France, 1758; offer, 567; order for, 1544; price, 1118; sail, 1458, 1464; Scotch plaid, 193; seizures, 337, 537, 546; stroud, 852; uniform,

Cloth—Continued.
820; for Washington, 845, 1311, 2082; white, 783. *See also* Clothing.
Clothier general, 424, 499, 1566, 1730; appointed, 1130, 1816;
department, 585, 1215, 2221; arrangement and regulation, 1563, 1592, 1643; charges and complaints against, 585, 617; conditions in, 1216, 1563; conduct of, 2431; control of, 1133; inattention and neglect in, 693; information of, 1573; pay and ration grievance, 2072; return, 1307;
deputies and subclothiers, 1742, 1988; accounts, 1448; appointments, 1151; letter to, 1125;
orders, 685; State, 1185, 2072; store, 495, 650, 1282. *See also* Mease, James; Wilkinson, James.
Clothing, 24, 48, 213, 227, 240, 244, 246, 250, 251, 260, 262, 266, 273, 292, 293, 294, 298, 300, 301, 310, 314, 316, 319, 324, 331, 334, 337, 338, 339, 340, 342, 345, 347, 349, 350, 353, 360, 361, 375, 390, 391, 393, 424, 443, 454, 456, 458, 461, 462, 467, 477, 481, 482, 490, 495, 499, 504, 505, 510, 512, 520, 522, 532, 536, 540, 544, 551, 554, 558, 563, 591, 596, 605, 626, 641, 680, 697, 705, 709, 721, 738, 755, 758, 774, 777, 784, 787, 788, 790, 792, 797, 798, 810, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 823, 826, 828, 830, 831, 834, 836, 838, 839, 842, 843, 845, 850, 854, 856, 859, 865, 866, 876, 878, 883, 889, 896, 899, 901, 902, 905, 907, 908, 909, 914, 915, 916, 926, 931, 932, 938, 939, 940, 941, 943, 944, 960, 966, 983, 1000, 1001, 1007, 1009, 1016, 1019, 1025, 1027, 1028, 1031, 1034, 1039, 1040, 1046, 1055, 1065, 1068, 1101, 1103, 1122, 1124, 1132, 1133, 1140, 1144, 1151, 1157, 1162, 1168, 1173, 1178, 1183, 1185, 1187, 1192, 1193, 1194, 1201, 1202, 1203, 1205, 1209, 1218, 1227, 1231, 1239, 1251, 1254, 1257, 1265, 1266, 1268, 1270, 1279; 1281, 1289, 1290, 1291, 1293, 1307, 1309, 1311, 1325, 1344, 1354, 1383, 1385, 1411, 1494, 1583, 1594, 1597, 1600–1601, 1610, 1611,
Clothing—Continued.
1618, 1624, 1637, 1641, 1643, 1644, 1645, 1649, 1651, 1652, 1655, 1660, 1668, 1671, 1672, 1675, 1676, 1678, 1683, 1690, 1706, 1723, 1729, 1732–1733, 1742, 1743, 1767, 1781, 1791, 1796, 1833, 1845, 1854, 1860, 1863, 1870, 1924, 1944, 1951, 1966, 2001, 2005, 2009, 2015, 2018, 2023, 2024, 2041, 2046, 2052, 2059, 2062, 2064, 2071, 2072, 2081, 2092, 2130, 2168, 2172, 2201, 2229, 2233, 2235, 2301, 2307, 2309, 2318, 2323, 2324, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2379, 2385, 2423, 2437, 2444, 2447, 2460; accounts, 775, 780, 1278, 1300; affairs delayed, 2011; agents, 266, 1566; applications, 747, 964, 1104; allowance, 2385; apportionment, 859, 1185; appraisement, 792; arrangements, 1649; arrearages, 1664, 1665; artificers, 735; bounty, 343, 1592;
British, 1921; captured, 2013, 2072; distributed to American troops, 315, 316, 523, 524, 2009, 2013, 2072; dyed, 2009; safe conduct for vessels, with, 1126; shipped, 825; summer, 755; *see also under* Prisoners;
burned, 2178; called for, 1756, 1860; in Canada, 19, 42, 45, 46, 63; captured from British, 13, 523, 524, 1649, 1888, 1980, 1982, 1985, 2009, 2013, 2072; care of, 964, 1191, 1638, 2366–2367; cavalry, 511, 512, 540, 553, 568, 586, 587, 1270, 1288, 2186; certificates, 2092, 2093; collection of, 474, 489, 1945; color, 823; commissary of clothing, *see* Commissaries; complaints, 601, 900, 917; Congress and, 1583, 2008, 2072; for convalescents, 459, 549, 555, *see also under* hospital; damaged, 1628, 1636; deficiency, 641, 690, 783, 884, 909, 965, 1104, 1167, 1216, 1257; delay of, 505, 533, 983, 1006, 1830, 2096; delivery, 790, 2027; demands, 458; department, *see* Clothier general, department; difficulties, 95, 251, 308, 325, 326, 343, 416, 641, 670, 783, 953, 1254, 1744, 1841, 2072; letter to the Di-

Clothing—Continued.
rector of, 771; disappointments, 1730, 2093; distress for, 232, 345, 1130, 1179, 1275, 1276, 1308, 1573, 1636, 2000, 2085, 2188; for drivers, 528; duck, 344, 439; dyed, 2009; from eastward, 459, 1600, 2064; estimates, 293, 2059, 2327; from Europe, 786; expense, 2379; forwarding, 459, 503, 558, 586, 594, 670, 690, 697, 738, 746, 747, 748, 751, 753, 761, 775, 777, 790, 805, 822, 828, 850, 870, 960, 982, 999, 1019, 1102, 1112, 1130, 1148, 1158, 1178, 1307, 1374, 1377, 1404–1405, 1583, 1600, 1601, 1614, 1615, 1630, 1706, 1766, 1769, 1863, 1988, 2008, 2010, 2025, 2189, 2317; from France, 777, 843, 1406, 1408, 1444, 1629, 1632, 1643, 1672, 1737, 1762, 1780, 2255; French, 775, 823, 896, 907, 940, 1835; guard, 2353; hospital, 539, 905, 1581; impress, 228; for Indians, 1228, 1254, 1685, 1856, 2037; information, 1444, 1572; investigation, 698, 1205, 1206; issues, 338, 339, 340, 341, 424, 459, 523, 524, 585, 709, 775, 786, 823, 831, 850, 854, 902, 904, 937, 967, 970, 1056, 1058, 1092, 1103, 1125, 1135, 1138, 1151, 1161, 1178, 1188, 1205, 1212, 1213, 1265, 1279, 1352, 1481, 1563, 1600, 1601, 1634, 1635, 1699, 1723, 1827, 1977, 1988, 1993, 1994, 2009, 2011, 2015, 2078, 2187; issue partiality, 313, 338, 523, 524, 699, 775, 854, 1103, 1205, 1206; jackets, 347, 1853; loss of, 278, 581, 670, 1835; magazines, 1151, 1307, 1352; making, 748, 960, 2015; management, 1643; material, 290, 493, 2085; measures, 1566, 2054; for musicians, 2019; need, scarcity, want of, etc., 45, 107, 210, 277, 285, 300, 312, 326, 330, 333, 334, 337, 343, 345, 364, 416, 437, 438, 449, 454, 468, 480, 497, 517, 533, 560, 568, 582, 597, 626, 689, 696, 698, 738, 749, 761, 792, 817, 818, 820, 821, 833, 841, 850, 864, 882, 885, 887, 888, 901, 908, 918, 937, 952, 988, 994, 996, 997, 1013, 1015, 1053, 1062, 1089, 1170, 1175, 1178, 1183, 1185, 1194, 1203, 1204, 1206, 1207, 1209, 1218, 1222, 1231, 1240, 1243, 1259, 1261, 1265, 1272, 1280, 1282, 1290, 1300, 1308, 1311, 1339, 1352, 1360, 1365, 1366, 1371, 1463, 1508, 1541, 1559, 1566, 1585, 1594, 1600, 1602, 1608, 1614, 1615, 1631, 1634, 1639, 1640, 1642, 1643, 1652, 1666, 1671, 1677, 1685, 1689, 1726, 1730, 1731, 1749, 1752, 1765, 1768, 1776, 1778, 1835, 1855, 1870, 1899, 1921, 1928, 1930, 1932, 1938, 1966, 1971, 1974, 1975, 1988, 1992, 1995, 2000, 2004, 2009, 2010, 2015, 2022, 2025, 2035, 2037, 2051, 2055, 2059, 2062, 2064, 2069, 2080, 2093, 2120, 2163, 2176, 2178, 2180, 2186, 2241, 2251, 2255, 2260, 2274, 2283, 2285, 2291, 2292, 2424, 2433, 2439, 2440, 2442, 2446, 2460; in Northern States, 266; notes for, 2092, 2093; officers', 95, 650, 752, 783, 817, 828, 903, 1085, 1351, 1534, 1581, 2046, 2048, 2058, 2092, 2311; officers', noncommissioned, 786; for officers' servants, 1218, 1219; old, 828; orders, 819, 2439; obtaining of, 1615, 1667, 1951, 1802; pay for, 474, 607; price, 144, 650; prisoners', 214, 541, 895, 1626; British, 530, 538, 544, 910, 1209, 1468, 1596, 1597, 1637, 1888, 2036, 2053, 2054, 2059, 2171, 2282; Convention troops', 698, 700, 701, 712, 759, 768, 770, 848, 898, 910, 911, 916, 1596, 1597; Hessians, 1758, 1763, 1804, 2036, 2161, 2171; proposal to furnish, 1891; prospects, 1560, 2021, 2060, 2303, 2351; purchase of, 234, 255, 500, 783, 1563, 1575, 1600, 1649, 1748, 2087; quality, 326, 774, 786, 1670, 2015, 2026, 2244; record system, 748; for recruits and drafts, 252, 299, 459, 972, 1289, 1613, 1668, 1671, 2009, 2049; requisitions, 685; reserved, 2011; returns, 641, 690, 784, 789, 790, 809, 823, 828, 905, 907, 908, 937, 980, 996, 998, 999, 1012, 1013, 1021, 1085, 1151, 1167, 1181, 1193, 1194, 1208, 1265, 1351, 1352, 1361–1362, 1584, 1600, 1635, 1640, 1643, 1651, 1726, 1748, 1980, 2033.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Clothing—Continued.
2071, 2278, 2282, 2323, 2415, 2440. 2460; sale or disposal of, 1628, 1638; saved, 306; seizures, 238, 349, 363. 375, 468, 536; for sick, 1975, 2015. *see also under* hospital; situation, 1566, 1575, 1752, 2189; size, 370; for Southern troops, 290, 1590, 1671, 1808; from Spain, 1748, 1807, 1859, 1863, 1884; State, 1151, 1444; in State clothiers' hands, 2072; State issues, 1634; State quotas, 1223; States refuse to furnish, 1280; stoppages of pay for, 193; stopped, 466; storage, 786, 790, 896, 905, 947, 1085, 1185, 2440; style, 786; suits, 783. 786; summer, 937, 1257, 1362, 2064, 2085, 2178; survey of, 1638; theft of, 324, 2353; transportation, 747, 1196, 1254, 1255, 1385, 1408, 1583, 1602, 1614, 1854, 1932, 2283, 2429, 2431; of troops whose enlistment soon expires, 1563; trousers, 169; underclothes, 2011; valuation, 482; vests, 1602, 2000; presented to Washington, 1162; in Western department, 1448, 1575, 2422, 2426; winter, 1448, 1559, 1566, 2064; woolen, 1257; for wounded, 457. *See also* Breeches; Coats; Overalls; Shirts; Tailors; Uniforms.

Clough, Alexander, *Maj., 3d Continental dragoons*, 654; command, 633; conflict with civil authority, 751; directions to, 625; mission to Bordentown, 611; orders for, 232; his secret agents, 732; skirmish, 613. Letters and orders from, 624, 634. 637, 650, 654, 715, 717, 724, 728, 736, 738, 741, 746. Letters to, 625, 635. 638, 651, 662, 705, 714, 721. Regiment, 625, 633.

Cloyd, John, 472.

Cluggage, Robert, *Capt., 1st Continental Infantry*, 193.

Clutterbuck, Christian M., *Officer, British navy*, 100.

Clyde, Samuel, *Lt. col., Tryon county, New York militia*, Letter from, 847.

Clymer, George, *of Pennsylvania*, Letters from, 1471, 1497.

Coal, sea, 90; *see also* Charcoal.

Coast, *see* United States, coast.

Coates, John, *Sailor*, 974.

Coats, John, *Capt., 11th Pennsylvania*, 688.

Coats, 342, 474, 530, 532, 1602, 1654, 1682, 1703, 2265; alteration, 2354; deficiency, 2072; French, 1178; oilcloth, 2377; waistcoats, 840, 1207, 2401; watch coats, 1664, 2271, 2272, 2283, 2316, 2423.

Cobb, David, *Lt. col. and aide to Washington*, 1578, 1921, 2138, 2159, 2165. Letters from, 1818, 1875, 1878, 2152, 2155, 2159, 2172, 2178, 2181, 2184, 2185, 2195, 2434, 2446. Letters to, 1877, 2159, 2178, 2242, 2246. Drafts, copies, etc., in handwriting of, 1731, 1867, 1868, 1869, 1899, 1908, 1913, 1922, 1924, 1927, 1929, 1937, 1939, 1942, 1944, 1945, 1957, 1967, 1975, 1977, 1978, 2120, 2123, 2139, 2146, 2156, 2157, 2162, 2164, 2169, 2187, 2188, 2189, 2192, 2197, 2235, 2271, 2370, 2375, 2380, 2386, 2409, 2425, 2434, 2435, 2436, 2447, 2448.

Cobble Hill (Long Island), 148.

Cobble Hill (Massachusetts), 43, 44, 60, 80.

Coburn, Asa, *Capt., 7th Massachusetts regiment*, 797, 2329.

Cochran, John, *Physician and surgeon general, Middle department; chief physician and surgeon; director general, military hospitals*, 217, 955, 1155, 1347, 1695; certificate of services, 2410, 2423; charges against, 356, 359, 363; court of inquiry on, 359, 363; difficulty with Sullivan, 358, 359, 360; on regimental sick, 2119. Letters from, 243, 244, 356, 1305, 1308, 1596, 2119, 2188, 2384, 2410. Letters and instructions to, 237, 359, 1111, 1598, 2150, 2422, 2423, 2448.

Cochran, (Mrs.) John, 955, 1111.

Cochran, William, *Lt., Sargent's Massachusetts regiment*, 36.

Cochran, ——, *Loyalist*, 249.

Cochran, *British merchant ship*, 1989.

Cochrane (Cochran), Robert, *Maj., 3d, lt. col., 2d, New York regiments*, 676. Letters from, 760, 1826, 1828. Letters to, 1835, 1839, 2163.

Cockran, ——, *Boatswain, U. S. S. "Alfred,"* 850.

Codfish, *see* Fish.

Cod fishery, *see* Fisheries.

Coffield, Thomas (same as Cuffee?, *Lt., Nova Scotia Volunteers, British provincial troops*), 2222.

Coffin, Thomas Ashton, 2371, 2372.

Cogswell, James, *Surgeon, Connecticut State troops*, Letter from, 2076.

Cogswell, Jonathan, jr., *Col., New Hampshire militia*, 201.

Cogswell, Thomas, *Maj., 1st., lt. col., 15th, Massachusetts regiments*, 1200, 1627. Letters from, 547, 1210, 1245, 1269, 1272. Letter to, 1235.

Cogswell, Thomas, *Maj., wagon-master general*, 1552, 1595, 2173; report from, 2015. Letters from, 1594, 2172, 2173. Letters and instructions to, 1594, 2170, 2308.

Cohansey, *American flag of truce sloop*, 2291, 2297.

Coin, *see* Money.

Coinage, *see* Money.

Coit, William, *Capt., Continental armed vessel; and Capt., Connecticut militia*, 40, 44, 47, 49, 51, 62; prizes, 40, 129, 203, 914, 1136. Letter to, 35.

Colburn, Andrew, *Maj., 4th Continental Infantry; lt. col., 3d New Hampshire regiment*, 80.

Colburn, Reuben, *of Gardinerstone, Kennebec river*, 13.

Colchester (Connecticut), 1205, 1208, 1209, 1214, 1215, 1227, 1231, 1244, 1623, 1628; cavalry removed from, 1248; memorial of inhabitant on impossibility of supporting the cavalry, 1242.

Colden, —— (Miss), 1189.

Cole, Jesse, *American spy*, 1805.

Cole, Thomas, *Capt., 1st Rhode Island regiment*, 1467. Letters from, 2059, 2307.

Cole, Thomas, *Lt., 4th Massachusetts regiment*, 2317, 2318.

Colerus, Chrétien de, *Brevet major, Continental army*, 322, 335. Letter from, 309. Letter to, 323.

Coles, Fort, *see* Fort Coles.

Colfax, William, *Lt., 1st, 5th and 2d Connecticut regiment; in command of the guard at headquarters*, 2162. Letters from, 1287, 1714. Letters and instructions to, 1934, 1944, 1987, 2184.

Colfleet, William, *of Boston*, 17.

Collier, Sir George, *Capt., British navy*, Address to inhabitants of Connecticut, 1067.

Collier, William, *Lt. and secy., Maj. gen. Phillips*, 1279, 1396, 2458. Letter from, 847.

Collins, John, *of New Haven*, 1097.

Collins, John, *Deputy commissary of military stores*, 1719; arrested, 1677; charge against, 1628, 1718; his against Cheever, 1657; his character, 1702, 1718, 1720; conduct, 1747; escapes from goal, 1799; sentenced, 1755; trial of, 1641, 1707, 1745, 1747. Letters from, 1553, 1718.

Collins, Thomas, *Lt. Col., Delaware regiment*, Letter to, 225.

Collyer, Thomas Langley, 1818, 1839, 1845. Letter from, 1844.

Colonel Henry, *see* Killbuck.

Colonel Louis, *Indian chief*, 1069.

Colonels, 228, 231, 270, 271, 288, 433, 1320, 1843; arrangement of, 1034; British, 893; candidates for, 370; commanding brigades, 2027; letters and instructions to, 269, 514; list of, 288, 2036; militia, 270, 1733; orders to, 270, 444; paroled, 2018; promotions to 2366; rank, 271, 297; ration allowance, 2027; return, 1109.

Colonies, condition of affairs in, 159; deluded, 164; feeling in, 255; hopelessness of, 432; men who have risen in, 873; misunderstanding, 172; reluctance to break with England, 79, 80; taxation of, 608; *see also* America, States *and* United States.

Colony, John W., *Conductor of military stores*, 1673.

Colors, *see* Standards.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–220	354–515	675–894

Colson, Jacob, *Capt. 1st Georgia regiment*, 716.

Colt, Peter, *Deputy commissary general of purchases, Eastern department*, 686, 687, 929, 1362; appointment, 472; undertakes service, 553. Letters from, 552, 686, 1027, 1232. Letters and instructions to, 468, 542, 661, 834, 1292.

Colton, Isaac, *of Springfield, Massachusetts*, 2027. Letter from, 2023.

Colvill, William, *Formerly ensign, Royal Scotch Emigrants*, 760, 761.

Combahee Ferry (South Carolina), British advance to, 2209; *see also*, Chehaw Neck.

Combs, George, *Asst. Commissary of military stores*, 202.

Comegys, Cornelius, *Commissary of stores*, 476.

Command, 147, 388, 667, 965, 1535, 1865, 2131, 2268; of the army, 886, 1056, 1532, 1535; assignments, 2201, 2208, 2238; disputes, 2164, 2202; in the north, 2018; numbers on, 2459; parties on, *see* Detachments; right to, 136, 138, 1838.

Commandant, at West Point, 2437, 2438.

Commander in chief, *see* Army, Continental, commander in chief, *also* Washington, George.

Commander in chief, British, *see* Army, British, commander in chief, *also* Carleton, Clinton, Gage, Howe.

Commander in chief's guard, 259, 306, 776, 1775, 1987. *See also* Gibbs, Caleb.

Commanders, British, 2169.

Commerce, 2397; between Holland and America, 2421; *see also* Amity and commerce.

Commissaries, 158, 500, 514, 658, 863, 1449, 1662; for armed vessels, 33; arrangements, 1048; British, 488, 729, 1626; business, 36, 221, 1137, 1303; in Canada, 47, 77; civil suit against, 932, 945; change of, 199; clothing issued to, 1481; complaints against, 507, 615; conduct, 859, 929, 1066, 1197, 1198, 1199; contractors, 2176, 2221, 2357; court of inquiry on, 929, 1197, 1198, 1199; deputies, 552, 863, 1198; disputes, 138, 868; fraudulent practices, 906; French, 1294, 1453; imprisoned, 813; inefficient, 157; intelligent needed, 1870; to issue arms, 389; poor management of, 489; northern army, 158; needed, 402; negligent, 421, 607, 871; preparations, 986; refuse to allow quartermaster to select beef, 2357; refuse to assist, 552; refuse to issue provisions, 2351; reports, 1073, 1318; seizures, 507, 809, 838; stores, *see* Stores, commissary; suspended, 1321; teams for, 395; traffic with enemy, 915; trouble with, 158; worthlessness of, 530.

Commissary department, 153, 163, 459, 528, 867; allowances, 67; arrangement, 312; changes in, 1228, 1754; command dispute in north, 138; Congress on, 561; delinquency in furnishing supplies, 1101; difficulties and embarrassments, 483, 932, 1175, 1516; disorder, confusion, irregularities, etc., in, 256, 258, 259, 279, 312, 315, 428, 432; embezzlements in, 1351; employees, 67, 69, 477, 2102; French return of men belonging to, 1294; investigation of, 274, 867; laws to benefit, 1519; management of, 1228; misrepresentations of, 867; needs money, 1175; regulation of, 318, 362, 545, 1342; state of, 482, 497, 501; *see also under* Commissary general.

Commissary general, 421; *see also* Trumbull, Joseph; Wharton, Carpenter. Of Forage, assistants resign, 1332. Of Issues, 392; *see also* Stewart, Charles. Of Military Stores, 1707, 1768, 2008. Of Prisoners, 1569, 1896, 2202, 2223, 2239; *see also* Boudinot, Elias; Skinner, Abraham; Smith, William Stephens. Of Purchases, accounts, 1753, 1754; assistants and deputies, 415, 468, 533, 1456, 1753; plan for establishing, 260;

Commissary general—Continued.
transactions, 1754; vacancies, 552, 553; *see also* Buchanan, William. Of Stores, 24, 98; *see also under* Commissary Department *and under* Commissary of.

Commissary of Clothing, 1280, 1541; letters to, 699, 771. Of Forage, 1198; letter to, 1334. Of Hides, 1069, 1102, 1160, 1471; letter to, 770. Of Issues, 1308, 1310, 1661, 2398; assistants, 628; contract, 2228; dismissal, 1308, 1310; resignations, 1223. Of Military Stores, arrangement, 2197, 2198, 2225; employees, 1652, 1747, 2198, 2233, 2234; *see also* Cheever, Ezekiel.
Of Prisoners, 272, 276, 490, 920, 1034, 1112, 1250, 1303, 1328, 1332, 1808, 1813, 1927, 2132, 2138, 2204, 2341; American propositions respecting, 1419; appointed, 637, 1360, 1596; arrangement of, 1942, 2249; authority for, 2192; British, 782, 814, 1153, 1259, 1407, 1419, 2239, 2341; complaint against, 1112; deputy, 1034, 2131, 2139, 2249, 2337; duties, powers, etc., 282, 1419; French, 956; meetings, 642, 868, 913; orders to, 1637, 2364; powers and duties, 1577; requests directions, 1303; residing within the respective lines, 1407, 1419, 1556, 1569, 1577, 1578, 1596.
Of Provisions, 1221. Of Provisions and Forage, letter to, 1334. Of Purchases, arrangement of, 2039; memorial, 750; returns, 915, 992; state of, 565; letter to, 617. Of Stores, 1241, 2239.

Commissions, 61, 127, 255, 261, 262, 284, 320, 334, 360, 361, 395, 408, 485, 551, 645, 742, 754, 831, 839, 842, 852, 868, 869, 922, 938, 963, 1007, 1024, 1043, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1134, 1139, 1141, 1161, 1162, 1186, 1197, 1203, 1206, 1212, 1226, 1256, 1277, 1281, 1318, 1352, 1353, 1403, 1567, 1718, 1793, 1804, 1843, 1856, 1858, 2122, 2125, 2183, 2355, 2458; British, 1209, 1553, 1560, 1819, 1837, 2132, 2328; dates of, 255, 1509, 1511, 1512; delay in filling, 566; difference between State and Continental, 319; double, 144, 153; field officers, 922; for Indians, 1005; mistakes in, 1256, 1277; in Northern department, 1, 2; of officers prisoners with the enemy, 551; resignation of, 1701; retention, 2048; subalterns, 1323.

Commissions (money), 613, 1112.

Commissioners, American, to superintend British embarkation at New York, 2371, 2387, 2397, 2405, 2407. Letters from, *see* Benson and Smith, letters from, 2394, 2395, 2397; *and* Benson, Smith and Parker, letter from, 2404; *also* Benson and Parker, letter from, 2406. Letters to, 2387; 2399; of arrangement, 780; British peace, *see under* peace, British *infra;* British to superintend British embarkation at New York, 2372; character of New York, 1588; to adjust Convention troops accounts, 541; for exchange of prisoners, 262, 544, 547, 563, 566, 570, 586, 593, 868, 870, 966, 968, 2001, 2035, 2045, 2052, 2094, 2198, 2219, 2242, 2246; appointed, 581; arrangements, 1264; escort for, 591; meetings, 276, 279, 280, 569, 570, 579, 586, 587, 592, 873, 944, 966, 967, 1256, 1264, 1267, 1615, 2020, 2045, 2046, 2053, 2056, 2058, 2061, 2063, 2065, 2071, 2224, 2231, 2243, 2245; powers, instructions, etc., 2031; proceedings, 1272; proposals, 2024; residence of, 592; *see also* Prisoners, exchange negotiations;
American, 607, 2063, 2073, 2074, 2076, 2077, 2080, 2083, 2084, 2087, 2240, 2245; appointment, 2015, 2056, 2219, 2221; commission, 2070; correspondence, 2061, 2065, 2245; instructions, 1270, 2026–2027, 2056; letter to, 2101; objections and protest, 2243, 2244; opinion, 1279; powers, 266, 586, 871, 972, 1269, 2026–2027, 2093, 2240; propositions, 596, 607, 2070, 2071; reports, 490, 593, 600, 879,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Commissioners—Continued.
1287, 2070, 2092, 2094; substantiate Dalrymple's denial, 2085. Letters from, 1304, 2061, 2065, 2069, 2070, 2083, 2085, 2094. Letters and instructions to, 1270, 2057, 2061, 2068, 2089, 2094; *see also* Heath, William, *and* Henry Knox;
British, 600, 607, 1209, 1287, 2056, 2072, 2074, 2076, 2077, 2080, 2083, 2084, 2087, 2241, 2245; appointment, 876, 961, 1209, 1256, 1626, 2015, 2063, 2204, 2224, 2229; commission, 2070; correspondence, 997, 2245; delay, 2061; disclaimers in Huddy case, 2083; guard for, 2245; powers, 590, 611, 997, 2234, 2240, 2243, 2244, 2245; propositions, 596, 597, 607, 997, 2070, 2071; refuse to treat, 1278; return to New York, 2245; regret failure of negotiation, 2243; surprised at objections, 2243; letters from, 2243; *see also* Prisoners, exchange;
Indian Affairs, 125; letter to, 112; to deal with Cherokees and Chickasaws, 1740; to settle difficulties in Jersey line, 1709; to discuss military matters with the British, 2154; from New England States to adopt a method of regular beef supply, 1872;
peace, British, 82, 85, 657, 807, 2108; appointed, 608; arrival in United States, 641, 642, 643, 645, 647, 678; departure, 855; end of, 816; at Germantown, 646; instructions, 83; petition to, 794; proclamation, 785, 790, 793;
to adjust Pennsylvania enlistment terms, 1696; to see to fulfillment of articles of Provisional treaty, 2377.
Committee of Cooperation, *see* Congress, committees.
Committee of officers, *see* Officers.
Common law, *see* Law.
"Common Sense" (Paine's), 69.
Commons, House of, *see* Parliament.
Communication, British line of, 452, 457, 458, 1827; between Boston, Providence, and the North River, 1929; with Detroit, 2407; with the enemy, 1273, 1761; with Fort Schuyler, 2430; between Fort Schuyler and Schenectady, 2430; guarding lines of, 200, 917; interruption of, 1698; with Long Island, 1658; between Morrisania and Harlem, 2283; with New Windsor, 1723, 1828; with Niagara, 2407; between Philadelphia and the British fleet, 457; over the Schuylkill, 457; water, 202, 1897; between forces before York and Gloucester, 1966.
Commutation, *see under* Pay; Provisions, contract; Rations; Rum; Subsistence; Supplies; Whisky.
Companies, 715, 1235, 2383.
Compensation, claim, 2451, 2452.
Composition, *see* Prisoners, exchange.
Compton, John, *New Jersey? loyallist*, 2158.
Comstock, Adam, *Lt. Col., 1st Rhode Island regiment*, 447. Letters from, 446, 449, 485.
Conajoharie (New York), regiments to assemble at, 980, 1004; massacre, 1472; raids on, 1447.
Conajoharie River (New York), British ravages on, 1470.
Conanicut Island (Rhode Island), enterprise against, 810.
Conciliation, British efforts toward, 601, 605, 629, 632, 638, 642; Carleton's instructions and powers, 2124, 2130; Lord North's speech on, 608.
Concklin, Cornelius, *Capt., Long Island Sound whale boat*, 1563, 1721.
Concklin, ——, *Maj., loyalist*, 195.
Concord, *British merchant ship*, 50, 53,
Concord, *Privateer*, 83.
Condict, Silas, *of Morristown*, 222.
Conductors, artillery, 934; brigade, 955, 2209, 2210; of military stores, 2154, 2170, 2188; of ox teams, 1767; wagon, 2038.
Cone, Joseph, *Commissary's clerk, Minisink, N. Y.*, 983.

CONFEDERACY, *U. S. ship of war*, 1254, 1820, 1835, 1887.
Confederation, Articles of, 1735, 2156, 2380; Maryland and the, 1709, 1724, 1734.
Confiscations, *see* Seizures.
Congar, William, *of Essex, New Jersey*, 1256.
Congaree River (South Carolina), British advance to, 1904.
Congress, Continental, 53, 72, 93, 137, 147, 151, 152, 177, 244, 250, 257, 274, 281, 426, 455, 465, 477, 480, 483, 499, 501, 512, 591, 599, 609, 619, 644, 685, 698, 710, 722, 725, 729, 795, 824, 839, 845, 852, 874, 877, 879, 887, 902, 940, 964, 966, 968, 979, 983, 984, 1106, 1116, 1162, 1165, 1166, 1174, 1182, 1198, 1208, 1254, 1268, 1290, 1293, 1391, 1403, 1422, 1440, 1443, 1450, 1525, 1538, 1548, 1555, 1564, 1566, 1575, 1581, 1589, 1590, 1598, 1603, 1607, 1614, 1634, 1648, 1649, 1661, 1673, 1691, 1704, 1735, 1757, 1762, 1765, 1772, 1790, 1801, 1804, 1805, 1812, 1816, 1819, 1856, 1865, 1871, 1898, 1926, 1930, 1963, 1984, 1997, 2003, 2032, 2039, 2066, 2096, 2103, 2131, 2134, 2140, 2153, 2166, 2179, 2185, 2204, 2225, 2233, 2235, 2237, 2247, 2250, 2255, 2256–2257, 2268, 2277, 2287, 2319, 2327, 2328, 2336, 2337, 2353, 2354, 2355, 2357, 2359, 2362, 2364, 2369, 2389, 2400, 2402, 2404, 2405, 2407, 2409, 2418, 2427, 2431, 2435, 2437, 2438, 2439, 2447, 2450, 2453, 2455, 2457, 2458; address to the people of England, 2; address of mutineers to, 1662; adjourns, 219, 2449; allegiance sworn to, 988; appeals and applications to, 362, 984, 1180, 2347; approvals, 1822, 2436; attitude, 541, 563, 909, 987, 1293, 2451; authority, 1841; British refuse to notify of evacuation of frontier posts, 2428; British standards sent to, 1692; circular letter, 1234;
committees, 1212, 1322, 2001; action, 987; complaint, 202; desires Duportail's sentiments on peace establishment of engineers, 2435; opinion on garrison frontier posts, 2415; reports, 306, 707, 946, 949, 980, 1476, 1477, 1572, 2290; requested by Lee, 251; requests presentation of Duportail's memorial, 2384; letter to, 886;
arrangement of army, 769, 780, 1347; letter from, 730, 731; letter to, 918. Canada, 29, 39, 47; letters to, 101, 107; conference, 70, 539, 723, 1525, 2335; letter to, 1673; cooperation, at camp, conference with Washington, at headquarters, etc., 33, 300, 562, 1298, 1301, 1306, 1307, 1340, 1375, 1378, 1385, 1410, 1467, 1476, 1477, 1497; letter from, 1411; letters to, 517, 1378, 1409, 1449; inquiry into hospital, 878; inquiry into Yorktown capitulation, 1981; letter to Medical, 1305; Marine, 1092; on regulating quartermaster's department, 2349; secret, 281; letter to committee to superintend quartermaster and commissary departments, 975;
conferences with, 212, 1267, 2412; and the Convention troops, 500, 544, 709, 1122, *see also* Convention troops; correspondence with Washington on the Huddy case, 2104; criticisms and opinions of, 538, 990, 1509, 2413; delay, deliberation, lethargy, etc., 281, 643, 649, 699, 981, 1252, 1290, 1736, 2119, 2211, 2443; delegates, 1433, 1530, 2265, 2312; delegates engaged in trade with the enemy, 1637; demands on France, 1758; difficulties caused by, 650, 846, 981, 999, 1531, 1581; disposition of, 1525, 1602; disputes with Pennsylvania, 987, 2412–2413; dissentions in, 927, 1293; efforts and exertions, 1260, 1994, 2005, 2357, 2402; estimates furnished to, 1525; expectations, 2156; factions in, 431, 520, 576; failures and faults, 244, 1649, 1785, 2029; fears British attempt on Philadelphia, 1958; generosity, 1140; impost act, 2422, 2436, 2451; impractical suggestions of.

Congress, Continental—Continued.
1239; inability to supply wants, 1786; Indian chiefs visit, 964; intelligence for, 169, 173, 175, 2236, 2239; intentions, 143, 276, 1254. 2393, 2431, 2437; investigation, 352; jealousy toward, 2358, 2451; Journals of, 734, 2059; manifestoes, 835; measures adopted, actions, authorizations, decisions, etc., 23, 83, 125, 193, 212, 269, 282, 283, 285, 318, 320, 383, 397, 431, 494, 549, 581, 582, 587, 650, 686, 793, 808, 889, 955, 980, 987, 1099, 1120, 1149, 1152, 1237, 1332, 1339, 1342, 1355–1356, 1437, 1467, 1476, 1496, 1531, 1544. 1580, 1581, 1583, 1603, 1643, 1700, 1714, 1752, 1784, 1788, 1793, 1802, 1865, 1884, 2008, 2009, 2033, 2046, 2122, 2137, 2147, 2148, 2149, 2179, 2209, 2226, 2240, 2261, 2308, 2309, 2317, 2354, 2368, 2377, 2379, 2385, 2393, 2402, 2434, 2437, 2439, 2442, 2445, 2448; *see also under* resolves; mistakes, 311, 1839; negligence, 239, 987; navy board, *see* Navy; offers the *America* to France, 2223, 2238; orders, 292, 388, 408, 419, 604, 782, 1140, 1187, 1375, 1560, 1578, 1721, 1784, 2034, 2294, 2412, 2414, 2439; papers laid before, 896; permanent seat of, 2442; permission to French consul to purchase supplies, 1407; plans, 552, 814, 1242, 1706, powers, 1290, 1565, 2024, 2025, 2213; delegates powers, 1, 234, 501, 1590; president, 573, 1440; list of presidents, 2037; proceedings, 80; promises, 1226, 2025, 2127, 2130, 2401; remonstrates against British carrying away property and negroes, 2399; representation in, 2415; requisitions, 1407, 1603, 1625, 1885, 2025, 2053, 2436; resolves, 61, 62, 64, 85, 126, 131, 134, 139, 146, 155, 190, 207, 211, 232, 236, 252, 292, 306, 307, 310, 311, 316, 336, 340, 348, 368, 392, 420, 482, 483, 487, 494, 501, 513, 518, 524, 525, 538, 542, 545, 546, 553, 561, 568, 588, 590, 605, 624, 639, 646, 649, 650, 693, 698, 707, 710, 714, 720, 727, 743, 760, 775, 814, 843, 844, 856, 864, 891, 901, 911, 934, 941, 953, 954, 981, 1022, 1062, 1124, 1127, 1145, 1229, 1235, 1239, 1252, 1253, 1260, 1272, 1285, 1294, 1297, 1308, 1309, 1400, 1433, 1485, 1488, 1504, 1531, 1573, 1581, 1592, 1603, 1625, 1661, 1690, 1707, 1708, 1767, 1803, 1804, 1838, 1850, 1865, 1945, 1948, 1952, 1954, 1973, 1983, 1992, 1998, 2005, 2029, 2187, 2196, 2198, 2208, 2257, 2270, 2290, 2305, 2399, 2401, 2415, 2416, 2436, 2441, 2445, 2448; proposed resolves for, 2036; returns to Philadelphia, 256; secretary of, 2104; secretaries of departments, *see* United States, secretaries of departments; sentiment in, 1287; State support of, 2358; thanks of, 1017, 1983, 2423, 2440; threatens retaliation, 836; will of, 234. Letters from, 70, 907, 1867. Letters and memorials to, 19, 20, 22, 24, 29, 30, 31, 32, 42, 45, 46, 48, 64, 69, 89, 159, 163, 202, 225, 234, 251, 420, 426, 459, 517, 631, 684, 715, 745, 790, 878, 907, 973, 1018, 1089, 1190, 1249, 1278, 1333, 1420, 1433, 1476, 1563, 1691, 1751, 1752, 1765, 1795, 1796, 1803, 1828, 1858, 1865, 1897, 1948, 1962, 2002, 2024, 2079, 2153, 2256, 2264, 2303, 2311, 2313, 2352, 2380, 2409, 2341, 2460.
Congress, at Brussels, 2148.
Connecticut, 48, 111, 238, 242, 263, 1070, 1073, 1177, 1397, 2178; accounts with the army, 1300; adopts Congress' recommendations, 1342; aid called for, 330, 1344; aid and assistance from, 85, 1323, 1327, 1336, 1821; alarm in, 1374; armed boats, 882; arms for, 317, 360; arms from, 1424, 1425; artillery for, 317, 686, 1081; beef, 306, 325, 1781, 1806, 1831, 1845; beef prices, 1356; boats, 2122; boats plunder Long Island, 882; whaleboats, 887; bounty, 238, 240, 271; British designs and expeditions against, 298, 1063, 1065, 1070, 1076, 1077, 1344, 1378, 1644, 1735, 2097; cattle, 454, 1474, 1516, 1603, 1611, 1795, 1799, 1887; cavalry in, 1246,

Connecticut—Continued.
1257, 1576, 1638; clothing, 917, 1104, 1178, 1300; commissaries in, 932, 945, 1321; committee to settle accounts of the line, 2054; council of safety, 1780, 2078; damage done by enemy in, 1078; delinquency of, 628; deserters, 2078; dispute with Pennsylvania over Wyoming, 2294; equipment from, 1651, 1785;
executive, council, 289, 1488, 1783, 1785; governor, 289, 1176, 1359, 1783, 2314, *see also* Trumbull, Jonathan; governor and council, 1781, 2159;
exposed state of, 999; first in, 1845; flour, 853, 906, 1177, 1749, 1795; forage from, 1174; founderies and laboratories in, 236; French, 2d division quarters in, 1627, 1633, 1635; frontiers raided, 1344; hay, 1519; passage of Congress' impost 2451;
inhabitants, 1080; address to Gov. Trumbull, 2440; association formed to submit to British, 1750; British address to, 1067; evasion practiced by, 2127; fears of, 958; feeling among, 656; furnish supplies to and trade with the enemy, 1210, 1211, 1223, 1321, 1678, 2268, 2272, 2346, 2354; helplessness, 1067, 1068; protection of, 1069; refuse to furnish supplies, 1538;
judiciary, justices of the peace, 1839; superior court ruling, 1489;
legislative, general assembly, 302, 318, 1007, 1208, 1243, 1315, 1816, 1831, 1873, 2033; general assembly, acts, laws, measures, resolves, etc., 309, 318, 545, 560, 567, 569, 640, 1246, 1248, 1253, 1321, 1566, 1605, 1638, 1750, 1831, 1850, 2040, 2127, 2143, 2147, 2440, 2451; adjourns, 1272; address to, 2440, 2451; answer, 2451; letter from committee, 1292; energy of, 276; offended, 2147; jealousy against Congress, 2451; languor of, 2146; meeting of, 1727; refuses to adjust line accounts, 1872; House, 2143; Senate, 2143;
Connecticut—Continued.
lethargy in, 1243, 1321, 1706, 2078, 2146; loyalists in, 1750, 1807; magistrates, 1321; ministers, 1839; money from, 1312, 1727, 2018; passports to enter, 1455, 2310; power, 2040; prejudice against Schuyler, 388; prices, 1342; proclamation, 292; protection of, 1070, 1071, 1072, 1084; purchases in, 853, 1516, 1519, 2154; refused a detachment from the army, 1095; efforts to repudiate obligations to army, 2451; requisitions, 1887; roads in, 1107; rum, 1785, 1789, 1831, 1845, 1870, 1885; salt from, 1801; seamen, 160; scheme of, 541; seizures, 337, 349; supplies, stores, provisions, etc., 238, 309, 658, 661, 1261, 1516, 1538, 1727, 1742, 1747, 1783, 1824, 1873, 1885, 1992, 2033–2034, 2040, 2152, 2153, 2154; surgeons, 324; tax and taxation, 2040, 2143, 2146, 2147;
towns, 1638, 2299; circular to, 1783; supplies from, 1781, 1824, 1887; troops from, 1799, 2078;
treasury notes, 1460, 1464, 1465;
troops, 60, 65, 68, 83, 324, 999, 1030, 1263, 1274, 1673, 1747, 2033; artillery, 1191; brigades, 284, 1076, 1186, 1197, 1231, 1243, 2138, 2139; First brigade, 1344; Second brigade, 1419, 1805;
cavalry, 960, 1390; drafted from State regiments, 1408, 1409; joined with Sheldon's regiment, 1540; used as infantry, 1393, 1408, 1409; volunteer light horse, 142, 147, 545, 779, 796, 801, 804;
clothing, 775, 790, 850, 854, 887, 899, 900, 907, 953, 1125, 1276, 1749, 1852, 2072, 2385; Convention troops route through, 829, 830; deserters, 2078, 2134; detachment from, 1490; drafts, 1368; distress and suffering, 2067, 2134; enlistments, 48, 720, 1191, 1310; formation, 2264; furloughs, 56, 2389; hats for, 899; hutting, 1197, 1628, 2056, 2271; invalids, 2137, 2333; jealousy of, 62; levies, 588, 1016, 1038, 1386, 1403,

Connecticut—Continued.
1506, 1624, 1628, 2374; light companies, 1090;
line, 1544, 1627, 1628, 1749, 1826, 2112; accounts, 1872, 2054, 2063; arrangement of, 923, 943, 2125, 2271; derangement, 2300; mutiny, 2108, 2109, 2113, 2391; rank, 1159, 1722; strength, 1310; spirit of, 1676; uneasiness in, 2374, 2389, 2391; *see also under* regiments;
militia, 294, 304, 396, 403, 407, 427, 464, 693, 1374; activity, 1077; arrangement, 606, 2143; letter to brigadier generals of, 369; called out, 135, 369, 371, 385, 472, 1379; classes, 2143, 2146; cavalry, 1408, 1409; conduct of, 400; conduct in opposing enemy, 1072, 1073, 1074; conduct in escorting Convention troops, 858, 860; difficulties with, 397; discharged, 450, 1379; movements, 224, 392, 1084, 1344, 1415, 1649, 1912; needed, 304; officers, 693, 1381, 2146; raising of, 2127, 2146; service, 744; Washington thanks, 1077. *See also* Ely, John; Sage, Comfort; Silliman, Gold Selleck; Storrs, Experience; Waterbury, David; Weld, Elias; *also* Wells, Levi;
movements, 1, 1076, 1161, 1191, 1243, 1609, 1627, 2188; mutiny and mutinous spirit, 1344, 2108, 2109, 2113, 2134, 2391; needs of, 1306;
officers, 963, 1275, 1299, 1300, 1306, 1458, 1722, 1872–1873, 2139, 2188, 2191, 2373, 2381, 2391; letter from 2138; letters to, 1943, 2134, 2191; appointments, 209; arrangement, 934, 969, 1714, 1719; brigade, 2138, 2139; letter to commanding officers, 1231; letter to brigadier generals, 369; captains, 1722, 1728; letter to civil officers, 1943; letter to colonels, 269; disabled, 2012; field, 1126, 2302; lieutenants, 1714, 1719; majors, 1722; militia, 369, 693, 1381, 1839, 2146; need money, 1299;
noncommissioned, 2373, 2374, 2385, 2389; sergeants, 2107, 2112, 2382, 2385; letter from sergeants, 2385; memorial, 2389; pay, 1509, 2372, 2381, 2382; petition, 589; rank, 1126, 1714, 1719, 1922, 2302; recruiting, 1469, 2070, 2077, 2081; remonstrance, 4, 20; retirement, 1975, 1993; subalterns, 1922; suspected, 2391; take leave of Washington, 2425; Washington's friendly sentiments for, 2426;
parade ground, 2155; pay, 56, 545, 1485, 2033–2034, 2040, 2373, 2385; petition, 589; plundering by, 508; position, 269, 331, 1186, 1197, 1544, 1622; private wounded by a civilian, 2208, 2209; privates, 2112, 2115; quota of, 243, 289, 528, 1243, 1566, 2040, 2143; recruits and recruiting, 69, 83, 279, 287, 299, 343, 611, 988, 1016, 1108, 1290, 1374, 1387, 1393, 1397, 1413, 1423, 1447, 1469, 1505, 1605, 1727, 1728, 1788, 1799, 1835, 1873, 2028, 2034, 2054, 2063, 2127, 2147, 2159; recruiting frauds and unfit recruits, 274, 1721, 1722, 1723, 1727, 1731, 1908, 2143, 2147; recruiting officers, 2077, 2081; reenforcements, 1390;
regiments, 318, 1038, 2411; completion or filling, 295, 302, 324, 964, 1379, 1380, 2028, 2078; consolidation, 1662; numbering of, 2279, 2288, 2296, 2297, 2298, 2301; strength, 315, 347; Burrall's, 245; Douglas's regiment, *see* Douglas, William; Elmore's regiment, *see* Elmore, Samuel; Gay's regiment, *see* Gay, Fisher; Selden's regiment, *see* Selden, Samuel; Swift's, 2427. First regiment, 283, 342, 878, 2188, 2205; officers, 589, 2373; noncommissioned officers, 2374; *see also* Butler, Zebulon; Durkee, John; Huntington, Ebenezer; Huntington, Jedidiah; *and* Wooster, David. Second, 499, 572, 976, 1031, 2161; officers, 4, 20, 969,

Connecticut—Continued.
2373; *see also* Sherman, Isaac; Swift, Heman *and* Webb, Charles. Third, officers, 1141, 2381; letter to officers, 2191; noncommissioned officers, 2374; *see also* Storrs, Experience *and* Wyllys, Samuel. Fourth, 2269, 2271; *see also* Durkee, John. Fifth, *see* Bradley, Philip Burr, Douglas, William *and* Waterbury, David. Fifth militia, 204. Sixth, 342, 1541, 1546; *see also* Gray, Ebenezer; Meigs, Return Jonathan; Parsons, Samuel Holden. Seventh, *see* Webb, Charles;
requisition for, 2018; responsibility for loss of Canada, 108; returns, 1196, 1257, 1419, 2078, 2114; ruination of, 2067; shoes, 1749; suspicious of officers, 2391; uneasiness, 2389, 2391; volunteers, 147, 960, 1413, 1505; Wyoming company, 2016. For Connecticut troops, *see also under* Canfield, Isaac, John, and Samuel *also* Wadsworth, James.
troops in, 267, 319, 325, 328, 358, 1070, 1077, 1080; Washington's representations to, 1780; willing to suffer for the general good, 1084.
Connecticut Farms (New Jersey), 1222, 1275, 1326; skirmish at, 1358.
Connecticut river, 958, 1176; boats and armed vessels on, 719, 963; British diversion up, 1289; exposed situation of inhabitants on, 1354; inhabitants corresponding with enemy, 2127; magazine on, 855; route into Canada, 938; stores, supplies, and provisions on, 838, 906, 944, 1139, 1354, 1779, 1819, 1917, 2153; teams obtainable along, 2067.
Connel, Daniel, *Private, Thomas' New York militia regiment*, 188.
Connelly, Thomas, 1631.
Conner (Connor), Edward, *Lt. and riding master, 3d Continental dragoons*, 764.
Connolly, John, *Physician and lt. col., Royal Foresters*, 856, 884, 1792; exchange of, 1322; project, 1799, 1800; refugees embodied under, 1784. Letters from, 795, 1272, 1335, 2012, 2036. Letter to, 824.
Connolly, John (son of lt. col. John), *Ensign, Royal Foresters?, 17th? or 44th? or 2d battalion of the 60th Foot, British army*, 1335, 1355.
Connolly, Michael, *Lt., 5th, lt. and paymaster, 1st New York regiment*, 363. Letter from, 2410.
Connor, Edward, *see* Conner.
Connor, Morgan, *Maj., 1st Continental Infantry; lt. col., Hartley's Additional Continental regiment; col. and adj. gen., Continental army; lt. col., 7th and 11th Pennsylvania regiment*, 288, 606, 1022, 1032, 1034. Letters from, 612, 976, 1015, 1183. Letters to, 614, 986, 1189.
Connor, William, *Ensign, 9th Virginia regiment*, Letter to, 2017.
Connor, ——, 187.
Conquest of Canaan (The), poem, 568.
Conspiracies, *see* Loyalists.
Constitution Island (Hudson River, New York), 2231, 2232, 2252, 2403.
Constitutions, English, 2125; of the States, 745.
Consul, French, 2370; permitted to purchase supplies, 1407.
Continental agents, *see* Agents.
Continental Congress, *see* Congress.
Continental currency, *see* Money.
Continental Village (near Peekskill, New York), 766, 779, 799, 857, 1064, 1089, 1192, 1495, 1908, 2129, 2261.
Contraband, *see* Merchandise.
Contractors for supplying the army, 1279, 2159, 2399; letter to, 2147; *see also* Duer, William, *and* Daniel Parker, letter to, 2400; accounts, 828, 2222, 2319; actions, 2067; agent, 2088; attitude, 2228; bond with officers, 2114; bread furnished by, 2135; to supply the British army, 2366; claims against, 2238; commissary, 2221; complaint of, 2178; complaints against, 2057, 2112, 2167, 2168, 2396, 2397; willingness to re-

Contractors for supplying the army—Continued.
turn to original contract, 2400; delay, 2127, 2446; duebills, 2117; dispute, 2195; dispute over kidney fat, 2067, 2081, 2087, 2111, 2117; failures to deliver supplies, 1999, 2155; flour, 2117; issues, 2068, 2228, 2327, 2397; under martial law, 2068; meeting, 2228; speculation in advance of money to army, 2398; nonpayment of money due to, 2178, 2215–2216, 2222, 2228; orders, 2067; profit, 2319; provisions, 2038, 2178, 2228; bad provisions, 2068, 2397; ration, 2037, 2129, 2147; refusal to arbitrate, 2067, 2100; retentions, 2320; danger in giving returns to, 2109; rum, 2117; substitute for rum ration, 2129; supplies furnished to, 2130; supply of West Point, 2102; transportation of stores, 2426; use of public buildings, 2129; for West Point, 2082; whisky, 2155; withhold liquor, 2153. *See also* Duer, William; Parker, Daniel & Co.; Parker, Daniel, and William Duer; Phelps, Oliver & Co.; Sands, Comfort; Sands, Comfort, & Co.; Sands, Livingston & Co.

Contracts, 522, 2093, 2117; accounts, 2220; advantages of, 2026; allowances, 2139; alteration, 2152; articles of, 2168; beef, 2105, 2117, 2134, 2228; for blacksmith work, 2032, 2042; breach of, 2057; British, for beef and wood, 2225; for cannon balls, 895; commissaries, 2176; complaints and grievances, 2100, 2104, 2108, 2113, 2116, 2134; deficiencies, 2007, 2134; delays and difficulties, 2026, 2067, 2073, 2110, 2133, 2235; disputes, 2067, 2082, 2100, 2108, 2117, 2118, 2129, 2139–2140, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2214, 2398, 2399, 2400; arbitration of, 2048, 2116; arbitrators and referees, 2150, 2156, 2157, 2232; arbitrators' meetings, 2154, 2235, 2238; method of settlement, 2068, 2108, 2110, 2113–2114, 2128, 2133, 2150;

Contracts—Continued.
distinction of troops made by, 2113; embarrassments, 2229; epitome of, 2168; failure, 2128, 2195, 2215, 2229, 2276; flour deductions, 2116; forage supply, 2005; hospitals, provisions, 2018; investigation, 2400; issues, 2107, 2108, 2112, 2117, 2118, 2127, 2139, 2221, 2319, 2396, 2397, 2399; inspector of issues needed, 2100; irregular, 2397; for camp kettles, 2360; neglected for Southern States, 2017; officers' opinion desired on, 2084; return to original, 2398, 2399, 2400; pay for, 1564, 2150, 2228; prejudice against, 2034; proposals. 2220; history of, 2133; provision, 2001, 2005, 2075, 2081, 2084, 2087, 2091, 2104, 2107, 2108, 2112, 2127, 2133, 2139, 2166, 2167, 2168, 2178, 2195, 2221, 2319, 2347, 2396, 2397; abrogation of, 2228; abuses, 2399; agreement to, 2347; new assumption of, 2249, 2252; discontinuance, 2222; explanation, 2352; prices, 2319; quality of issues, 2397; returns, 2292; ration, 2038, 2134, 2167, 2228, 2343; receipts, 2134; for repair of arms, 1613, 1648; rum, excess charge, 2134; shoes, 2064, 2085; specie payment under, 2150, 2228; substitution, 2117; survey, 2178; system, 2015, 2127; terms of, 2118; uneasiness caused by, 2067, 2112; vouchers, 2117; weights, 2100, 2112; whisky, 2113.

Convalescents, 451, 560; British, prisoners, 645, 2026, 2028, 2030, 2044; British and Hessian, 2182; British naval, 2346; clothing for, 549, 555; discharged, 216; duty, 661; French, 2028; furloughs, 2048; prisoners, 1988.

Convention to adopt mode of supplying fresh beef to army, 1884; to establish regular system of supplies, 1863.

Convention of States, suggested, 1688.

Convention troops (British surrendered at Saratoga), 459, 500, 524, 708, 770, 785, 835, 842, 845, 857, 865, 879,

Convention troops—Continued.
891, 903, 904, 910, 911, 979, 980, 1062, 1274, 1565, 1596, 2092; settlement of accounts, 530, 537, 541, 559, 588, 596, 609, 610, 616, 621, 997, 1153, 1229, 1579, 1615, 1669, *see also* Money; applications from, 1122; baggage, 819, 829, 840; barracks for, 865, 910; beef for, 1396, 1482, 1550; carriages for, 830; charges against, 524; clothing, 698, 700, 701, 712, 759, 768, 770, 845, 848, 898, 910, 911, 916, 1596, 1597; command of, 777, 904, 910, 1201; complaints of, 928; conduct of, 524, 660, 722, 841, 842, 1277, 1542; Congress and, 544, 709, 835; damage done by, 537; delay of sailing, 635; desertions, 483, 642, 853, 857, 866, 882, 922, 1316; disputes with Pennsylvania inhabitants, 833; distress of, 921, 1479, 1542; embarkation of, 470, 483, 485, 492, 500, 501, 533, 541, 542, 553; embarrassment caused by, 535; enlistment in Continental army, 606, 1179; escort for, 830, 837, 838, 844, 851, 852, 853, 858, 860, 861, 862, 863, 865, 867, 870, 880; exchange, 524, 840, 845, 899, 902, 903, 904, 925, 1212, 1279, 1367, 1497, 1548, 1565, 1596, 1601, 1615, 1633, 1648, 1742, 1941, 2459; expense, 1548; feeling against British Government, 819; firewood for, 499; flags hidden, 642; flour for, 502; fish, 1396, 1482; guards, 483, 553, 857, 861, 864, 877, 883, 904, 938, 979, 1040, 1114; hardships, 1396; imprisonment, 523; inquiry, 865; invalids, 459; management of, 1154, 1192, 1202; marches and movements, 536, 584, 598, 815, 819, 821, 823, 828, 829, 830, 835, 1632, 1642, 1669; march routes, 829, 830, 833, 844, 861, 864; march south, 806, 808, 815, 819, 832, 833, 837, 838, 840, 844, 855, 8[illegible], 858, 860, 861, 862, 864, 865, 867, 922, 938, 980, 1127, 1407; Maryland's attitude on, 1632; money for, 840, 845, 847, 912, 927, 928, 1127, 1131; mutiny, 1114;
officers, 524, 565, 624, 703, 828, 860, 879, 881, 903, 905, 911, 984, 1008, 1066, 1152, 1277, 1477, 1487, 1597, 1648, 1910; ordered to Bethlehem, 1145, 1152; to go to Canada, 711, 712, 903, 1066, 1069, 1097, 1120, 1126, 1132; conduct, 660; correspondence of, 1302, 1597; exchange, 524, 559, 1164, 1302, 1565, 1648, 1719, 1742, 1744, 1748, 1910, 1916, 1941, 2459; exchanged with their corps, 904; list, 984, 1648; money for, 840; names, 1008, 1911, 2459; paroles, 445, 487, 498, 499, 903, 904, 1135, 1154, 1302, 1477, 1487; to go to New York, 860, 910, 1135; separated from men, 911; shot, *see* Browne, Richard. *See also* German allied troops, officers; *also* Prisoners;
order to take arms, 912; paroles *see* Paroles; patience of, 1542; pay, 770; policy toward, 470; provisions for, 447, 459, 499, 530, 830, 1422; quarters, 447, 483; removed from Virginia, 1632; rescue of, 555, 823, 864, 1556; returns, 483, 487, 770, 922; situation, state and condition of, 911, 922, 934, 985, 1212, 1272, 1274, 1396, 1407; status as prisoners, 899, 1805, 1814; supplies, provisions, stores, and necessaries for, 447, 459, 499, 520, 530, 536, 537, 616, 720, 829, 830, 845, 909, 912, 916, 919, 927, 928, 1126, 1131, 1153, 1277, 1396, 1422, 1542, 1626, 1633, 1642, *see also under* accounts; swords captured from, 544; transports for, 500, 502, 506, 570; treatment of, 523, 1052, 1424, 1552, 1565; wine for, 898, 1127. *See also* Burgoyne, John; German allied troops; Phillips, William; Riedesel, etc.; *also* Saratoga Convention.

Converse, Thomas, *Capt., 7th and 2d Connecticut regiments*, 1142. Letter from, 2304.

Convoys, British, 1351, 1916; French, 1791, 1862, 1878, 1922; arrival, 1857, 1859, 1867, 1953.

Conway, Henry, *Capt., of Dutchess county, New York, militia?*, 941, 957, 968, 1010.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Conway, John, *Capt., 1st, maj., 3d, lt. col., 1st New Jersey regiment*, 296, 297, 308, 1386, 1387. Letters from, 946, 1005. Letter to, 916.

Conway, Thomas, *Capt., French army; brigadier, inspector, and major general, Continental army*, 324, 428, 342, 361, 402, 424, 425, 451, 454, 463, 514, 529, 576; ambitions, 512, 513; appointment, 511, 523; his command, 323; complaint, 409; enemies, 464, 536; the Gates controversy, 543, 557, 587, his letter to Gates, 457, 464, 497, 518, 523, 534, 549, 552, 587; extract of the Gates letter, 549; introduced to Washington, 302; memorial of general officers against, 517; misrepresents Greene, 576; opinion of Washington, 464; plan for instructing troops, 510; rank, 510, 513; regrets conduct, 692; resignation, 474, 510; shot by Cadwalader, 678; Washington on, 513, 523, 534, 536. Letters from, 409, 428, 464, 474, 510, 513, 523, 536, 692. Letters to, 323, 324, 328, 464, 474, 511.

Conway Cabal, 552, 587, 1195, 1283; *see also* Conway, Thomas.

Cook, Charles, *Master British brigantine "Dolphin,"* 2058.

Cook, George, *Private, New Jersey line*, 2155.

Cook, Jesse, *Lt., Bradley's Connecticut State regiment*, 1649.

Cook, John, *Lt. and regimental quartermaster, 1st Rhode Island regiment*, 1539, 1465, 1468.

Cook, Lois, 1095.

Cook, Robert, *Capt., armed galley "Lady Washington,"* 190.

Cook for Washington, 2443.

Cooke, Joseph Platt, *of Danbury, Connecticut*, Letter to, 164.

Cooke, Nicholas, *Governor of Rhode Island*, Letter to, 42.

Cooke, Noah, *Clergyman, Fishkill, N. Y.*, Letters from, 777, 818.

Cooke, William, *Col., 12th Pennsylvania regiment*, 270, 527.

Cooke, William, *Capt., 3d Rhode Island regiment*, 27.

Cookhouse, 881.

Cooper, Gilbert, *Lt. col., New York militia*, Letters from, 757, 761.

Cooper, Samuel, *Adjutant, Massachusetts artillery*, 2428.

Cooper, Thomas, *Clerk of Stores, British artillery*, 46.

Cooper, William, *Town clerk, Boston*, 2057.

Coopers, 640, 1506.

Cooper's Creek (New Jersey), 636.

Cooper's Ferry (Delaware river), 531, 611, 639.

Cooper's Point (New Jersey), British foray at, 609, 610, 625.

Cooperage, 1510.

Cooperation, British, 1154; cooperation with British to prevent retaliations, 2109; against Canada, 933, 1543; committee, *see under* Congress; at Fort Mifflin, 437, 442, 448.

Cooperation with the French, 683, 684, 686, 687, 689, 690, 692, 697, 700, 703, 706, 723, 729, 731, 933, 998, 1112, 1129, 1130, 1131, 1132, 1139, 1146, 1147, 1150, 1151, 1156, 1157, 1159, 1179, 1180, 1183, 1200, 1267, 1331, 1337, 1340, 1341, 1347, 1356, 1362, 1376, 1378, 1385, 1399, 1406, 1411, 1428, 1433, 1435, 1543, 1560, 1640, 1646, 1657, 1658, 1668, 1678, 1713, 1717, 1723, 1724, 1725, 1728, 1734, 1737, 1741, 1763, 1766, 1837, 1858, 1878, 1920, 1921, 1957, 1978, 1979, 1982, 1984, 2022, 2086, 2293; between Hamilton and St. Clair, 1278; in Indian expeditions, 801, 983, 992, 1000, 1027, 1040, 1047, 1049, 1053, 1055; with Indians, 1292; between Jefferson and Muhlenberg, 1325; between McDougall and Putnam, 915; militia, 1049, 1117, 1313; plans, 1766, 1858; with Spanish, 1132, 1156, 1239, 1262, 1639, 1662, 1668, 1671, 1673, 1960–1961, 1967, 1991; between Steuben and Howe, 1425; supplies and stores for, 1348, 1376, 1378, 1385; United States ability in, 2086.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Coos (New Hampshire), 776, 877, 903, 919, 935, 990, 1133, 1174, 1176, 1195, 1197, 1198, 1199, 1219, 1228, 1231, 1587; route into Canada, 196, 784, 933, 938, 2067, 2459.

Cooshocking (Ohio), 1292, 1298, 1357, 1678, 1736; letters from Delaware councillors at, 1037, 1408; Delaware Indians from, 1761; fort at, 1678; Indian speeches at, 1002; Indian towns raided, 1761; Indians, *see* Indians, tribes, Delawares. *See* Coshocton.

Copp, John, *Capt., 1st New York regiment*, Letters from, 924, 1019.

Copp, Jonathan, Letter from, 1471.

Copper from houses in Philadelphia, 406.

Copying press, *see* Letter press-copy machine.

Coram (Oyster Bay, Long Island), 1485; British hay and forage at, 1599, 1600; attempt on forage at, 1612; forage destroyed by Tallmadge, 1622, 1624.

Corbin, Richard, 2360. Letter from, 2342.

Cordage, 234, 344.

Coren, Isaac, *Capt., independent company, Pennsylvania artillery; Flower's artillery artificers*, 906, 1016, 1318.

Cork (Corke), John, *American spy in New York*, 2227; furnishes intelligence, 2236, 2248. Letters from, 2253, 2265, 2281.

Cork (Ireland), American mercantile agent at, 2339;

British provision fleet from, 684, 687, 814, 1462, 1531, 1556, 1568; anxiety for, 1541, 1583, 1606; arrival, 716, 721, 724, 901, 1025, 1557, 1574, 1580, 1592, 1621, 1806, 1873, 2281, 2284; captured, 850, 897, 1580, 1598, 1609; frigates to convoy, 1580; sails from New York, 387; stores brought by, 1592; reenforcements on, 1580, 2011;

British fleet sails for, 911, 940; British reenforcements from, 1657, 1864.

Corlear's Hook (New York), 1355.

Corn, *see* Grain.

Corn, Indian, *see under* Grain.

Corne, Peter, *Loyalist, merchant, New York City*, 2205, 2213, 2214, 2218. Letters from, 2214, 2217.

Corned beef, *see* Beef.

Cornelissen, Michael, 1540.

Cornell, Ezekiel, *Lt. col., 11th Continental infantry; brig. gen., Rhode Island militia*, 722, 743. Letters from, 239, 737, 743, 2036. Letters to, 233, 245, 1061, 2037. Regiment, 233.

Cornets, 607, 891.

Cornish (New Hampshire), Convention committee, Letter from, 877.

Cornwall Precinct (New York), 1769.

Cornwallis, Charles, Earl, *Maj. and lt. gen., British army in America*, 279, 283, 447, 495, 1132, 1746, 1909, 1941, 1944, 1954, 1978, 2101; his ability, 1899; anxiety of British over, 489, 1637; arrival in America, 641, 642, 1102; arrival at New York, 2321; attempt against, 1868; order of battle against, 487, 488; baffled, 1795; British give him up as lost, 1955, 1957; his official account of battle of Camden, 1457; correspondence with Germain, 1700; correspondence with Lafayette, 1909; detachment of, 481; exchange, 2000, 2009, 2035, 2036, 2037, 2041, 2045, 2092, 2181, 2182; goes to Europe, 2014; goes to New York, 1900, 1910, 1975, 1976, 1978, 1979; Greene's retreat before, 1753; humanity of, 1564; inquiries, 1900; intentions, 1771, 1908; junction with Arnold, 1850; junction with Phillips, 1820; Lafayette's advantages over, 1892; letters and despatches intercepted, 1571, 1954, 1962, 1973; money loaned to, 2024; movements, 1695, 1712, 1740, 1829, 1831, 1834, 1836, 1875, 1892, 1907, 1915; in New Jersey, 477, 480, 481, 489, 491, 649; in North Carolina, 1741; officers to go to New York, 1975, 1976; officers' objections to parole, 1980; passport to go to New York.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Cornwallis, Charles, Earl—Continued. 1989; position of, 1729, 1796, 1870, 1946; proclamations, 1725, 1740, 1765; pursues Continental army, 1362; pursues Morgan, 1740; rancor against, 1980; recalled to the United States by Congress, 2179; reenforcement for, 1583; relief and rescue of, 1949, 1960, 1969, 1970, 1971, 1975, 1984, 1985; reports of, 1614; retreat of, 1773, 1776, 1888; severity of, 1496, 1564, 1580; in the south, 1753; in South Carolina, 1373, 1738; Steuben's plan against, 1787; strength of, 1666, 1674, 1712, 1751, 1831, 1842, 1870; succeeds Pigot, 789; surrounded; 1752;

the Yorktown campaign, 1914, 1915; attack, 1940, 1956, 1964; blockade, 1940, prevention of escape, 1943, 1950–1951, 1957, 1959, 1967–1968; fortifications and intrenchments, 1919, 1953; intelligence from, 1970; the surrender, 1928, 1976, 1980, 1987, 2042; the articles of capitulation, 1972; proposal to surrender, 1970, 1971; terms of surrender, 1971, 1976;

in Virginia, 1820, 1841, 1850, 1869, 1899, 1909, 1914. Letters from, 334, 336, 1496, 1946, 1971. Letters to, 231, 252, 333, 336, 1970, 1971, 1974, 1980.

Cornwallis, Frederick, *Capt., 33d Foot, British army*, 1811.

Cornwell, Jacob, *Capt., British merchant sloop "Three Brothers,"* 2310.

Corny, Louis Dominque Ethis de, *Commissary of war, French army in America*, 1294, 1342, 1359, 1401, 1704. Letters from, 1388, 1439, 1628. Letters to, 1399, 1646.

Corporals, 1821.

Correspondence, 1835, 2007, 2145, 2184, 2192, 2194, 2214, 2245, 2287, 2322, 2419, 2428, 2433, 2447; secret, with the enemy, 1876, 2023, 2079, 2091, 2127, 2132, 2149, 2273; *see also* Intelligence.

Cortlandt, Philip Van, *Col., 2d New York regiment*, 270, 335, 942, 1282, 1680, 1938, 2075, 2395; his command, 335; his expedition against Indians on the Delaware, 993; his Onoquaga expediton, 797; rank, 335, 339, 1025, 1054; report on routes to Unaquaga and Tioga, 986, 987; scouting party, 352. Letters from, 671, 817, 847, 986, 993, 1935, 1936, 2145, 2396, 2454. Letters, instructions, and orders to 797, 832, 839, 945, 957, 968, 974, 980, 1216, 1833, 1932, 1934, 2120, 2162, 2206, 2214, 2391. Regiment, 797, 817, 839, 968, 980, 1015, 1833, 1914, 1934, 1935, 1936, 2162, 2206, 2214.

Cortlandt, Philip Van—Continued.

Cortlandt, Pierre Van, *Chairman, New York Committee; president, New York senate*, 68, 1565.

Cortlandt, ——, *Major*, 836.

Corunna (Spain), 1124.

Coryell, John, *Delaware ferryman*, Letter from, 567.

Coryell's Ferry (Delaware river), 331, 339, 341, 661.

Coshocton (Goschachgung, Goschocking, Coshacking, on the Muskingum river, Ohio), 918, 942, 951. (Same as Cooshocking ? *q. v.*)

Costagan, Lewis Johnson, *see* Costigin.

Coste, ——, *Physician general, French army in America*, Letter to, 2248.

Costigin, Louis Johnson, *Lt., 1st New Jersey regiment; American spy in New York over signature Z.*, 711, 945, 948, 2074. Letters from, 876, 880, 884, 890, 892, 2074.

Cottineau de Kloguene, Denis Nicolas, *Capt., French frigate "Ferdinand,"* Letter from, 558. Letter to, 591.

Cottnam, George, *Capt.-lt., 4th Continental artillery*, Letter to, 571.

Coudray, *see* Du Coudray.

Council of British and Indians, 1689.

Councils of general officers, 15, 142, 163, 453, 1097, 2089; opinions, 2091, 2098, 2110, 2143; queries submitted to, 2375; statement to, 2081; British, 739, 1134.

Councils of officers, 138, 851, 1631, 1672, 1825, 2032.

Councils of war, 83, 309, 453, 604, 1289, 1357; in Bergen county, 1510; at Boston, 2201; British, 681, 682, 739, 747, 1416, 2052; at Brooklyn, 178; at Cambridge, 2, 6, 15, 16, 23, 25, 29, 37, 66, 75; at Charleston, 1333; at Charlotte, 1629; on board the *Chatham* galley, 471, 473, 478; at Crown Point, 141; at De Chambault, 101; on Continental fleet in the Delaware river, 448, *see also* on board the *Chatham* galley; at East Chester, 241; at Fishkill, 453; at Fort Edward, 372, 373; at Fredericksburg, 795, 807; French, 1847, 1848, 1851, 1855, 1856, 1859, 1860; French naval, 1955; at German Flats, 402; at Guilford Courthouse, 1712; held by order of Congress, 604; at Hopewell township, 664; at Kingsbridge, 196; at Middlebrook, 341, 972, 1043; minutes requested, 1712; at Morristown, 1288, 1295, 1356; at Neshaminy camp, 402; at New Windsor, 517; at New York, 134, 144, 184; New York militia, 1589; opinions in, 473, 655, 657, 724, 725, 726, 727, 796, 798, 800, 801, 802, 803, 1098, 1099, 1100, 1291, 1293, 1377, 1385, 1387, 1389, 1390, 1391, 1393, 1394, 1418, 1516, 1517, 1518, 1519, 1520, 1522, 1534, 1589, 1593, 1594, 1595, 1600, 2108, 2148; at Peekskill, 924; at Pennybacker's Mills, 425, 450; at Pottsgrove, 424; at Preakness, 1589, 1590; before Quebec, 100; queries submitted to, 795; records, 1899, 2043, 2047; Rhode Island, *see* Rhode Island, council of war; at Roxbury, 82; near St. Johns, 14; at Ticonderoga, 348, 358, 366; at Valley Forge, 610, 613, 651, 653, 654, 655, 657; at West Point, 1097; at Whitemarsh, 463; at White Plains, 203, 694, 724; at Williamsburg, 102.

Counterfeit money, *see* Money.

Counterfeiters, death sentence, 785.

Counterfeiting, 332, 784, 1194; to conceal embezzlements, 1351.

Countersigns, 1452, 2242, 2256, 2271.

Country, *see* United States.

County lieutenants, *see* Virginia.

Courage of French allies, 1771.

Court of criminal law, 2152.

Court, military, 945.

Courts, 1180, 2247.

Courts of inquiry, 15, 16, 112, 115, 118, 133, 173, 198, 246, 258, 278, 294, 359, 380, 436, 499, 524, 544 550, 572, 588, 614, 622, 644, 646, 678, 683, 716, 732, 741, 742, 766, 769, 808, 823, 824, 834, 929, 939, 948, 967, 1075, 1131, 1138, 1161, 1197, 1198, 1199, 1218, 1227, 1238, 1256, 1262, 1263, 1271, 1375, 1404, 1412, 1423, 1567, 1577, 1578, 1579, 1582, 1607, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1631, 1680, 1828, 1838, 1839, 2012, 2059, 2155, 2175, 2178, 2196, 2255, 2330, 2331, 2334, 2336, 2351, 2366; address to, 2330; authority, 2391; British, 2111; opinion, 1932, 2391; proceedings, 1241, 1244; refused information, 2391; report, 2395, 2398. Letters to, 2330. *See* Hazen, Satterlee, Lloyd, and Lee, letter from, 2391; *also* Reid, James Randolph, letter from, 2391.

Courts-martial (trials), 98, 109, 123, 126, 127, 176, 186, 188, 189, 190, 192, 193, 194, 196, 198, 199, 200, 201, 206, 228, 230, 275, 279, 281, 286 287, 291, 292, 298, 308, 318, 335, 341, 349, 371, 376, 380, 385, 396, 402, 482, 543, 544, 547, 549, 581, 586, 589, 591, 595, 624, 644, 647, 648, 674, 676, 680, 686, 691, 697, 699, 702, 707, 711, 736, 737, 741, 745, 757, 761, 767, 773, 784, 793, 809, 824, 830, 831, 836, 841, 846, 889, 895, 901, 902, 903, 906, 923, 934, 941, 943, 947, 959, 974, 975, 980, 982, 989, 991, 993, 1004, 1017, 1022, 1050, 1051, 1061, 1068, 1077, 1096, 1103, 1182, 1192, 1195, 1200, 1202, 1205, 1211, 1237, 1250, 1253, 1264, 1271, 1281, 1285, 1286, 1288, 1313, 1315, 1354, 1385, 1453, 1464, 1485, 1493, 1494, 1497, 1498, 1572, 1596, 1598, 1604, 1611, 1615, 1632, 1639, 1641, 1642, 1662, 1668, 1680, 1681, 1682, 1701, 1707, 1711, 1726, 1745, 1747, 1772, 1792, 1801, 1805, 1814, 1843, 1845, 1848, 1857, 1860, 1882, 1884, 1888,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Courts-martial (trials)—Continued.
1889, 1891, 1913, 1933, 1942, 1986, 2003, 2004, 2026, 2027, 2029, 2033, 2038, 2039, 2043, 2058, 2059, 2084, 2091, 2097, 2102, 2103, 2104, 2107, 2112, 2113, 2125, 2129, 2131, 2133, 2135, 2142, 2152, 2154, 2155, 2168, 2170, 2172, 2178, 2180, 2183, 2188, 2189, 2190, 2191, 2209, 2210, 2235, 2274, 2278, 2287, 2309, 2310, 2313, 2318, 2325, 2341, 2349, 2361, 2364, 2387, 2397, 2420, 2431; actions, 576; approved, 1811, 1815; authority for, 541, 547, 1497, 1787, 1788; brigade, 601, 2233, 2235; British, 2103, 2104, 2140, 2149, 2151, 2165, 2171, 2177, 2179, 2181, 2183, 2197; capital cases, 580, 592, 606, *see also under* punishment *and* sentences; Challenges, 1043, 2041, 2042, 2050, 2058, 2064, 2073; of deserters, 622, 647, 2201–2202; difficulties, 648, 2073, 2420; evidences, 2309, 2317, 2318, 2330; necessity of an example, 974; disapproved, 2119, 2235; garrison, 696; general, 49, 176, 541, 547, 554, 593, 594, 595, 605, 612, 622, 1817, 1818, 1819, 1837, 1839, 1876, 2027, 2203, 2220, 2235; irregularity of, 621, 630, 1274; conduct of judge advocate, 2323–2324, 2330, 2341; jurisdiction, 1835; legality, 547, 554, 593, 601, 614, 1306, 1307, 2235; of loyalists, 2252; matters, 201, 996, 1144, 1325, 1452, 1465, 1581, 1631, 1918, 2226, 2431; memorial on, 2338; militia, 1497; need of, 1348; negligence, 2109; objected to, 2148; opinion, 2310; personnel, 2039, 2041; precedents, 2330; proceedings and procedure, 555, 1494, 1876, 2031, 2116, 2119, 2317, 2318, 2341; publication of proceedings, 1264; punishments, 299, 1657, 2390; recommendation for mercy, 1726; expunging of record, 1682; regimental, 2367; regulation of, 2338; lack of general rules, 1711;
sentences, 233, 253, 294, 295, 310, 320, 399, 547, 567, 571, 722, 785, 1065, 1076, 1115, 1217, 1497, 1599, 1718, 1720, 1723, 1737, 1755, 1784, 1801, 1811, 1820, 1912, 2032, 2069, 2180, 2201–2202; approval, 385, 614, 630, 1349, 1491, 1567, 2085, 2097, 2103, 2191; capital, 580, 592, 606; execution of, 374, 993, 1811; remission of, 638, 648, 993, 1343, 1727;
testimony, 2003, 2314; witnesses, 924, 1610, 1639. Letters to, 680, 2315.

Cowboys, 1541, 1568, 2094.

Cowles, Ezekiel, *of Connecticut*, 2122.

Cowpens (South Carolina), battle of, 1691, 1692, 1695, 1716, 1727, 1729, 1737, 1776; account of, 1686; American officers in action at, 1685; British loss at, 1868; British standards captured at, 1692.

Cows, 1446, 1501, 1521, 1522, 1526, 1528, 1530, 1539; *see also* Cattle.

Cox, Charles, *Private*, 601.

Cox, Cornelius, *Col. and asst. deputy quartermaster general*, 256, 268, 272, 276, 548, 552. Letters to, 286, 996.

Cox, John, *Col., depty. quartermaster general*, 965, 1041, 1042. Letters to, 774, 1146, 1147.

Cox, Richard, *Capt., 2d New Jersey regiment*, 2398.

Coxswain for Washington's barge, 2369.

Crackers, 1505.

Craft, Benjamin, *Lt., 19th Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 41.

Craft, *see* Boats.

Crafts, Thomas, jr., *of Malden, Massachusetts*, Letter to, 54.

Craig, Alexander, *of Williamsburg, Va.*, Letter to, 2432.

Craig, Charles, *Lt., Thompson's Rifle regiment; Capt., 1st Continental Infantry and 4th Continental Dragoons*, 504, 538; accused of intercourse with enemy, 498; captured, 454; resignation, 20, 566. Letters from, 20, 463, 473, 477, 479, 488, 489, 493, 494, 515, 528. Regiment, 434.

Craig, Isaac, *Capt., 4th Continental artillery*, 1720; rank, 948, 2044, 2049, 2052, 2054, 2060. Letters from, 948, 1786, 2044. Letters to, 1800, 2060.

Craig, John, *Lt. and capt., 4th Continental dragoons*, 364, 2001; rank, 396, 397, 399, 597; resignation, 396, 397, 399. Letters from, 397, 2001. Letters to, 396, 399. Regiment, 1313, 1366–1367.

Craig, Thomas, *Lt. and quartermaster, Thompson's Rifle regiment, capt., 2d Pennsylvania; lt. col. and col., 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 986, 1077. Letters from, 20, 1264, 1617. Letters to, 1265, 1616, 1620.

Craik, James, *Physician general, Continental hospital*, 1399; assistance to, 1365; commission, 334; on the cabal against Washington, 520; requests directions, 1370; efforts to establish hospitals for the French, 1369; personal matters, 316; on treatment of sick, 2119; zeal, 1388. Letters from, 316, 520, 1360, 1370, 1596, 1957, 1975, 2119, 2389. Letters and instructions to, 301, 1060, 1341, 1380, 1975, 2221.

Craik, Mrs. James, 520.

Crajenchot, J. A., Letter from, 2429.

Crane, Jacob, *Lt. col., New Jersey militia*, Letters from, 1646, 1663. Letter to, 1663.

Crane, John, *Maj., Knox's artillery, col., 3d Continental artillery*, 95, 2013, 2138, 2376, 2428; actions, 578; answers queries, 2087; charges against, 576; claims recruits, 2313; commission, 61; court-martial of, 576; delay in obeying an order, 2099; rank, 581, 932, 946; refuses to make returns, 2030; retirement, 2442; thanked by Washington, 2137. Letters from, 576, 946, 2030. Letters to, 53, 829, 932, 2099, 2137, 2156 Regiment, 354, 360, 1070, 1699, 1702.

Crane, Josiah, *Capt., New Jersey militia cavalry*, Letter to, 1313.

Crane, William, *Maj., New Jersey militia*, Letters from, 1502. Letters to, 1499, 1532, 1619, 1620.

Crane, hoisting, 1515, 1516, 1517.

Crane's Mills (New Jersey), 1213.

Cranetown (New Jersey), 1694.

Crary, Archibald, *Lt. col., 9th Continental Infantry; col., 2d Rhode Island State regiment*, Letters from, 137, 858.

Crary, Archibald—Continued.

Crawford, Bellamy, *Deputy surveyor general, Continental hospital, Southern department*, Letter from, 2015.

Crawford, Valentine, *Colonel*, Letter to, 237.

Crawford, William, *Col., 7th Virginia regiment and Virginia militia*, 1075, 2124; death, 2368; missing, 2146, 2160; personal affairs, 252; rank, 1075; Washington's regrets for, 2169, 2187. Letters from, 186, 252, 258, 1075. Regiment, 267, 460.

Credit, 246; of Continental money, 1329; needed, 1236; of officers, 1329; rates, 1279; refused by inhabitants, 1215.

Credit, letter of demanded, 2096.

Creditors, smoothing temper of public, 1338.

Cregier (Creiger), Thomas, *Capt. armed schooner "General Putnam,"* 103.

Cressé, Lancelot, Comte de Turpin de, 632.

Crever, Thomas, *of Warminster, Pennsylvania*, 616.

Crews, *see* Seamen.

Crime, of British spies, 903.

Criminal law court, New York, *see* Court.

Criminality of loyalists, 2158.

Criminals, 902, 1792, 1888.

Crittenden, John, *Capt.-lt., 11th Virginia regiment*, 764, 1116. Letter from, 1140.

Crockery, for Arnold, 1539; deficiency, 2165; for Washington, 796, 921, 922, 936, 937, 2188, 2200.

Crofts, William *Matross, 4th? Continental artillery*, 1839.

Crompond (New York), 216, 1476, 1502, 1517, 1692, 1693, 1845, 1930, 2212; British raid, 1343; inhabitants captured, 2360.

Crone (Cromer), Henry, *Lt., 2d Pennsylvania regiment*, 43.

Crooke, Robert, *Asst. deputy quartermaster general*, 2177.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Crooked Billet (Pennsylvania), British barbarity at, 615, 616, 620.
Crops, 990, 1447, 1472, 1886.
Crosbie, William, *Maj., 7th Foot, British army; aide to Clinton*, 1554.
Cross, William, *Capt., 4th Pennsylvania regiment*, 906.
Cross, ——, *of Cumberland Bay*, 143.
Cross Creek (Pennsylvania), Indian murders on, 1935.
Cross Roads (Pennsylvania), 393.
Crosswicks (New Jersey), 238.
Crosswicks Bridge (New Jersey), skirmish at, 665, 666.
Croter, Francis, *Private, 21st Foot, British army*, 372.
Croton (New York), 1147, 1541, 1542, 1667, 1929, 2332.
Croton Bridge (New York), 209.
Croton Point (Teller's Point, Hudson River), 1040, 1542, 1545.
Croton River (New York), 755, 999, 1829, 2215, 2290, 2314, 2327; British barbarity at, 1829–1830; officers killed and taken at, 1830; the surprise at, 1829, 1834.
Crouch, Timothy, *British deserter*, 1758.
Crown Point (New York), 133, 144, 150, 177, 198, 2133; artillery and stores, 43, 50, 53; British advance against, 351, 840; British force at, 834, 1606, 1807, 1809, 1826, 1839, 1840, 1861, 2145; British retreat from, 204; defense of, 139; evacuation of, 141, 142, 143, 148, 150, 157, 158, 169, 170, 202; evacuation censured, 163; court of inquiry on evacuation, 173; fortifications, 132, 157; released American prisoners at, 2421; retreat ordered to, 133; situation of, 153, 163; scouting party to, 1855, 1873.
Croxall, Charles, jr., Letter from, 480.
Cruelty, *see* Barbarity.
Cruise, Walter, *Lt., 1st Continental Infantry; capt. 6th Pennsylvania regiment*, 239.
Cruisers, American, *see* Privateers.
Cruisers British, *see* Navy, British.
C. T., alias of Capt. Thomas Johnson *q. v.*
Cuba (West Indies), 1668.
Cudworth, Nathaniel, *Maj., Brewer's Massachusetts regiment and 25th Continental Infantry*, 81.
Cuffee, Thomas, *see* Coffield.
Cullimore, Daniel, Letter from, 2393. Letter to, 2408.
Culloden, *British ship of war*, Cannon from, 1903, 1940.
Cully, John, *Loyalist?*, 1884, 1888.
Culpeper county (Virginia), letter to commanding officer of militia, 862.
Culper, Samuel, *alias of an American spy (Nathaniel Ruggles?) at Setauket, Long Island*, 858, 870, 871, 895, 910, 911, 951, 996, 1055, 1062, 1119, 1416, 1431, 1528, 1540, 1559, 1566, 1570, 1574, 1610, 1624, 1811, 1882, 1896, 2190, 2225, 2227; arrest, 1050; captured, 1109, 1153; caution, 856; channel of his intelligence, 856, 951, 983, 1359; chemical for, 1153; continuance in secret service, 1325, 1637; correspondence, 887, 1242, 1336, 1394, 1418, 1449; correspondence with Tallmadge, 1801, 1807, 1816, 1825; danger to, 972, 1173, 1181, 1272, 1300, 1851, 1873; delay, 1136; delay of his reports, 856, 1272; difficulty in obtaining information, 1461, 1556, 1820, 1837; economy, 974; effort to obtain intelligence, 1606; expenses and expense account, 862, 983, 1537, 1710, 2415, 2425, 2434; fears, 825, 1851; illness, 1409, 1439; information lodged against him, 1050; instructions for, 1155, 2199, 2218; intelligence desired from, 1149; matter to be communicated to, 1345; meeting with Brewster, 1485, 1486, 1558; meeting with Culper, jr., 1181; meeting with Tallmadge, 881, 983, 1314, 1562, 1574, 1608; money, 927, 1057, 1399, 1486, 1525, 1710; offers to supply money, 1801; plan for breaking up tory post, 1773; plan for breaking up trade with the enemy, 1678; returns light-weight gold, 1570; returns French money,

Culper, Samuel—Continued.
1820; ride through the British lines, 1624; safety of, 1136; sketch plan of fort at Lloyd's Neck, 1439; suggests attempt on British cavalry, 1583; suggests deception scheme, 1079; suggests surprising refugees on Long Island, 1558, 1598; suggests attempt on Setauket, 1498, 1520; suspected by the British, 1837; value of his information, 911, 983; visits New York, 1439; warns against a spy, 1498; Washington pleased with his letters, 974; Washington's questions for, 1581; Washington's suggestions to, 951. Letters from, 825, 862, 877, 911, 927, 940, 972, 974, 995, 1014, 1050, 1052, 1057, 1065, 1071, 1079, 1109, 1111, 1113, 1134, 1153, 1163, 1166, 1173, 1181, 1195, 1200, 1263, 1272, 1274, 1300, 1312, 1314, 1323, 1359, 1409, 1439, 1461, 1486, 1498, 1525, 1537, 1556, 1558, 1562, 1570, 1583, 1598, 1606, 1624, 1637, 1648, 1678, 1710, 1751, 1797, 1820, 1837, 1844, 1851, 1873, 1887, 2106, 2164, 2238, 2344, 2415.

Culper, Samuel, jr., *alias of an American spy in New York*, 1065, 1138, 1164, 1166, 1200, 1274, 1362, 1431, 1439, 1470, 1486, 1489, 1528, 1559, 1570, 1574, 2190; arrangements with, 1246; British suspicions of, 1111; business affairs, 1109; inability to answer, 1498; character of, 1528; chemical, for, 1079, 1169; continuance in the service, 1323, 1325, 1461, 1678; correspondence with, 1226, 1336, 1394, 1418, 1449, 1470, 1489, 1583; correspondence with Tallmadge, 1801, 1807; employment of, 1431; instructions, for, 1155, 2199; information desired from, 1120, 1574; lacks information, 1570; meeting with Brewster, 1111; meeting with Culper, Sr., 1181; meeting with Tallmadge, 1314, 1566; money for, 1151, 1263; neglect of, 1300; in New York, 1583, 1606, 1751; protection, 1079; qualifications, 1071; refuses to make written reports, 1797; services and reward, 1533; on the general situation, 1128. Letters from, 1063, 1079, 1101, 1106, 1128, 1142, 1151, 1160, 1166, 1171, 1193, 1210, 1272, 1284, 1289, 1409, 1438, 1534, 1551, 1558, 1570.

Culper, Samuel, jr.—Continued.

Cumberland county (New Jersey), 1227; magistrates, 1222.

Cumberland county (Nova Scotia), expedition against, 316.

Cumberland county (Pennsylvania), tory conspiracy in, 613; volunteers, 1861.

Cumberland courthouse (Virginia), 1992, 2035, 2059, 2096, 2113.

Cumming, John Noble, *Capt., 2d; maj., 1st; lt. col., 2d New Jersey regiment*, 1814; court-martial, 2116, 2119; skirmish, 659. Letters from, 638, 2058. Letter to, 2063.

Cunningham, Henry, *Lt., 2d Continental artillery*, 1587.

Cunningham, William, *Provost-marshal, British army*, 470, 484.

Currency, *see* Money.

Current, Daniel, *New York loyalist*, 2098, 2099.

Currystown (New York), Willett's victory at, 1891, 1893.

Cushenshkee (Pennsylvania?), 1678.

Cushing, Nathaniel, *Capt., 1st Massachusetts regiment*, exploit, 1324, 1325.

Cushing, Thomas, *President, Massachusetts council*, Letter from, 1431.

Custine de Sarreck, Adam Philippe, Comte de, *Col., regiment Saintonge and brig. gen., French army in America*, 1848, 1855, 1949, 2259; introduced to Washington, 1611; presents china to Washington, 2188. Letters from, 2197, 2258. Letter to, 2188.

Custis, John Parke, death of, 1992, 1999, 2004, 2011. Drafts and copies by, 1966.

Customs house, establishment of, 2017.

Cutting boxes, 569.

Cutts, Foxwell Curtis, 2293.

Cuyler, Abraham, *New York loyalist*, Letters from, 1132, 1133, 1148.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Cuyler, Cornelius, *Lt. col., 55th Foot, British army*, Letters to, 1133, 1148.
Cuyler, Jacob, *Col., deputy commissary general of purchases, Northern department*, 732, 928, 955, 1855. Letters from, 956, 1516. Letters to, 1516, 1862.
Cuyper, Hendrick, *Justice of the peace, Bergen county, N. J.*, 1283, Letter from, 1282.

D.

D., *see* W. D.
Dabney, Charles, *Lt. col., 2d Virginia regiment*, Letter to, 914.
Daggett, Naphtali, 1100.
Dagworthy, Mary (Miss), *of Trenton, New Jersey*, Letters from, 1403, 1654. Letter to, 1670.
Dallam, Richard, *Deputy paymaster general, Flying camp*, Letter from, 224.
Dalrymple, William, *Maj. gen., British army*, 2066, 2070, 2071, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2080, 2083, 2084, 2087; appointed exchange commissioner, 2063; commission, 2070; his remarks concerning the Refugees, 2085. Letter to, 2085. *See also* Prisoners, British exchange commissioners.
Dalton, Tristram, *Continental prize agent*, 26, 35.
Damages, *see* Depredations.
Damas, Joseph François Louis Charles, Comte de, *Aide to Rochambeau*, 1643, 1919. Letter from, 1644.
Dana, Francis, *Massachusetts delegate, Continental Congress*, 562, 906.
Danæ, *French ship*, 2302.
Danbury (Connecticut), 315, 394, 739, 740, 749, 761, 851, 852, 854, 857, 960, 1183, 1193, 1272, 1459, 1494, 1638, 1732, 1733, 1759, 1806; British foray at, 303, 304; British loss at, 305, 346; bridge, 752; burned, 303; Congress' report on loss at, 306, 307; clothing and blankets at, 931; loss at, 306, 307, 308; officers killed at, 305; stores destroyed at, 304, 309, 311, 312, 316, 318; removal of stores, 306.
Dance of loyalists and New York militia, 2298.
Dandridge, Alexander Spotswood, *Capt., 1st Continental dragoons*, 775. Letters from, 427, 651. Regiment, 543.
Danforth, Samuel, *Boston physician*, 2149.
Daniels, Elisha, 1095.
Daniels, James, *Private, 3d New York regiment*, 199.
Daniels, ——, 1107.
Danterroche, ——, *Ensign, 62d Foot, British army*, 1206.
Darbag, —— (Mrs.), *Loyalist*, 108.
Darby, Samuel, *Maj., 7th Massachusetts regiment*, Letters from, 1618, 1875, 2145. Letters and instructions to, 1612, 1617, 1874.
Darby, William John, *Capt., 17 Foot, British army*, 1258, 1266. Letters from, 1172, 1220. Letter to, 1205.
Darby (Pennsylvania), 471, 502; British advance toward, 484, 498, 501, 502, 503; British guard at, 548; field map of, 515.
Darking, William, *Sutler, 2d battalion, British light infantry*, 2203, 2204, 2205, 2207.
Darrow, Christopher, *Capt., 1st Connecticut regiment*, Letter from, 589.
Dartmouth (New Hampshire), 434.
Dartmouth College, Indian students at, 1254, 1275.
Dauphin of France, *see* France, birth of a dauphin.
Davenport, Abraham, *Col., Connecticut militia*, Letter from, 1918.
Davenport, Franklin, *Capt., artillery, New Jersey militia*, 594.
Davids, Ebenezer, *Chaplain, 9th Continental Infantry; 2d Rhode Island regiment*, 77.
Davidson, Samuel, *Capt., Bedford county, Pennsylvania, militia*, 906. Letter from, 248.
Davidson, William Lee, *Lt. col., 3d and 1st North Carolina regiments*, 1128. Letter to, 883.
Davies, William, *Lt. col. and col., 7th Virginia; col., 10th and 14th Virginia regiments; commissary of war*

Davies, William—Continued.
of Virginia, 980, 1037, 1721, 2123, 2459; exchange, 997; powers to, 972; rank, 1280. Letters from, 477, 607, 997, 1280, 1725, 1945, 1951, 2071. Letters and instructions to, 602, 934, 1022, 1203, 1313, 1757. Regiment, 885, 887.
Davis, Benjamin, 156.
Davis, John, *Col. and quartermaster general, west of the Susquehannah*, 613.
Davis, John, *Capt., 4th New York regiment*, Letter from, 834.
Davis, Joshua, *Capt. and agent for fitting out whale-boats; deputy barrackmaster, Continental army*, 4, 90. Letter from, 183.
Davis, Peter, *Constable, Somerset county, New Jersey*, 939.
Davis, Robert, *Capt., 1st Massachusetts regiment*, 651, 680.
Davis, William, 13.
Davison, Joseph, Letter from, 134.
Dawson, George, *Capt., British navy*, 1704. Letter from, 1703.
Dawson, Levi, *Maj., 5th North Carolina regiment*, 399.
Day, Benjamin, *Maj., Virginia troops*, Letter to, 624.
Day, Elijah, *Lt., 7th Massachusetts regiment*, 704.
Day, Luke, *Capt., 7th Massachusetts regiment*, 704, 2313, 2353.
Day, Theunis, *Col., Bergen county, New Jersey, militia*, Letter to, 1049.
Dayton, Ebenezer, 1134.
Dayton, Elias, *Col., 3d and 2d New Jersey regiments; Brig. gen., Continental army*, 185, 270, 785, 790, 1337, 1385, 1394, 1398, 1403, 1690, 1709, 1893, 2011; course with mutineers, 1720; health, 1580, 1709, 1720; his intelligence work, 788, 1384, 1393, 1403, 1823, 2047, 2054; kindness to Asgill, 2149; money needed, 170, 1403; officers, 175; promotion, 1871, 2319, 2325; proposed attempt on enemy, 1760, 1761; prudence of, 115; requests directions, 2170; resignation, 553, 568; his Staten Island
Dayton, Elias—Continued.
foray, 1761; his spies, 1337, 1574, 1747; in Tryon county, 126, 130; Washington's implications, 2192; Washington thanks, 2041. Letters from, 109, 111, 112, 170, 180, 183, 362, 553, 786, 789, 1300, 1323, 1330, 1336, 1346, 1348, 1353, 1355, 1384, 1390, 1395, 1400, 1402, 1403, 1405, 1411, 1541, 1691, 1694, 1695, 1720, 1727, 1747, 1750, 1751, 1760, 1765, 1774, 1779, 1784, 1792, 1821, 1833, 1871, 1872, 1878, 1888, 1891, 1895, 1902, 1906, 2011, 2020, 2033, 2043, 2054, 2060, 2107, 2116, 2141, 2149, 2150, 2170, 2192, 2322, 2382, 2395. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 102, 106, 112, 113, 115, 180, 380, 388, 390, 394, 395, 402, 531, 568, 1298, 1333, 1337, 1347, 1348, 1384, 1393, 1401, 1410, 1417, 1574, 1709, 1718, 1720, 1722, 1727, 1728, 1761, 1762, 1763, 1770, 1783, 1808, 1823, 1844, 1860, 1874, 1877, 1886, 1888, 1891, 1900, 1903, 1919, 1923, 1925, 1931, 2008, 2016, 2020, 2026, 2029, 2041, 2045, 2048, 2065, 2068, 2084, 2109, 2111, 2119, 2128, 2137, 2142, 2143, 2154, 2155, 2156, 2162, 2164, 2170, 2184, 2191, 2206, 2319, 2364, 2369, 2394, 2427. Regiment, 236, 385, 386, 390, 394, 1313, 1314, 1331, 1346, 1393, 1417, 1821, 1844, 1874, 1877, 1886, 1891, 1902, 1903, 1919, 1923, 1931, 2184, 2191, 2192, 2206; condition, 388; needed, 115; officers, 175; returns, 1823.
Dayton, Jonathan, *Capt., 3d New Jersey regiment*, 2170, 2184, 2394, 2395; captured, 1599. Letters from, 1357, 1384, 2095, 2115, 2119, 2123, 2161, 2172, 2296. Letters to, 2096, 2098, 2123, 2171.
Deal (New Jersey), 856.
Dean, Susannah (Mrs. Nicholas), 1510.
Deane, Barzilla, 1583.
Deane (Dean), Gilbert, *Pilot, Capt., Long Island Sound whaleboat?*, 1805. Letter from, 1828.
Deane, James, *Agent and interpreter for commissioners of Indian affairs*

Deane, James—Continued.
in Northern department, 796, 895; extract of journal, 85; introduced to Lafayette, 1466; report on Indian country, 966. Letters from, 351, 678, 786, 887, 947, 959, 963, 972, 1005, 1010, 1019.
Deane, Nicholas, *Loyalist volunteer, 84th regiment, British army*, 1259, 1263, 1301.
Deane, Silas, *United States commissioner to France*, 74, 81, 83; agreement with Ducoudray, 184; defection of, 1568; departs from France, 632; letter to Tallmadge, 2111; promises, 302; Washington's opinion of, 2117. Letter from, 411. Letter to, 87.
Deane, William, *Private, 2d New Jersey regiment*, 2322.
DEANE, *Continental frigate*, 2207.
Dearborn, Henry, *Lt. col., 1st New Hampshire regiment*, 1876, 2065. Letters from, 2077, 2254, 2260.
Death penalty, *see* Punishments, capital.
Deaths, in hospitals, 539, 558; from inoculation, 2042.
Deausenberry, John, 1284.
Debasmarein, Recules, Letter from, 277.
Debeau, Mary, 174.
Debts, due army, 2125; assumption of, 241; British prisoners, 1305, 2350; contracted in Canada, 123; collection of, 2355; due the French, 1984; imprisonment for, 2456; of officer prisoners, 2344; payment of, 570, 1214, 1441, 1989, 2125; the public, 1214, 1440, 1441, 1989; of purchasing agents, 1202; of quartermaster agents and assistants, 1254, 1440; settlement of, 1440.
Decabanes, ——, Letter from, 2456.
De Chambault, *see* Chambault.
Decker's Ferry (New York), 1379.
Decker's Mills (New Jersey), 1229.
Declaration to all ancient Frenchmen in America, 845.
Declaration of Independence, 142, 143, 432.
Deer Island (Boston harbor), 10.
Definitive treaty of peace (the), 2354, 2357, 2358, 2381, 2417.
De Forrest, Samuel, *Lt., 5th Connecticut regiment*, 1994.
De Haas, John Philip, *Col., 1st and 2d Pennsylvania regiments*, 261, 263. Letters to, 324, 328. Regiment, 216, 260.
D'Hart, William, *Lt. col., 2d New Jersey regiment*, 1578, 1884, 2020; rank, 1708, 1709; resignation, 2026. Letters from, 225, 380, 1038, 1222, 1227, 1234, 1688, 1884. Letters and orders to, 612, 1206, 1217, 1223, 1228, 1235. Regiment, 1206, 1222, 1223, 1224, 1227, 1228.
De Lancey (Delancy), James, *Col., Westchester Refugees, British provincial troops*, 2326, 2398. Corps, 2254; activity, 2123; attempts against, 1468, 1702, 1877, 1879, 2047, 2315; concentration of, 1642; desire to know their chances of being pardoned as loyalists, 2111; disconcerted, 2111; exchange of his officers and men, 1535, 1916, 2144; ordered to lie still, 2108–2109; his patrol captured, 1729; position, 1895; prisoners taken by, 2375; fails in raid, 2042; Jameson's skirmish with, 1558; thefts by, 2355; watchfulness of, 1895.
De Lancey (Delancy), John, 145.
De Lancey, Margaret (Mrs.), 192. Letters from, 191, 1029. Letter to, 1032.
De Lancey, Oliver, *Brig. gen., De Lancey's brigade, British provincial troops*, 1119, 1128; address, 181. Letters from, 179, 184. Letter to, 1119. Corps, 716, 336.
De Lancey, Oliver, jr., *Maj., and lt. col., 17th Light Dragoons, aide to Clinton; adj. gen., British army in America*, 1438, 1452, 2072, 2372. Letter to, 1436.
De Lancey, Stephen, *Lt. col., 2d battalion, De Lancey's brigade, British provincial troops*, burns New London, 1943.

Delaware, 411, 462, 555; condition of, 575; counties, 471; fails to act, 1828; forage supplies, 1346; government, 555; inhabitants' feeling, 555; inhabitants supply provisions to enemy, 463, 471; laws intefere with flour supply, 1486; legislature, 555; lower counties, 471; requisitions, 1603, 1621; added to Southern department, 1590; supplies and provisions in, 1326, 1608, 1827; blocks transportation, 1486;

troops, assembling, 2353; deserters, 522, 555; embarrassments of levies, 1918; health, 1318; militia, 255, 405, 406, 413, 508, 512; militia captures provision shallops, 468; letter to commanding officers of militia, 1468, *see also* Neill, Henry, *and* Rodney, Caesar;

officers, 231; arrangement, 2353, 2359; commutation of pay accepted, 2370, 2411; deranged and retired, 2411;

recruits and recruiting, 534, 1603, 1608, 1929, 2202; regiment, 534, 2353; First battalion, 231.

DELAWARE, *Continental frigate*, 449.

Delaware Bay, 1164, 1416, 1782, 2040, 2045; British in, 337, 386, 509, 643.

Delaware capes (Henlopen and May), 332, 1672, 2302; British fleet off, 382, 385; French fleet off, 1782.

Delaware river, 226, 492, 531, 621, 632, 839, 1032, 2053, 2054; army passes the, 1937, 1938; cutting banks of, 435, 441, 452, 459; boats on, 265; British attack on forts, 462; British navy in, movements, etc., 435, 472, 505, 506, 559, 564, 575, 576, 579, 587, 599, 633, 636, 643; British to take post on, 1783; channel blocked, 435, 487; chevaux de frise in, 436, 463; Continental navy in, 435; defense of, 218, 220, 344, 391, 392, 393, 407, 428, 437; east branch tory and Indian settlements, 881; ferries, 235, 257, 265; flour ship from, 1448; forage on, 550, 558, 574, 586; fords, 344; fortifications on, 959;

Delaware river—Continued.

forts, British attack on, 462; defense, 481; reenforcements, 462; state of, 457. *See also* Billingsport. Fort Mifflin. Red Bank;

French fleet to enter, 1444; French army passes, 1938; French troops embark on, 1930; galleys in, 574, 577; guards, 218, 235, 257, 265; the Jersey shore, 475, 548, 558; mast cutting on the, 1233; measured by British spies, 292; naval engagement in, 432; obstructions, 435, 487; passes, 344, 348, 407; route to Anaquaga, 957; route from Kingston, 957; scouting parties on, 721; state of, 419; width, 303, 305.

Delivan, Samuel, *of Westchester county, New York*, Letter from, 1446.

De Long, ——, *Sergeant*, 1017.

De Mott, Mark, *Capt., Duboys' New York levies*, 2311.

Demun, Hermanus, *Loyalist*, 743, 744; killing of, 729, 743, 744, 758.

Dennett, John, *Capt., 1st New York regiment*, 2175.

Denning, William, *Auditor of accounts for New York*, Letter to, 2415.

Dennis, James, *Master, Continental armed vessel*, 78.

Dennis, John, *of Bucks county, Pennsylvania*, 545.

Dennis, Patrick, *Sea captain and pilot*, 142, 1407, 1414; remarks on navigation into New York and defense of Sandy Hook channel, 1390. Letter from, 1919. Letters to, 144, 685, 1381, 1394, 1399, 1920.

Dennison (Denison), Nathan, *Justice of the peace, Westmorland county, Pennsylvania*, 2165. Letter from, 229.

Denny, John, *of New Haven*, 39.

Denny, John, *Hudson river captain*, 1507.

Dent, Hatch, jr., *Lt., Smallwood's Maryland regiment*, 594.

Departments, civil; *see* United States, civil departments.

Departments, staff; *see* Staff.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

De Peyster, Arent Schuyler, *Lt. col., 8th Foot, British army*, 2421. Letter from, 2419.
De Peyster, Pierre, *Loyalist, Essex county, New Jersey*, 2128, 2129, 2131, 2142, 2143, 2149. Letter from, 2141.
Depreciation, 234, 244, 414, 777, 911, 979, 994, 1236, 1329, 1445, 1625, 1783, 1828, 1900, 2228; certificates, 2064, 2125; loss by, 2047; memorial on, 408; of pay, 1519, 1668, 1669, 1684, 1848, 2015, 2428, 2441; settlement, 1684, 1701; of wages, 1653.
Depredations, damage by troops, etc., 488, 1325, 1449, 1872; British, 990, 1076, 1077, 1143, 1575; British and Indians, 2178; by Convention troops, 537; frontier, 1309, 1614; by Indians, 998, 1352, 2077, 2091, 2176.
Derangement of officers, *see* Officers.
Derby, John, *Captain*, 216.
Derby, Richard, jr., Letter from, 191.
Derby (Connecticut), 309.
Derrick, John, 606, 612.
Derueville, Chevalier de, *French officer*, 8.
Deserters and desertion, 123, 125, 128, 148, 153, 157, 165, 253, 261, 303, 328, 337, 362, 368, 381, 385, 409, 429, 464, 525, 535, 542, 545, 548, 554, 555, 557, 580, 601, 647, 718, 725, 732, 750, 816, 918, 961, 965, 972, 979, 1051, 1052, 1066, 1089, 1091, 1098, 1101, 1215, 1220, 1236, 1238, 1271, 1285, 1317, 1339, 1348, 1352, 1364, 1365, 1450, 1482, 1483, 1488, 1758, 1772, 1782, 1786, 1787, 1796, 1807, 1876, 1889, 1937, 2050, 2093, 2104, 2108, 2135, 2139, 2140, 2168, 2178, 2183, 2329, 2347; aided, 555, 1006, 2079; of boat crew, 1490, 1517; British inducements, 1350, 1583; capture, apprehension, etc., of, 314, 332, 335, 516, 522, 574, 654, 753, 765, 882, 904, 1006, 1142, 1220, 1254, 1319, 1349, 1560, 1721 1767, 1779, 2122, 2168, 2180, 2182, 2308, 2315, 2316, 2318, 2320, 2419; causes, 1308, 1339, 1615; from Continental navy, 435, 436, 442; court-martial of, 332, 594, 601, 622, 697, 1105, 1184, 1285, 1286, 1805.
Deserters and desertion—Continued.
2011, 2043, 2168, *see also under* punishments; disposal of, 1181; enlistment of, *see* Deserters, British; exchanged, 1410, 2011, 2411–2412, 2420; French seamen, 2112, 2114, 2162, 2226; guard against, 853, 2082; guard for, 2326; increase in, 2151, 2155, 2172; intelligence from, *see* Deserters, British; intentions, 2159; from the light infantry, 1790, 1794; militia, 238, 246; Maryland troops, 1935; from Massachusetts troops, 1488, 1690; from New England troops, 749, 836; from New Hampshire troops, 1488, 2316; noncommissioned officers, 2151; from Northern army, 376; pardoned, 144, 232, 285, 445, 481, 612, 984, 1325, 1344, 1349, 1396, 1421, 1429, 1456, 1490, 1718, 1777, 2022, 2024, 2027; from Pennsylvania navy, 436; from Pennsylvania troops, 168, 836, 837, 1484; prevention of, 256, 1201, 1791; punishments, 314, 545, 765, 980, 1006, 1071, 1089, 1097, 1220, 1285, 1305, 1336, 1792, 2019, 2172, 2202, 2326; capital punishment for, 260, 284, 321, 785, 1074, 1317, 1474, 1483, 1484, 1530, 2042, 2168, 2176; pursuit of, 418, 1009, 1055, 1254, 2078, 2151; of recruits, 2059; return to army, 1805, 2091, 2131; reward for, 1767, 1772; from Rhode Island troops, 1787, 2245; risk of, 2251; of Southern troops, 2417; spirit of, 327, 979, 1218, 1239, 1809; status of, 1480, 2011; as substitutes, 615; suspected, 1731, 2201; threats, 2134, 2153; from Tupper's corps, 2263.
Deserters and desertions, British, 8, 333, 507, 620, 642, 659, 660, 661, 664, 666, 668, 670, 672, 678, 699, 705, 718, 742, 759, 773, 794, 849, 906, 922, 1093, 1363, 1402, 1555, 1580, 1856, 2010, 2019, 2033, 2042, 2083, 2285, 2307; accounts of, 135; aided, 675, 1383; from Arnold's corps, 2022; captured, 884; from Convention troops, 483, 853, 857, 866, 1613; encouragement of, 1411, 2024, 2027, 2105; enlistment

Deserters and desertions—Continued.
of, 11, 361, 547, 583, 584, 589, 599, 608, 624, 626, 1457, 2123, 2172, 2231, 2232; examined, 2135, 2285; forwarding of, 497, 1093, 1124, 1463, 1597, 2091, 2097, 2112, 2115, 2148, 2310, 2320; Hessian, 162, 403, 530, 660, 713, 1211, 1391, 1457; intelligence from, 119, 135, 195, 213, 359, 379, 380, 391, 396, 405, 410, 439, 514, 545, 636, 659, 737, 746, 765, 772, 773, 774, 779, 783, 811, 814, 815, 819, 821, 837, 862, 893, 1051, 1124, 1137, 1397, 1490, 1563, 1636, 1730, 1731, 1838, 1958; loyalist, 2225; naval, 759, 775; pardoned, 897; payments to, 400; prevention of, 2411; punishment, 1383; rewards for heads of, 1383.

Despatch boats, *see* Boats.

Despatches, 1138, 1645, 1649, 1671, 1824, 1919, 1941, 1975, 1981, 2020, 2106–2107, 2276, 2394, 2411; delayed, 1020, 2160; to Eastern States, 2408; forwarding, 749, 1403, 1633, 1639, 1727, 2192 2308, 2376; for France, 1791, 1802; for the French, 1146, 1331, 1448, 1866, 1870, 1922, 1944, 1974, 1976, 2191; from France, 1472, 1824, 2090–2091, 2163, 2180; to Havana, 1577; peace, 2367, 2376; tampered with, 1602;

British, 1296, 1338, 2111, 2196, 2371, 2377; copies forwarded, 1847; intercepted, 1842, 1846, 1954, 1962; loyalist, 1842; from New York to Quebec, 1756; of peace, 2369; to Vermont, 2132.

D'Estaing, *see* Estaing.

Destouches, ——, Chevalier, *Capt., French navy; brigadier des armées navales; commandant escadre du Ternay*, 1745, 1814, 1834, 1848, 1855; commands French squadron, 1640, 1647; conduct and services, 1737, 1771, 1822, 1826; Congress' request of, 1735; engagements with the British, 1752, 1766, 1768; expedition against Arnold, 1717, 1718, 1734; expedition to the Chesapeake, 1725, 1726, 1733, 1737, 1741, 1743, 1752, 1761, 1818, 1826, *see also* Chesapeake Bay *and* Navy, French; opinion, 1711, 1725, 1801; project against refugee boats, 1813; squadron returns to Newport, 1752, 1766; Washington on his Chesapeake Bay successes, and his services to America, 1737, 1826. Letters from, 1640, 1645, 1646, 1680, 1710, 1725, 1727, 1731, 1733, 1746, 1752, 1786, 1801, 1822, 1973. Letters to, 1647, 1691, 1728, 1735, 1737, 1743, 1766, 1775, 1818, 1826.

Desumbrager, ——, *French officer*, Letter from, 8.

Detachments, separate commands, etc., 13, 268, 269, 273, 384, 504, 507, 564, 619, 663, 668, 880, 952, 1091, 1224, 1245, 1251, 1256, 1269, 1295, 1326, 1334, 1366, 1455, 1490, 1506, 1521, 1562, 1609, 1667, 1669, 1673, 1674, 1707, 1708, 1711, 1728, 1730, 1733, 1738, 1753, 1760, 1763, 1771, 1772, 1773, 1775, 1778, 1779, 1782, 1783, 1796, 1820, 1827, 1828, 1842, 1848, 1860, 1874, 1880, 1906, 1931, 1948, 1969, 1982–1983, 2041, 2058, 2078, 2170, 2274, 2280, 2288; advisability of, 1571, 1959, 2378; artillery, 1690, 1776, 1787; for Boston, 793, 795;

British, 1147, 1367, 1482, 1575, 1660, 1753, 1783, 1808, 1825, 1847, 1848, 1892, 2026, 2269; attack on, 1035; positions of, 1478, 1624, 1671; to suppress riots, 2439;

for British frontier posts, 2429; cause confusion and discontent in army, 2079; cavalry, 509, 1447, 1986; to cover bakery at Chatham, 1927; to cooperate with French squadron in the Chesapeake, 1728; against cowboys, 1568; on the Croton river, 1829; to cover country, 1568; delayed, 1702; disbanded, 1989; distress of, 1674; for Dobbs' ferry, 1749, 1830; on Eastern shore, 2027, 2071; French, 1735, 2011; French naval, 1711, 1735, 1753, 1759; for guards, 1068, 1385, 1821; to protect inhabitants, 1381; against Indians, 1385;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Detachments—Continued.
inspectors with, 2029, 2031; invalids, 1917; in Jersey, 1706; of light infantry and light troops, 1717, 1718, 1719, 1722, 1723, 1725, 1728, 1743; on the lines, 1027; of Maryland troops, 2335; of marechaussée, 2176; of Massachusetts troops, 1812, 1814; militia, 1906, 2101; movements, 1222; against mutineers, 1675, 1676, 1677, 1678, 1679, 1680, 1787, 1795, 2410, 2411; New England troops, 1815; New Jersey troops, 1815; first to enter New York, 2365; officers extra ration, 2041; orders, 542, 884, 1261, 1272; plan of operations, by, 613; provisions for, 2326; refused, 1095; rejoin the army, 1536, 2081, 2394; relief needed, 1366; returns, 1238, 1518, 2095, 2113, 2122, 2195, 2251; for the South, 1287, 1288, 1296, 1297, 1480, 1714, 1737, 1752, 1796, 1906, 1926, 1982, 1983, 1986, 1990, 2046, 2059, 2065, 2180; sent to Stamford, 2044, 2076; support of, 1241; for timber, 1524; transportation, 1287; Virginia, 2215; Washington's dislike of, 1823; to guard Washington, 1533; to garrison western posts, 2422; from West Point, 1523. *See also* Butler, Richard; Jameson; Lauzun; Lafayette; Lincoln; Porter, John; Posey; Pray; Scammell; Tallmadge; Wayne.
Details, 791, 2006.
Detchevery, Bertrand, 359.
Detroit, 873, 1050, 1187, 1274, 1385, 1407, 1567, 1688, 2269, 2421, 2422, 2440; American sympathisers at, 1035; British at, 803, 1178, 1348; British and Indian council at, 1689; British command at, 1689; British expeditions from, 922, 942, 1535; communication with, 2407; capture of, 942, 1689, 1999; expeditions against, 646, 686, 691, 983, 1005, 1035, 1157, 1178, 1214, 1315, 1653, 1739, 1800, 1837, 1854, 1999, 2007, 2008, 2011, 2031; fortifications at, 803, 995, 1178, 1251, 1627, 1631, 2230; French inhabitants, 1471, 1529;
Detroit—Continued.
governor of, *see* Hamilton, Henry; Indian move from, 912; intelligence from, 1157, 1298, 1574; protection of, 976; reduction of, 844; reenforcements at, 1035.
Dewart, William, *of Sunbury, Pennsylvania*, 1325, 1327.
Dewees, Thomas, *Former barrack master, Philadelphia*, 1725, 1726, 1727, 1737. Letter from, 1725.
Dewees, William, jr., *Deputy commissary general of forage*, 419, 472.
De Witt, Simeon, *Geographer and surveyor for the army*, 1618. Letters from, 1619, 2392, 2400, 2451. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 1721, 1989, 2403, 2451.
De Witt, Thomas, *Capt., 3d New York regiment*, 1214. Letter from, 1215.
De Witt, William, *New York loyalist*, 2426, 2452.
Dewkesbury, ——, *American spy*, 5.
Dexter, John Singer, *Lt., Varnum's Rhode Island regiment; lt. and adj., 9th Continental infantry; capt. and maj., 1st Rhode Island regiment; asst. adj. gen.*, 59, 2239, 2245, 2258, 2259, 2260, 2262. Letters from, 2242, 2245, 2260, 2265. Letters to, 2241, 2258, 2259, 2263. Drafts and copies by, 2256.
Dey, Theunis, *Col., New Jersey militia*, 1382, 1384, 1423. Letter from, 298. Letter to, 300.
Diagram, *see* Maps.
Diaries, 2275, 2278; anonymous, 1366, 1598.
Dickens, Thomas, *Private, 3d New York regiment*, 194.
Dickenson, Henry, *Lt., 5th Virginia regiment*, 547, 549.
Dickenson, Richard, *Private, Willett's New York regiment*, 2396.
Dickerson, Jonathan, *Farmer, New Jersey*, 892.
Dickey, ——, *Capt., Brunswick, New Jersey, whaleboat*, 2040.
Dickinson, John, *President of Pennsylvania*, 2270, 2297, 2413, 2416. Letter to, 2413.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Dickinson, Philemon, *Brig. and maj. gen., New Jersey militia*, 168, 251, 253, 633, 634, 635, 637, 638, 639, 642, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 672; actions approved by Washington, 1681; cooperation, 613, 666, 668; expedition against Staten Island, 489, 492; intelligence through, 223, 650; interview with governor and council of New Jersey, 1360; junction with Sullivan, 346; manoeuvers, 613; his march, 422, 423, 492, 642; position, 420, 428, 445, 446; precautions taken, 259; skirmish with enemy, 657. Letters from, 223, 250, 252, 259, 262, 272, 346, 394, 400, 405, 418, 419, 420, 422, 428, 443, 445, 446, 454, 455, 460, 463, 473, 489, 613, 619, 621, 628, 633, 635, 637, 640, 642, 645, 646, 649, 650, 651, 654, 657, 658, 660, 661, 668, 670, 671, 672, 674, 1360, 1369, 1676, 1697, 1749, 1810. Letters and orders to, 218, 238, 245, 255, 259, 271, 272, 399, 405, 416, 422, 427, 443, 451, 458, 462, 492, 614, 625, 629, 639, 640, 642, 643, 649, 651, 652, 655, 657, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 665, 666, 669, 672, 673, 1362, 1429, 1681, 1689, 1740, 1830.

Dickinson, Silvanus, *Cornet, 2d Continental dragoons*, Letter from, 951.

Dickson, James, *British deserter*, 1363.

Digby, Robert, *Rear admiral, British navy*, 2046, 2063, 2070, 2291; actions, 2169; arrives at New York, 1953, 1954, 1958; attempt to capture, 2068, 2071, 2286; designs, 1980; letters for, 2293; on peace commission, 2108; exchange commissioners, 2244; passports from, 2282, 2310, 2329; squadron of, 1949. Letters from, 2014, 2052, 2142, 2182, 2232, 2340, 2359, 2372. Letters to, 2003, 2045, 2139, 2185, 2337, 2360, 2370.

Diligente. *French frigate*, 2030, 2035.

Dillon, Comte Robert, *Col., regiment Dillon, French army*, Letter from, 1741. Letter to, 1755.

Dimler, Henry, *Lt., asst. quartermaster general*, Instructions to, 2418.

Dimon, David, *Lt. col., 6th Connecticut regiment*, 342, 367.

Diplomacy, *see* Peace, treaty; *also* United States, ministers.

Diplomatic agents, *see* United States, ministers.

Diriks (Dircks), Jacob Gerhard, *Lt. col., 4th Continental artillery*, Letters from, 1662, 1712, 1838. Letter to, 1726.

Disabled soldiers, *see* Invalids.

Disaffected, *see* Loyalists.

Disbandment of troops, *see* Army, Continental.

Discharges, dismissals, etc., 14, 18, 20, 21, 26, 27, 28, 34, 35, 36, 43, 49, 57, 128, 135, 136, 1070, 1204, 1225, 1261, 1264, 1425, 1486, 1538, 1539, 1612, 1613, 1624, 1628, 1634, 1635, 1663, 1664, 1665, 1667, 1668, 1674, 1683, 1684, 1696, 1706, 1707, 1710, 1711, 1726, 1728, 1731, 1754, 1756, 1758, 1975, 2032, 2135, 2142, 2155, 2156, 2169, 2181, 2199, 2201, 2209, 2210, 2238, 2306, 2314, 2352, 2383, 2396, 2401, 2403, 2404, 2406, 2417, 2433, 2434, 2438, 2440, 2442, 2445, 2446, 2448, 2449, 2451, 2459, 2460; applications for, 977; approved, 2436; British, 2217, 2431; ceremony at close of war suggested, 2383; claims, 1727; at close of war, 2374; complaints, 1224, 1225, 1932; demanded, 60, 61; enlisted for the war, 2374, 2391; exceptions from, 2448; form, 256, 1653, 1656, 1696, 2383; fraudulently obtained, 1704; to be used as furloughs, 2400; gradual, 2374; granting of, 529, 1307, 2016; impatience for, 47, 2388; improper, 1854; indiscriminate, 1653; levies, 1637, 1642; memorial for, 1316; method of, 1653, 1743; of militia, 1642; of officers, 205, 321, 797, 2032; ordered, 1216, 2444; privates, 205, 1252, 1645, 2393; proclamation of, 2448, 2453; register of, 2383; regulations, 1708; requested, 1319, 1320, 2292, 2434; returns, 1701, 2417.

Discipline, obedience, etc., 3, 51, 243, 324, 326, 398, 539, 611, 612, 885, 894, 1192, 1218, 1266, 1267, 1270, 1272, 1404, 1653, 2034, 2050, 2130, 2147,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Discipline, obedience, etc.—Continued. 2172, 2180, 2189, 2213, 2237, 2238, 2290, 2324, 2378, 2428, 2450; attention to, 2238; compulsory, 1001; enforcement, maintenance, restoration, etc., of, 1591, 1843–1844, 2020; in French army, 1265; laxity, subversion, and loss of, 525, 644, 2035, 2155, 2160, 2174; marching, 324; measures, 1403; of militia, 2379; in peace establishment, 2373; regulations, 940; state of, 1835.

Discontents, disputes, dissatisfaction, etc., in the army, 58, 906, 1391, 1786–1787, 1873, 1899, 1904, 2064, 2079, 2081, 2093, 2130, 2150, 2358, 2389, 2390; loyalist, 2255.

Discount, contractors, 2100.

Disease (epidemics), brought by Byron's fleet, 775, 776, 777; camp fever, 328; among the cattle, 1980; fever, 143, 144, 328, 2172; glanders, 812; among the horses, 1305; gout, 1684, 2375; itch, 462, 480; measles, 2396, 2429; at Niagara, 1352; palsy, 1215; scurvy, in Byron's fleet, 783, 784; in the French fleet, 1428;

smallpox, 119, 123, 140, 152, 164, 230, 240, 241, 243, 245, 247, 251, 255, 259, 277, 279, 283, 292, 307, 343, 359, 418, 419, 588, 594, 670, 882, 1711, 1740, 1992, 2004, 2010, 2014–2015, 2022; danger from persons coming from Boston, 54; in Canada, 74, 87; fear of, 907; invalids, 1779, 2110; inoculation, 107, 147, 907, 1758; measures against, 237; at Newtown, 237; orders, 74; ravages, 147; spread of, 2019; at Ticonderoga, 256; infected negroes sent out from Yorktown by the British, 1951.

Dish-turners machine, 1471.

Dishes, *see* Crockery.

Dismissals, *see* Discharges.

Disorders, *see* Discipline; *also* Mutiny.

Distress, grievances, hardship, suffering, etc., 540, 545, 548, 904, 1214, 1216, 1236, 1243, 1308, 1312, 1318, 1368, 1652, 1661, 1666, 1717, 1734, 1780, 1812, 1819, 1827, 1935, 2035, 2093, 2125, 2133, 2134, 2153, 2283, 2316, 2401, 2404, 2415, 2423; for beef, 548, 1306, 1343, 1346, 1779; for blankets, 904; for bread, 1949; of Canadian families, 1807; for clothing, 345, 541, 1636, 2000, 2015, 2085, 2180, 2188; for families of soldiers, 1820; for flour, 1491, 1622; for forage, 1488, 2306; in the Highlands and West Point, 1332, 1780, 2068; caused by Indian raids, 1447; of inhabitants, 787, 1564, 2293; for medicine, 2188; memorial on, 1467; officers', 1467, 1476, 1665, 2020, 2035, 2060, 2174, 2311, 2354, 2401, 2418, 2460; officers prisoners, 2000; on Oswego expedition, 2348; pay, 1804, 2153; caused by high prices, 874; of prisoners, 612, 1368, 2000, 2061, 2142, 2185; of prisoners on prison ships, 1710, 1731; British prisoners, 2026; Convention prisoners, 1396, 1479, 1542; Hessian prisoners, 1731, 1758; provisions, 542, 549, 1454, 1457, 1574, 1815, 2111, 2139, 2140, 2151; ration contract, 2134; from seizures of cattle, 698; for straw, 904; for supplies, 1342, 1916; for tents, 345; at Valley Forge, 526, 546, 578; from Virginia legislative act, 2025; in Virginia, 1347; at West Point, *see under* Highlands. *See also* Discontents.

Distress—Continued.

Ditches, 500.

D. L., *see* L. D.

D. M., *American spy*, 2293.

D. M., *British spy*, Letter from, 1436, 1438.

Doak, Benjamin, *Sergt., Glover's Massachusetts regiment*, 37, 40.

Dobbs, William, *of Fishkill, N. Y., sea captain and pilot*, 687, 1414; opinion on forcing Sandy Hook channel, 1390. Letters from, 685, 1531, 1676, 1910. Letters to, 685, 1147, 1383, 1394, 1399, 1526, 1908, 1911, 1934.

Dobbs' Ferry (Hudson river, New York), 1403, 1406, 1411, 1441, 1473, 1886, 1891, 1893, 1905, 1925, 2128, 2142, 2161, 2185, 2186, 2189, 2190,

Dobbs' Ferry—Continued.
2196, 2233, 2242, 2263, 2283, 2288, 2319, 2364; ammunition at, 2177; artillery, 1529, 2101; battery damages British ships, 1901; blockhouse, 1731, 1830, 1874, 1876, 2101; boats at, 1898, 2164; British expedition against, 1749; British opposite, 203; British ships at, 311, 1901; command at, 2164, 2245, 2277; instructions and letters to commanding officer at, 1562, 2238, 2268, 2279, 2339, 2340; commanding officer, *see also* Dexter, John Singer, *and* Pray, John; commissary of prisoners at, 2138, 2139, 2364; conference of Washington and Rochambeau at, 1898; defense of, 1737; detentions at, 2245, 2258; flag of truce post and flags received at, 2111, 2112, 2141, 2142, 2164, 2203, 2240, 2258, 2276; fortifications at, 1448, 1476, 1926, 2297, 2300; guard and garrison at, 1560, 1623, 1709, 1714, 2146, 2227, 2232; interviews at, 2258; letters received and passed at, 2228, 2240, 2265, 2267, 2273, 2276, 2281, 2361; occurrences at, 2177, 2194, 2267, 2276, 2281; pickets at, 2227; persons detained and passing at, 2227, 2258, 2265, 2273, 2281; post at, 1406, 1695, 2261, 2273; property passed, 2273; relieved from investure, 1749; reports from, 2227, 2250, 2258, 2265, 2267; stores at, 204, 1476, 2177, 2224, 2232, 2239, 2245, 2248, 2253, 2258, 2262, 2267, 2271, 2275, 2280, 2384; troops posted at, 1709.

Doctors, *see* Physicians.

Dodge, Israel, *Private?, 4th Connecticut regiment*, 878.

Dodge, John, information from Canada, 844, 873; introduced to Washington, 844. Letter from, 1910. Letter to, 1035.

Dodge, Richard, *Capt., Gerrish's Massachusetts regiment*, 56. Letters from, 4, 9, 10, 11, 12, 19, 55.

Dodge, Samuel, *Justice of the peace, Poughkeepsie, New York*, 1885.

Dodge, William, *Private, Gridley's artillery*, 60.

Dolmage, Adam, *Deputy commissary, British army*, 1974.

Dolphin, *British merchant brigantine*, 2058, 2059.

Dominica (West Indies), captured by the French, 806, 822.

Donop (Dunop), Carl Emil Kurt, Count von, *Col., Yagers, Hessian troops*, 226.

Dorchester (South Carolina), 2002, 2040.

Dorchester Heights (Massachusetts), seizure of, 81; works at, 37, 75, 77, 78.

Dorrance, David, *Capt., 5th Connecticut regiment*, 2185, 2188, 2190.

Dorsey, Eli, *Capt., 2d Maryland regiment*, 395.

Dorsey, Richard, *Lt., 4th Continental dragoons*, Letter from, 397. Letters to, 396, 399.

Dorsey, Thomas, *Capt., 4th Continental dragoons*, 364.

Doten, Thomas, *Lt., Continental armed vessel "Harrison,"* 69.

Doughty, John, *Maj., Morris county, New Jersey militia; capt., 2d Continental artillery; fort-major at West Point*, 93, 2229. Letter to, 582.

Douglas, J——, *Lt. col.?, commandant, Saltonstall's Connecticut brigade*, 209.

Douglas (Douglass), William, *Col., Connecticut State regiment; col., 6th Connecticut regiment*, 270. Regiment, 207, 367.

Douglass, Ephraim, *Lt., 9th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1621.

Douglass, George, *Sergt., 1st New York regiment*, 193.

Douglass, Thomas, *Capt.-lt., 4th Continental artillery*, 2360, 2361. Letter from 948.

Doune, Andrew, 142.

Douw, Volckert Pieterse, *Commissioner of Indian affairs, Northern department*, 125, 128, 1162. Letter from, 112. Letter to, 106.

Dover (Delaware), 561.

Dow, Alexander, *Lt., Flower's artillery artificer regiment*, Letter from, 504.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Downing, Timothy, *of New York City, American spy*, 831.
Downs, David, *Capt., Burrall's Connecticut regiment*, 125.
Doyle, John, *Capt., Independent Pennsylvania company*, 273.
Drafts, (of men), 648, 1387, 1414; arms far, 683, 1374; on line of army, 1978, 1986; artificers, 2084; British, 1057; 1071; from cavalry, 595, 1393, 1408, 1409; collection of, 1368, 1554; efforts to dodge, 612; forwarding, 588, 1368, 1442; in Massachusetts, 307, 310, 540, 705; of militia, 624, 1358, 1409; necessity of, 276, 548, 1868; from New Jersey, 624; from New York, 641; payment of, 2048; return, 830; slowness, 2196; success of, 2035; in Virginia, 355, 481, 576, 580, 1615, 1723, 2036, 2071; of wagoners, 1388; for workmen, 807, 1424.
Dragoons, *see* Cavalry.
Drake, Francis Samuel, *Rear admiral of the blue, British navy*, 1846.
Drake, Henry, *Lt., Phillips' New Jersey militia*, 188.
Drake, Samuel, *Col., Westchester county, New York, militia; commissioner to remove stock from reach of enemy; member, New York committee of sequestration*, 499, 551. Letters from, 162, 1446. Regiment, 163.
DRAKE, *British sloop of war*, 674.
Draper, Aaron, 520.
Draper, Jonathan, *Private, Bond's Massachusetts regiment*, 125.
Draughts, *see* Maps.
Drayton, William Henry, *South Carolina delegate, Continental Congress*, address, 749. Letter from, 1703.
Dress, *see* Uniform.
Drew, Seth, *Capt., 2d Massachusetts regiment*, 502.
Drew, Zebulon, *Ensign, 2d New Hampshire regiment*, 49.
Drill, 2050, 2069, 2111; *see also* Regulations.
Driver, Joseph, *Private, 33d Foot, British army*, 292.
Drivers, *see* Wagoners.
Drover, 1315.
Drowned persons, resuscitation of, 1659.
Drum-major, *see* Fife and drum-major.
Drummers, 192, 2403. Letters from, 171, 172, 194.
Drums, 243, 2403.
Drunkards and drunkenness, 605, 1687, 2026, 2040, 2050, 2135.
Drury, Jotham, *Capt., Knox's artillery*, 216.
Druykins, John, *see* Duychinck.
Drygoods, 609; for Washington, 1376.
Dubois, Lewis, *see* Duboys.
Dubois, Nathaniel, *Justice of the peace, Paltz precinct, New York*, Letter from, 1770.
Du Bouchet, Denis Jean Forimond Langlois, Marquis, *Col. and deputy adjutant general, French army in America*, Letters from, 1552, 2380. Letter to, 1591.
Duboys (Dubois), Lewis, *Col., 5th New York regiment*, 270, 453, 961; rank, 1015, 1025, 1054. Letter from, 174. Letter to, 166. Regiment, 162, 347, 970, 2112.
Dubuysson, ——, Chevalier, *Lt. col., Continental army; aide to de Kalb; col., French army in the West Indies*, 1224, 1311. Letters from, 1500, 1541, 1559, 1566, 1568, 1681. Letters to, 1564, 1573, 1701.
Du Cambray, J. L. Chevalier, *Lt. col., engineers, Continental army*, 1932, 2290. Letters from, 559, 1930, 2193, 2250, 2386. Letters to, 591, 2201, 2253.
Duché, Jacob, *Episcopal minister; rector, Christ church, Philadelphia; chaplain, Continental Congress; chaplain, Lambeth orphan asylum, England*, 433, 2422–2423. Letters from, 6, 432, 437, 2365. Letter to, 2422.
Du Chesnoy, *see* Capitaine, Pierre.
Duck cloth, *see* Cloth.
Du Clos, Francis, *Former lt., 2d New Jersey regiment*, Letter from, 846.
Du Coudray, Philippe Charles Jean Baptiste Tronson, *Brig., artillery French army; Maj. gen. and inspec-*

Du Coudray, Philippe Charles Jean Baptiste Tronson—Continued.
tor general of ordnance and military manufactories, Continental army, 323, 332, 375; agreement to serve in America, 184; plan for defense of Philadelphia, 390. Letters from, 352. 357, 375, 387, 393, 404. 405, 407. Letters to, 346, 353, 365.

Duc de Chartes, *British ship of war*, 2216.

Dudley, ——, 1579.

Duebills, *see* Bills.

Duels, 1331.

Duer, William, *Member, New York committee of safety; New York delegate, Continental Congress; contractor for supplying provisions to northern army*, 105. 112, 142, 599. 2228; ability to perform contract, 2222, 2229, 2276; contracts, 2105. 2117; proposal to furnish masts to the French navy, 1233. 1245; requests troops, 1253. Letters from, 247, 1233, 2222, 2229, 2303, 2325. Letters to, 2235, 2323, 2331, 2396, 2400, 2420. 2430.

Duer, William, & Co., *Contractors for supplying provisions to northern army*. 2229. Letters and orders to. 2096. 2121.

Duer & Parker, *Contractors for supplying provisions to the army*, Letter to, 2327.

Du Failly, Chevalier, *Lt. col., Continental army*, 648. Instructions to. 647.

Duffey, Patrick, *Capt.-lt., 4th Continental artillery*, Letter to, 571.

Dugan, Jeremiah, *Col., Canadian forces*, Letter from, 119.

Duguid, John, *of Charlotte county, New York*, 6.

Duilva, Joseph, *Loyalist*, 1453.

Dulany, Mary, 2331. Letter from. 2320.

Du Maurony, Chevalier de Berruyer, Letter from, 182.

Dunbar, William, *Brig.-maj., British army*, 45, 46.

Duncan, David, *Asst. deputy quartermaster, Western department*, arrest and trial, 1813, 1878, 1925. 2038; charges against, 1813, 1874, 1876, 1925. Letter from. 1925.

Duncan, Holton, *see* Dunham.

Duncan, James, *Capt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 2014, 2310, 2366; complaint, 2029, 2292. 2293. 2307–2308. 2351, 2352; quarters, 2280, 2282. Letters from, 2029. 2280, 2292, 2351. Letters to. 2280. 2352.

Duncanson, Robert, *Lt., 71st Foot. British army*, 1398. Letter from. 1314.

Dunham, Azariah, *Col., asst. commissary of purchases, New Jersey*. 1263, 1277, 1279. Letters from. 1266, 1300, 1303. 1356. Letters to. 1049, 1278, 1299, 1301.

Dunham (Duncan), Holton, *Capt., New York levies and militia*, 2018. 2023, 2027.

Dunham, Lewis F., *Surgeon, 3d New Jersey regiment*, Letter from. 1645. Letter to, 1626.

Duning, William, *Lt., Warner's Additional Continental regiment*, 1390. Letter from, 1949.

Dunlap, John, *Printer to Congress*, 239.

Dunlap, John, *Sergt., 1st New York regiment*, 2175. 2178. 2181.

Dunmore, John Murray, Lord, *Royal governor of Virginia*, 632.

Dunn, Abraham M., *Lt., Delaware partisan company*, 697, 741.

Dunn, Benjamin, *Capt., Continental navy*, 471.

Dunn, Isaac Budd, *Maj., aide to St. Clair*, introduced to Washington. 1900.

Dunnell, Zaccheus, *Lt., 3d Continental artillery*, 829.

Dunnet, William, *Lt. and adj., Thair's Massachusetts militia*, 1512.

Dunnivel, Anthony, 912.

Dunop, *see* Donop.

Dunscomb, Edward, *Capt., 4th New York regiment*, 1965.

Dunworth, Peter, *Lt., 11th Continental infantry*, 154.
Du Plantier, ——, 1247.
Du Plessis, Thomas Antoine, Chevalier Mauduit, *Maj. and aide to Knox; lt. col., Continental artillery*, 357, 626; authority, 365; bravery, 444; court of inquiry on, 646; objects to court-martial, 757; introduced to Washington, 282; knowledge of artillery, 375; merit, 562; promotion, 562, 582, 626, 634; desires to be put on the half-pay establishment, 1639; rank, 636, 637, 645; ideas on defense of Red Bank, 476; responsibility, 375. Letter from, 626.
Du Pontier, Louis, *Capt., Continental cavalry; aide to Steuben*, 564.
Duportail, Louis Le Bèque, *Col., chief of engineers; brig. and maj. gen., Continental army*, 613, 631, 637, 651, 664, 678, 695, 710, 724, 733, 763, 858, 1033, 1043, 1097, 1115, 1129, 1151, 1155, 1157, 1159, 1163, 1170, 1194, 1289, 1674, 1691, 1767, 1773–1774, 1858, 1939, 2302, 2368; on position of the army, 1217, on Boston fortifications, 804, 807, 817; on campaign plans, 603, 1767; certificate of service, 1984; needed at Charleston, 1287; on Charleston situation, 1333; his command, 1044; commutation of pay, 2386; confidential mission, 1924; employment of, 383; on engineers in peace establishment, 2435, 2437; exchange, 1418, 1542, 1590, 1601, 1711, 1715; on fortifications, 1217; on fortification system for America, 2402; fortification work on the Delaware, 959; health, 1929; inspections, 730, 789; maps, 515, 1264; on attacking New York, 1678, 1850, 1905; opinion requested, 1033; opinion in councils of war, 724, 1098; opinions, 598, 654; on attacking Paulus Hook, 1264; on peace establishment, 2388, 2435; on attacking Philadelphia, 486, 494; promotion, 1977, 2025; rank, 1981; recommended, 774; reconnoissance of Stony Point, 1146; report on cannon,
Duportail, Louis Le Bèque—Contd. 1115; on the situation, 1939; talent and merit, 1289; Washington's opinion and regard for, 1297, 2443; with Washington on visit to the French army, 1726, 1741, 1745; on defense of West Point, 708, 1212; on winter quarters, 491. Letters from, 486, 494, 529, 556, 561, 603, 663, 758, 804, 949, 984, 1115, 1171, 1176, 1212, 1226, 1297, 1333, 1678, 1711, 1745, 1850, 1905, 1923, 1929, 1939, 1977, 1981, 1983, 1997, 1999, 2159, 2306, 2328, 2343, 2373, 2384, 2387, 2390, 2392, 2394, 2418, 2434, 2437, 2439, 2442, 2457. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 417, 674, 716, 746, 763, 824, 863, 915, 959, 970, 977, 1098, 1136, 1138, 1151, 1157, 1159, 1162, 1164, 1167, 1168, 1170, 1179, 1202, 1287, 1601, 1715, 1726, 1741, 1845, 1862, 1905, 1906, 1944, 1979, 2332, 2363, 2380, 2388, 2392, 2402, 2419, 2435, 2443, 2449.
Duquétrouin, *French storeship*, 1940.
Durham (Connecticut), 881, 1227.
Durie, Thomas, *Deputy commissary of prisoners*, 1960, 1968, 1971, 1981, 1991. Letters from, 1987, 1997, 2001, 2007, 2215. Letters to, 1823, 1990.
Durkee, John, *Col., 4th and 1st Connecticut regiments*, 270, 287, 457, 1103, 1922. Letters from, 846, 1502, 1796. Letters to, 1512, 1792.
Durrant, A. P., *Deputy commissary of prisoners, British army*, 2341.
Durry, John, *Master of sloop "Carolina Packet."* 1610.
Dutch, *see* Holland.
Dutchess county (New York), arms from, 111, 123; letter to committee, 145; militia, 238, 261, 1733; letter to militia colonels, 1733; tory prisoners, 116.
Duville, Peter, *Capt., Sappers and Miners?, formerly lt., Continental navy*, 1371.
Duyckinck, John, *Col., New Jersey militia*, 262. Letter from, 140. Letter to, 259.

Dwight, Timothy, jr., *Chaplain, Parson's brigade*, Letter from, 568. Letter to, 577.
Dyckman, Abraham, *of Orange county, New York*, 2047.
Dyer, Charles, *Capt., Continental armed vessel "Harrison,"* 65; instructions to, 66.
Dyer, Thomas, *Lt. col., 8th Connecticut regiment*, 281.
Dyke, *see* Van Dyke.

E.

Eagle, *British packet*, 1154.
Earl, John, *Captain*, 1518, 1519.
East Camp (New York), 116.
East Chester (New York), 199, 731, 994, 1863, 1864, 1894, 1902.
East Florida, *see* Florida.
East Indies, 1758, 2226, 2457.
East Jersey, *see* New Jersey.
East River (New York), British in, 832, 1176, 1774; British foraging party on, 2296; canal to North river, 2052; channel blocked, 1344; ferries, 149; fortifications and forts on, 1401, 1402, 2054.
Eastern boundary, *see* Boundaries.
Eastern Department, *see* Army, Continental.
Eastern shore, *see* Maryland; *also* Virginia.
Eastern States, *see* States, Eastern; *also under* New England.
Eastern troops, *see* New England, troops.
Easton, James, *Col., Continental army*, 44. Letter from, 78. Letter to, 76.
Easton (Pennsylvania), 265, 498, 883, 978, 987, 1000, 1005, 1008, 1016, 1027, 1031, 1038, 1056, 1089, 1149, 1155, 1301, 1486; distance to Genesee, 1042; inhabitants, 663; road, 500; road to Wyoming, 1002, 1009; road to New Windsor, 1123; supplies and stores at, 932, 994; troops rendezvous at, 1015.
Eastward, British movements, 376, 964, 1151, 1846, 2235, 2265, 2267; militia to go to, 418, 419; *see also* States, Eastern.
Eayres (Ayres), Joseph, *Maj., Flower's Artillery Artificer regiment*, 39; trial of, 969, 1023. Letter from, 1082. Company, 152, 162.
Ebenezer (Georgia), battle at, 2158; British evacuate, 2002.
Eckart, William, *of Massachusetts*, 297.
Economy (Frugality), 101, 883, 1003, 1010, 1022, 1334, 1499, 1524, 1644, 1745, 1827, 1858, 2017, 2213, 2367.
Eden, Sir Robert, *Royal governor of Maryland*, 103, 646.
Eden, William, *British Peace Commissioner to the United States*, Letters to, 646, 743.
Edgar, John, *Capt., Vermont militia*, 2000; introduced to Washington, 2006.
Edge Hill (Pennsylvania), skirmish at, 499, 572.
Edmestone, William, *Maj., 48th Foot, British army*, 190, 192, 240, 247, 256, 270, 271, 272, 278.
Edmonstone, Archibald, *Capt., 1st Foot Guards, British army*, 1052, 1069.
Education, military, 2375.
Edwards, Enoch, Letter from, 454.
Edwards, Evan, *Maj., 11th Pennsylvania regiment; adj. to Lee*, 507.
Edwards, Josias, *Private, 2d light dragoons*, 1177, 1179.
Edwards, Stephen, *Loyalist, Monmouth county, New Jersey*, 2103.
Edwards, Thomas, *Lt., Jackson's Additional Continental regiment; deputy judge advocate and judge advocate, Continental army*, 2313; activity, 2432; address to court of inquiry, 2330; his aid requested, 2413; charges against, 2328, 2330, 2336, 2338, 2349; conduct of, 2323, 2324, 2325, 2330, 2338, 2341; court of inquiry on, 2330; in Pennsylvania mutiny prosecutions, 2413, 2416, 2419. Letters from, 2041, 2225. Letters to, 1194, 2309.
Edwards, Timothy, *Clergyman*, Letter from, 1852.
Edwards, Timothy, *Clerk, Phelps & Co.*, 2075, 2230. Letter to, 2153.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Edwards, Timothy, *Indian commissioner, Northern department*, 125.
Egbert, Thomas, Letter from, 665.
Egg Harbor (New Jersey), 593, 649, 779, 785; British expedition against 781, 787, 788; plan of attack on, 826.
Egg Harbor, Great (New Jersey), 787, 1164.
Egg Harbor, Little (New Jersey), 381, 382, 810; British repulsed at, 809.
Eggleston, Joseph, jr., *Lt., paymaster; capt., Lee's* dragoons, 1651, 1883; exploit, 1897. Letter from, 1084.
Egmont, John Percival, Earl of, *First lord of the Admiralty, Great Britain*, 879.
Eichelberger, ——, *Maj., Pennsylvania militia*, Letter to, 928.
Eight months men, *see* Army, Continental.
Eighteen months men, *see* Army, Continental.
Elbert, Samuel, *Brig. gen., Georgia militia*, 2004.
Eld, George, *Lt. and capt.-lt., Coldstream guards, British army*, 2173. Letter from, 2266.
Elderkin, John, *Commissary of magazines, Fort Arnold*, 696.
Elections, 1625, 2270, 2275.
Eliot, Aaron, *of Killingsworth, Connecticut*, Letter from, 1943.
Elizabeth, *British merchant brig*, 93, 118, 177.
Elizabeth borough (New Jersey), magistracy and inhabitants, Washington's answer to, address of, 2427.
Elizabeth River (New Jersey), 159.
Elizabeth River (Virginia), 1731, 1909.
Elizabethtown (New Jersey), 420, 1128, 1144, 1188, 1189, 1275, 1302, 1313, 1315, 1331, 1339, 1346, 1483, 1539, 1545, 1595, 1599, 1616, 1823, 2020, 2045, 2046, 2056, 2058, 2069, 2079, 2094, 2106, 2243, 2337, 2346, 2360; boats collected at, 1619; British at, 220, 1251, 1357, 1367; British attempts on, raids and surprises of, 925, 927, 928, 937, 1236, 1237, 1238, 1239, 1241, 1313, 1344, 1411, 1646, 1762, 1765; British intercourse with,
Elizabethtown (New Jersey)—Contd. 2373, 2375; British loss at, 1364; British post at, 1355; British wounded from, 1355; cavalry at, 872; danger to, 779, 931; defense of, 1348; ferry, 142; flags of truce at, 1747, 1761, 1872; fortifications, 168, 1331, 1334; guard at, 1031, 1239, 2033; hay at, 1580; inhabitants, 250, 1218; reception of letters at, 2377; losses, 927, 1238; loyalist regiment at, 318; slack management at, 1384, 1872; officers at, 1241, 1313; post at, 447; prisoners at, 910, 1304, 1699; protection of surrounding country and, 326, 1345–1346, 1393; skirmishes at, 260, 1344, 1361; troops at, 212, 788, 789, 1335.
Elizabethtown Point (New Jersey), 1362, 1366, 1373.
Elk (Maryland), stores at, 410, 415, 430, 598, 618.
Elk, Head of (Maryland), 411, 426, 676, 1189, 1775, 1939, 1988, 2115; boats and vessels for, 1927, 1941, 1943; landing of British at, 404; embarkation of allied armies at, 1940, 1944, 1948; embarkations at, 1328, 1738; French transportation, 1930, 1931; junction of American troops with French squadron at, 1733; meat supply at, 552; militia at, 631, 632; letter to commanding officer at, 2012; situation at, 413; stores at, 620, 621, 632, 633, 643; stores and provisions forwarded to, 1328, 1948.
Elliot, Andrew, *Royal chief justice and lt. gov. of New York*, 2066, 2070, 2071, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2080, 2083, 2084, 2087; in André case, 1554; appointed Exchange commissioner, 2063, 2204, 2229; authority and powers to negotiate an exchange of prisoners, 2232, 2234, 2243, 2244; commission, 2070. Letters from, 2243, 2453. Letters to, 2244, 2454. *See also under* Prisoners, British, exchange commissioners.

Elliott, John, *Formerly chaplain, 2d Connecticut regiment*, 1188.
Elliott, Matthew, 934.
Elliott, Thomas, *Col., 1st Virginia regiment*, 349. Letters from, 276, 359. Letters to, 286, 369.
Ellis, John Joiner, *Maj., 89th Foot, British army*, Letter to, 2417.
Ellis, Joseph, *Col. and brig. gen., New Jersey militia*, Letters from, 437, 484, 543, 557. Letters to, 529, 553, 637.
Ells, Nathaniel, *Chaplain*, 77.
Ellsworth, Oliver, *Connecticut delegate, Continental Congress*, 1765.
Elmira (New York), engagement at, 1120.
Elmore, Samuel, *Col., Connecticut State regiment*, 100, 101, 1208; orders to, 164. Regiment, 171, 177.
Else, John, *Asst. commissary of issues, Fishkill landing, New York*, Letter to, 1475.
Elsworth, William, *Justice of the peace, Ulster county, New York*, 66.
Ely, John, *Col., Connecticut militia*, 1215, 1229. Letters from, 1381, 1583. Letters to, 1229, 1242. Regiment, 242.
Ely, Justin, *Massachusetts commissioner*, 1872.
Ely, Samuel, *of Hampshire county, Massachusetts*, 2146.
Emancipation of slaves, 2367.
Embargo, 282, 994, 1619; British, 1783, 2082, 2085.
Embezzlement, 157, 1351; *see also* Theft.
Emburg, John Van, 341. Letter from, 342.
Emerick, *see* Emmerich.
Emerson, Amos, *Capt., 1st New Hampshire regiment*, Letter to, 1285.
Emerson, Nehemiah, *Lt., 11th Massachusetts regiment*, 1567.
Emerson, Peter, 2260.
Emery, Noah, jr., *Asst. commissary of purchases*, 1383. Letter from, 1611.
Emissaries, British, among the Creeks, 456; introduced to a committee of Congress, 1673;
to Pennsylvania mutineers, 1670, 1675; court-martial of, 1668; executed, 1674, 1676, 1677, 1679; seized and surrendered, 1670, 1671, 1672, 1674;
to Vermont, 1607; *see also* Spies, British.
Emlen, George, Letter from, 858.
Emmerich (Emerick), Andreas, *Lt. col., Chasseurs, British provincial corps*, 1106; corps dissolved, 1126; proclamation, 675.
Emmons, Thomas, *Monmouth county, New Jersey, loyalist*, 2103.
Emory, Comte d', Letter from, 161. Letter to, 193.
Empie, William, *Carpenter, Sir John Johnson's corps*, 1861.
Employees, *see* Civilian employees.
Encampment, *see* Camp.
Enemy, *see* Army, British, *and* Navy, British.
Enfant, Pierre Charles L', *see* L'Enfant.
Engagements, *see* Battles.
Engineers and engineer corps, 80, 364, 405, 2379; appointment, 561; assignment of, 1862; British, 1330; chief, 2210; complaint against, 1178; consolidation with artillery, 2373; department, 390, 2437; establishment, 191, 515; at Fort Mifflin, 440, 458;
French, 878, 886, 2434, 2437; business entrusted to, 2418; leave America, 2442, 2445; ordinance respecting, 228; returns, 1294; situation of, 2434;
horses for, 561; ideas on, 188, 2437; memorial on, 2384, 2394; militia taken from, 407; needed, 121, 529, 1771; officers, 2180, 2373, 2418; officers agree to half-pay commutation, 2386, 2387; officers returns, 2080; officers wish to remain in the service, 2438; organization of, 390; pay, 103, 561, 2386, 2387; in peace establishment, 2380, 2384, 2390, 2394, 2435; for Southern department, 915; supplies,

Engineers and engineer corps—Contd.
1172, 1348, 1349, 1850, 1857; thanked by Congress, 1983; training, 2373; at Wyoming, 970. *See also* Gouvion, Jean Baptiste; Sappers *and* Sappers and Miners.
England, *see* Great Britain.
English, Abigail, 1100.
English, Benjamin, 1100.
English, Joseph, *Private, 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 1334.
English, Robert, *Deserter, 17th light dragoons, British army*, 337.
English Channel, 772, 1167.
Englishtown (New Jersey), 668, 754.
Englishtown Creek (New Jersey), 671.
Enkhuysen (Holland), citizens, present of herring to Washington, 2421.
Enkhuysen (Holland), Patriotic Society of, 2355. Letter from, 2278. Letter to, 2421.
Enlistments, 112, 142, 224, 234, 245, 251, 273, 295, 298, 300, 512, 569, 596, 624, 626, 650, 651, 691, 752, 910, 917, 919, 938, 942, 973, 1059, 1137, 1172, 1191, 1261, 1293, 1301, 1814, 1843, 2142, 2321; accounts, 942; artillery, 225; bounty, 246, 248, 887, 890, 931; British, 230, 1817, 2254, 2259; British compel American prisoners to enlist, 2144; British navy advertisement, 1446; cases, 2278; certificate, 2000; claim of escaped prisoners, 1456; complaint, 133; of Convention troops, 606; court of inquiry on, 2175; of deserters, 547, 583, 589, 599, 606, 608, 1457, 2123, 2172; difficulties and disputes, 110, 179, 203, 282, 298, 645, 759, 865, 978, 1662, 1679, 1687, 1697; dispute with New Jersey mutineers, 1699; dispute with Pennsylvania and New Jersey mutineers, 1704; double, 247, 274, 281, 286, 287; from drafts, 648; evidence, 2278; expenses, 920; expiration of, 43, 185, 210, 212, 259, 265, 504, 530, 794, 818, 933, 1184, 1187, 1197, 1200, 1204, 1208, 1216, 1253, 1271, 1276, 1288, 1297, 1310, 1563, 1587, 1614, 1831, 2080, 2444; foreigners, 2240; frauds, 2159, 2193; French, 2253; French deserting seamen, 2231–2232; frontier, 1425; inducements, 224, 2122; of invalids, 2264; investigations and inquiries into, 2322, 2332, 2396; law, 2459; methods, 234, 1597; militia, 347, 530; money, 885, 919, 928, 945, 1196, 1305; nine months men, 649, 820; negroes, 2073, 2320, 2334; oaths, 1683; orders, 202; of paroled privates, 266; plan, 1250; of prisoners, 583, 608, 1814; reenlistments, 48, 51, 104, 166, 261, 794, 797, 820, 829, 838, 842, 864, 878, 886, 887, 889, 890, 913, 914, 919, 920, 922, 928, 931, 942, 978, 1034, 1050, 1052, 1062, 1161, 1169, 1174, 1181, 1192, 1196, 1197, 1198, 1202, 1203, 1204, 1211, 1212, 1244, 1246, 1264, 1266, 1268, 1293, 1295, 1305, 1317, 1397, 1683, 1912, 2155; refusals, 2106; resolves of Congress, 207; returns, 648, 865, 1575; temporary, 1636;
terms, 720, 1267, 1268, 1318, 1692, 1696, 2459; short, 78, 180, 186, 287, 1671; for three years, 178, 1184, 1261, 1649; for the war, 649, 908, 921, 954, 976, 1015, 1018, 1050, 1169, 1181, 1231, 1261, 1269, 1272, 1390, 1396, 1431, 1575, 1621, 1642, 1649, 1658, 1689, 2374, 2391;
seamen, 84; slowness, 313; unfit, 592, 1799, 2093; validity of, 937, 1231; volunteer, 299, 1284; of wagoners, 227, 987, 2155. *See also* Recruiting.

Ennes, Richard, *of Second River, New Jersey*, 385.

Enos, Roger, *Lt. col., 2d Connecticut regiment; brig. gen., Vermont militia*, court-martial, 49; resignation, 66; retreat, 40, 41, 51. Letters from, 41, 1933, 1982, 1983. Letter to, 1963.

Ensigns, 742, 760, 1710; appointments, 1070; difficulty in obtaining, 1089; nomination of, 1041; resignations, 1343.

Ensigns, *see* Standards.
Entrenching tools, *see* Tools.
"E. P.," *American spy*, 836.

Epaulettes, 636; sent to Washington, 703, 2190. *See also* Shoulder knots.

Epidemics, *see* Disease.

Epple, Andrew, *Paymaster, 11th Pennsylvania*, 646.

Equipment, *see* Accoutrements.

E R., *see* R. E.

Ernest, John, *Deserter, regiment Prince Charles, Hessian allied troops*, 2285.

Erskine, Robert, *Geographer and surveyor-general, Continental army*, 1618, 1803; sketch plan by, 1403. Letters from, 386, 484, 585, 949. Letters and orders to, 382, 470, 596, 916, 932, 1107, 1112, 1199.

Erskine, Sir William, *Col., 80th Foot; brig. and maj. gen., British army in America*, 502, 767.

Erwin (Ewing) Arthur, *Col., Pennsylvania militia*, Letter to, 222.

Erwin, Samuel, *of Bucks county, Pennsylvania*, 616.

Escorts, 1116, 1117, 1130, 1624; for the French minister, 1113, 1114, 1124, 1125, 1126; for mail, 1948, 2000, 2005, 2251; for money, 2340; naval, for flour ship, 1448; for prisoners, 830, 1092, 1780, 1977, 2020; for provisions, 1002, 1087, 1806.

Eskridge, William, *Lt. and adj., 2d Virginia regiment*, 2060, 2095, 2113, 2195.

Esopus (New York), 1822; New York Convention at, 253.

Essex county (New Jersey), 1032, 1222; magistrates, 1220, 1222.

Estaing, Charles Henri Théodat, Comte D', *Admiral and lt. gen., French navy*, 712, 835, 936, 1129, 1143, 1147, 1163; attitude, 725; British fear, 1151; cabal against, 713; capture of Cork fleet, 897; clothing from, 1835; cooperation, 683, 684, 686, 687, 690, 692, 729, 998, 1129, 1139, 1146, 1147, 1149, 1157, 1179, 1560; declarations, 845; in Delaware Bay, 1164; dispatches, 862, 1146, 1180; difficulties, 700, 704;

Estaing, Charles Henri Théodat, Comte D'—Continued.

fleet, 715, 1055, 1144, 1701; arrival on American coast, 684, 686, 715, 1139, 1145, 1159, 1171, 1711; arrives at Brest, 1742; damaged, 712, 715, 724; engagement with the British, 715; leaves Boston, 755, 835, 837; leaves Brest, 1784; leaves Rhode Island, 712, 713; returns to the American coast, 998; fortunes, 1268; harmony, 745; intelligence for, 692, 704, 707, 783, 806, 812, 824, 1152; intelligence of, 1737, 1739; intentions, 691, 695, 1150, 1152; manifestoes distributed, 974; Massachusetts applies to for detachment against Penobscot, 1132; the New York enterprise, 686, 687, 690, 702, 715, 1149; offers to share spy expense, 731; his officers claim to membership in the Cincinnati, 2458; opinion of Byron's fleet, 731; opportunity for, 848; his orders, 681, 712; pilots, 689, 729, 1146; present of live stock to, 684, 685, 692; proclamation, 1021; on "the protest of the American officers," 729; the Rhode Island enterprise, 690, 692, 695, 715, 718, 729, 735; services in America, 2458; victory over Hood, 1722, 1726, 1731, 1733, 1735, 1739; admiration for Washington, 2458; Washington's approval of, 735, 745; Washington's picture presented to, 743; in the West Indies, 2326; wounds, 2458. Letters from, 681, 683, 686, 688, 700, 702, 711, 715, 719, 729, 731, 745, 755, 764, 771, 772, 774, 779, 783, 805, 807, 810, 815, 816, 2458. Letters to, 684, 686, 687, 690, 695, 704, 707, 712, 724, 727, 735, 746, 748, 750, 763, 776, 785, 795, 798, 803, 804, 806, 808, 811, 812, 824, 832, 1129, 1147, 1149. *See also* Navy, French.

Estarjette, Lewis de l', *see* L'Estarjette.

Estey, ——, 568.

Esthertown (Estherton, Pennsylvania), 929, 930, 965.

Estimates, 1825, 2172, 2173, 2174, 2179, 2328, 2422; artificers, 2033; of British force, 2306, 2311; called for, 1569, 2031, 2326; clothing, 2327; expense, 60, 1568, 1806, 2031; fate of, 1716; horses, 2038; mistaken, 2299; of needs, 2035; for operation against New York, 1839, 1845; ordnance and ammunition, 1720, 1792, 2023, 2333; preparation of, 2034; of supplies, 1785, 2004; teams needed, 2032; transportation expense, 1806. *See also* Returns.

Eulogium of Washington, 2376.

Europe, 1461, 1992, 2014, 2078, 2108, 2119, 2126, 2243, 2257, 2270, 2272, 2319, 2371, 2393, 2447; allies of America in, 937; British fleet sails for, 809, 1210, 2267; British fleet from, 1920, 1924; British officers prisoners allowed to go to, 1487, 1523; British reenforcements from, 1869; British storeships from, 1263; despatches and letters from, 1889, 1974; letter for Washington from, 2441; Great Britain's situation in, 1278; intelligence, accounts, news, etc., from, 228, 610, 616, 641, 772, 876, 927, 940, 1117, 1273, 1298, 1469, 1501, 1568, 1615, 1666, 1751, 1806, 1807, 1818, 1820, 1837, 2136, 2326, 2336, 2357; monarchies of, 2125; naval engagement of French and British in, 1177; packet from, 2362; peace talk in, 2247; politics, 2240, 2301; prizes taken in, 362; situation in, 369, 606; United States plenipotentiary in, 2405.

European loan, *see* Loan.

Eustace, Charles, *Capt., 33d Foot, British army*, Letter from, 279. Letter to, 280.

Eustace, John Skey, *Maj. and aide to Lee*, 262.

Eustis, Benjamin, *Maj., 4th Continental artillery*, 1965, 2012.

Eustis, William, *Surgeon, Gridley's artillery; surgeon, Knox's artillery; Hospital physician and surgeon*, 2271. Letters from, 49, 1439.

Eutaw Springs (South Carolina), battle of, 1950, 1957, 1964; Greene's account of, bravery of troops, losses of British, etc., 1948.

Evans, George, *Maj., Delaware militia*, Letter from, 466. Letter to, 405.

Evans, Israel, *Chaplain, New York brigade*, 2334. Letter to, 573.

Evidences, 2278, 2317; courts-martial, 2330; refused, 2317; rules, 2318.

Evis, Daniel, *Private, 3d? Connecticut regiment*, 2133.

Ewing, Arthur, *see* Erwin.

Ewing, George, *Commissary general of hides*, 700. Letter from, 493. Letter to, 537.

Ewing, James, *Brig. gen., Pennsylvania militia*, Instructions to, 218.

Ewing, James, *Brig.-maj. to Hand*, 418.

Ewing, Thomas, *Col., 3d Maryland battalion, Flying Camp*, 188, 196.

Excesses, *see* Barbarities.

Exchange commissioners, *see* Commissioners, exchange.

Exchanges, *see* Prisoners, exchanges.

Executions, *see* Punishment, capital.

Expenses, 254, 1863, 2263, 2425; boats, 2023, 2050; British retrenchment, 2151; for capturing deserters, 2180; caused by board of war, 981; caused by British invasion, 1621; caused by Congress, 981; claims, 1238; clothing, 2379; of commanding officers, 2454; of deputy commissary of prisoners, 2337; estimates, 60, 1568, 1806, 2031; of expresses, 2037, 2261; extra, 1591; of fortification work, 2329; of forwarding news of peace, 2376; intelligence, 2257, 2261, 2288; of invalids, 2287; mail, 2256; of taking possession of British frontier posts, 2429; of supply posts, 1747; of maintenance of British prisoners, 2246; of quartermaster general department, 609; reimbursement of, 1765; of conducting recruits to camp, 2077; of staff, 2039; timber, 2330; transportation, 1698; of commandant at West Point, 2437.

EXPERIMENT, *British ship of war*, 621.

Experiments, *see* Artillery; *also* Bauman, Sebastian.
Explosives, experiments, 1713.
Exportation, 121, 1689.
Expresses, 8, 293, 1223, 1372, 1638, 1639, 1901, 1989, 2042, 2199, 2211; attacked, 1472; to Boston, 1818, 2192; British, 366, 376, 378; British captured, 382, 387; captured, 1483, 1485, 1493; conduct of, 1612; court of inquiry report on number needed, 1262, 1263; delay of, 665, 1216; difficulty in obtaining, 1638–1639, 1910, 1918; discontinued, dismissed, number reduced, etc., 1213, 1215, 1234, 1235, 1237, 1623, 1633, 2308–2309; dragoons as, 1427, 1431, 1623, 1875; established, 693, 1146, 1723, 2186; expense of, 1315, 1619–1620, 2037, 2186, 2261; forage and provisions for, 1493, 1538; guards for, 872; from Hartford to Peekskill, 2193; to headquarters, 765; between headquarters and Rhode Island, 1353, 1354, 1703; horses needed for, 2147, 2148; to convey intelligence, 704, 1902, 2186; irregularity of, 785; interruption of, 2044; at King's ferry, 1492; line from King's ferry to Boston, 2192; list of riders, 1234; between Morristown and Providence, 1354; money for, 488, 1397, 1638–1639; needed, 958, 1083, 1262, 1263, 1273, 1276; negligence, 782; to New London, 1427, 1431; to Newport, 1538; number of, 1238, 1262, 1263; orderly sergeants as, 1215; orders for, 2192; pay, 2022; from Peekskill to Hartford, 2193; between Providence and Morristown, 1354; reestablishment of 1686, 1698, 1703; refuse to serve longer, 2007; regulation, 2019; returns, 1234, 1235; to Rhode Island, 1353, 1443, 1698, 1703; route, 872, 2206; route changed, 1485, 1914, 1919, 1960; route shortened, 1898, 1962; to South Carolina, 1994; to Southington, 1887; stations of, 753, 1493, 1910; support of, 1612; terms, 1319; use of, 710, 712, 1273, 1315.
Extortion, *see* Prices.
Extravagance, 743.
Eyeglasses, for Washington, 2316.
Eyre (Ayres, Eyres), Benjamin, *Maj. and asst. deputy quartermaster general*, Letters from, 439, 447. Letters and orders to, 438, 439.
Eyre, Benjamin G, *Maj., supt., boat department*, 1066.
Eyre, Thomas, *Lt., 8th Light dragoons, British army*, 531. Letter from, 517.
Eyres, Richard, *Capt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.

F.

Factory, for repairing arms, 1032; shoe, 545, 555, 894, 899.
Faësh, John Jacob, *Owner of blast furnaces at Mount Hope, N. J.*, 1408, 1410. Letters from, 1409, 1449.
Fagan, Jacob, *Loyalist, Monmouth county, New Jersey*, 2103.
Failly, *see* Du Failly.
Fairchild, Aaron, *Loyalist*, 1111.
Fairfax, George William, 593.
Fairfax, (Virginia), independent company, 2.
Fairfax county (Virginia), militia, 1947.
Fairfield (Connecticut), British raid, 267, 302, 1078; burned, 1071, 1087, 1089, 1129.
Fairfield county (Connecticut), loyalist plot in, 1728, 1729, 1755, 1756, 1765, 1767, 1793; loyalists arrested in, 1835.
Fairfield landing (Connecticut), 739.
Fairly (Fairlie), James, *Ensign, 1st New York regiment*, 201.
Falconer, Nathaniel, *Asst. deputy commissioner of purchases*, Letter to, 547.
Falmouth (Massachusetts, now Maine), British burn, 33, 35, 39, 739, 742; British preparations to take post at, 2345; British ships off, 2144.
Families, 1576, 1940, 2389.
Famine, *see* Starvation.
Famine River, *see* La Famine.

Faneuil, Benjamin, jr., *of Boston*, Letter to, 28.

Faneuil, ——, *Col., French army*, 258, 294.

Fanning, Edmund, *Col., King's American regiment, British Provincial troops; secretary to Gov. Tryon*, 195.

Fanning, Phinehas, *Col., British provincial troops*, Letters to, 179, 184.

FANTASQUE, *see* "*La Fantasque.*"

Farewell, Isaac, *Ensign, 3d Connecticut regiment*, 36.

Farguer, ——, Letter from, 163.

Farley, Michael, Letter from, 387.

Farmer, John, *see* Farmur.

Farmer, Lewis, *Lt. Col., Stewart's Pennsylvania state regiment*, Letter from, 436.

Farmers, 797, 1351, 1358.

Farmington (Connecticut), 532, 548, 554, 565, 632, 2054; roads to, 784, 794.

Farms, garrison, 2385.

Farmur (Farmer?), John, *Loyalist, Monmouth county, New Jersey*, 2103.

Farnsworth, David, 779, 784.

Farquier county (Virginia), letter to commanding officer of militia, 862.

Farrar, Benjamin, *Maj., Rand's Massachusetts militia regiment*, 1515. Letters from, 1479, 1514.

Farrier, Isaac, 170.

Farrington, Thomas, *Lt. col., 5th Massachusetts regiment*, 314, 323, 332.

Fascines, 465, 474, 1321, 1329, 1342, 1346, 1350, 1355, 1369, 1390, 1397; British, 2239; estimate of, 1213; making of, 1153, 1154, 1157, 1173, 1184, 1375, 1939.

Fasselabord, *see* Hasselabend.

Fat, *see* Suet.

Fatigue, duty, 973, 1127, 1435, 1475, 1477; directions, 1293; exemption from, 1397, 1398; on fortification work, 1452; men needed, 1303, 1519, 1525; parties, 752, 1137, 1169, 1188, 1468, 1473; rum needed for, 1491.

Faulkner, Ralph, *Maj., 2d Virginia regiment*, orders to, 675.

Fauntleroy, Griffin, *Cornet, 1st Continental dragoons*, 670.

Fauntleroy, Henry, *Capt., 5th Virginia regiment*, 489.

Fauntleroy, Moore, *Capt. and maj., 4th and 1st Continental dragoons*, 1231. Letter from, 1754. Letters and orders to, 1706, 1770, 1967.

Fay, Jonas (Joseph), *Commissary of prisoners*, Letter from, 1878. Letter to, 1882.

Fayols (Fayolles), J. P. Rousseau, Chevalier de, *Lt. col., French army; aide to Lafayette*, 1331, 1340.

Feather bed, *see* Bed.

Featherstone, William, *Capt., 21st Foot, British army*, 870, 1052.

Febiger, Christian, *Brig.-maj. to Arnold; lt. col., 11th and col., 2d Virginia regiments*, 48, 822, 937, 1037, 2027, 2032, 2036, 2041, 2060; command, 1998; memorial to, 1994; needs of, 2059, 2060; his recruiting arrangements, 2104. Letters from, 266, 831, 871, 938, 1945, 1974, 1992, 2035, 2056, 2059, 2066, 2188. Letters to, 868, 871, 874, 1022, 1103, 1903, 2020, 2033, 2039, 2040, 2043, 2049, 2071. Regiment, 266, 871, 874, 1635, 2059.

Feints, 666, 935, 1318; British, 477.

Fell, John, *Maj., New Jersey militia*, 762.

Fellows, Amos, *Capt., 10th Continental infantry*, 238.

Fellows, John, *Col., Massachusetts regiment; brig. gen., Massachusetts militia*, 178, 185, 196, 372; stupidity of, 382. Letters from, 52, 149, 378, 1179, 1415, 1881, 1902. Letters to, 1183, 1292, 1377, 1417, 1426, 1439, 1444, 1871. Brigade, 210, 1177, 1377.

Fences, 538, 1325.

Fenno, Ephraim, *Capt.-lt., 2d Continental artillery*, 2302, 2348, 2349, 2361. Letters from, 2319, 2329, 2340. Letter to, 2320.

Fenton, Elizabeth (Mrs. Thomas Fenton), Letter from, 158.

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Fenton, Thomas Temple, *Lt., 48th Foot, British army*, 158.
Ferdinand, *French frigate*, 559.
Ferguson, Adam, *Physician and secretary to the British peace commissioners*, 646, 647. Letter to, 644.
Ferguson, Patrick, *Maj., 2d battalion, 71st Foot; col., British provincial troops*, 1590.
Fergusson, Elizabeth (Mrs.), Letter from, 426. Letter to, 427.
Fermoy, *see* Rochefermoy.
Fernald Tobias, *Capt., Massachusetts militia?; Lt. col., 8th and 10th Massachusetts regiments*, 2138; answers to queries on Huddy case, 2087. Letters from, 2097, 2111, 2114, 2286, 2305, 2345. Letters to, 1538, 2305. Regiment, 2111.
Ferries, 482, 1389.
Ferriol, Alexander, *Lt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 1592.
Ferris, Joshua, 1641, 1642.
Ferrymen, 311, 849, 1461, 1477.
Fete Champetre, *see* Mischianza.
Feu de joie, British, 2120.
Feurer, Charles, *Capt., Pennsylvania German volunteers*, Letter from, 887.
Fever, *see* Disease.
Fick, David, *Capt.-lt., Jones' Pennsylvania artillery*, 948.
Field, John, Letters from, 303, 304.
Field, Lydia, Letter from, 1501.
Field commissary of military stores, *see* Commissary.
Field officers, *see* Officers, field.
Field pieces, *see* Artillery.
Fife and drum-major, 395.
Fifers, 2403.
Fifes, 2403.
Finance, 37, 83, 108, 1293, 1298, 1334, 1590, 1649, 2024, 2091; aid from France, 2017, 2100;
bills and bills of exchange, 933; authorized by Congress, 1580; British, 1938; contractors discount, 2100; due, 2116, 2117, 2221; on France, 2257; negotiation difficulties, 2299, 2301; payment of, 2002; refused by Maryland and Virginia, 1580; scheme of, 1996; seized, 2387;
Finance—Continued.
derangement of, 1621; difficulties, 2129; drafts, 2188; embarrassments, 1601, 2426; exchange rate, 1713; protested, 1938, 2034; secrecy, 2091; state of, 951, 955, 987, 1190, 1290, 1601, 1622, 1668, 1736, 2011; system, 1746; tender law, 1640. *See also* Currency; Money; Morris, Robert, *and* Superintendent of Finance.
Fines, 259.
Fink, Andrew, *Justice of the peace, Tryon county, New York*, 2433.
Finley, Ebenezer, *Capt.-lt., 1st Continental artillery*, Letter from, 973.
Finley, John, *Capt., 8th and 5th Pennsylvania regiment; brigade major at Fort Pitt; deputy judge advocate*, 1932, 2106, 2116; controversy with Fowler, 1921, 1926. Letter from, 2040. Letter to, 639.
Finley, Samuel, *Maj., 4th Virginia regiment*, 2032; memorial, 1995. Letter from, 2215. Letter to, 2215.
Finney, Edmund, *see* Phinney.
Finney, Walter, *Capt., 6th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1010.
Finnie, William, *Deputy quartermaster general*, Letter from, 594.
Fire, at Fort Schuyler, 1311, 1321, 1331, 1828, 1829, 1833, 1835; destroys tents and clothing, 2178; investigation of, 1227, 1244, 1245; precautions, 1220, 1579; at West Point, 1220, 1238, 1243, 1244, 1252; at Williamsburgh hospital, 2010, 2018.
Firelocks, *see* Arms.
Fire rafts, 145, 148, 153, 155.
Fire ships, *see* Navy, British, *and* Navy, Continental.
Firewood (Fuel), 851, 1335, 1499, 1523, 1562, 1928, 1929, 2007, 2246, 2447; allowance, 2173, 2338, 2385;
British, 746, 1161, 1198, 1330, 1331; collection of, 1182, 1406; contracts for, 2225; cut, 762; cutters, 1520; demanded, 1273; for the fleet, 804; foray for, 609; magazines, 1181; needed, 1210, 1230; for New York, 767, 804, 825, 827, 828, 868, 1181; for Rhode

Firewood—Continued.
Island, 767, 825; supply, 829, 1151, 2160, 2235, 2236, 2254; supply squadron, 797; on transports, 2225; cutters, 1537, 1538, 1547; letter to commanding officer of wood cutters, 1547; cutting, 842, 1167, 1451, 1458, 1464, 1465, 1468, 2188, 2269, 2271, 2440, 2445; difficulty in obtaining, 1543, 1913; estimates, 2173, 2174; gatherers ambushed, 959; loyalist teams after, 2363; needed, 1197, 1456, 1480, 2037, 2204, 2205, 2246, 2438; for Newport, 767; obtaining, 2174, 2204, 2272; orders for, 1706; payment for, 2243; for prisoners, 479; for American prisoners, 1241, 1669, 2181, 2182; for British prisoners, 447, 499; purchased, 1480, 2182; quantities burned, 2338; regulation of, 2338; supply, 1480, 2195, 2243, 2314, 2430; transportation of, 1175, 1456, 1521, 2171, 2205, 2231, 2241; for West Point, 1453, 1458, 1543, 1568, 2204, 2205, 2441, 2442, 2444.
Fireworks, 2455.
Firing practice, 325.
Fish, 586, 1467, 1482, 1487, 1505, 1509, 1517, 1540; cod, 1349, 1484, 1466; for Convention troops, 1396; dried, 1334, 1349; herring, 2278, 2355, 2421; industry in America, 2421; instructions for obtaining, 1812; issue, 1396, 2081; orders respecting, 1817; ration, 2082; salt and salting, 1378, 1396, 1793, 1805, 1810, 1814, 1822; salt exchanged for, 1777, 1805; shad, 1808, 1809, 1820, 1822, 1823; for sick, 1530; substitute for beef ration, 2083; supplies, 1845.
Fish, Nicholas, *Maj., 2d New York regiment*, 208, 253, 1034, 1680. Letters from, 378, 1283. Letter to, 1284.
Fishbourn (Fishbourne), Benjamin, *Capt., 4th Pennsylvania regiment; maj. and aide to Wayne*, 939, 953, 1090, 1091, 1668, 2158. Letter to, 1646.
Fishdam Creek (South Carolina) Continental officers killed, wounded, etc., at, 1490; Sumter's defeat at, 1492.
Fisher, Frederick, *Col., Tryon county, New York, militia*, Letters from, 841, 847. Letters and orders, 120, 847.
Fisher, Garrett, *Capt., 55th Foot, British army*, Letter to, 1132.
Fisher, James, *Philadelphia loyalist*, 325, 326.
Fisher, J——, Letter from, 1651.
Fisher, Myndert, *of Detroit*, 1688, 1999; court-martial of, 1876; pardon, 1910, 1980, 1986.
Fisher, Thomas, *Sergt., 3d Massachusetts regiment*, 2347.
Fisheries, 990; cod, 779; French ships sent against, 1133.
Fishing boats, captured, 1369.
Fishing Creek, *see* Fishdam Creek.
Fishing parties, British, 2181, 2182.
Fishing permits, 2251.
Fishkill (New York), 227, 424, 464, 530, 533, 696, 733, 749, 775, 837, 849, 851, 857, 883, 897, 905, 960, 1009, 1039, 1056, 1082, 1106, 1218, 1241, 1254, 1312, 1318, 1342, 1392, 1417, 1433, 1455, 1465, 1500, 1512, 1513, 1525, 1526, 1536, 1547, 1582, 1617, 1642, 1675, 1676, 1678, 1684, 1686, 1710, 1712, 1720, 1773, 1779, 1782, 1783, 1785, 1798, 1807, 1917, 1948, 2005, 2038, 2039, 2041, 2044, 2097, 2148, 2199, 2252, 2256, 2317, 2318, 2407; abuses at, 1664, 1677; artificers and laborers at, 1495; boats from, 1508; cannon at, 366; clothing at, 581, 650, 896; command at, 1681; letter to commanding officer at, 1550; condition of affairs at, 1672; Convention troops route to and from, 833, 864; demands on West Point, 1435; fired by British spies, 902; fortifications, 624; garrison orders, 1645; headquarters at, 766; hospital at, 1530; inhabitants complaints, 1303, 1515; post at, 1747, 1797; powder storage at, 2084; provost at, 1638; staff departments at, 1706; stores at, 215, 349, 351, 733, 989, 1756; troops at, 453, 499, 560, 624, 1515, 1546; view of vicinity, 209; weakness of, 1082.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Fishkill Creek (New York), route to Oswegatchie, 991.
Fishkill Landing (New York), 1439, 1536, 1653, 2044.
Fitch, John, *Deputy commissary of purchases at Fishkill*, Letter from, 1234. Letters to, 1063, 1232.
Fitch, Jonathan, *Col., Connecticut militia*, Letter to, 163.
Fitch, Rufus, 1052.
Fitzgerald, John, *Lt. col. and aide to Washington*, 239, 674. Letters from, 257, 323, 328, 381, 389, 517, 522, 525, 534, 537, 549, 576. Drafts and copies by, 63, 140, 158, 162, 165, 180, 188, 194, 195, 218, 221, 222, 230, 231, 232, 233, 235, 236, 237, 239, 240, 241, 245, 247, 255, 265, 289, 300, 302, 308, 333, 336, 344, 350, 351, 359, 368, 374, 375, 377, 384, 389, 393, 399, 401, 404, 416, 420, 423, 432, 438, 441, 443, 450, 451, 454, 457, 462, 466, 478, 482, 492, 508, 511, 512, 516, 519, 525, 534, 535, 555, 560, 687, 696, 701.
Fitzhugh, Peregrine, *Cornet, 3d Continental dragoons; lt. col. and extra aide to Washington*, 607, 619; appointed aide, 1798. Letter from, 1798. Letter to, 1300. Drafts and copies by, 614, 1903, 1956, 1957.
Fitzhugh, William, *Cornet, 3d Continental dragoons*, 1424.
Fitzhugh, William, *Col., of Maryland*, 2030.
Fitzpatrick, Richard, *Capt. and lt. col., 5th Foot Guards, British army*, 596, 600, 607; powers as exchange commissioner, 566, 590, 611; propositions, 597. Letter from, 590. Letter to, 590.
Fitzrandolph, Asher, *Capt., New Jersey militia; American spy*, 1232, 1318, 1523. Letters to, 1785, 1787.
Fitzrandolph, Nathaniel, *Capt., New Jersey militia*, 712.
Fitzsimmons, ——, 1657.
Five per cent impost, the; *see* Impost act.
Flag boats, *see* Boats.
Flags, *see* Standards.
Flags of truce, 248, 473, 482, 532, 550, 623, 869, 883, 902, 1016, 1213, 1326, 1447, 1793, 1842, 1921, 2033, 2110, 2114, 2177, 2250, 2346, 2362; abuse of, 899, 2020, 2026; applications for, 948, 1482, 1489, 2153, 2279;
British, 397, 1549, 1867, 1868, 1872, 2142, 2194, 2205, 2217; detention of, 1554, 2123, 2150, 2203, 2286, 2310, 2312; to Eastern States, 2352; fired on, 412, 742, 743, 1545; goods sent into New York under, 2282; letters brought by, 2142; received at Dobbs Ferry, 2240; received at New Bridge, 2312; reception and regulation of, 2314, 2327; sent back, 1571, 2202, 2218; seized, 480, 2028; treatment of, 785, 1747, 1866, 2028, 2029; to Verplanck's Point, 388; *see also* Boats, British;
British notified as to, 2202; for paroled British officers, 2128, 2140; British violation of, 1118; to Canada, 814, 2260; to civilians, 2074; communication with, 1248; correspondence respecting, 2145; delay of, 905; detained, 1420; directions and instructions governing, 899, 1451, 1597, 1599, 2129, 2146, *see also under* regulations; at Dobbs Ferry, 2111, 2112, 2141, 2142, 2240, 2258, 2267, 2276; fired upon, 10, 11, 518, 521; granting of, 1460, 1496, 2074, 2128; intelligence through, 1761, 1890; laxity at Elizabethtown, 1872; for private letters, 2274; monthly, 901; naval, between French and British fleets, 1610; at Newbridge, 2312; to enter New York, 1337, 1774; officer to accompany, 1503, 1774, 1781; with peace news, 2388; persons passing under, 2130; places to receive, 778; for prisoners, 301, 896, 1303, 2218; regulations, control, rules, etc., 1119, 1453, 2068, 2130, 2164, 2215, 2228; release of, 269, 2099; to Rhode Island, 861; route for, 602; stoppage of, 2116; treatment of, 1126, 2131; from Vermont to the British, 2236.
Flags, signals, 2207.

Flahaven, John, *Capt., 1st New Jersey regiment*, 303.
Flatboats, *see* Boats.
Flatbush (Long Island), 1580, 2164.
Fleming, Charles, *Maj., 1st Virginia regiment*, Letter to, 1063.
Fleming, George, *Capt., 2d Continental artillery*, 2361.
Fleming, William, *Master brig "Jenny,"* 1637.
Fletcher Samuel, *Continental agent, Boston*, assisted, 747; his conception of duty, 786. Letters from, 746, 751, 761, 786. Letters to, 738, 753.
Fleury, François Louis Telsseidre, Marquis de, *Capt., French engineers; volunteer; brig.-maj.; lt. col., engineers, Continental army*, 302, 458, 465, 632, 689, 956, 1095, 1135, 1137, 1143; leave of absence, 878; his account of attack on Fort Mifflin, 450; applies for place in the half-pay establishment, 1639; assistance to Steuben, 948; circumstances of his coming to America, 886; complaint, 470; departure for France, 1163; at Fort Mifflin, 445, 448, 450, 455, 460; injury, 886; journal, 439, 440, 457, 460, 465, 467, 470; merit and value, 731, 1095; observations, 531; his officers, 1113; opinion on Fort Mifflin, 448, 450, 470; plan against British ships, 531, 534, 535; certificate of service, 1100; at Stony Point, 1096; wounded, 467. Letters from, 448, 450, 455, 460, 468, 531, 534, 877, 886, 1113. Letters to, 458, 535, 1163.
Flint, Royal, *Asst. commissary general of purchases; member of firm of Parker & Co.*, 867, 980, 982, 993, 998, 999, 1202; needs money, 975, 1011, 1214; report, 1177; requests information, 818; retirement, 1247; on the situation, 1272; Washington's approbation and personal esteem for, 1247. Letters from, 809, 818, 825, 828, 829, 833, 838, 975, 982, 987, 990, 996, 1004, 1011, 1175, 1179, 1183, 1200, 1207, 1214, 1247, 1272, 2400. Letters to, 727, 786, 803, 822, 982, 989, 995, 1000, 1128, 1214, 1247, 1286.
Flints, 13, 79, 146, 147, 148, 149, 548; needed, 144, 977, 986, 1455; purchased, 566.
Floating battery, *see* Batteries.
Flogging, *see* Punishments.
Flood, John, *Mariner of Maroneck, New York*, 1815. Letter to, 1805.
Florida, 1639; expeditions against, 1132, 1267, 1268, 1640, 1673; French project against, 1267, 1268; Spanish designs against, 1639, 1640, 1673; Spanish success in, 1262.
Florida, East, 2181; British movements in, 2175; expedition against, 1239; refugees going to, 2193; Wayne's proclamation to citizens and soldiery in, 2177.
Flour, 25, 37, 150, 192, 198, 199, 208, 212, 219, 221, 222, 231, 294, 305, 306, 307, 318, 345, 522, 524, 571, 599, 638, 729, 751, 809, 833, 931, 996, 1047, 1062, 1140, 1174, 1177, 1195, 1242, 1256, 1303, 1323, 1326, 1327, 1342, 1343, 1353, 1354, 1377, 1401, 1423, 1443, 1449, 1451, 1458, 1461, 1464, 1471, 1487, 1488, 1489, 1491, 1494, 1505, 1519, 1522, 1527, 1529, 1534, 1542, 1637, 1645, 1653, 1663, 1666, 1676, 1681, 1687, 1688, 1702, 1737, 1742, 1782, 1817, 1818, 1826, 1862, 1884, 1954, 2228; allowance, 1177; arrangements, 2219; assurances, 1525; bags, 751; borrowed from the French, 1749; bread equivalent, 1613; British need of, 892, 897, 908; British furnished with, 555, 906; called for, 1568; captured, 28, 63; collection, 480, 498, 853, 1392, 1651; contract matters, 2116, 2117, 2134, 2228; deficiency, 966, 1286, 2228; difficulty in procuring, 829, 870, 1234, 1240, 1370, 1574, 1601, 1992; embargo, 1619; escort and guard for, 1401, 1434; estimate, 2161; exchanged, 1925, 1927; expectation of, 1249; forwarding of, 126, 503, 539, 540, 818, 822, 825, 925, 1008, 1050, 1086, 1227, 1304, 1365, 1370, 1375, 1379, 1383, 1404, 1486,

Flour—Continued.
1492, 1499, 1553, 1603, 1629, 1682, 1777, 1801, 1812, 1817, 1825, 1949, 1952; for the French, 715, 1457, 1645, 1691, 1952; furnished to the enemy, 555, 906; impress, 1619, 1839; Indian meal, 1482; instructions regarding, 1825; issues, 1613, 1622, 1819; lent by Rhode Island, 769; legislative acts, 828, 1256; magazines, 309, 310, 752, 803, 835, 837, 845, 1234, 1777; in mills, 1266; need, scarcity, want, etc., of, 201, 256, 428, 503, 719, 740, 821, 826, 830, 870, 880, 892, 909, 915, 974, 990, 996, 1000, 1027, 1189, 1190, 1203, 1209, 1235, 1238, 1243, 1278, 1300, 1330, 1340, 1366, 1404, 1457, 1483, 1491, 1526, 1527, 1555, 1562, 1568, 1607, 1614, 1622, 1644, 1646, 1653, 1805, 1812, 2161; in Northern department, 296; places of deposit, 1936, 2161; plan for furnishing, 1497; for prisoners, 619, 621, 638, 910, 948, 980; for British prisoners, 502, 1995; purchase, 181, 823, 853, 859, 867, 1486, 1812, 1881; purchased by traders, 2037; purchasers, 751; purchases with specie by the French, 1789; ration, 969, 1082; ration substitute, 714, 864, 1177, 1457; removal, 560, 1320, 1401; reserve, 1597; returns, 955, 1487; route for, 1074; safety of, 630, 1782; seizure, 480, 555, 819, 882; storage, 318, 1316; substitutes for, 714, 864, 1177, 1457; supply, 46, 101, 126, 503, 552, 751, 825, 869, 871, 880, 933, 946, 950, 980, 982, 990, 1038, 1165, 1175, 1177, 1179, 1226, 1485, 1486, 1501, 1506, 1524, 1546, 1555, 1602, 1619, 1635, 1642, 1654, 1665, 1673, 1731, 1756, 1782, 1790, 1795, 1801, 1825, 1861, 1998, 2004; transportation, 27, 202, 349, 751, 811, 859, 1179, 1314, 1392, 1458, 1459, 1461, 1462, 1489, 1651, 1653, 1654, 1661, 1662, 1664, 1665, 1681, 1707, 1764, 1792, 1802, 1803, 1804, 1806, 1840, 1868; for Washington, 1855; from Washington's mills, 1952.
Flour ship, *see* Ships.
Flower, Benjamin, *Commissary general, military stores; col., Artillery artificer regiment*, 560, 1242, 1259; ability, 1016; commission, 147, 236; certificate of service, 892; necessities, 892; pay, 892; rank, 912, 998, 1013, 1016. Letters from, 389, 406, 559, 892, 912, 998, 1261, 1318. Letters and instructions to, 235, 281, 406, 511, 523, 571, 577, 650, 892, 1252, 1268. Regiment, 1259, 1261, 1318, 1485; letter from officers of, 1485.
Flower, Samuel, *Capt., 3d Massachusetts regiment*, 1071, 1265.
Flower, —— (Mrs.), *of Marcus Hook, Pennsylvania*, 619, 634.
Floyd, John, *Master, British merchant ship "Amazon,"* 2282.
Floyd (Floyed), Richard, *Col., loyalist militia, Suffolk county, New York*, 1811. Letters to, 1409, 1438.
Flushing (White Stone, Long Island), 1412.
Flying army and Flying camp, *see* Army, Continental.
Flying hospital, *see* Hospital.
Fog, 1581.
Fogg, Jeremiah, *Capt., 2d New Hampshire regiment*, 1171. Letters from, 1767, 1790. Orders to, 1866.
Fonda, Jellis, *Col., Tryon county, New York militia; judge Tryon county*, 1758. Letters from, 846, 847. Letter to, 1423.
Fonda, John, *Justice of the peace, Tryon county, New York*, Letter from, 847.
Fonda, John, *Ensign, 1st New York regiment*, 1965.
Foné, John Baptist, *Canadian refugee*, 9.
Fontaine, *see* Rochefontaine.
Fontevieux, Chevalier de, *Lt., Armand's corps*, 955.
Food, *see* Provisions.
Foot, Ebenezer, *Receiver of cattle, quartermaster department at Crompond, N. Y.*, 1456; clerk, 1475; conduct, 1458, 1467, 1476, 1481; guard for, 1475, 1508, 1517, 1518. Letters from, 1508, 1539, 1673. Letters to, 1435, 1504, 1517, 1528.
Footman, Richard, 1405.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Forage (Hay), 78, 232, 233, 332, 505, 513, 547, 553, 556, 565, 566, 589, 617, 663, 683, 701, 730, 734, 749, 784, 885, 899, 990, 1021, 1065, 1085, 1114, 1174, 1175, 1177, 1180, 1181, 1214, 1234, 1294, 1411, 1443, 1448, 1456, 1461, 1484, 1498, 1499, 1503, 1507, 1523, 1533, 1580, 1617, 1620, 1647, 1693, 1706, 1707, 1717, 1827, 1922, 1928, 1952, 2007, 2034, 2209, 2217, 2240, 2246, 2294, 2298, 2299, 2301, 2385; accounts, 1358, 2319; advertisement for, 897; allowance, 2052, 2434; for artillery, 637; arrangements, 519, 2219;

British, 292, 475, 717, 748, 804, 828, 999, 1160, 1198, 1531, 1905, 1959; collection of, 778, 1164, 1166, 1200, 1391, 1406, 1498, 1905, 2267; destroyed, 1599, 1600, 1622, 1624, 2055; guards, 1583; loaded on fleet, 762, 785, 814, 2225; magazines, 1181; need, distress, want, etc., of, 247, 507, 882, 927, 1273, 1891; supply, 471; 829, 877, 1402, 1612, 2235, 2236, 2254, 2266;

burned, 248, 477, 556, 558; calls for, 1481; captured, 758, 1171, 1989; for cavalry, 527, 540, 584; certificates, 1531; claims, 788, 2430; collection of, 416, 549, 757, 846, 883, 1105, 1347; commissaries, *see* Commissaries; commissary general of, *see* Commissary general; consumption of, 830, 880, 999, 1046; consumption by allied armies in Westchester, 1945, 1952, 1964, 2000, 2022, 2032, 2034, 2074, 2113, 2126, 2149, 2150, 2151–2152, 2171; contract, 2005; corn from, 1207; crop, 1519, 1912; deficiencies, 1502; department, 846, 849, 1531; destruction of, 247, 248, 477, 502, 548, 549, 550, 554, 556, 558, 563, 574; difficulties, 535, 843, 846, 863, 1007, 1443, 1794, 2221, 2304; economy, 1524; exemption, 707; for expresses, 1493; estimates, 1286, 2173, 2174, 2299; forwarded, 1124, 1303, 1484, 1503, 1521, 1543, 1629, 1647; guard for, 462; impress, 749, 846, 856, 858, 890, 891, 1030, 1046, 1395, 1414, 1415, 1427,

Forage (Hay)—Continued.

1510, 1990; issues, 595, 788; law, 846; magazines, 508, 537, 538, 879, 893, 1175, 1195, 1241, 2032; need, lack, deficiency, want, scarcity, etc., of, 322, 523, 546, 563, 566, 622, 696, 770, 835, 858, 872, 890, 891, 897, 915, 976, 1003, 1035, 1050, 1169, 1175, 1182, 1192, 1198, 1286, 1297, 1303, 1327, 1488, 1538, 1540, 1638, 1641, 1799, 1816, 2009, 2037, 2076, 2173, 2215, 2246, 2271, 2284, 2299, 2306; obtainment and methods, 730, 1046, 1531, 2173, 2299; orders, 1458, 1528, 1706, 1711; payment for, 556, 904, 2189, 2299, 2301; places of deposit, 1283; pressing of hay, 882; prices, 707, 733, 743, 750, 2188; protection of, 560, 1167, 1168, 1241; purchase of, 749, 1260, 1315, 1883, 1519; letter to purchasers of hay, 1645; quality, 538, 1519, 1543; refused, 1395; removal, 58, 239, 245, 574, 580, 586, 599, 1032, 1063, 1240, 1241; returns, 566, 900, 917, 1626, 1629, 1883, 1964, 2074, 2150, 2173; sales of, 1241, 2299; salt, 1605; seizures, 249, 507, 543, 566, 589, 889, 917, 1035, 1713, 1905, 2299; seizures by British, 761, 850, 1166; short, 1626; situation, 1260, 1262; spoilt, 1458; storage, 322, 787, 1176, 1316; supplies, 513, 788, 872, 883, 891, 896, 938, 1032, 1033, 1175, 1235, 1241, 1260, 1261, 1497–1498, 1524, 1654, 1912, 2170, 2173, 2174, 2243, 2430; transportation of, 802, 807, 810, 849, 1310, 1346, 1652; *see also* Navy, British; for Washington, 1533, 1535; weights, 1502; wheat used for, 844.

Foragemaster, 913, 1395, 2170; issuing, 421; *see also* Commissary of forage.

Foragemaster department, British, 2126.

Foragemaster general, 2174. *See also* Franks, Isaac.

Foraging expeditions, 247, 506, 507, 548, 549, 550, 553, 693, 694, 821, 902, 1179, 1319, 1478, 1479, 1542, 1545, 1603, 1605, 1608, 1610, 1612, 1617, 1652, 1706, 1707, 1938, 1958; directions governing, 928; position, 550;

Foraging expeditions—Continued.
preparations, 247, 1214; safety of, 551; success, 259, 550, 1173, 1485, 1624;
British, 416, 502, 506, 548, 557, 572, 582, 715, 753, 757, 758, 760, 769, 771, 777, 780, 781, 783, 994, 1330, 1336, 1578, 1584, 1585, 1605, 1844, 1961, 2194, 2296; burn houses, 783; captured, 456; check of, 259, 762, 1953; Hessian, 501; intercepted, resisted, etc., 442, 443, 789, 1951; preparations, 550, 2161; retreat, 567.
Forays, *see* Raids.
Forbach, Comtess de, *Widow of Comte Deux Ponts*, Letter from, 955.
Forbes, Samuel, *Justice of the peace, Litchfield county, Connecticut*, 66.
Forbes, William, *Tanner*, 131.
Ford, Benjamin, *Lt. col., 6th Maryland regiment*, Letters from, 524, 990, 1004, 1015, 1029. Letters to, 707, 708, 730, 992, 1031.
Ford, Jacob, jr., *Col., Morris county, New Jersey, militia*, 227; engagement with enemy, 222; memorial, 93. Orders to, 212.
Foreign officers, *see* Officers.
Foreign troops, *see* Army, British, German allied troops; *also* Army, Continental.
Foreigners in the army, 390; enlistment of, 2240; prejudice against, 2442; Washington on, 526.
Forfeitures, to captors, 559.
Forgers, captured, 2419.
Forges, operating, 2197; traveling, 521, 522, 548, 817, 933, 934, 1931.
Forman, David, *Col., Additional Continental regiment; brig. gen., New Jersey militia*, 334, 352, 359, 360, 979, 1365, 1366, 1383, 1403, 1414, 1598, 1900, 1985, 2004, 2100, 2275, 2361, 2362; attempts to assemble militia, 451, expresses, 2206; family troubles, 1828; intelligence for, 400; intelligence through, 375, 1364, 1372, 1920, 1971, 2005, 2190, 2206, 2210, 2217; difficulty in obtaining intelligence, 1747, 1910, 2199; expense of obtaining intelligence, 2014, 2016, 2288; value of his intelligence to Washington, 1938; interview with governor and Assembly of New Jersey, 461; on Lee's actions at Monmouth, 675; opinion, 561; presents lemons to Washington, 387; resignation, 461; Washington's appreciation of his efforts, 1944; Washington thanks for intelligence, 1938, 1969. Letters from, 334, 340, 359, 372, 375, 387, 399, 431, 433, 436, 439, 448, 461, 516, 561, 573, 672, 675, 1365, 1367, 1372, 1381, 1392, 1395, 1404, 1411, 1417, 1422, 1498, 1529, 1607, 1747, 1828, 1846, 1902, 1910, 1911, 1919, 1920, 1923, 1930, 1935, 1936, 1937, 1938, 1943, 1949, 1960, 1971, 1972, 1980, 2005, 2006, 2014, 2044, 2052, 2053, 2199, 2205, 2211, 2217, 2219, 2223, 2238, 2242, 2260, 2262, 2278, 2361. Letters and orders to, 211, 360, 424, 425, 426, 429, 434, 439, 442, 446, 449, 450, 452, 454, 531, 584, 682, 1364, 1393, 1395, 1605, 1824, 1834, 1901, 1908, 1914, 1920, 1921, 1931, 1934, 1935, 1938, 1942, 1944, 1954, 1969, 2016, 2045, 2190, 2206, 2210, 2218, 2225, 2288, 2361. Regiment, 359, 424, 425, 426, 429, 449, 587.
Forman, Ezekiel, 2361.
Forman, Jonathan, *Maj., 1st New Jersey regiment*, 2224, 2232, 2303, 2304, 2305. Letters from, 1008, 2228, 2267, 2296, 2305. Letter to, 2296. Battalion and officers, 2221.
Forman, Samuel, Letter from, 665.
Forms, of discharges, 1653, 1656; of furloughs, 1653, 1656.
Forrest, Samuel, *see* De Forrest.
Forrest, Thomas, *Maj. and lt. col., 4th Continental artillery*, 2000; acquitted, 2012, 2016; charges against, 1932, 1965, 2012, 2016; pay, 2014; personal affairs, 1607; rank, 581, 946, 1011, 1016; resignation, 1913, 1965; services, 946. Letters from, 946, 1011, 1023, 1607, 1691, 1768,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Forrest, Thomas—Continued.
1913, 2012. Letter to, 571, 1018, 1615, 1788, 1965, 2016.
Forrest, Uriah, *Col., 7th Maryland regiment*, Letters from, 1301, 1463. Letter to, 1494.
Forst, David, *Maj., Pennsylvania militia*, 593, 595.
Forster, George, *Capt., 8th Foot, British army*, 192, 193.
Forsyth, Robert, *Adj., Stephens' brigade; capt., Lee's Partisan corps; maj., Virginia state regiment*, 210, 1116, 1124. Letter from, 1328.
Forsythe, James, *Asst. commissary of issues*, Letter from, 1523. Letters to, 1517, 1526, 1527, 1534.
Fort Alden (New York), 709; attacked, 845; captured, 846, 847, 854.
Fort Ann (New York), 781; ammunition and intrenching tools needed, 360, 1983; British advance against, 373; captured, 1154, 1571, 1589; evacuated, 361; killed and wounded at, 1154; road from, 366.
Fort Arnold (West Point, New York), 708, 749; barracks burned, 1238; command at, 689; garrison, 1063; ordnance and stores, 1063, 1190; provisions, 728; returns, 1063; troops ordered to, 728.
Fort Clinton (Highlands, New York), British evacuate, 449; barracks, 855; bomp-proof, 2154; construction work, 449, 450, 517; destroyed, 449, 453; horses in garrison, 701; loss of, 438, 575, 576; magazines at, 1238, 2433; provisions at, 2075; rations for, 792; troops wintered at, 809; workmen's needs at, 792.
Fort Coles (New York), 847, 859.
Fort Constitution (Highlands, New York), 118, 123, 136, 324; arms at, 101, 128; artillery and stores, 116, 207; batteries at, 137; boom at, 462; British at, 435; British destroy cannon at, 462; command at, 118; commissioners, 116; construction work, 118, 123; expense, 116, 118; garrison, 98, 115, 118, 271; infirmary, 105; loss of, 435, 441, 502; ordnance and
Fort Constitution—Continued.
ordnance stores, 116, 207, 1063; provisions, 105, 107, 116, 118; state, 149; troops at, 128, 213; workmen at, 116, 129.
Fort Dayton (on the Ohio), 2424.
Fort Edward (New York), 361, 742, 762; abandoned, 1600; attack on, 381; barracks, 781, 782; conditions at, 1793; confusion at, 366; country between Oswegatchie and, 1025; flour at, 345; garrison, 781; killed and wounded at, 1154; militia leave, 376; road from, 132; state of, 381; stores at, 362.
Fort Frederick (Maryland), 1669, 1996.
Fort Frederick (Virginia), 1978.
Fort Frontenac, *see* Frontenac.
Fort George (Lake George, New York), 53, 54, 96, 1505; articles of capitulation, 1565; British advance from, 1601; cannon sent to, 87; construction work, 126; evacuation, 374, 1537; garrison, 114, 126, 129; hospital, 153; loyalists at, 1837; medicines, 154; surrendered, 1154, 1565, 1571, 1574, 1589, 1606; stores at, 366; strength, 367, 370; troops at, 26, 91, 235, 930, 1559.
Fort George (New York city), 1880.
Fort Granby (South Carolina), articles of capitulation of, 1830; captured, 1832, 1860; British prisoners taken at, 1833.
Fort Hand (New York), attack and repulse, 992, 998.
Fort Herkimer (New York), 1839, 1844, 1845, 2044; ammunition at, 1886; cannon at, 1886, 1893, 1894; construction work, 1886, 1894; magazine, 2325, 2420; ordnance at, 2424; provisions for, 1886, 2323, 2423; stores, 1893, 1894.
Fort Hunter (New York), 1423, 1445.
Fort Independence (near Kingsbridge, New York), attempt on, 241, 242, 245, 246, 248, 253; barracks burned, 199; British evacuate, 622, 791, 837; British near, 843; British strength

Fort Independence—Continued.
at, 237; evacuation, 199; failure of attempt against, 242, 245, 246, 248, 253; loss of, 200; skirmish at, 239; summons to surrender, 237; supplies from, 200.
Fort Independence (opposite Ticonderoga, Vermont), evacuation, 364, 365, 367, 380; expedition against, 230, 237.
Fort Island, *see* Fort Mifflin.
Fort Jenkins (Pennsylvania), 1008.
Fort Johnson (South Carolina), 190.
Fort Knyphausen (New York), 1880.
Fort Lafayette (Verplanck's Point), surrender of, 1043, 1047, 1048; terms granted, 1043.
Fort Laurens (on the Tuscarawas), 971; ambuscade near, 959; attacks on, 915, 922, 951, 965, 1003, 1030, 1035, 1037; cannon needed at, 994; evacuation of, 1024; flour boats sent to, 925; garrison, 1000; holding of, 1001, 1010, 1050; Indians between Fort McIntosh and, 943; massacre near, 942; provisions, 918, 942, 1002, 1050; relief of, 942, 949, 978; siege of, 942; stores and supplies, 918, 954, 978, 1036.
Fort Lee (New Jersey), 1413, 1835, 1901; attempt against, 1842; British movements at, 205, 209, 791, 1829; British blockhouse at, 1829, 1834; loyalist post at, 1842; observations from, 2283; troops at, 200.
Fort McIntosh (Pennsylvania), 1050, 1787, 2031; abandonment of, 1999; ammunition, 2031; British attempt on, 922; garrison, 1000, 1733, 1788, 2031; Indian advance toward, 1925; Indians between Fort Laurens and, 943; Indian raid near, 1411; provisions, 978, 2031.
Fort-major, *see* Garrison-major.
Fort Masco (Masco fort, on Mascomo river, New Hampshire), 2200.
Fort Mercer, *see* Red Bank.
Fort Mifflin (Fort Island, Mud Island, Delaware river), 442, 443, 451, 456, 463, 471; advantages of, 393; ammunition, 426, 427, 438, 442, 448, 466, 472; removal, 471; assaults and attacks upon, 434, 438, 439, 440, 443, 444, 448, 449, 450, 456, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 472; batteries, 470; blankets, 449; blockhouses, 467; bombardment, 438, 439, 440, 445, 466, 467, 469, 470, 473, 474; British batteries against, 434, 438, 440, 465, 470; British failure at, 445, 446; British fleet attempt against, 466, 467; British ships pass, 467, 469; British loss at, 449; British preparations against, 465; British strength against, 434, 440; cannon, 472, 473; cannon destroyed, 467; cannon removed, 467, 471; chain, 465; clothing, 449, 457, 458, 461; command at, 423, 441, 442, 449, 450, 460, 470; construction of works. strengthening, repairs, etc., 293, 298, 405, 438, 440, 448, 465, 466, 468, 470, 472; cooperation and harmony with the fleet, 448, 454; cooperation with Red Bank, 442; damage, 440, 445, 465, 466, 472; defense, 407, 423, 429, 437, 441, 445, 458, 464, 465, 472, 475, 489, 498; defense orders, 461; demolition, 467; destruction of works, 482; effect of British fire on, 465; engineering work at, 440, 458; evacuation, 466, 467, 470, 471, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 493, 545; evacuation directions, 468; fascines, 465; scheme of flooding meadows, 442, 454; galleys to defend, 455; garrison, 434, 438, 469, 475; garrison fatigued, 465, 466, 467, 469, 470; garrison health, 432; garrison removed, 467, 473; garrison spirits, 439, 468; garrison strength, 448, 465; holding of, 466, 468, 470, 471, 472; importance of, 426, 441, 443; inquiry into loss of, 545; officers wounded and deserving merit, 474, 475; operations against, 443; palisades, 460, 465, 467; powder wasted at, 482; reenforcements, 426, 438, 439, 442, 443, 447, 448, 450, 451, 456, 457, 458, 459, 462, 465, 470, 472;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Fort Mifflin—Continued.
relief, 465, 466, 468, 470, 475; report on, 404; river passes, 407; rum, 465; sick at, 461; siege, 439, 440, 470; situation at, 448, 450, 454, 471, 472, 473, 474; state of, 445, 465, 468, 469; stores and supplies, 426, 427, 442, 470, 471; storm, 437, 470, 473; strength, 469; summoned to surrender, 435; surprise, 448, 454; troops at, 472. *See also* Arendt; Delaware river forts; Fleury; Greene, Christopher, Smith, Samuel; Thayer, Simeon.

Fort Montague (New Providence, Bahama Islands), stores taken at, 79.

Fort Montgomery (Highlands, New York), 118, 141, 153, 155, 160, 183, 254, 324, 347, 431, 432, 1049, 1529; arms at, 128; British evacuate and destroy, 449, British loss at, 440; cannon at, 123, 207; captured, 433, 438, 440, 441; command at, 118; commissioners at, 117; defense of, 386, 433, 435; destroyed, 449, 453; expense, 116, 118; garrison, 98, 118, 271, 381; garrison's bravery, 433; inquiry into loss of, 545, 550, 575, 576; losses at, 502; loyalist prisoners at, 116, 117; mechanics, 117; ordnance, 207; provisions, 107, 116, 118; reenforcements, 146, 183, 395; situation at, 352; stores and supplies, 116, 117, 136, 207, 333; strength of, 311; tools, 117; troops at, 128, 349, 358; workmen, 130; *see also* Highlands, forts.

Fort Mott (South Carolina), 1828, 1833, 1860.

Fort Moultrie (South Carolina), 190; British attack and repulse, 135, 138; British ships pass, 1303.

Fort Muncy (Pennsylvania), 1008.

Fort Nassau (New Providence, Bahama Islands), 79.

Fort Pitt (Pennsylvania), 895, 951, 965, 1158, 1426, 1496, 1689, 1986, 2001, 2007, 2053, 2054, 2061, 2187, 2353, 2373, 2374, 2387, 2434; ammunition at, 2031; artificers for, 1800; beef, 1721; bread, 1465, 1529; British expeditions against, 1328, 1736, 1792, 1999; the Brodhead controversy, 1921, 1926, 1932–1933, 1942, 1955, *see also under* command; cannon, 1380; clothing, 2054; command at, 934, 1735–1736, 1921, 1926, 1930, 1932–1933, 1942, 1943, 2054; confusion at, 1943, 1958; contracts for, 2007; construction and repair work, 2008, 2161; courts-martial at, 1348, 1788; dissatisfaction at, 2031, 2038, 2054, 2090, 2104, 2124; distance to Venango, 978; garrison at, 418, 419, 436, 497, 2031, 2104, 2106, 2448; Indian advance against, 1736, 1925; Indian affairs, 648, 793; Indian council, 970; Indian visit, 1014, 1037; Indian refugee, 2090; loyalists at 418, 1800; officers at, 2037; ordnance, 1348, 1792; provision supply, 919, 946, 978, 993, 1380, 1411, 1930, 1933, 2031, 2054, 2090; public property lost at, 2363; removal of, 2007, 2008; returns, 2106, 2116; road to, 1352; Sandusky expedition assembles at, 2124; situation at, 1999, 2037; smallpox at, 418; state of, 1999, 2031, 2263; stores and supplies, 1274, 1315, 1348, 1380, 1721, 1787, 1792, 2054, 2373; troops, 418, 494, 1156, 1642, 1690, 2038, 2090, 2116, 2124, 2363, 2433; troops withdrawn, 1721; suffering of troops at, 1935; *see also* Pittsburg.

Fort Plain (New York), 2130, 2156, 2162.

Fort Plank (New York), 846.

Fort Putnam (Highlands, New York), 708, 1088, 1238, 2075.

Fort St. George (Long Island), 1630, 2386; captured, 1622, 1624; colors sent to Washington, 1627; plan of, 1622; British prisoners taken at, 1621.

Fort Schuyler (Stanwick, or Stanwix, New York), 132, 135, 158, 170, 171, 175, 383, 1360, 1585, 1724, 1780; abandonment, 1559, 1563, 1817, 1836; artillerymen at, 1537; attacks on, 122, 123, 165, 396, 1193; Arnold sent

Fort Schuyler—Continued.
against, 403; barracks burned, 1828, 1833; beef, 1632, 1807, 1812; bread, 1812; British attack on, 160, 378, 380, 679–680, 1332, 1333, 1422, 1427; British defeat, 399; British garrison, 112; British retreat, 404, 406; cannon for, 1741; cattle for, 1626; command at, 1650; communication with, 2430; construction work, 160, 2430; council of officers at, 1825; damaged, 1829; defense, 363, 384, 1817; demolition, 1839, 1861; deserters from, 1349; distress at, 1815; evacuation, 1425, 1572, 1812, 1839; fires at, 1311, 1321, 1331, 1828, 1829, 1833, 1835; flour, 1342, 1343, 1665, 1682; garrison, 676, 1516, 1563, 1650, 1833; garrison's behavior, 404; garrison dissatisfied, 1472; garrison put on short allowance, 1826; garrison strength, 1789; Indian attacks on, 160, 351, 354, 1422, 1789; letter to officer at, 384; the Oswegatchie route, 980, 1041, 2312; the Oswego route, 1080; possession of, 138; post at, 128, 138, 149; provisions, 169, 732, 821, 1034, 1359, 1425, 1572, 1575, 1597, 1601, 1611, 1618, 1619, 1629, 1643, 1738, 1789, 1807, 1814, 1817, 1826, 1828, 1833; reenforcements, 354, 367, 840, 1587; relief of, 411, 1347, 1426, 1427; salutes discontinued, 1739; the Schenectady communication, 917, 1614; siege, 402, 407, 408, 409; situation at, 399, 1425, 1793, 1812; state of, 404, 1154, 1825, 1826; strength of, 183, 184; supplies and stores, 171, 570, 840, 1342, 1352, 1368, 1533, 1557, 1605, 1681, 1741, 1812, 1816–1817, 1825, 1829, 1839, 1846, 1861, 2422; support of, 1337; summoned to surrender and reply, 398; troops at 492, 1341, 1557, 1563, 1572, 1606, 1614, 1680; troops withdrawn from, 1253, 1334.
Fort Slauser (Lake Erie), 2353.
Fort Slongo (Long Island), 1794, 1799, 2386; attack on, 1956; captured, 1963; expedition against, 1961; prisoners, etc., taken, 1961; sketch plans of, 1794, 1955.
Fort Sorel (Canada), 974.
Fort Stanwix, *see* Fort Schuyler.
Fort Stark (New Hampshire), 847.
Fort Tryon (New York), 1880.
Fort Van Dyke (New York), 924.
Fort Van Rensselaer (New York), 2044, 2105, 2260, 2325, 2424.
Fort Wallace (Pennsylvania), Letter to commanding officer at, 928.
Fort Washington (New York), 138, 277; battery, 201; British at or near, 208, 230, 231, 804, 811, 822, 825, 836, 843, 868, 1182, 1211, 1230, 1756; British dismantle, 2160; British evacuation, 622, 640; British fortifications near, 2283, 2289; British ships return below, 1380; capture of, 210; defense of, 196; prisoners, 221, 252; situation at, 138; summons to surrender and reply, 207; Willett's success at, 403.
Fort Watson (Watkins, South Carolina), 1796, 1798, 1849.
Fort Williams (South Carolina), 1664.
Fort Willis (Highlands, New York), 708.
Fortesque (Fortescue), John, *Private, 6th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1837, 1839.
Fortifications, redoubts, works, etc., 67, 308, 314, 324, 328, 330, 331, 390, 405, 416, 430, 438, 460, 482, 484, 492, 501, 503, 506, 508, 517, 526, 527, 535, 558, 566, 568, 575, 577, 598, 599, 624, 673, 674, 687, 696, 697, 699, 708, 716, 729, 733, 735, 743, 746, 749, 755, 758, 763, 765, 815, 821, 824, 837, 893, 915, 950, 959, 976, 977, 981, 1088, 1106, 1159, 1161, 1163, 1165, 1167, 1170, 1183, 1192, 1217, 1250, 1266, 1270, 1276, 1277, 1305, 1371, 1375, 1426, 1432, 1437, 1448, 1473, 1474, 1503, 1868, 1936, 1969, 1999, 2044, 2045, 2075, 2212, 2238, 2251, 2288, 2300, 2435;
British, 434, 445, 461, 465, 480, 482, 491, 531, 631, 644, 757, 803, 806, 862, 867, 871, 974, 1000, 1006, 1025, 1053, 1093, 1095, 1102, 1119, 1120, 1142, 1150, 1151, 1160, 1166, 1176, 1178, 1182, 1211, 1221, 1232,

Fortifications—Continued.
1245, 1264, 1267, 1321, 1327, 1333, 1337, 1349, 1350, 1355, 1363, 1366, 1379, 1405, 1430, 1451, 1453, 1467, 1482, 1489, 1496, 1531, 1548, 1556, 1598, 1607–1608, 1624, 1627, 1631, 1700, 1750, 1827, 1831, 1835, 1870, 1885, 1908, 1946, 1955, 1959, 1962, 1968, 2002, 2014, 2023, 2054, 2065, 2093, 2099, 2101, 2151, 2158, 2160, 2172, 2209, 2230, 2252, 2266, 2281, 2283, 2291, 2303, 2311, 2312, 2346; account of, 1806; captured, 1969, 1970; construction, erection, etc., of, 994, 1128, 1129, 1338, 1340, 1345, 1896, 2097, 2106, 2126, 2262; demolition of, 1967; material, 1550; needed, 2382; position of, 1324; reconnoitered, 2289; for refugees, 1896; sketch of, 1421, 1599, 1811; state of, 678; stormed, 699, 1969, 1970; strength of, 1580, 2019, 2283; troops in, 2283;
cleanliness in, 1849; construction, erection, etc., of, 326, 460, 551, 559, 755, 761, 774, 1180, 1187, 1188, 1321, 1331, 1339, 1346, 1350, 1369, 1385, 1412, 1452, 1458, 1477, 1487, 1569, 1585, 1594, 1844, 1845, 1852, 1861, 1867, 1886, 1955, 1988, 2082, 2163, 2211, 2230, 2329, 2446; damaged, 2279; defects, 708; demolition of, 1839, 1926, 2084, 2100, 2101, 2106; engineer for, 970; expense of, 1474, 1519, 2329; French, 789, 1515, 1840, 2163; importance, 2329; inspection, 789, 1438; material, 898, 1187, 1442; memorial on, 529; militia work on, 1369; needed, 1983; plans, 804, 807, 815, 819, 874, 1331, 1344, 1392, 1604; protection of, 1476; provision and water supply of, 1549;
redoubts, in the Highlands, 324, 1217, 1506; British, 471, 639, 1806; fire in, 1220, 1227;
repairs, 1438, 1894, 2008, 2282; report on, 1263; state and condition of, 1435, 1451, 1556, 1576, 1825, 1826, 1999, 2031; strength, 1548, 1550, 2297, 2328; system, 2402; timber for, 2328; workmen needed, 842, 1568.

Forts, 236, 281, 399, 835, 865, 893, 930, 942, 949, 950, 955, 976, 1044, 1047, 1049, 1057, 1255, 1574, 1678, 1749, 1787; British, 806, 873, 995, 1255, 1401, 1402, 1794, 1828, 1907, 1975, 2266, 2311, 2460; construction and erection of, 709, 978, 991, 992, 1886; captured, 994, 995, 1003; harbor, 2373; Oneidas' request, 895, 908; needed, 2378; state of, 1781; weakness of, 1465. *See also under* various names of forts.

Fosdick, Thomas, *Ensign, 19th Continental Infantry*, 189.

Fossil, Christopher, *Private, Virginia state dragoons*, 1285.

Foster, Edmund, *Sergt., Read's Massachusetts regiment*, 34.

Foster, Gideon, *Capt., Mansfield's Massachusetts regiment*, 16.

Foster, Isaac, *Deputy director general, hospital, Eastern department*, 42; his management of the hospital, 1033. Letters from, 133, 135, 1254. Letters to, 238, 294, 1290.

Foster, Jacob, *Chaplain, Heath's brigade*, 74.

Foster, Joseph, *Sergt., Woodbridge's Massachusetts regiment*, 57.

Founderies, 235, 236.

Fountain, Stephen, *Long Island loyalist?*, Letter from, 189.

Four Corners (White Plains, New York), 1253.

Fowler, Alexander, *Auditor of accounts, Western department*, 1955, 2038; controversy with Brodhead, Duncan and others, 1813, 1814, 1925, 1926, 1930, 1943, 2038; malicious nature, 1943. Letters from, 1875, 1878, 1921, 1926. Letters to, 1814, 1858, 1876, 1942.

Fowler, Theodosius, *Capt., 2d New York regiment*, Letter from, 2455. Letter to, 1616.

Fowles, John, *Capt., 13th Massachusetts regiment*, Letters from, 1612, 1617.

Fox, John, *American spy*, 481, 482.

Fox, Thomas, *Capt., 6th Virginia regiment*, 2318, 2335.

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Fox, *British frigate*, captured, 366, 368; officers, 376.
Frain, Robert, *corporal, 62d Foot, British army*, 1550.
France, 544, 674, 755, 795, 823, 843, 852, 859, 878, 890, 958, 1011, 1068, 1129, 1163, 1294, 1396, 1566, 1568, 1628, 1634, 1649, 1673, 1675, 1690, 1704, 1706, 1718, 1723, 1776, 1780, 1794, 1938, 1980, 1981, 2006, 2023, 2121, 2193, 2250, 2253, 2257, 2274, 2286, 2290, 2299, 2317, 2373, 2376, 2381, 2385, 2389, 2406, 2441, 2445, 2446; accoutrements from, 677; aid and assistance from, 1112, 1237, 1260, 1356, 1510, 1650, 1776, 1950, 2086, 2100, 2101, 2388; America's alliance with, 833, 920; America's gratitude to, 1355, 1401; America's obligation to, 2390; ammunition from, 843, 1232, 1629; arms from, 253, 281, 532, 843, 1232, 1424, 1629; army manoeuvers in honor of, 2238; artillery from, 310, 352, 497, 500, 501; artillery artificers from, 302; demand for siege artillery from, 1560, 1563, 1573; attitude, 82; blankets from, 290; British feeling against, 491;
captures Dominica, 806, 822; Jamaica, 827; Minorca, 2095, 2097, 2101; Montserrat, 2061; St. Christopher (or St. Kitts), 2034, 2061; St. Nevis, 2061; St. Vincent, 830, 858; Turks Island, 822; West India islands, 845;
cession of Nova Scotia and Canada to, 745; clothing from, 843, 907, 1444, 1629, 1632, 1643, 1672, 1758, 1762, 1779, 1830, 2255; coat of arms, 1354; consul in the United States, 1407; cooperation with, 1112, 1132, 1156, 1157, 1356, 1362, 2086; *see also* Army, Continental, cooperation; Army, French, cooperation; *and* Navy, French, cooperation; Court of, 1786, 2456; damages Hudson Bay Company, 2300; birth of a dauphin, 2019, 2022, 2094, 2124, 2137, 2138, 2140, 2143, 2166, 2316; Deane's errand to, 83; defeated off Martinique, 2174, *see also under* de Grasse *and* Navy, French; despatches and letters from, 1472, 1627, 1742, 1824, 1930, 2090–2091, 2163, 2180; despatches and letters to, 79, 1649, 1791, 1802; difficulties with England, 966; duck and cordage from, 344; expedition to Canada, 1907; expedition against Gibraltar, 911, 1638; expedition against New York, 2306;
expeditions to the United States, 1265, 1267, 1314, 1330, 1369; signals, 1267, 1450; 2d division, 1412, 1421, 1434, 1444, 1449–1450, 1458, 1638, 1640, 1647, 1657; *see also under* Army, French, cooperation *and* expeditions; *also under* Rochambeau, De Grasse, and D'Estaing;
feeling toward Washington, 1134; forces arrive at Martinique, 1323; frigate from, 1739; frigate to, 1576, 1581; gratitude of America to, 1355, 1401; gun barrels and locks from, 1742; intelligence and news from, 288, 311, 755, 1638, 1730, 2076, 2084, 2186, 2273, 2304; interest in American affairs, 346; interest in expelling British from America, 1916; interposes to save Asgill, 2288; king, *see* Louis XVI; Lauren's mission to, 1667, 1680, 1686, 1704, 1780; magnanimity of, 2363; military experience, 2373; minister of marine, 1638, 1644, 1647; minister of war, 1742; minister to the United States, *see* Gérard de Rayneval *and* La Luzerne; ministry, 1326, 1634, 1639, 1780, 2306; money from, 1634, 1758, 1779, 1780, 1824, 1856, 2017, 2100; the two and a half million livres grant, 1778; naval aid, 2017; officers returning to, 2086, 2186; operations in America, 1267; orders from, 2174; packet from, 369; peace desires, 2153; powder from, 80; project against Florida, 1267; rank value in, 2003; recognition of American independ-

France—Continued.
ence by, 606, 607, 608, 615; reenforcements from, 1245, 1731, 1824; refuses to conclude a peace unsatisfactory to the United States, 2357; refuses to treat with England except in conjunction with the United States, 2153; stores and supplies from, 277, 278, 298, 305, 309, 310, 497, 609, 610, 645, 680, 843, 1573, 1634, 1648, 1762, 1780, 1830, 1940; successes, 1143; successes in the West Indies, 1863, 1888, 1997; trade with, 371; treaty with, 623, 1852; treaty with Holland, 2095; troops return to, 2369–2370, 2378, 2399; ultimatum from Spain, 966; war with England, 182, 336, 615, 616, 632, 749; Washington invited to visit, 2266, 2327, 2352, 2367, 2380, 2381, 2385, 2388, 2389, 2418, 2423, 2428, 2442, 2457.
Francis, Aaron, *Garrison quartermaster, West Point*, 1244.
Francis, Anne, *Wife of Tench Francis*, Letter from, 1740. Letter to, 1715.
Francis, Tench, *Philadelphia merchant; contractor for supplying the army*, 489; contract with Morris, 2075.
Franciscan monk, *see* Clergymen.
Francy, Jean Baptiste Lazarus Thevenot de, *Agent for Roderigue Hortalez & Co.*, introduced to Washington, 526. Letter from, 613.
Frankfort (Pennsylvania), 477, 484.
Frankfort road (Pennsylvania), 507.
Franklin, Benjamin, *Pennsylvania delegate, Continental Congress; member of the committee in Canada; United States commissioner to France; Minister plenipotentiary to France; commissioner to negotiate peace with Great Britain*, 182, 183, 745, 814, 2305, 2360, 2380; grant of money to, 1778; negotiations with Vergennes, 1758. Letters from, 103, 411. Letter to, 104.
Franklin, John, *Agent of American prisoners to reside in New York*, 1641, 1692, 1703. Letter from, 1664.
Franklin, Samuel, *Corporal, 1st Pennsylvania regiment*, 1839.
Franklin, Thomas, 549.
Franklin, William, *Royal lt. gov., New Jersey; president, board of Associated Loyalists*, 136; commands tory levies, 988; designs of, 958; exchange, 214, 276, 579. Letter from, 374. Letters to, 31, 129, 379, 383, 2090, 2097.
Franklin, Mrs. William, 374.
FRANKLIN, *Continental armed schooner*, 109, 110, 115.
Franks, David, *British commissary of prisoners*, 782, 814, 827.
Franks, David Solebury, *Maj. and aide to Arnold*, 1476; court of inquiry, 1572, 1577, 1621; exculpated by Arnold, 1547. Letters from, 678, 1443, 1445, 1446, 1451, 1459, 1461, 1471, 1488, 1572, 1621. Letters to, 1455, 1468, 1471, 1479, 1577. Drafts and copies by, 1458, 1460.
Franks, Isaac, *Foragemaster general*, Letters from, 1502, 1543. Letter to, 1503.
Fraser, Hugh, *Deputy chaplain, 71st Foot, British army*, 1355. Letter from, 1328.
Fraud, 906, 1876.
Fraunces, Samuel, *New York tavern keeper*, Letter from, 2426.
Frazer, Daniel, *Private, Malcom's Additional Continental regiment*, 601.
Frazer, James, *Maj.?, 71st? Foot, British army*, 1868.
Frazer (Fraizer, Frazier), John G., *Asst. deputy quartermaster general; maj., 6th Continental infantry*, 84, 86, 88, 89; accounts, 95; resignation, 92. Letters from, 92, 325, 632, 633. Instructions to, 49.
Frazer, Persifor, *Lt. col., 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter from, 433. Letter to, 457.
Frazer, Simon, *Col., 24th? Foot, British army*, orders to, 228,
Frederick the Great, King of Prussia, 806.
Frederick (Fredericktown, Maryland), 872, 1996, 1998, 2001, 2394.

Fredericksburg (New York), 289, 775, 805, 931; camp at, 861; headquarters, 782; march of army to, 739, 740, 747; road to, 781.
Fredericksburg (Virginia), 529, 823, 828, 1780, 1791, 1989, 1990.
Freehold (New Jersey), 669, 1372.
Freeland, James, *Surgeon*, 536.
Freeman, Samuel, *Sergt.?, New Jersey troops*, 170.
Frelinghuysen (Freylinghausen), Frederick, *Col., Somerset county, New Jersey, militia*, negotiations with New Jersey mutineers, 1690. Letters from, 1690, 1705. Letters to, 1049, 1687, 1709.
French, Christopher, *Maj., 22d; lt. col., 52d Foot, British army*, 499; exchange, 14, 162, 165, 167; parole, 14, 25, 152; right to wear sword, 20, 25, 30, 33, 43. Letters from, 14, 18, 25, 43, 98, 152. Letters to, 12, 14, 19, 20, 30, 33, 74, 164.
French, Samuel, *Maj., Commissary of military stores*, Letters to, 579, 617.
French Creek (Pennsylvania), 416, 978.
French officers, *see* Officers.
French troops, *see* Army, French.
French volunteers, *see* Volunteers.
Frenchmen, 272, 314, 978; offer services to America, 2174; Washington on, 258.
Frey, Charles, Baron de, *Capt., Pulaski's corps*, 2006. Letters from, 1141, 1983, 2003. Letters to, 1059, 2003.
Frey, Ebenezer, *Capt., 1st New Hampshire regiment*, 673.
Frey, John, *Brig.-maj., Herkimer's New York militia*, Letter from, 394.
Friday's ferry (South Carolina), 1828–1829.
"Friend to America, A," Letter from, 45.
Friendship, Indian, 911, 922, 925, 963, 1000, 1010, 1013, 1123, 1144, 1408, 1838, 2173, 2176, 2187; *see also* Peace.
Frigates, *see* Navy, British; Navy, Continental; Navy, French.
Frilick, Joseph, *Lt., 4th New York regiment*, Letter from, 834.
Frink, Daniel, *Commissary*, 277.
Frink, Nathaniel, 1199.
Frocks, for light infantry, 2178; for riflemen, 960.
Frog's Neck, *see* Throg's Neck.
Frondeville, —— de, *President of Parliament, Normandy*, Letter from, 2390. Letter to, 2452.
Frontenac (Cadiroqui, Canada), expedition against, 889, 893.
Frontier, 1587, 2166, 2373; alarm and dread on, 951, 1619, 1789, 1935; attacks on, 938, 976, 1933; batteaux for, 2454; British posts surrender, 2415, 2417, 2421, 2323; British ravages, raids, designs against, etc., 681, 742, 834, 1309, 1487, 1528, 1588, 1614, 1738, 1812, 1833, 1841, 1844, 1848, 1999, 2031, 2200, 2237; Connecticut, 1344; defense of, 139, 684, 793, 848, 856, 865, 1704, 1894; distress on, 643; Eastern, 2359; enlistment from, 1425; exposed state of 1841; forts, 1465, 2378; garrisons, 2385; guard, 144; harrassed, 1040, 1384; Indian forays prevented by British, 2237; Indian attacks, ravages, etc., on, 122, 678, 681, 959, 1284, 1317, 1328, 1528, 2241, 2374, 2388; inhabitants leave, 973, 978; inhabitants encouraged to remain on, 1619; intelligence from, 7, 1094, 1848; militia to defend, 720, 1309, 1330, 1344, 1472, 1565, 1893, 1894; Mohawk, Indian advance on, 686;
Northern, 1224, 1874–1875, 1998, 2043; British advance against, 229, 1608, 1967, 1970, 1995; beef, 1811; French officers visit, 1643; Indians on, 2213, 2229; intelligence from, 2010; loyalists on, 1873; militia on, 392; protection of, 1224, 1871, 1967, 1995; quiet, 2230; reenforcement, 1575; state of, 684, 936, 1914; supplies, 2121; troops for, 278, 1851, 1992, 2004, 2198, 2213, 2446;
Northwestern, 2224, 2230; offensive measures, 854, 869; peace on, 872,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Frontier—Continued.
peace news forwarded to, 2379; Pennsylvania, 686, 990, 2374; posts, 991, 1209, 1348, 1587, 1817, 2373, 2379, 2385, 2415; predatory war on, 1827; provisions for, 951, 2454; protection, 631, 691, 698, 714, 847, 857, 864, 865, 962, 978, 993, 1253, 1587, 1734, 2226, 2237, 2263; quiet on, 2232, 2244, 2248, 2269, 2353; reenforcement of, 1572; relief of, 1999; settlements, 834, 1337; situation on, 942, 949, 1611; South Carolina, 1233; troops on, 643, 681, 699, 848, 867, 938, 968, 973, 1187, 1619, 1763, 1771, 1817, 1826, 1827, 1840, 1861, 2145, 2266–2267, 2375, 2378, 2385; Virginia, 2374;
Western, 628; ammunition, 2120; attack on, 1605; beef, 1811; British designs on, 2230; British posts, 2417; checking enemy, 682; command on, 620; Indian outbreak and outrages on, 186, 2388; Indians on, 121, 2388; Indians intend to torture all prisoners, 2172; officers sent to, 629; posts, 2417; protection of, 121; settlers return to, 2371; situation, 645, 1337; troops on, 252, 620, 1847.

Frost, William, *Asst. commissary of issues*, 2075.

Frothingham, Benjamin, *Capt., 3d Continental artillery*, 2029.

Frothingham, Ebenezer, *Lt., 3d Connecticut regiment*, 2125. Letter from, 2124.

Frothingham, Richard, *Field commissary of military stores*, 1653.

Frothingham, Thomas, *Deputy field commissary of military stores*, 1319, 1499, 2355.

Fruit, presented to Washington, 1861, 1893.

Fry, Peter, *Oneida Indian*, Letter from, 2420.

Fry, Windsor, *Private, 1st Rhode Island regiment*, 1306, 1577.

Frye, Joseph, *Brig. gen., Continental army*, resignation, 84. Letter from, 77.

Frye, Nathaniel, *Ensign and paymaster, 9th, lt. 8th Massachusetts regiments*, 1643, 2149, 2150. Letter from, 1642.

Frye, Peter Pickman, 323.

Fuel, *see* Firewood.

Funds, *see* Money.

Führer, ——, *Private ?, Hessian troops*, 1657.

Fullerton, Richard, *Lt. and adjutant, 1st Pennsylvania*, 2445.

Fulton, Alexander, *Loyalist*, 279, 289.

Fulton, John, *American spy*, 1556. Letter from, 1420. Instructions to, 1376.

Fur, for Washington, 922.

Furloughs, 56, 57, 245, 324, 477, 594, 705, 820, 829, 830, 855, 869, 885, 886, 903, 904, 962, 990, 1071, 1141, 1182, 1183, 1192, 1193, 1216, 1217, 1223, 1227, 1235, 1272, 1280, 1492, 1612, 1632, 1648, 1658, 1673, 1683, 1696, 1818, 1977, 1979, 1983, 1986, 2016, 2151, 2152, 2191, 2192, 2201, 2322, 2328, 2345, 2358, 2364, 2389, 2404, 2406, 2407, 2417, 2420, 2422, 2445; army refuses, 2422; authorized, 2389; civil interference with, 1257, 1270, 1307; clothing, 903; for convalescents, 2048; curtailed, 1479; desired, 2405; difficulty, 839; discharges used as, 2400; of discontented men, 2390; evil, 166; expiration of, 959; extension, 1701, 1704; form, 256, 1653, 1656, 1696; granting of, 926, 1689, 2192, 2347, 2402; indiscriminate, 1653; irregularity, 2434; limit, 2325; method, 1653; needed, 2336; number of, 594; objections to, 2390; orders, 1249, 2401, 2441; pay, 2432; for liberated prisoners, 1678; privileges, 2328; provisions, 903; rations, 865, 889, 919; of recruits, 1812; regulations, 1708; renewal, 2445; requests for, 2191, 2390; returns, 2407; supplies drawn on, 909; men unwilling to accept, 2404; winter, 794. *See also* Absences.

Furman, John, *Lt., 1st New York regiment*, Order to, 2127.

Furman, Moore, *Deputy quartermaster general*, 1427.
Furnaces, iron, 841, 851, 861, 1409, 1410; blowers, 2204; casting, 851, 892, 902; charcoal, 851; guard, 1409, 1410; operation of, 851, supplies, 851; wood for, 851; workmen, 2202; shot and shell, 2460.
Fury, James, *Private, 2d New Jersey regiment*, 2048.
Fuses, 1575.
Fustner, George, *Loyalist from Lancaster, Pennsylvania*, 1582, 1584, 1586, 1592.
Fuzees, 1015, 1027, 1032.
Fyfield, John, *Loyalist*, 2254, 2259, 2260.

G.

Gabions, 1153, 1157, 1321, 1342, 1350, 1375, 1390, 1392.
Gadsden, Christopher, *Brig. gen., South Carolina militia*, Letter from, 358.
Gaffney, ——, *Convention deserter*, 1179.
Gage, Thomas, *Lt. gen. and commander in chief, British forces in America*, Letter from, 8. Letters to, 7, 9.
Gaines, William Fleming, *Capt.-lt., 1st Continental artillery*, Letters from, 720, 973.
Gake, Samuel, *Private, 3d New York*, 676, 707.
Galbreth, Bartram, Letter to, 528.
Gale, Benjamin, *of Killingsworth, Connecticut*, Letter from, 1943.
Gale, John, *Capt., light infantry*, 1137.
Gales, Ezra, introduced to Washington, 2367–2368.
Gall, W. R. von, *Brig. gen., Hessians*, 624, 1580, 1590, 1632.
Galleys, *see* Armed galleys.
Galloway, Joseph, *of Pennsylvania*, 808. Letter to, 501.
Galloway, Mrs. Joseph, 501.
Galt, Nathaniel, *Capt., Pennsylvania armed boat "Argus,"* 578, 581, 586, 627, 794.
Galvan, William, *Maj. and Inspector, Continental army*, 1065, 1707, 1796, 1931; certificate of service, 2013; command, 1772; conduct, 1786, 1807; criticised, 927; popularity, 1781; recommended to Washington, 1232; his regulations, 927. Letters from, 943, 1174, 1353, 1354, 1362, 1649, 1913. Letters and instructions to, 940, 1331, 1393, 1650, 1895, 1898.
Galvez, Bernardo de, *Spanish governor of Louisiana*, 1810, 1960; captures forts at Manchac, Baton Rouge, and Natchez, 1255; Natchez expedition, 1145; Pensacola expedition, 1255, 1737; St. Simon's opinion of, 1668; success, 1967. Letter from, 1959.
Gambier, James, *Rear-adml., comdr.-in-chief, in North America; vice-adml., British navy*, 772, 897; fleet, 940, 955, 956, 958.
Gamble, James, 1277.
Gamble, John, Letter from, 1502.
Gamble, Robert, *Capt., 8th Virginia regiment*, Letter from, 1132.
Gamble, Thomas, *Maj. and asst. quartermaster general, British army in America*, 45, 62.
Gamble, Thomas, *Capt. 47th Foot, British army*, 246, 256. Letter from, 255.
Gamble, William, *Sea captain ?*, 236.
Gambling, officers, 310, 576.
Gansevoort, Peter, *Col., 3d New York regiment*, 676, 962, 1374, 1390, 1391, 1544, 1582, 1594, 1613; rank, 1015, 1025, 1054; reinforced, 681; reply to summons to surrender Fort Schuyler, 398. Letters to, 400, 679, 835, 1269, 1593, 1612. Letters and orders to, 700, 707, 718, 1055, 1162, 1599. Regiment, 289, 404, 708, 718; 1055, 1571, 1591, 1598, 1612.
Garanger, Lewis, *Capt., Continental artillery*, ability, 1576, 1578, 1789, 1790; certificate of service, 1790, 1803; experiments, 1578, 1582, 1713, 1789, 1790. Letters from, 1790, 1794, 2445.
Garden, ——, 2228.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Gardiner, Richard, *Master, British flag schooner "Relief,"* 2260, 2282, 2284, 2287.

Gardiner, Thomas, *of Cornwall, New York*, 2131, 2135, 2138.

Gardiner (Gardner), Valentine, *Maj., 16th Foot, British army*, 1235; his parole, 1211, 1213, 1218, 1230. Letter from, 1250. Letters to, 1213, 1230.

Gardiner, ——, Letter from, 2274.

Gardiner's Bay (Long Island), British fleet at and movements to and from, 1446, 1450, 1453, 1461, 1466, 1469, 1536, 1560, 1586, 1589, 1603, 1620, 1621, 1699, 1705, 1708, 1719, 1722, 1725, 1819.

Gardiner's Island (in Gardiner's bay, Long Island), British fleet at, *see* Gardiner's Bay.

Gardner, William, *Agent for clothing*, Letter from, 1112.

Gardner, ——, *of Massachusetts; French procureur general of St. Christopher, West Indies*, introduced to Washington, 2400.

Garland, George, *Capt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.

Garrison-major (Fort-major), 2227, 2229.

Garrisons, 310, 676, 687, 699, 781, 965, 985, 1000, 1051, 1192, 1277, 1351, 1356, 1438, 1441, 1452, 1459, 1465, 1576, 1649, 1650, 1652, 1673, 1733, 1789, 1833, 2033, 2090, 2182, 2232, 2258, 2261, 2266, 2374, 2379, 2407; allowance, 1826; arrangements, 2438, 2458; British, 834; 887, 1149, 1178, 1349, 1356, 1402, 1430, 1439, 1583, 1598, 1882, 1908, 1914, 1953, 2151, 2235, 2236, 2239, 2259, 2265, 2292, 2295, 2360, 2363, 2433; clothing, 1175; commanding officer of, 1645; debauchery, 2069; detached, 1241; dissatisfied, 1472; duty, 2108; efficiency, 1897; excepted from discharge, 2448; farms, 2385; firewood, 2205, 2442, 2444; mutinous spirit, 2015, 2031, 2104, 2390; orders, 1645, 1678, 1679; posts, 2237, 2385, 2407, 2415, 2417, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425,

Garrisons—Continued.

2426, 2430; regulations, 2378; relief of, 1714, 2130; returns, 1063, 1466, 1563, 2106; state of, 2031; strength and weakness, 1305, 1363, 1364, 1459, 1513, 1521, 1600, 1676, 1789; supplies and stores, 801, 1442, 2432; western, 2407, 2417; winter, 1516.

Garson, Peter, Letter from, 208.

Garthwaite, John, *Private, 2d New Jersey regiment*, 1316.

Garzia, John, *Formerly capt., Elliott's Rhode Island artillery*, Letters from, 860, 861.

Gaskins, Thomas, *Lt. col., 3d Virginia regiment*, 1037. Letter to, 1022. Regiment, 1975.

Gates, Benjamin, *Lt., Brewer's Massachusetts regiment*, 36.

Gates, Horatio, *Brig. and adj. gen.; maj. gen., Continental army*, 2, 5, 6, 13, 16, 23, 25, 26, 29, 35, 37, 38, 59, 60, 66, 73, 75, 82, 93, 97, 100, 141, 142, 146, 148, 153, 162, 164, 165, 167, 174, 175, 176, 187, 199, 202, 260, 272, 327, 401, 402, 404, 405, 427, 432, 451, 452, 532, 538, 606, 613, 614, 635, 636, 643, 644, 645, 658, 678, 680, 681, 682, 692, 694, 702, 710, 715, 724, 730, 738, 742, 765, 769, 779, 795, 815, 877, 885, 935, 974, 994, 1008, 1023, 1025, 1080, 1081, 1114, 1131, 1383, 1391, 1395, 1431, 1444, 1496, 1504, 1510, 1518, 2255, 2302, 2310, 2341; adjutant generalcy, 267; advice to Washington, 1; aide to, 287; answers to queries in council of war, 724; answers to queries on winter quarters, 802; arms stopped by, 626, 636, 637, 640; army under, 440; astonished at Washington's change of mind, 933; authorized to issue bills, 1580; his bills refused, 1580; clothing for his troops, 685, 817, 823, 828;

command in army, 2196, 2198, 2208; in Canada, 131; in Eastern department at Boston, 837, 842, 941, 1145; Detroit expedition, 686; Indian expedition, 945, 954; Northern army, 138, 388, 401, 602; right to, 1838; in the South, 1492, 1502;

Gates, Horatio—Continued.
complaint, 1011; complaint against, 524; conduct, 469, 1839; conference with Washington, 683; confidence in Washington's support, 1532; congratulates Washington, 680, 2042; conversation and communication with Schuyler, 136, 198;
the Conway letter, 457, 464, 497, 523, 536, 543, 549, 552; burying the matter, 557; conduct, 587; connection with, 552; defense, 534; explanation, 534, 543;
correspondence with Stark, 683, 684; court of inquiry on, 1579, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1631, 1680, 1824, 1838, 1839, 2196; criticises divided state of army, 767; defeat at Camden, 1492, 1496, 1512, 1514, 1515, 1516, 1562; denies belonging to a faction, 552; disapproves attempt on New York, 455; disapproves Niagara expedition, 1030; dispute with Schuyler, 143, 149; efforts to defend the frontier, 684; efforts to ruin Wilkinson, 587; explanations, 327; feint against New York, 666, 670; feeling against, 747; flour for, 306, 428, 1000; Hamilton's mission to, 461, 465, 469; inability to reenforce Stark, 683; ideas on Indian expedition, 988; intelligence from, 185, 327; interference with Sullivan's command, 831; interferes with drawing out militia, 1328; letter to Congress referred to Washington, 1805; letters and despatches for Washington and Congress, 177; measures taken by, 455; and the militia, 1328, 1544; money, 178, 253, 296, 662, 1007, 1030, 2042; movements, 732, 735, 1170, 1180; need of equipment, provisions, supplies, etc., 163, 181, 182, 187, 198, 327, 405, 407, 414, 428, 429, 622, 624, 684, 686, 1085, 1580; objects to sending troops to Washington's relief, 459, 461;
opinions, 28, 2324; on army, 229; on position of army, 683; on British in Canada, 862; opinion on British intentions, 327, 382, 644, 802; on attempt on New York, 1038; on military situation in North Carolina, 1502; on West Point garrison, 687;
ordered to headquarters, 1838; orders, 102, 164; papers from, 186; participation in campaign, 1354; in Philadelphia, 382; plan of attack on Boston, 72; plan to obtain intelligence, 862; power for mischief, 459; powers granted, 501; predicament over appointments, 148; proposed for Secretary at War, 1769; protests against his treatment, 1805; readiness to obey orders, 759, 2042; reenforcement, 199, 331, 401, 405, 406; reenforces Putnam, 447; requisition, 179; report on Canadian expedition, 733; reproved, 627; requests directions, 988; secretary, 2420; situation, 1746, 1839, 1986, 2269; supplies for, 184; Washington's consideration of, 1839; manner of informing Washington of the Saratoga victory, 455; on rapidity of Washington's movement, 1965; his sending troops to Washington, 459, 460, 461, 465, 469; Washington warned against, 1195; wish to serve in the army, 1986; wish to aid in Yorktown campaign, 1965. Letters from, 1, 2, 5, 7, 69, 83, 147, 151, 157, 163, 167, 173, 177, 196, 198, 199, 201, 202, 253, 261, 267, 296, 316, 327, 331, 334, 375, 382, 403, 404, 405, 406, 429, 455, 461, 483, 497, 534, 549, 552, 622, 624, 628, 632, 644, 645, 661, 663, 665, 666, 680, 683, 684, 687, 733, 735, 736, 749, 752, 759, 761, 767, 773, 774, 775, 779, 784, 790, 794, 802, 807, 813, 819, 828, 837, 840, 844, 849, 862, 889, 903, 909, 933, 945, 954, 957, 974, 988, 996, 998, 1007, 1030, 1038, 1061, 1064, 1084, 1096, 1138, 1155, 1176, 1183, 1411, 1441, 1450, 1490, 1492, 1532, 1578, 1580, 1628, 1680, 1805, 1839, 1965, 2042, 2198, 2269, 2309, 2310, 2316, 2333, 2336, 2351, 2420. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 5, 8, 10, 31, 65, 131, 150, 153, 163, 164, 170, 181, 187, 194, 195, 219, 241, 246, 252, 257, 258,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Gates, Horatio—Continued.
260, 263, 265, 268, 304, 312, 314, 318, 322, 323, 328, 330, 332, 383, 384, 388, 401, 402, 405, 406, 408, 424, 427, 452, 459, 469, 470, 492, 518, 543, 544, 546, 550, 557, 604, 617, 618, 619, 626, 628, 630, 637, 638, 640, 641, 643, 647, 651, 652, 656, 660, 670, 671, 672, 677, 680, 681, 682, 684, 688, 689, 697, 701, 732, 735, 737, 739, 742, 756, 760, 765, 766, 767, 769, 772, 776, 780, 784, 785, 787, 791, 799, 803, 811, 812, 815, 816, 818, 819, 820, 826, 828, 829, 832, 833, 835, 836, 845, 863, 874, 881, 884, 894, 901, 919, 935, 973, 977, 981, 998, 999, 1003, 1004, 1009, 1016, 1018, 1024, 1027, 1031, 1053, 1055, 1061, 1062, 1071, 1079, 1080, 1081, 1082, 1095, 1101, 1112, 1117, 1118, 1131, 1141, 1144, 1146, 1156, 1160, 1168, 1170, 1180, 1183, 1184, 1354, 1404, 1414, 1502, 1562, 1628, 1630, 1824, 1986, 2062, 2208, 2274, 2330, 2333, 2336, 2337, 2338, 2341, 2348, 2351. Drafts and copies by, 84, 85, 87.
Gates, Samuel, 807.
Gatter, Christiana, 1101.
Gatter, Martin, 1097.
Gay, Fisher, *Col., Connecticut State regiment*, Letter to, 180. Regiment, 207.
Gayton, George, *Capt., British navy*, 1745.
Gazette, Royal (Rivington's), *see* Royal Gazette.
Geary, James, *Deputy clothier general, Northern department*, 864, 897, 941; arrest, 1100; conduct, 1103; investigated, 1108, 1111. Letter from, 1085. Letters and instructions to, 905, 937, 1020, 1025, 1056, 1058, 1092, 1103.
Gebhard, Theodore, *Lt., regiment Hereditary Prince, German allied troops*, Letter from, 2401. Letter to, 2412.
Geddes, David, *Paymaster, 24th Foot, British army*, 768, 770.
Geddes, George, *Captain*, Letter from, 1136. Letter to, 1142.
Geismer, Baron de, *German allied troops*, 1040, 1062.
Geldings, *see* Horses.
General officers, *see* Officers, General.
General orders, *see* Orders.
General de Riedesel, *British flag of truce ship*, 1627, 1633.
Genesee (Chinisea, New York), distance from Easton, 1042.
Genesee Indian towns, expeditions from, 2165.
Geographer or Surveyor to the Continental army, 383, 484; applications for, 1588, 1619; appointed, 1588, duties, 386; equipment, 2021; pay and expenses, 1803; qualifications, 1619; *see also* Erskine, Robert, *also* De Witt, Simeon.
George III, *King of Great Britain*, allegiance to, 988; oath of allegiance to, 179, 184; answer to address of the House of Commons, 2051; bill to enable him to conclude peace with America, 2051; determination to continue the war, 2040; obstinacy, 2227; speech belts to the Indians, 1407; speeches, 927, 2328.
George, John, *Capt.-lt., 3d Continental artillery*, 467.
George, Rupert, *Capt., British navy*, 1703.
George, lake, *see* Lake George.
Georgetown (South Carolina), captured, 1738, 1740; British surprised at, 1693.
Georgetown (Maryland), 1947.
Georgia, 765, 1128, 1247, 1994; as base of operations, 1268; battle in, 945; British in, 76, 937, 1239, 1251; designs against, 1025; evacuation of, 2063; expedition against, 1151; proclamation in, 897; raid in, 883; naval movements toward, 97, 880, 927, 1014, 1212; troops sent to, 1193, 1211; victory in, 957; cooperation with South Carolina, 190; cooperation with Spanish to retake, 1239; defense of, 183; French fleet off coast, 1160; French troops arrive in, 1625; form of government, 93; inhabitants, British proclamation to, 897; importance of, 1029; intelligence from, 1181, 1192;

Georgia—Continued.
legislature committee report on form of government, 93; letters to Convention, 216, 218; oath required of military officers, 74; votes lands and money to Greene, 2213;
money in, 76; operations in, 2447; needs protection, 2194; opposition to British in, 1255, 2121; situation in, 76, 119, 2366;
troops, 97; command of, 76; militia, 1897; needed, 74; officers, 74; recruiting, 97, 2193; state of, 97, 456, 2076;
troops in, 290; victories over British and Indians in, 2447.
Gerard, William, Letter from, 1148.
Gérard de Rayneval, Conrad Alexandre, *French minister to the United States*, 684, 746; America's debt to, 1129; appreciation of Washington's greatness, 1134; army manoeuvers before, 991, 992; escort for, 1126; returns to France, 1068, 1129, 1134; visit to camp, 982, 983, 984, 986, 990, 991, 1004; Washington's appreciation of his services, 1068. Letters from, 1004, 1081, 1134. Letters to, 998, 1019, 1068, 1095, 1129.
Gerlach, H——. *Capt. and deputy quartermaster general, Brunswick troops*, Letter from, 1973.
Germain, Lord George, viscount Sackville, *Secretary of State for the colonies, Great Britain*, 1457; correspondence, 229, 1700.
German allied troops, 2253; an agreement of service, 67; deserters, 162, 1457; dissatisfied, 337; Great Britain fails to secure, 1245; legionary corps, 2079, 2147; list of, 1657; movements, 181, 2030, 2238, 2241; number in Convention troops, 770; officers, *see under* Officers, German allied troops; position, 1657, 2230, 2266, 2311; recruits, 1232, 2348;
regiments, 1657; Anspach, 530, 1813, 1902; Brunswick, 381, 1248, 1266; Hessians (Hanovarians), 99, 418, 475; arms captured from, 449; arrival, 159, 341; attack on, 202; baggage, 231, 871; boat, 463; band, 2174; deserters, 162, 403, 530, 660, 713, 1211, 1391, 1457; embarkation at New York, 843, 850, 2225, 2419; feeling among, 1276, 1885; foraging party, 501; Great Britain engages, 82; health, 272; movements, 171, 228, 231, 252, 338, 430, 843, 859, 1907, 1940, 2020, 2122, 2224, 2294; offer to, 176; orders to, 1467; petition, 440; position, 171, 338, 520, 825, 826, 1180, 1412, 1844; ready to lay down arms, 2201; reenforcements, 99, 117, 165, 307, 697; strength, 355. *See also* Prisoners.
German battalion (or regiment), 863, 876, 914; arrangement, 408; authorized, 215; clothing, 605, 1641; commissions in, 408; furloughs, 959; letters and orders to commanding officer, 293, 300, 914; ordered to join army, 1430; rank in, 400. *See also* Arndt, Baron d'.
German Flats (New York), 1985; attack on, 165; British advance against, 160; burned, 758, 760; design against, 678; fortifications at, 1861, 1867, 2044; Indian advance against, 120, 160; Indian council at, 128, 153; Indian raids, 1015, 1359; inhabitants' distress, 805; officers' conference at, 138; picket at, 128; post at, 124, 1834; rendezvous at, 2285; supplies for, 805, 806.
Germantown (Pennsylvania), 387, 527, 532, 534, 593, 1045, 1046;
battle of, 435, 436, 445, 462, 644; British consternation, 431, 434, British loss at, 430, 431, 434, 439; British wounded, 434; conduct of troops, 434; effect on spirits of the people, 431; hard fighting at, 430; losses at, 438; order of battle, 428; result of, 431; retreat from, 435; Washington's account of, 432;
British intention to destroy, 482, 484; exchange commissioners at,

Germantown—Continued.
586, 587, 591, 592; general orders for attack, 429; order of march, 428; roads to, 1721.

Germany, legionary corps from, 2098, 2115.

Gerrish, Jacob, *Capt., Little's Massachusetts regiment and 12th Continental Infantry*, 202.

Gerrish, Samuel, *Col., Massachusetts troops*, Letter to, 2.

Gerry, Elbridge, *Member, Provincial Congress of Massachusetts; delegate, Continental Congress*, Letter from, 24.

Ghishline, John, *Capt., 6th Maryland regiment*, 1011.

Gibbs, Caleb, *Capt. and Maj., commander in chief's guards; maj., 2d Massachusetts regiment; aide to Washington*, 83, 237, 259, 820, 1659, 1907, 1931, 2100, 2166; certificate of service, 2454; horse for, 978; money advanced, 2351; rank, 2145, 2146. Letters from, 480, 483, 1357, 2151, 2203. Drafts and copies by, 95, 97, 99, 102, 104, 105, 111, 125, 141, 143, 145, 152, 164, 165, 180, 182, 183, 225, 258, 270, 285, 291, 295, 339, 352, 377, 382, 406, 409, 411, 412, 413, 425, 438, 444, 489, 502, 531, 533, 539, 540, 542, 550, 557, 572, 625, 816, 839, 979, 997, 1013, 1034, 1036, 1046, 1068, 1071, 1093, 1094, 1104, 1120, 1150, 1199, 1408, 1449, 1530, 1609. Corps, 1020, 1364.

Gibbs (Jibbs), William, *Corporal, 2d New Jersey regiment*, 1884.

Gibbs, Samuel, *Lt., Invalid regiment*, 2318.

Gibbs, W. P., Letter from, 311.

Gibraltar, assault on, 2256; British fleet gone to, 2273; captured, 2303; failure at, 2291; French expedition against, 911, 1638; intelligence from, 2284, 2285, 2286; relief of, 2300; Spanish expedition against, 911; Spanish repulsed at, 2265; surrender of, 2280.

Gibson, George, *Col., 1st Virginia state regiment*, 510, 546. Letters from, 414, 544, 546, 549, 555, 563, 568, 578, 583, 844, 1087. Letters and orders to, 402, 409, 417, 422, 554, 567, 571, 580, 652. Regiment, 409, 414, 417, 423, 462.

Gibson, James, *Capt., Flower's Artillery artificer regiment*, Letter from, 1485.

Gibson, John, *Col., 6th, 9th, and 7th Virginia regiments*, 494; arrested, 1943; command at Fort Pitt, 1930, 1936; dispute with Brodhead, 1936, 1943, 1958; Killbuck's speech to, 911; marching orders, 952; relief of, 978; warned against Indians, 912, 916. Letters from, 496, 918, 1721, 1876, 1926, 1932, 1958, 2037, 2038. Letters to, 510, 912, 914, 915, 916, 949, 1878, 1925, 1926, 1929, 1943. Regiment, 510, 1642, 1672.

Gibson, John, *Auditor general, Continental army*, Letter from, 933.

Gibson, Jonathan, *Lt., paymaster, 5th Maryland regiment*, Letter to, 1205.

Gibson's ford (Brandywine Creek?), 633.

Gifford, William B., *Capt., 3d New Jersey regiment*, 1636, 1637, 1687.

Gilbert, Michael G., *Capt., 2d Canadian regiment*, Letter from, 1534. Letter to, 1532.

Gilbert, Peter Cummings, *Corpl., 2d Massachusetts regiment*, 2108, 2117, 2131.

Gilbert, ——, *Sergt., Continental army*, 2278.

Gilchrist, Charles, *Private, Massachusetts troops*, 2032, 2041.

Gildersleeve, ——, *Express rider*, 1319.

Giles, Aquila, *Maj., aide to St. Clair*, Letter from, 2430.

Giles, Edward, *Maj. commanding Maryland Continental regiment; aide to Morgan; aide to Smallwood*, 1685, 2337, 2340; introduced to Washington, 1962. Letters from, 1508, 2329. Letter to, 2339.

Gilfillan, Thomas, *Capt., 71st Foot, British army,* commissioner to superintend British embarkation at New York, 2372.
Gill, John, *Sub-lieut., Bucks county, Pennsylvania,* Letter to, 430.
Gill, Joseph Louis, *Captain, chief, Abenaki Indians,* 974, 1173, 1195, Letter from, 1227.
Gill, Michael, *Judge Advocate,* 202.
Gill, Moses, *of Massachusetts,* Letter from, 49.
Gill, Samuel, *Lt., 4th Virginia regiment,* 318.
Gilliland, James, *Capt., Sappers and Miners,* Letters from, 1940, 2183.
Gilliland, William, 897.
Gillon, Alexander, *Capt., "South Carolina" state frigate; commodore, South Carolina state navy,* Letters from, 2051, 2141. Letter to, 2149.
Gilman, David, *Lt., 2d New Hampshire regiment,* 836.
Gilman, Israel, *Lt. col., 3d New Hampshire regiment and 2d Continental infantry,* 26, 80.
Gilman, Jeremiah, *Lt. col., 1st New Hampshire regiment,* Letter from, 1285.
Gilman, Nicholas, *Col., New Hampshire militia, regiment,* 254.
Gilman, Nicholas, *Capt., 3d New Hampshire regiment; asst. adj. general,* Letters from, 1465, 1488. Letter to, 1476.
Gilmant, Francis, *Ensign, 2d Canadian regiment,* 1187.
Gilpin, George, *Lt.? Independent company of Fairfax, Virginia,* Letter from, 2.
Gilpin, Joseph, *Justice of the peace, Cecil county, Maryland,* 2012.
Gimat, ——, *Lt. col., aide to Lafayette,* 1716, 1772, 1781, 1796.
Gin, *see* Crane.
Girard, William, *New York loyalist,* Letter from, 1136.
Girty, Simon, *Loyalist,* 912, 942; account of Indian situation, 497; actions, 2172; ambushes Capt. Clark, 942. Letter to, 1688.
Girty, Thomas, *Loyalist,* Letter from, 1688.
Gist, Mordecai, *Maj., Smallwood's Maryland regiment; col., 3d Maryland regiment; brig. gen., Continental army,* 215, 413, 1093, 1097, 1107, 1288, 1296, 1558, 1603, 1701, 1937, 1946, 1947; ability to command, 836; delay, 744, 745, 1621; efforts to save country from pillage, 677; his letter to Maryland legislature, 1686, 1701; observations, 490; opinion in council of war, 1098, 1291; to raise and equip troops, 1608; skirmish, 772; surprised by enemy, 745. Letters from, 355, 361, 412, 757, 1098, 1584, 1603, 1621, 1640, 1685, 1941, 1954, 2209. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 370, 408, 412, 916, 1024, 1032, 1042, 1099, 1168, 1203, 1216, 1296, 1303, 1532, 1608, 1660, 1943, 1944, 2092, 2094. Regiment, 823.
Gist, Nathaniel, *Col., Additional Continental regiment,* 836, 850, 967, Letters from, 961, 965, 966. Letters and instructions to, 233, 234, 235, 923, 1094. Regiment, 233, 523, 725, 1276, 1429; arrangement, 1444; desertions, 725, 961, 965; officers, 1395, 1414, 1415; returns, 1395.
Givens, Thomas, 169.
Glanders, *see* Disease.
Glastonbury (Connecticut), teamsters, 1772.
Glean, Oliver, *Clerk to Varick,* 1979.
Glen, H——, 169, 1601.
Glen (Glenn), Thomas, *Private, 1st Pennsylvania regiment,* 2142, 2172.
Gloucester (Massachusetts), 387, 388.
Gloucester (New Jersey), *see* Closter.
Gloucester (Virginia), 1953, 1997, 2007, 2026, 2036; accouterments and arms surrendered at, 1972; besiegers reenforced, 1956;
British at, 1915, 1918, 1928; caution at, 1961; cavalry at, 1962; fortifications at, 1870; reason for holding, 1961; sick and wounded at, 1953, 1974; troops moving to and from, 1957, 1958, 1971;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Gloucester (Virginia)—Continued.
Cornwallis at, 1915, 1919; Cornwallis' chance of escape by, 1959, 1967–1968; French marines to assist operations against, 1957; De Grasse refuses to send ships above, 1960, 1961; horses captured at, 1981; hospital for British prisoners at, 1989, 1991; ordnance and military stores captured at, 1972, 1976, 1981; prisoners taken at, 1986; skirmish at, 1957; siege of, 1958; ceremony of surrender of British posts at, 1972; Tarleton at, 1962; wagons captured at, 1981. *See also* Yorktown, siege.
Gloucester county (Virginia), 1959; militia, 1967.
Gloucester River (Virginia), 1967.
Glover, Elias, *Capt., loyalist of Newtown, Connecticut*, 1471.
Glover, John, *Agent, Continental armed vessels; col., Massachusetts regiment and 14th Continental infantry; brig. gen., Continental army*, 210, 351, 488, 695, 929, 1510, 1590, 1911, 1922, 1923; absence, 1696, 2112, accepts brigadier commission, 301; commission, 403; declines brigadier commission, 282; derangement, 2106; embarrassed, 535; furlough, 964, 990; health, 537, 588, 616, 1848, 2102, 2106, 2124, 2149, 2151; horse, 742; indecision, 293; opinion in council of war, 1519, 1589, 1600; opinion on the situation, 1510; ordered to join army, 330, 521, 574, 1020–1021; resignation, 537, 588, 910, 923, 925, 940, 964; retirement, 2102, 2151, 2168, 2179, 2188, 2205; slave servants, 2205, 2240, 2247, 2319, 2333, 2334; on West Point garrison, 687. Letters from, 25, 28, 30, 34, 37, 282, 301, 405, 536, 588, 596, 616, 910, 925, 964, 990, 1079, 1091, 1408, 1519, 1595, 1600, 1684, 1848, 2102, 2106, 2151, 2205, 2247, 2333. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 23, 26, 28, 29, 31, 33, 35, 50, 52, 265, 347, 478, 521, 536, 550, 574, 687, 691, 692, 937, 940, 1002, 1036, 1069, 1070, 1077, 1083, 1094, 1101, 1163, 1367, 1382, 1385, 1423, 1569, 1571, 1594, 1622, 1685, 1696, 1820, 2124, 2168, 2179, 2188, 2240. Regiment, 209. Brigade, 347, 350, 481, 482, 484, 550, 687, 691, 692, 1094, 1095; arrangement of, 1036, 1079; movements, 977, 990, 1064; needs shoes, 1172; officers of, 1036; position, 352, 989, 1006; reenforces Arnold, 382; reenforces Red Bank, 478.
Glover, John, *Private, 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, 2142.
Glover, Jonathan, *Agent, Continental armed vessel; capt., 14th Continental infantry*, 34, 137; appointment, 150; command, 28. Letters from, 41, 46, 50, 150. Letters to, 41, 42, 48, 50, 57, 59, 61.
Gnadenhutten (Pennsylvania), 1929.
Goddard, John, *Wagonmaster general, Continental army*, Instructions to, 22.
Goddard, W. K., *Baltimore printer*, 1069.
Godwin, John, *Lt. Col., Royal artillery, British army*, 121.
Goetschius, John Mauritius, *Maj., New Jersey militia*, 1493. Letters from, 1443, 1521, 1563, 1582, 1604, 2159. Letters to, 1560, 1579, 1604, 1616.
Goforth, William, *Capt., 1st New York regiment*, 111. Letter from, 86. Letter to, 86.
Gold, *see* Money, specie.
Golding, ——, *Deserter, 47th Foot, British army*, 1179.
Goldsmith, Samuel, *of Marblehead, Massachusetts*, 779.
Goldson, William, *Surgeon, British navy*, 1298.
Gondolas, *see under* Boats.
Gooch, John, *Capt., 9th Continental infantry; asst. deputy quartermaster general*, Letter from, 1565. Letter to, 1580.
"Good Usage," 2155. Letter from, 2153.
Goodale, Nathan, *Capt., 5th Massachusetts regiment*, 2182; baggage, 830; claim, 2398, 2399, 2404; exchange of,

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Goodale, Nathan—Continued.
815, 819, 827; services, 815, 2399, 2404. Letter from, 2398.
Goode's Bridge (Virginia), 1899.
Goodrich, William, *Maj., Paterson's Massachusetts, brigade*, Letter from, 1921. Letters and instructions to, 1056, 1067, 1939.
Goods, *see* Articles, *also* Merchandise.
Goodwin, George, *Hartford printer; see* Hudson & Goodwin.
Goodwin, Samuel, *Surveyor*, Letter from, 29.
Goold, Arthur, *Collector, Halifax harbor*, 1422.
Gordon, Ambrose, introduced to Washington, 296.
Gordon, Arthur, *Lt., adj., 9th Virginia regiment*, 1250.
Gordon, Cosmo, *Lt. col., 3d Foot Guards, British army*, 1256, 1272; commission to negotiate exchange of prisoners, 1209.
Gordon, James, *Maj., 80th Foot, British army*, Letters from, 846, 2129, 2151. Letter to, 2110.
Gordon, Patrick, *Lt. col., 108th Foot; brig. gen., British army in America*, assassinated, 146, 175.
Gordon, Peter, *Brig. maj., Heard's New Jersey brigade*, 155, 189.
Gordon, William, *Clergyman, Roxbury, Massachusetts; chaplain, Massachusetts provincial congress*, 1321, 1322.
Goshen Precinct (New York), teams from, 1768.
Gosselin, Clement, *Capt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 1683; information obtained by, 1513; report, 873. Letters from, 862, 1700, 1810.
Gosselin, Louis, *Lt., 2d Canadian regiment*, report of, 873. Letter from, 862.
Gould, Benjamin, *Capt., Massachusetts militia?*, Letter from, 130.
Gould, Paston, *Maj. gen., British army in America*, Letter to, 1991.
Gould, ——, *American spy*, Letter from, 1729.
Goulet, Jean, *Lt., 2d Canadian regiment*, money, 1587, 1591, 1592; services in Canada, 1556, 1591, 1592. Letter from, 1700. Instructions to, 1158.
Gout, *see* Disease.
Gouvion, Jean Baptiste, *Maj. and lt. col., engineers*, 880, 1213, 1297, 1321, 1340, 1716, 1775, 1842, 1919, 1983, 2302, 2360, 2361, 2407; cannon for, 1529; certificate of service, 1981, 1984, 2405; estimates for an operation against New York, 1348; needed, 1318; opinion on attacking New York, 1415; opinion on peace establishment of the army, 2373; promotion of, 2025; qualifications of, 976; recommended to Washington, 1342; report on West Point, 1594; workmen for, 1547. Letters from, 1579, 1602, 2448. Letters and instructions to, 893, 1183, 1187, 1375, 1616, 1698, 1782, 1939. Corps, 1698.
Government, civil, established in South Carolina, 1897; established in Westchester county, 2393; forms of, 2125, 2130; power of British and American contrasted, 10.
Governors of States, *see* States.
Governor's Island (New York), 176, 1453, 2097.
Gowrin, Benjamin, *Private Heth's Independent company*, 1052.
Goy, —— de, *Capt., French artillery*, 357.
Graff, Sebastien, Letter from, 546.
Graham, John, *Capt., 2d and 1st, Maj., 2d New York regiments*, 1056; recommended to Washington, 1034. Letter from, 1422.
Graham, John, *Capt., New York militia*, Letter from, 2136.
Graham, Morris, *Col., New York levies*, 202, 622. Letters from, 619, 628, 638.
Graham, Narcissus, *Fifer, 4th Connecticut regiment*, 504.
Graham, Samuel, *Capt., 76th Foot, British army*, Letters from, 1995, 2259.

Grain, 171, 392, 396, 517, 523, 589, 730, 732, 1177, 1222, 1234, 1303, 1331, 1333, 1354, 1389, 1498, 1519; allotment, 1220; British, 1273; burned, 202; burned by British, 1057; collection, 526, 1219, 1224, 1225, 1235, 1237, 1238, 1321; corn, 57, 58, 90, 1207, 1218, 1316, 1481, 1625; cutting of, 1032; delivery refused, 1300; destroyed, 819, 820, 1605; estimates, 2173; exchanged for salt, 828; export permission refused, 1689; guards for, 2184; impressed, 1219, 1223, 1225; Indian corn, 566, 1207, 1321, 1647; Indian meal, 585, 1365; Indian rye, 1321; loss of, 426, 2184; meal, 90, 1316; in mills, 1266; needed, 788, 820, 946, 1526; oats, 57, 58, 90, 1521, 1526, 1535, 1543; prices, 730, 1625; for public use, 982; purchase, 1277; purchase laws, 975; removal, 430, 505, 599, 1241; returns, 1300; seizure of, 222, 886, 892, 1484; stored, 1263; substituted for cattle, 1235, 1236; supply and situation, 566, 1214, 1243; threshing, 730, 1508, 1513, 1515, 1522; transportation, 730, 1224, 1242, 1308;

wheat, 294, 306, 307, 332, 560, 809, 844, 974, 1222, 1354, 1479, 1516, 1537; bought up by traders, 2037; collection of, 480, 498, 999, 1230; exportation of, 1537; grinding by hand, 1242; legislative act for, 828; purchase of, 1079; price, 1230; removal of, 154, 306; returns, 955; seizure, 480; substitute for meat, 548; threshed under compulsion, 508; use prohibited, 844.

withheld by the people, 844.

Granchain, ——, Chevalier de, *Major et chargé du detail general de l'escadre du roy du Ternay*, 1855; introduced to Washington, 1680.

Grandiere, *see* La Grandiere.

Grant, Abby (Mrs.), 156.

Grant, Alexander, *Surgeon and field inspector, British hospitals*, 1991.

Grant, James, *Maj. gen., British army*, 1074.

Grant, James, *Sergt., 4th Connecticut regiment, and clerk to asst. deputy quartermaster general*, 1484, 1509, 1512, 1517.

Grant, Jesse, *Lt., 19th Continental Infantry*, 1649.

Grant, John, *Commissary and paymaster of artillery, British army in America*, 1054.

Grant, Thomas, *Massachusetts recruit*, 2159.

Grant, William, *Massachusetts recruit*, 2159.

Grape cultivation, 2417.

Grape-shot, 95.

Grasse, François Joseph Paul, Comte de, Marquis de Tilly, *Lt. gen., naval forces, commander-in-chief*, French *navy in America*, 1849, 1858, 1868, 1870, 1902, 1954, 1968, 1972, 1981, 1990; accusations against Bougainville, 2148; America's obligations to, 2390; answers to Washington's questions, 1950; arrival, 1758, 1767, 1901, 1904, 1911, 1916, 1918, 1930, 1942, 1944, 2014; cannon presented to, 2448, 2456; in the Chesapeake, 1858, 1922, 1938, 1941, 1942, 1943, 1944; on leaving the Chesapeake, 1953, 1955, 1956; conference with Washington, 1949, 1950, 1953; congratulates Washington, 1970, 1971; cooperation with, 1837, 1981; on cooperation with Barras, 1920, 1921; cooperation against Wilmington, 1973, 1979, 1981; his correspondence with Washington, 2327, 2390; defeat off Martinique, 2120, 2121, 2130, 2141, 2148, 2193; on his defeat and failure, 2327; departure of, 1992; despatches from, 1919; despatches to, 1870, 1944, 1974, 1976; encounter with the British, 1851; encounter with Hood, 2044; encounter with Hood and Graves, 1946; encounter with Rodney, 2116; encounter off the Virginia capes, 1958; *see also under* victories; fleet, 1844, 1859, 1911, 1916, 1939, 1941; list of fleet, 1282; furnishes troops to Lafayette, 1983; on future operations, 1983; ideas on

Grasse, François Joseph Paul, Comte—Continued.
the Yorktown situation, 1960; illness, 1971, 1972; intelligence of, 1851, 2118–2119; junction with Barras, 1899, 1922, 1931; junction with Lafayette, 1940; officer to meet, 1928; prizes taken by, 1943; provisions for, 1924; refuses to send ships above Yorktown, 1960, 1961; requested to delay sailing, 1982; return from sea, 1946; stay on the coast, 1964; strength, 1879; troops brought with, 1859, 2104; victory over Hood and Drake, 1846; victories, 1849, 1863, 1949; Washington on his defeat, 2390; Washington's friendship, 1990, 2327, 2390; Washington presents horses to, 1990; Washington's questions and propositions to, 1879, 1950; Washington's visit to, 1973; Washington's wishes to govern, 1940; Yorktown naval arrangements, 1950; Yorktown siege, 1950, 1953, 1954, 1955, 1956, 1957, 1959, 1960, 1961; presence at surrender of Yorktown, 1970. Letters from, 1763, 1939, 1941, 1950, 1953, 1955, 1956, 1957, 1960, 1963, 1965, 1966, 1968, 1970, 1971, 1973, 1975, 1977, 1978, 1979, 1981, 1983, 1988, 1990, 2327. Letters to, 1901, 1923, 1931, 1943, 1949, 1951, 1953, 1954, 1956, 1959, 1961, 1963, 1966, 1969, 1970, 1971, 1972, 1973, 1974, 1975, 1978, 1980, 1981, 1990, 2030, 2390.

Grasshopper, *Oneida Indian chief*, 1005.

Gratuity to troops, 212, 244, 884, 1150, 1179, 1682, 1683, 1717, 2415.

Graves, Thomas, Lord, *Rear admiral, British navy*, arrival, 1400, 1401, 1402, 1403, 1404, 1405, 1923, 1925, 1930; engagement with de Grasse, 1946; demands seamen, 1401;
fleet, 1882, 1888; to attack the French, 1407; list of, 1887; sails from New York, 1903, 1907, 1910, 1940; strength, 1400, 1402, 1405, 1424;
intention of, 1938.

Graves, Samuel, *Vice Adml. and commander of the British fleet in North America*, 17.

Gravesend Bay (Long Island), 1390.

Gray, Ebenezer, *Maj. and lt. col., 6th; lt. col., 4th Connecticut regiment*, 813, 1180, 1317, 1813, 1817, 1819; leave of absence, 2270, 2303; answers to queries in Huddy case, 2087; character, 2269; health, 2303; rank, 2255. Letters from, 716, 733, 749, 767, 748, 812, 816, 830, 834, 844, 1316, 1546, 2303. Letters to, 824, 1546, 2270. Regiment, 1546.

Gray, George, *Lt. and capt., 4th Continental dragoons*, 1000; rank, 396, 397, 399; resignation, 396. 397, 399, 1008. Letter from, 1008. Letters to, 396, 399.

Gray, James, *Maj. and deputy commissary general of issues, Northern department*, 92. Letters from, 929, 954, 1219, 1228. Letters to, 981, 1238, 1271.

Gray, Samuel, *Commissary gen. of issues, Eastern department*, Letters to, 310, 1199.

Grayson, William, *Lt. col. and aide to Washington; col. Additional Continental regiment; commissioner, Continental Board of War*, 90, 232, 353, 588, 597, 607, 1805; appointed cartel commissioner, 581; commissioner, 590; powers to, 586; propositions for exchange of prisoners, 596; resignation, 815, 819; Washington's confidence in his judgment, 590. Letters from, 209, 220, 241, 282, 287, 298, 305, 355, 383, 591, 593, 600, 815. Letters to, 233, 293, 295, 306, 310, 590, 652, 819, 1799. Drafts and copies by, 176, 178, 184, 186, 187, 205, 211, 218, 220, 224, 226, 334. Regiment, 233, 241, 282, 310, 316, 383, 652.

Great Barrington (Massachusetts), 1846; recruits from, 1744.

Great Bridge (near Wilmington, North Carolina), skirmish at, 1765.

Great Britain (England), 773, 1166, 1211, 1388, 2026, 2036, 2380, 2457;

Great Britain (England)—Continued.
ability to continue a force in America, 771; acknowledgment of American independence, 840, 877; adjustment of difficulties with France, 966; aid from Frederick and Catherine, 805, 806; aid from Russia, 247, 805, 806; ambassador to the United States, 2443; Carleton to return to, 2269; cause of, 891; cessation of hostilities by, 2368; colonies reluctant to break with, 80; conciliatory intentions, 2124, 2130; conduct of the war, 2062; constitution of, 2125; Convention troops to go to, 570; critical position of, 1151; cultivation of good will with the United States, 2368; disclaims responsibility for Huddy murder, 2194; disturbances in, 1511; East Indies trouble, 2457; efforts toward peace, 648; efforts to soothe the American people, 2346; home embarrassments, 1483; her European situation, 1278; fails to secure German troops, 1245; fleets, packets, and transports from, 489, 892, 905, 911, 958, 995, 1102, 1489, 1574, 2109, 2184, 2225, 2285, 2287; transports sail for, 940, *see also* Navy, British; France refuses to conclude peace with, 2357; government's disposition toward America, 2109; government's disposition toward peace, 2115; Indians against, 970, 1493; Indian relations, 970, 1979, 2002, 2028, 2043, 2237; indignation in, 1486; inhabitants denied entrance to America, 2305; inhabitants, disposition toward America and peace, 2109, 2115, 2341; inhabitants feeling against the government, 819; intelligence from 825, 862, 1710; intentions, 1852; King, *see* George III; letters from, 741; loses supremacy in the West Indies, 1379; merchandise from, 1407; militia system, 2379;
ministry, 2405; changes, 2124, 2352; confusion, 2225; measures, 764; opinion, 606; sentiments, 1186;
Great Britain (England)—Continued.
New York inhabitants leaving for, 2304; obstinacy, 1112; paroled officers to go to, 1477;
Parliament, answer of king to, 2051; conciliatory bills, 601, 605, 629, 632, 638, 642, 2051; violent debates in, 1274; new, 1678; bill to conclude peace with America, 2051; peace cry in, 1379; peace measures of, 2182; rejects New York assembly's remonstrance, 1; speeches on independence, 2173; taxation of colonies, 608; House of Commons, proceedings and votes on further prosecution of the war, 2051;
peace commission, 2109; peace movement, negotiations, etc., 943, 966, 984, 2186, 2190, 2192, 2196, 2266, 2327, 2354, 2357, 2358; plan for settling dispute with, 2456; political parties in, 2381; prisoners in, 521, 529; prisoners sent to, 1608, 1649; prisoners released in, 2182, 2195; public virtue in, 1186; reconciliation, 241; reenforcements from, 337, 583, 887, 988, 1014, 1063, 1079, 1090, 1101, 1511, 2040, 2259; resources, 610; Spain's manifesto to, 1123; Spain's motives toward, 998; state of affairs in, 944, 1407, 2316; supplies from, 804, 892; taxes in, 228; treaty of peace with, 2266, 2327, 2345, 2354, 2357, 2358, 2359, 2360, 2364, 2368, 2369, 2372, 2381, 2397, 2405, 2417, 2423, 2424, 2445; troops sent to, 798, 2215; ultimatum to, 966; United States minister to, 2388; Vermont doctrine, 2368; cause of war with, 71; war with France, 182, 336, 616, 632, 749; war with Holland, 1751, 1753, 1759; war with Portugal, 1784; war with Spain, 1145, 1190, 1195.
Great Egg Harbor, *see* Egg Harbor.
Great Kanawha River, 2432.
Great Tree, *Seneca Chief*, 786.
Great Valley Road (Pennsylvania), 415.
Greaton, John, *Col., 3d Massachusetts regiment*, 1636, 2083, 2098, 2100, 2121, 2138, 2166, 2255, 2380, 2398, 2428;

Greaton, John—Continued.
answers to queries in the Huddy case, 2087; complaint against, 1135; court of inquiry on, 1138, 1161; promotion, 2149, 2319, 2325; recommended to Washington, 2148. Letters from, 2099, 2157, 2159, 2161, 2209, 2263, 2390. Letters and instructions to, 1704, 1893, 2107, 2146, 2159. Regiment, 347, 612.
Greaton, ——, Mrs., 325.
Green, Daniel, *of New York*, 142; orders to, 149.
Green (Greene), John, *Lt. col., 1st; col., 10th and 6th Virginia regiments*, 645, 646; at Fort Mifflin, 442, 449. Letters and orders to, 441, 442, 450, 1022. Regiment, 1037.
Green, John Morly, *Lt., 1st Rhode Island regiment*, 2299, 2306. Letter from, 2267.
Green, Joseph, *see* Greene.
Green, Timothy, *Justice of the peace, New London, Conn.*, 1136, 1137.
Green Mountain Boys, 62, 1896.
Green Spring Farm (Virginia), action near, 1888.
Green Springs (Virginia), 1895.
Green's Hill (Boston), 7.
Greene, Christopher, *Maj., Varnum's Rhode Island regiment; lt. col., 12th Continental infantry; lt. col. and col., 1st Rhode Island*, 270, 449, 476, 1585; ammunition for, 435; command at Red Bank, 442; commission, 16; continuance in the service, 1594; murdered, 1829; recommended, 59; supplies for, 435, 1444. Letters from, 435, 437, 440, 473, 476, 842, 1007, 1061, 1288, 1325, 1355, 1585, 1613. Letters and instructions to, 431, 433, 437, 439, 441, 444, 447, 457, 744, 1102, 1194, 1258, 1306, 1329, 1349, 1577, 1594, 1622, 1660. Regiment, 281, 435, 1007, 1102, 1194, 1258, 1288, 1306, 1325, 1329, 1375, 1383, 1400, 1412, 1418, 1432, 1444, 1445, 1474, 1502, 1530, 1549, 1564, 1577, 1585, 1622, 1623, 1660, 1662, 1673; officers killed and taken, 1829; surprised, 1830; his regiment of negroes, 1369.
Greene, Francis, *Capt., 1st Massachusetts regiment*, 2216.
Greene, John, *see* Green.
Greene (Green), Joseph, *Maj., De Lancey's 1st battalion, British provincial troops*, Letter from, 1966. Letter to, 1968.
Greene, Nathanael, *Brig. and maj. gen.; quartermaster general, Continental army*, 2, 6, 15, 23, 25, 29, 37, 59, 66, 82, 134, 142, 144, 152, 154, 184, 295, 309, 342, 361, 391, 394, 397, 400, 402, 417, 424, 425, 451, 453, 463, 486, 488, 498, 514, 516, 526, 564, 585, 613, 651, 664, 694, 695, 696, 706, 739, 777, 795, 802, 844, 962, 972, 982, 1033, 1034, 1043, 1063, 1082, 1083, 1097, 1107, 1110, 1191, 1234, 1238, 1248, 1308, 1332, 1348, 1356, 1372, 1386, 1402, 1404, 1410, 1510, 1540, 1541, 1553, 1576, 1579, 1680, 1627, 1629, 1631, 1639, 1666, 1685, 1692, 1704, 1712, 1714, 1742, 1746, 1748, 1749, 1764, 1771, 1775, 1782, 1787, 1797, 1801, 1803, 1811, 1829, 1830, 1833, 1866, 1868, 1869, 1882, 1896, 1897, 1905, 1933, 1937, 1977, 1996, 1997, 2011, 2025, 2055, 2093, 2094, 2194, 2292, 2295, 2303; leave of absence, 1572, 1575; account of battle of Eutaw Springs, 1948; account of the battle of Guilford, 1751, 1768; account of battle of Hobkirk's Hill, 1803; account of the action at Springfield, 1374; acknowledgments to the army, 2303; advance to Haddonfield, 482; advises against attacking Philadelphia, 484; advises burning New York, 181; advises retreat, 181; agreement with British to preserve Charleston, 2303; aid and assistance to, 1725, 1752; ammunition for, 1775; answer to queries, 24; approves Charleston evacuation arrangements, 2298; arrangements, 1916; arrests Armand, 1746; artillery for, 1775; artillerymen for, 1800; brigade of, 79; on the campaign, 897, 1916; cannon presented by Congress, 2445, 2448; captures British storage wagons, 1897; cautioned against sorties and surprises

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Greene, Nathanael—Continued.
by enemy, 711; cavalry's value to, 1909; censured by Washington, 690; on attempt against Charleston, 1914; commands the army, 1532; command in the South, 984, 986, 990, 2120; command of Southern army, 1569, 1572, 1575, 1578, 1579, 1590, 1631; right to command, 1123; command at West Point and east side of the Hudson, 1560; comment on Indian expedition, 962; conduct approved by Washington, 1341, 1907, 2328, 2358; confidence of army in, 1691; confidential information for, 1964; consultation with Knox and Pickering, 934; belief in revival of the Conway cabal, 1283; cooperation with allied armies, 1956; cooperation with Varnum, 482; on capturing Cornwallis, 1914; correspondence with British, 2002; correspondence with Lafayette, 1850; correspondence with Rochambeau, 2002, 2024, 2076; correspondence with Washington, 1941; defeat at Guilford, 1770; defeat at Hobkirk's Hill, 1848; delay, 481, 482, 1614, 2422; design against the enemy, 481; detachment sent against British posts, 1906; difficulties and distress, 1230, 1298, 1327, 1637, 1670–1671, 1677, 1737, 1764, 1765, 1865, 2055; disagreeable position, 983, 1437; disapproves memorial of general officers, 1467; economy in quartermaster department, 987; efforts with Congress, 1298; efforts to promote harmony with French, 717, 723; efforts to join Morgan, 1740; embarrassments, 1327; estimate of teams, 1411; at Eutaw Springs, 1964; favors attacking enemy, 665; fears for the future, 1338; foraging expedition, 1478; furnishes teams to French army, 1341, 1342; at Guilford, 1770; at Hobkirk's Hill, 1848; honor, 987; ideas on general plan of operations, 2055; ideas on attacking Staten Island, 1221; illness, 171, 172, 1752, 2401, 2436; impress warrant to, 1425; inability to procure or furnish supplies and stores, 1254, 1297, 1327, 1467; inability to supply writing paper, 1514; inability to transport provisions, 1327; inactivity mortifying, 2121; inspection of Highland defenses, 314, 315, 321; intelligence from, 1754, 1870, 2024; intentions, 987, 1327, 1372, 1916; Lafayette's value to, 1843; lands and money voted to, 2213; letter to Congress, 1268, 1298, 1856, 2080; loses a picket, 328; message to Lafayette, 1778; and the militia, 1712, 1747, 1764, 1865, 1950–1951, 1965; misrepresented, 576; misunderstood, 1038; movements, 486, 487, 488, 702; movements in the South, 1652, 1712, 1723, 1738, 1740, 1764, 1782, 1796, 1803, 1869, 1948, 2040; needs ammunition, 2025; needs cavalry, 482, 484, 1865; needs clothing, 2025, 2055, 2062, 2080, 2093; needs money, 1242, 1255, 1260, 1297, 1298, 1322, 1327, 1397, 1717, 2093; needs pay, 2080; needs provisions, 2050, 2080; quartermaster needs of, 328, 553, 609; needs rum, 2025; need of supplies prevents him taken advantage of Cowpen's victory, 1691, 1695; needs troops, 1740, 1807, 1958, 1964, 2055, 2071; needs Washington's support, 1338; his object, 1764; observations, 539.
opinions, 134, 654, 1033; of British plan of war, 1897; or campaign operations, 1397; on cavalry continuing at Elizabethtown, 872; of Congress, 990; in council of war, 800, 1098, 1389, 1525; on obstructing the Hudson and defense of the Highlands, 321; on legality of a court-martial, 1841; on attacking New York, 1382; on defense of Philadelphia and the Delaware river, 391; on the situation, 1510; on winter campaign and attacking Philadelphia, 494; on winter quarters, 491; *see also* plans;
opposes enemy, 1372, 1717, 1740; order of battle, 487, 488; orders

Greene, Nathanael—Continued.
British to cease burning buildings, 1995; orders to protect the country, 495; on new organization of the army, 2080; personal matters, 1572, 1951, 2256; petition, 184; goes to Philadelphia, 1283;
plans, 259, 1795; of attack on Boston, 72; of campaign, 605; for concentrating the State lines, 2079; cooperation with French fleet, 700; flying army and partisan war in the south, 1590; of attack on New Brunswick, 308; for obtaining tents and supplies, 1391; for provision supply, 817; for reimbursing plundered inhabitants, 893; for remedying conditions, 1310;
on the political situation, 2213; position, 1695 1697, 1702, 1729, 1741, 1820, 1849, 1860; powers granted by Congress, 1590; principles on which he acted, 1897; promotion, 110; on protection of Charleston, 2247; protest against the French fleet leaving Rhode Island, 712; pursues enemy, 1765, 1897; on quartermaster department, 690, 987, 1242, 1268, 1270, 1338; as quartermaster general, 1123; temporary continuance as quartermaster general, 1531; reasons for fighting at Guilford, 1751; recommendations, 209; recommends foraging expedition, 548; recommends officers, 2441; reconnoissance, 471; reenforcements, 481, 1621, 1642, 1764, 1772, 1773, 1790, 1791, 1796, 1815, 1820, 1848, 1869, 1899, 1907, 1919, 1964, 1966, 1967, 1978, 1979, 1980, 1984, 1995, 2011, 2024, 2025, 2029, 2031, 2037, 2040, 2062, 2064, 2080, 2095, 2187, 2193; representations to Congress, 1254; reproved unjustly, 1230; requests hearing before Congress, 984; requests Washington's opinion of his quartermaster service, 1437; requisition on Maryland and Delaware, 1621; resignation as quartermaster general, 984, 986, 990, 1420, 1422, 1437, 1467; retaliatory intentions and threats, 1933, 1991; retreat,

Greene, Nathanael—Continued.
1723, 1751, 1753, 1897; return of army under, 1904–1905; on affairs in Rhode Island, 717; Robertson's conversation with, 1554; his situation, 1790, 1791, 1914, 1996; South's confidence in, 1790; on specific supplies, 1294; spirit of his troops, 1803; strength, 1796, 1841, 1906, 1914, 1978; on state of the country, 548; on state of affairs, 1289, 1691, 1809, 1995; on state of affairs in the South, 1865, 2055, 2366; on state of affairs in South Carolina, 1834, 2082; his success, 1757, 1863, 1866, 1892; suggestions, 549; suggests moving French army to Virginia, 1595; suggests Hamilton for adjutant general, 1614; supplies, 1375, 1796; terms on which he will serve as quartermaster general, 1338; troops need clothing, 1765; trouble with his officers, 2213; understanding of orders, 690; understanding with Washington and Lafayette, 1951; unwilling to serve on board for settling rank, 1071; victory at Eutaw Springs, 1964; Washington approves his forcing action at Guilford, 1791; Washington's friendship, 1752; Washington's opinion of his services as quartermaster general, 1456; Washington's private letter to, 1691; Washington on his services, 2005, 2392; whaleboats for, 1478; willingness to run risks in attacking enemy, 484. Letters from, 77, 81, 109, 139, 140, 143, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 166, 167, 168, 170, 173, 187, 195, 198, 199, 200, 202, 203, 204, 205, 207, 208, 259, 281, 320, 321, 322, 327, 328, 353, 410, 471, 481, 482, 484, 486, 487, 488, 489, 494, 510, 517, 539, 548, 549, 550, 551, 553, 585, 605, 609, 654, 665, 685, 690, 700, 712, 717, 743, 747, 769, 777, 800, 807, 817, 818, 841, 846, 849, 858, 864, 872, 897, 925, 929, 954, 962, 971, 981, 982, 983, 984, 987, 990, 991, 1006, 1030, 1033, 1038, 1071, 1098, 1182, 1184, 1197, 1208, 1215, 1221, 1226, 1230, 1234, 1241,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Greene, Nathanael—Continued.
1242, 1248, 1249, 1254, 1255, 1260, 1262, 1268, 1269, 1270, 1283, 1289, 1293, 1294, 1297, 1298, 1306, 1307, 1310, 1319, 1322, 1327, 1338, 1340, 1342, 1354, 1371, 1372, 1373, 1374, 1375, 1376, 1389, 1391, 1392, 1397, 1399, 1402, 1404, 1408, 1409, 1411, 1415, 1420, 1422, 1434, 1436, 1439, 1451, 1467, 1484, 1488, 1514, 1525, 1532, 1545, 1546, 1560, 1563, 1568, 1571, 1572, 1575, 1590, 1595, 1608, 1614, 1628, 1630, 1631, 1634, 1652, 1674, 1677, 1691, 1695, 1712, 1717, 1739, 1740, 1747, 1751, 1763, 1765, 1796, 1803, 1809, 1822, 1828, 1833, 1841, 1848, 1856, 1865, 1868, 1869, 1897, 1904, 1906, 1914, 1916, 1933, 1948, 1950, 1951, 1958, 1962, 1965, 1978, 1984, 1987, 1991, 1995, 1996, 2002, 2011, 2024, 2025, 2031, 2055, 2076, 2079, 2080, 2082, 2093, 2095, 2120, 2121, 2172, 2193, 2207, 2213, 2247, 2271, 2292, 2294, 2297, 2298, 2303, 2358, 2366, 2367, 2377, 2401, 2417, 2422, 2436, 2441, 2448. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 21, 137, 150, 152, 181, 202, 203, 204, 207, 274, 275, 276, 315, 386, 391, 392, 410, 436, 481, 484, 485, 488, 545, 548, 550, 589, 610, 617, 618, 642, 643, 704, 711, 723, 738, 750, 751, 821, 838, 841, 843, 858, 874, 875, 879, 881, 924, 928, 930, 931, 937, 944, 958, 967, 978, 984, 986, 909, 989, 1002, 1005, 1022, 1029, 1032, 1033, 1039, 1046, 1059, 1066, 1103, 1106, 1122, 1123, 1139, 1148, 1156, 1162, 1163, 1167, 1172, 1174, 1177, 1184, 1190, 1192, 1195, 1197, 1202, 1204, 1206, 1207, 1211, 1213, 1223, 1231, 1233, 1235, 1236, 1237, 1240, 1247, 1248, 1254, 1255, 1260, 1261, 1262, 1270, 1271, 1283, 1287, 1296, 1299, 1309, 1310, 1341, 1343, 1349, 1353, 1363, 1365, 1370, 1371, 1386, 1388, 1392, 1398, 1402, 1406, 1419, 1432, 1437, 1440, 1451, 1456, 1464, 1476, 1478, 1483, 1506, 1518, 1531, 1532, 1541, 1546, 1550, 1560, 1564, 1566, 1569, 1571, 1572, 1573, 1575, 1578, 1584, 1601, 1613, 1628, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1637, 1650, 1651, 1656, 1660, 1664, 1670, 1686, 1693, 1699, 1702, 1703, 1737, 1753, 1790, 1791, 1795, 1798, 1832, 1883, 1907, 1941, 1956, 1964, 1969, 1976, 1984, 1994, 2005, 2007, 2013, 2024, 2026, 2040, 2048, 2062, 2076, 2092, 2124, 2127, 2158, 2166, 2175, 2186, 2194, 2209, 2240, 2256, 2257, 2298, 2301, 2328, 2333, 2363, 2392, 2445. Drafts and copies by, 341, 1478; *see also* Quartermaster department *and* Quartermaster general.

Greene, Mrs. Nathanael (Catherine Littlefield), 1996, 2401; effect of Greene's departure on, 1576; health, 2213; journey to join Greene, 2005, 2082; Washington's kindness to, 2082. Letters to, 1639, 1754.

Greene, Thomas, 148. Letter from, 147.

Greene, William, *Governor of Rhode Island*, 1006, 1915, 1916. Letter from, 989. Letter to, 1785.

Greene River (Virginia), action at, 1907.

Greenwich (Connecticut), 309, 1256, 1425.

Gregg, James, *Capt., 1st New York regiment*, Letter to, 2385.

Grenada (West Indies), 1701, 1888.

Grenades, 395.

Grenadier corps, 263, 296.

Grenville, Thomas, *British agent for negotiating peace with France and the United States*, King Louis' answer to, 2245; Vergennes' answer to, 2153.

Grey, Charles, *Maj. gen., British army*, 825, 2380.

Grey's Hill (Delaware), 407.

Gregory, George, Letter to, 73.

Gregory, John, *Capt., 15th Virginia regiment; brig. gen.?, Virginia? militia*, 1750. Letter to, 971.

Grice, Francis, *Capt., in command of flatboats in the Delaware*, Letters from, 312, 331. Letter to, 331.

Gridley's Point (Massachusetts), 43, 60.

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Gridley, Richard, *Col. and chief of Continental artillery; col., engineers, Continental army*, 31, 60. Letter from, 289. Letters and orders to, 94, 96, 231, 295.

Grier, David, *Lt. col. and col., 7th Pennsylvania regiment; asst. deputy quartermaster general, Continental army*, 270, 1843. Letter to, 319. Regiment, 319.

Grier, James, *Lt. and capt., 1st Continental infantry and 1st Pennsylvania regiment, maj., 10th, 6th, and 3d Pennsylvania regiments*, 104, 1100; exploit, 143; memorial, 552.

Griffin, Peter, *Private, Easton's Massachusetts regiment*, 11.

Griffin (Griffen), Samuel, *Col. and deputy adj. gen., Flying camp*, 253. Letters from, 242, 1162. Letter to, 224.

Griffith, David, *Surgeon and chaplain, 3d Virginia regiment*, 765. Letters from, 767, 794.

Griffiths, ——, introduced to Washington, 275.

Grimes, John, *Capt., Continental row-galley "Spitfire,"* 173.

Grinnell, John, *Capt., Continental frigate "Congress,"* Letter to, 321.

Grosvenor, Thomas, *Lt. col., 3d and 1st Connecticut regiments*, dispute with Johnson, 934, 2100; answer to queries in Huddy case, 2087. Letter from, 2188. Letter to, 2189.

Grover, Thomas, *Lt., 2d Continental infantry*, 98. Letter from, 100.

Grubb's landing (Delaware river), 453, 456; action at, 458.

Gruel, Jean Jacques, 305.

Guadeloupe (West Indies), 162, 1384; intelligence from, 152, 1848; loss of, 802.

Guardboats, *see* Boats.

Guard ships, British, *see* Ships.

Guards, 228, 356, 357, 456, 781, 882, 975, 1133, 1221, 1313, 1435, 1465, 1475, 1493, 1508, 1517, 1518, 1550, 1656, 1889, 1893, 1917, 1923, 2018, 2027, 2039, 2044, 2069, 2117, 2120, 2143, 2146, 2271, 2272, 2313; for agent in Westchester county, 1454; for ammunition, 1923; for surrendered arms and accoutrements, 1972; for baggage, 1130, 1348, 1478, 1480, 1481; for beacon signal, 1073; for blockhouse and huts, 2206;

British, 545, 548, 1151, 1181, 1221, 1273, 1891, 2283; attempt to capture, 1233; described, 1720; doubled, 2073, 2112; foraging, 1583;

captured by British, 968, 969, 970, 1284; for cattle, 556, 560; cautioned, 1669; cavalry, 509; coast, 1328; for Closter landings, 1479, 1487; for clothing, 2353; for communications, 1614; complained against, 1217; conduct of, 500; for deserters, 2326; detachments for, 1821; duty, 1271, 1295; duty disliked, 2067; duty on the lines, 2305; for Dobbs Ferry, 1560, 1623, 2227; at Elizabethtown, 1031, 1239, 1344; for express routes, 872; ferry, 1947; flour, 1434; flour boats, 925; ford, 633; French, 1265; for French bakery, 1935; for French ships, 1729; for the French in Rhode Island, 1840; for casting furnace, 1409, 1410; for grain, 2184; healthy, 1501; for Highland passes, 766; for hospitals, 549, 558; at Hunter, 2237; ill treat British prisoners, 1459; for inhabitants, 2033; at Kings ferry, 864, 872, 875; laboratory, 1081; on the lines, 2375; magazine, 2379; for mast cutters, 1245; militia, 633, 1035, 1309, 1354, 1383; militia horse cooperates with Continentals, 1312, 1313; for money sent to British prisoners, 2045; needed, 1619, 1919, 1974, 1976; officer absent, 1271, 1295; for Philadelphia, 661, 710, 969; at Pine's bridge, 1521; position, 1237; posting of, 1444; for posts, 1068; to prevent intercourse with enemy, 598;

for prisoners, 568, 1090, 1217, 1459, 1462, 1989, 1997, 2020, 2292; for Convention troops, 553, 853,

Guards—Continued.
857, 861, 877, 883, 904, 938, 979, 1040, 1114;
for provisions, 696, 750; for purchaser of cattle, 1460; for roads, 500, 559, 1053; relief, 1709; remonstrance, 1079; for Rhode Island shores, 628; in Ringwood clove, 2004; for salt works, 516, 531, 584; at Saratoga, 1004; sergeant escapes with Tory prisoner, 1582; for slaves recovered from British, 1978; at Smith's clove, 1359; for specie, 609; standing, 1656; for stores and supplies, 338, 341, 410, 428, 461, 462, 571, 618, 623, 632, 739, 877, 958, 987, 1008, 1028, 1041, 1144, 1385, 1412, 1695, 1774, 2385; at Suffern's, 1624; surprised, 916, 1239, 1245; Valley Forge encampment, 545, 546; for vessel at Bordentown, 430; vigilance, 1248, 1251; for Washington, 1533; water, 1272, 1275, 1662, 1730, 1876, 2110; for West Point, 1145; withdrawn, 1221, 1241; wound British prisoners, 1090.
Guards, *see also* Commander in chief, guard.
Guards, The, *see* Army, British, regiments.
Gueniot, ——, *Physician, Avalon, France*, Letter from, 2376. Letter to, 2438.
Guichen, Louis Urbain du Bouexic, Comte de, *Lt. gen., and commander-in-chief, French navy in the West Indies*, 1523, 1582; cooperation plans with, 1543; despatches for, 1448; fleet, 1462, 1511, 1518, 1519, 1520, 1527, 1549, 1555, 1560; list of fleet, 1281, 1290. Letter to, 1524.
Guides, 1930, 1934, 2301, 2305, 2331, 2344; destroy parole papers, 2088; Indian, executed, 2090; for Indian expedition, 920, 1023, 1037; needed, 663; Oneida, 1123; protection of, 1403;
Guilford Courthouse (North Carolina), battle of, 1756, 1766; account of, 1751, 1768; defeat at, 1770; losses at, 1751; British losses at, 1751, 1765; militia behavior at, 1751;
Guilford Courthouse—Continued.
British proclamation after, 1765; British retreat toward, 1747.
Guillot, Francis, *Capt. Independent company of Canadians*, 120.
Guillot, Jean de, 126.
Guineas, *see* Money.
Guismere, —— de, *Capt., Hesse Hanau Regiment, German allied troops*, 1132.
Gulph Mill (Pennsylvania), 523.
Gun-barrels, *see* Arms.
Gunboats, *see* Armed vessels; *also* Boats.
Gunby, John, *Col., 7th Maryland regiment*, 359, 1128, 1306, 1307. Letters from, 514, 1279. Letters to, 707, 708, 1216.
Gun-flints, *see* Flints.
Gunlocks, *see* Arms.
Gun screws, 521.
Gunners, for Arnold's vessels, 160; *see also* Artillerymen.
Gunner's Bay (Long Island), 1486.
Gunnery, *see* Artillery.
Guns, *see* Arms, *also* Artillery.
"Gustavus" (Maj. gen. Benedict Arnold), Letter from, 1491.
Guthrie, John, *Lt. and adj., 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, 927.
Guy, Jonathan, *Sergt. maj., Invalid corps*, 430, 453.
G ——— d, ——, *Capt., militia?*, Letter to, 1677.

H.

H. Senior, *British spy*, journal, 1793.
Haas, *see* De Haas.
Haasbrook, Joseph, *Lt., New York? militia*, 1039.
Hackenberg, Friedrich von, *Maj. gen., Hessian troops*, 1777, 1778, 1780.
Hackensack (New Jersey), 220, 221, 326, 688, 694, 748; British movements at and near, 296, 418, 761, 762, 778, 1074; British raid on, 1282, 1284, 1286, 1336; British losses at, 1286; behavior of Continentals at and their losses, 1286.

Hackensack Bridge (New Jersey), Letter to commanding officer at, 732.
Hackensack River (New Jersey), 159, 780; British move up, 759, 1330, 1331.
Hackenwelder, John, *see* Heckenwelder.
Hackettstown (New Jersey), 331, 1383, 1401, 1404.
Hackney, Joseph, *Private 2d Continental artillery*, 2320, 2321.
Hackney, William, *Private, 2d Continental artillery*, 2320, 2321.
Haddonfield (New Jersey), 482, 488, 557, 655; British attempt to surprise, 559; skirmishing and losses at, 593.
Hadley (Massachusetts), 1651.
Hagan, Francis, *Hospital physician and surgeon*, Letter from, 1596.
Hagerstown (Maryland), 872.
Hairbauch, John Zeman, *Hessian deserter*, 1025.
Haldimand, Frederick, *Maj. and lt. gen., British army; commander-in-chief in Canada*, 1793, 2132, 2364, 2450, 2457; peace despatches for, 2369; popularity, 1885; releases American prisoners, 2458; speech to Oneidas, 1065, 1069; speech to the Six Nations, 2368; Steuben's negotiations with for surrender of British western posts, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2428, 2429; Vermont relations, 1579, 2160. Letters from, 1579, 2341, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2455. Letters and orders to, 944, 1491, 1821, 2047, 2237, 2417, 2421, 2423, 2439.
Hale, Daniel, *Maj., New York state agent*, 1607, 1619, 1622.
Half King, *Wyandot Indian chief*, speeches, 915, 916, 963, 1002, 1003, 1408.
Half Moon (New York), 399.
Half pay, *see* Pay.
Halifax (Nova Scotia), 779, 1145, 1166; attempt on, 2102; British fleet or transports, sail for, 1171, 1349, 2217, 2219, 2224, 2279; British fleet sails from, 139, 157, 2253; British troops at, 748, 760, 764, 867, 1349, 1356, 1376, 1657, 1855; Hessian troops at, 2224, 2241; Scotch troops at, 989; British troops from, 958; British troops sent to, 793, 810, 813, 821, 822, 1147, 1160, 1172, 1180, 1336, 2215, 2441; capture, 31, 784, 810; expeditions against, 72, 691; events in, 760; fortifications, 867, 1349, 1363 1548, French fleet off, 1372; garrison, 1349, 1356; directions for entering harbor, 1422; harbor plan, 1349, 1350, 1376; plan of harbor and town, 1548; inhabitants, 1376; intelligence from, 1330, 1346, 1349, 1358, 1376, 1395, 1453; loyalists go to, 2215, 2226, 2234, 2239, 2246, 2321; prisoners sent to, 1482; roads to, 1376; situation at, 1420, 1657; stores at, 169; strength of, 1021; trade, 1376.
Halifax (North Carolina), 641, 1820.
Hall, David, *Col., Delaware regiment*, 270; conduct, 2021. Letters from, 2084, 2411. Letters and orders to, 1058, 1099, 1120, 1122, 2102.
Hall, David. *Justice of the peace, Goshen precinct, New York*, Letter from, 1768.
Hall, David, jr., *Col., 1st Maryland regiment*, 524, 529. Letter from, 523.
Hall, Enoch, 862.
Hall, Josias Carvel, *Col., 4th Maryland regiment*, 490, 830; court-martial, 586. Letters from, 585, 620. Letters to, 271, 590, 609, 947.
Hall, Zachariah, *Lt., 70th Foot, British army*, 2018, 2020.
Hallam, Robert, *Capt., 4th Connecticut regiment*, 900, 1137.
Hallett, James, *of Stamford, Connecticut; sea captain and pilot*, Letters to, 1092, 1147.
Hallet, Jonah, *Lt., Malcom's Additional Continental regiment*, Letter from, 989.
Hallett, Jonathan, *Capt., 2d New York regiment*, Letters from, 1091, 1282, 1310.
Halsey, Jeremiah, *Lt., 6th Connecticut regiment*, 52.
Halstead Point (Elizabethtown, N. J.), 1315.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Halstead, John, *Commissary of army before Quebec*, money received from Arnold, 1225. Letter from, 1114.

Halstead, Mathias, *Brig.-maj., Winds' brigade*, Letter from, 679.

Hamilton, Alexander, *Capt., New York artillery; lt. col., aide to Washington*, 273, 515, 539, 560, 588, 590, 597, 607, 644, 676, 681, 775, 820, 826, 867, 877, 1129, 1142, 1151, 1155, 1158, 1160, 1163, 1170, 1263, 1272, 1277, 1279, 1295, 1322, 1344, 1363, 1385, 1404, 1430, 1562, 1660, 1691, 1969, 2459; artillery company of, 94, 216; suggested for adj. gen., 1614, 1637; commission, 591, 1804, 2048; commissioner to exchange prisoners, 581, 586, 596, 607, 639, 856, 871, 1269, 1270; cooperation with St. Clair, 1298; course approved by Washington, 472; criticises Knox's estimate, 1224; deposition, 1582; his detachment, 668; difficulties in the way of his appointment to a command, 1803; disagreement with Washington, 1796; dragoons to assist, 422; interview with D'Estaing, 689; fails to intercept Arnold, 1548; mission to the French fleet, 1362; mission to Gates, 452, 455, 459, 460, 461, 465, 469; health, 469, 478, 480, 483, 692; ideas on the conference at Hartford, 1497; ideas for cooperation with French in attack on New York, 1496; influence requested 1212; instructions for his mission to the Northern army, 452; judgment confided in by Washington, 590; opinion on exchange of prisoners, 1279; opinion of Gordon, 1322; opinion on the Northern situation, 455; orders to Putnam, 464, 465; orders troops forward, 462; plan of attack on New York, 1658; powers to, 586, 871, 1269; ungenerous reflections on Putnam, 472; refuses compensation for services, 2048; regrets embarrassing Washington and understands refusal of appointment, 1810; report from, 877; report on exchange negotiations, 1287; report on storm of redoubt at Yorktown, 1969; requested to draft Washington's answer to an address, 1745; requests opportunity to acquire a military reputation, 1618; resignation, 1786; resigns but remains at headquarters, 1719; return to camp, 1171; rheumatism, 469; goes to Rhode Island, 689; wishes employment in the army, 1804. Letters from, 269, 277, 301, 327, 331, 334, 339, 340, 384, 406, 407, 435, 439, 455, 459, 464, 465, 469, 473, 541, 579, 590, 591, 593, 600, 605, 613, 614, 666, 668, 672, 680, 685, 689, 692, 699, 700, 709, 754, 755, 764, 784, 796, 921, 925, 933, 941, 991, 1017, 1023, 1035, 1045, 1059, 1061, 1171, 1176, 1212, 1224, 1269, 1278, 1287, 1295, 1304, 1322, 1337, 1357, 1362, 1412, 1548, 1562, 1615, 1618, 1644, 1734, 1804, 1810, 1916, 1969, 2048. Letters to, 290, 404, 405, 423, 440, 448, 450, 452, 455, 539, 590, 639, 643, 645, 718, 833, 860, 866, 947, 949, 994, 1107, 1113 1127, 1128, 1157, 1159, 1162, 1164, 1166, 1168, 1170, 1179, 1270, 1300, 1321, 1551, 1599, 1615, 1650, 1684, 1685, 1723, 1736, 1745, 1795, 1803, 1917. Drafts, copies and translations by, 203, 233, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 272, 273, 278, 286, 296, 304, 333, 336, 337, 338, 341, 345, 349, 350, 352, 353, 357, 364, 365, 368, 369, 370, 374, 377, 379, 380, 381, 383, 386, 388, 395, 399, 400, 409, 410, 411, 412, 416, 423, 426, 427, 428, 430, 431, 432, 435, 437, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 450, 451, 513, 515, 517, 540, 542, 546, 547, 551, 554, 557, 558, 559, 560, 566, 569, 573, 575, 584, 586, 592, 593, 596, 597, 600, 602, 604, 605, 606, 607, 610, 613, 614, 616, 617, 618, 620, 621, 623, 624, 630, 631, 636, 637, 644, 651, 652, 653, 657, 660, 661, 664, 674, 677, 683, 684, 687, 689, 697, 702, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 711, 716, 717, 718, 724, 727, 730, 732, 738, 739, 740, 745, 747, 750, 753, 755, 760, 763, 764, 766, 771, 772, 774, 776, 777, 778, 780, 781, 783, 784, 787, 792, 796, 797, 799,

Hamilton, Alexander—Continued.
801, 804, 806, 808, 810, 811, 812, 815, 816, 817, 818, 821, 824, 825, 826, 827, 832, 847, 851, 854, 857, 861, 862, 863, 864, 867, 870, 872, 874, 880, 882, 883, 886, 888, 890, 892, 893, 900, 902, 911, 912, 915, 919, 920, 922, 924, 925, 926, 931, 932, 933, 935, 936, 940, 943, 946, 947, 949, 954, 955, 958, 970, 971, 973, 977, 981, 983, 984, 992, 993, 994, 998, 1000, 1001, 1002, 1004, 1006, 1007, 1009, 1011, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1023, 1024, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1031, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1036, 1038, 1039, 1040, 1043, 1044, 1045, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1051, 1052, 1053, 1054, 1055, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1062, 1063, 1064, 1065, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1072, 1073, 1074, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1081, 1083, 1084, 1086, 1088, 1092, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1098, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1104, 1105, 1106, 1108, 1109, 1110, 1113, 1114, 1117, 1118, 1119, 1120, 1123, 1124, 1125, 1127, 1128, 1130, 1131, 1133, 1134, 1135, 1136, 1137, 1138, 1140, 1141, 1142, 1143, 1144, 1145, 1146, 1147, 1149, 1151, 1164, 1179. 1196, 1198, 1200, 1201, 1202, 1203, 1204, 1207, 1208, 1209, 1210, 1211, 1212, 1214, 1216, 1217, 1228, 1230, 1233, 1244, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1250, 1251, 1253, 1259, 1262, 1263, 1264, 1265, 1266, 1267, 1270, 1287, 1288, 1289, 1295, 1297, 1302, 1304, 1305, 1309, 1311, 1315, 1316, 1318, 1319. 1320, 1323, 1324, 1325, 1327, 1331, 1336, 1337, 1341, 1345, 1348, 1351, 1354, 1355, 1356, 1358, 1359, 1361, 1363, 1366, 1370, 1371, 1375, 1377, 1380, 1381, 1394, 1398, 1400, 1401, 1405, 1407, 1409, 1410, 1414, 1416, 1417, 1419, 1421, 1422, 1425, 1427, 1428, 1430, 1433, 1435, 1436, 1438, 1449, 1451, 1457, 1458, 1470, 1478, 1483, 1487, 1500, 1502, 1515, 1524, 1527, 1533, 1543, 1549, 1551, 1552, 1553, 1554, 1557, 1561, 1562, 1564, 1566, 1567, 1570, 1571, 1575, 1577, 1578, 1579, 1581, 1585, 1587, 1588, 1590, 1591, 1592, 1593, 1596, 1613, 1615, 1616, 1617, 1618, 1620, 1622, 1623, 1658, 1680, 1686, 1687, 1688, 1689, 1691, 1692, 1694, 1697, 1703, 1704, 1706, 1708, 1709, 1710, 1711, 1713, 1715, 1716, 1717, 1718, 1719, 1721, 1723, 1724, 1725, 1726, 1728, 1729, 1731, 1732, 1733, 1735, 1737, 1738, 1739, 1741, 1743, 1777, 1781, 1788, 1791, 1793, 1794, 1795, 1796, 1806.

Hamilton, Andrew, *Former lt., British army*, Letter from, 9.

Hamilton, Henry, *Royal lt. gov., of Detroit*, Exchange of, 1570, 1601, 1633, 1638; lies of, 925; movements, 949; proclamation, 350, 418; promises and speeches to the Indians, 942; treatment of, 1136.

Hamilton, Henry, *Ensign and adj., 17th Foot, British army*, 1355. Letters from, 1332, 1387, 1632.

Hamilton, James, *Capt., 1st; maj., 2d Pennsylvania regiments*, 1009, 1837.

Hamilton, James, *Schoolmaster, Newburgh, New York*, Letter to, 65.

Hamilton, James Inglis, *Col., 21st Foot and brig. gen., British army in America*, 624, 844, 1277, 1482. Letter from, 815, 1479. Letter to, 870.

Hamilton, John, *Lt. col., Royal North Carolina volunteers, British provincial troops*, rout of his corps, 1740.

Hamilton, Robert, 93.

Hamilton, Sir Robert, *Maj. gen., British army in America*, 520, 526.

Hamilton, ——, introduced to Washington, 65.

Hamman, James, *Lt. col. and col., Westchester county New York militia*, Letters from, 147, 343.

Hammell, Jury, *Brig.-maj., James Clinton's New York brigade and Dutchess county, New York, militia*, 611, 623, 631, 707.

Hammett, William, *Loyalist*, 617, 620.

Hammond, Abijah, *Lt., Invalid regiment*, Letter to, 1931.

Hammond, Benjamin, *Lt., 11th Pennsylvania regiment*, 550.

Hammond, George, *Lt., New Hampshire ? militia*, 1374.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Hammond's Store (South Carolina), victory at, 1656, 1664, 1716.
Hampshire county Massachusetts, 110, 683; militia, 1914, 1918; recruits, 1912; rioting in, 2146.
Hampton, Wade, *Col., South Carolina militia*, 1904.
Hampton (Virginia), 1959.
Hampton Roads (Virginia), 1131; British in, 1686, 1908, 1918.
Hamtranck, John Francis, *Capt. and maj., 2d New York regiment*, 2455. Letter from, 2023. Letter to, 2025.
Hait, Benjamin, *of Morristown, N. J.*, 222.
Hancock, Ebenezer, *Deputy paymaster general, Eastern department*, 350, 521. Letter from, 242.
Hancock, John, *President, Continental Congress; Massachusetts delegate, Continental Congress; maj. gen., Massachusetts militia; governor of Massachusetts*, 61, 132, 148, 778, 1685, 1884, 1913; appointment, 1684; conduct, 745; feeling for Washington, 1781; requests aid of French fleet for Penobscot expedition, 1752. Letters from, 2, 459. Letters to, 4, 1785.
Hancock, *Continental armed schooner*, 102.
Hand, Edward, *Col., 1st Continental infantry and 1st Pennsylvania regiment; brig. and adj. gen., Continental army*, 154, 213, 270, 348, 350, 368, 418, 646, 711, 713, 773, 796, 816, 818, 835, 842, 846, 847, 848, 865, 873, 900, 947, 955, 960, 963, 964, 965, 983, 1040, 1288, 1296, 1356, 1510, 1590, 1767, 1829, 1853, 1858, 1890, 1910, 1985, 2062, 2133, 2222, 2302, 2324, 2355, 2381, 2407, 2415; leave of absence, 949, 953, 1203, 1664; appointed adjutant general, 1689; advises attack on Chemung, 865; answers questions on the Indian country, 1041, 1042; answers to questions as to attack on New York, 2014; attempt on Indian and Tory settlements, 881; his attempt on Kingsbridge, 1881; brigade strength, 1125; consultation with Schuyler, 869; cooperation with Anaquaga expedition, 801; cooperation with Clinton, 856, 857; censure of Hazen, 1408; dislikes frontier commands, 869; expedition against the Indians, 574; on roads and distances in Indian country, 961; interference with recruiting, 411; observations on subsistence issues, 2167; opinion on attacking New York, 1382; opinion in council of general officers, 2111; opinion in council of war, 800, 1291, 1390, 1516, 1589, 1594; opinion on light infantry position, 2223; opinion on peace establishment of the army, 2385; opinion on the situation, 1510; orders, 1404; position of his troops, 881, 983; rank, 1014, 1039, 1386; report on Indian expedition, 809; request for Pennsylvania rifle corps, 869; on winter campaign in Indian country, 869. Letters and orders from, 170, 190, 418, 464, 800, 801, 805, 821, 840, 841, 844, 854, 858, 869, 881, 899, 903, 949, 959, 961, 967, 977, 986, 989, 990, 996, 1008, 1014, 1023, 1203, 1291, 1390, 1516, 1594, 1664, 1721, 1760, 1835, 2200, 2223, 2379, 2382, 2411, 2413, 2414. Letters and instructions to, 193, 194, 272, 411, 436, 806, 834, 841, 842, 845, 847, 848, 851, 856, 867, 894, 900, 901, 913, 925, 928, 945, 950, 953, 955, 962, 966, 971, 983, 986, 996, 1039, 1247, 1365, 1689, 1805, 1881, 2062, 2162, 2302, 2340, 2384, 2410, 2413. Regiment, 159, 161, 272.
Handbills, British, 1821.
Handspikes, 1618.
Hangings, by loyalists, 2140; of loyalists, 2098, 2099; threatened, 988.
Hannah, *Continental armed schooner*, 13; instructions for, 36.
Hannah, *brigantine*, 115.
Hanover Courthouse (Virginia), 1997.
Hansbury, Frederick, *Deserter, 55th Foot, British Army*, 337.
Hansen, Peter, *Asst. clothier*, Orders to, 709.
Hanson, Alexander Contee, *Asst. Secretary to Washington*, Drafts and copies by, 121, 122, 129.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Hanson, John, *President, Continental Congress*, 2216.
Happy Return, *Prize*, 94.
Harbor forts, *see* Forts.
Harbors, protection of, 2382.
Hardbread, *see* Bread.
Hardenbergh, Abraham, *Lt., 1st New York regiment*, 1056. Letter from, 1349.
Hardenbergh, Cornelius, *Capt., 3d New York regiment*, 201.
Hardenbergh, Johannes, *Lt. col., New York militia*, Letter from, 162.
Hardenbergh, John L., *Lt., 2d New York regiment*, 1052, 1053, 1080.
Hardenbrook, ——, *New York loyalist*, 176.
Hardie, Robert, *Capt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.
Harding, Thomas, *Master, British brigantine "Patsey,"* 1131.
Hardship, *see* Distress.
Haring, John, *Judge, Orange county, New York*, Letter from, 1449.
Harlem (New York), communication with Morrisania, 2283.
Harlem Heights (New York), 391.
Harlem Plains (New York), skirmish, 186.
Harlem River (New York), 175, 1305; canal to Hudson river, 1009.
Harling, John, 2085.
Harman, Jacob, 867.
Harman, Josiah, *Lt. col., 7th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1415.
Harmony, 374, 450, 920, 931, 1435, 1750, 1958, 1964; in Canada, 127; with the French, 711, 712, 717, 723, 727, 728, 735, 743, 745, 755, 761, 1435, 1445, 1594, 1894, 1962, 2258; between Inspector's department and the line, 653; with navy in defense of Fort Mifflin, 446, 448, 454; in Northern department, 163; at Red Bank, 458; Washington on, 735, 1510.
Harnage, Henry, *Maj., 62d Foot, British army*, 957, 973, 998, 1218, 1226, 1477, 1550; exchange, 1029, 1053, 1118, 1129. Letters from, 957, 1316. Letters to, 1029, 1053.
Harnage, Honour, *Wife of Maj. Henry Harnage*, Letter from, 1118. Letter to, 1129.
Harness, 569, 1085, 1086, 1477; needed, 1084, 1087, 1460, 1509; repair of, 1260; for Washington, 1280.
Harper, Alexander, *Capt., New York militia*, 743.
Harper's Field (New York), burned, 1618.
Harringtown (New Jersey), Baylor's corps surprised at, 762, 763, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 777; Baylor's account of the surprise, 802.
Harris, Edward, *Sergt., 15th Virginia, regiment*, 640.
Harris, George, *Private, 1st New Jersey regiment*, 193.
Harris, Joseph, *Ensign, 11th Continental infantry*, Letter from, 21.
Harris, Moses, *American spy*, introduced to Washington, 2350.
Harris, Robert, Letter from, 437.
Harris, Robert, *Lt., New York ? militia*, 2065.
Harris, ——, 1813.
Harris' Ferry (Dead River ? Morris county, New Jersey), 1004.
Harrison, *Continental armed schooner*, outfitting, 36, 54, 69; prizes of, 65. 84.
Harrison, Benjamin, *Governor of Virginia*, 2055, 2078, 2116; claim against British, 2293; letter to Carleton, 2293; money for, 2302, 2305, 2343, 2352, 2354, 2357, 2358, 2360, 2384. Letters from, 2017, 2329.
Harrison, Benjamin, jr., *Continental paymaster in Virginia*, Letter from, 1953.
Harrison, Charles, *Col., 1st Continental artillery*, 1504; rank, 707, 932, 1035. Letters from, 297, 1249, 1629. Letters and instructions to, 240, 932, 1035, 1197, 1579. Regiment, 240, 297, 636, 1197, 1249, 1554, 1629.
Harrison, Cuthbert, *Capt., 1st Continental dragoons*, 543. Letter from, 413.
Harrison, John, *Capt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Harrison, Richard, *Merchant of Cadiz, Spain*, purchases and ships clothing to America, 1748. Letters from, 1769, 1807.

Harrison, Richard, *Deserter, 37th Foot, British army*, 337.

Harrison, Robert Hanson, *Lt. col., aide and military secretary to Washington*, 38, 41, 49, 52, 53, 58, 65, 78, 89, 95, 103, 108, 123, 125, 126, 131, 136, 158, 165, 192, 200, 209, 229, 242, 250, 277, 283, 306, 391, 394, 397, 421, 482, 495, 498, 504, 505, 515, 529, 562, 588, 596, 597, 607, 620, 622, 635, 650, 653, 760, 777, 820, 877, 907, 942, 953, 961, 962, 997, 998, 1011, 1013, 1018, 1019, 1046, 1056, 1094, 1116, 1151, 1168, 1215, 1217, 1251, 1269, 1288, 1319, 1322, 1346, 1343, 1353, 1395, 1429, 1431, 1441, 1469, 1553, 1554, 1556, 1592, 1658; certificate of service, 1758; commission, 591; commissioner to exchange prisoners, 252, 254, 266, 280, 871; exchange negotiations by, 281, 282, 856, 596, 997; health, 237, 1784; intends leaving the army, 1736; judgment confided in by Washington, 590; memorandum of Sheldon's ignorance of Arnold's treachery, 1562; powers to, 266, 586, 871, 972; private affairs, 1625, 1736; report, 877, 997. Letters and orders from, 2, 41, 48, 50, 52, 54, 55, 57, 58, 61, 65, 67, 73, 80, 94, 95, 97, 99, 105, 108, 110, 120, 121, 136, 139, 157, 167, 177, 180, 183, 197, 195, 201, 202, 203, 210, 211, 213, 221, 276, 280, 323, 342, 344, 356, 360, 406, 410, 413, 417, 418, 444, 474, 529, 537, 557, 563, 586, 590, 593, 598, 600, 609, 648, 679, 693, 705, 709, 714, 733, 745, 764, 770, 772, 792, 819, 834, 838, 849, 875, 957, 968, 969, 980, 997, 1013, 1047, 1052, 1055, 1056, 1059, 1060, 1063, 1073, 1075, 1076, 1078, 1079, 1082, 1085, 1093, 1094, 1103, 1118, 1125, 1139, 1145, 1155, 1158, 1165, 1173, 1178, 1189, 1190, 1205, 1206, 1219, 1220, 1221, 1223, 1224, 1225, 1226, 1230, 1234, 1235, 1241, 1244, 1260, 1275, 1279, 1280, 1283, 1299, 1301, 1305, 1306, 1312, 1327, 1337, 1339, 1364, 1423, 1465, 1501, 1564, 1625, 1736, 1784. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 83, 185, 206, 232, 237, 239, 254, 279, 305, 418, 480, 513, 529, 579, 581, 583, 588, 590, 624, 775, 781, 815, 851, 885, 934, 1011, 1012, 1090, 1140, 1179, 1183, 1214, 1234, 1238, 1279, 1280, 1283, 1295, 1296, 1319, 1329, 1339, 1344, 1351, 1353, 1365, 1474. Drafts and copies by, 13, 18, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 47, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 56, 57, 58, 60, 63, 64, 65, 66, 68, 70, 71, 72, 73, 75, 77, 78, 84, 97, 101, 105, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 115, 118, 119, 120, 122, 124, 126, 127, 129, 131, 132, 133, 134, 136, 137, 139, 140, 143, 146, 158, 159, 164, 169, 170, 172, 173, 174, 175, 178, 180, 181, 182, 190, 192, 193, 194, 195, 197, 204, 206, 207, 208, 212, 215, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 230, 232, 239, 247, 249, 250, 251, 252, 254, 257, 261, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 280, 282, 287, 289, 291, 295, 296, 297, 304, 306, 309, 333, 335, 340, 342, 345, 350, 351, 357, 358, 361, 365, 366, 367, 369, 373, 374, 379, 380, 383, 385, 386, 388, 390, 392, 395, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 414, 415, 416, 417, 420, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 430, 438, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 452, 453, 454, 458, 461, 462, 470, 471, 480, 483, 484, 485, 488, 493, 498, 499, 501, 513, 519, 520, 521, 522, 528, 529, 531, 534, 536, 538, 541, 542, 543, 544, 547, 551, 554, 557, 558, 560, 564, 565, 571, 572, 574, 579, 581, 587, 592, 593, 596, 600, 602, 604, 606, 611, 612, 613, 615, 616, 618, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 630, 633, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 651, 657, 658, 659, 661, 663, 664, 667, 668, 670, 679, 680, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 689, 690, 695, 697, 700, 703, 706, 707, 708, 711, 714, 724, 730, 734, 735, 743, 747, 748, 756, 757, 766, 769, 771, 772, 795, 797, 802, 806, 812, 814, 817, 824, 826, 829, 848, 852, 853, 854, 857, 861, 866, 868, 870, 871, 872, 874, 875, 876, 879, 880, 881, 882, 888, 889, 893, 894, 934, 939, 953, 956, 962,

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Harrison, Robert Hanson—Contd.
966, 967, 969, 972, 1000, 1004, 1007, 1008, 1009, 1010, 1011, 1012, 1015, 1016, 1019, 1020, 1022, 1024, 1025, 1027, 1028, 1035, 1036, 1037, 1039, 1042, 1043, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1054, 1055, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1065, 1066, 1067, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1072, 1073, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1081, 1083, 1084, 1086, 1087, 1088, 1089, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1098, 1099, 1101, 1102, 1104, 1105, 1106, 1108, 1109, 1110, 1111, 1112, 1113, 1114, 1115, 1117, 1118, 1119, 1122, 1127, 1129, 1130, 1131, 1133, 1134, 1136, 1139, 1140, 1141, 1142, 1145, 1146, 1147, 1148, 1149, 1151, 1152, 1153, 1155, 1157, 1158, 1159, 1160, 1161, 1162, 1163, 1165, 1166, 1167, 1170, 1173, 1178, 1179, 1180, 1183, 1184, 1186, 1189, 1190, 1191, 1196, 1198, 1200, 1201, 1204, 1205, 1206, 1207, 1208, 1209, 1211, 1212, 1213, 1216, 1218, 1219, 1221, 1222, 1225, 1226, 1229, 1234, 1235, 1236, 1237, 1242, 1243, 1245, 1247, 1248, 1251, 1253, 1255, 1256, 1264, 1268, 1269, 1274, 1292, 1301, 1305, 1310, 1312, 1313, 1316, 1317, 1320, 1322, 1325, 1326, 1328, 1329, 1330, 1334, 1339, 1341, 1342, 1343, 1345, 1347, 1349, 1351, 1352, 1353, 1357, 1358, 1360, 1365, 1366, 1368, 1370, 1371, 1375, 1377, 1378, 1381, 1384, 1386, 1387, 1393, 1395, 1404, 1406, 1414, 1418, 1419, 1423, 1426, 1427, 1428, 1429, 1430, 1432, 1433, 1434, 1436, 1437, 1438, 1442, 1444, 1447, 1448, 1453, 1462, 1469, 1483, 1487, 1490, 1491, 1502, 1510, 1512, 1520, 1522, 1526, 1532, 1533, 1535, 1546, 1547, 1549, 1550, 1553, 1560, 1561, 1567, 1569, 1570, 1571, 1578, 1592.

Harrison, William, *Lt., Smallwood's Maryland regiment*, 260.

Hart, Joseph, *Col., Pennsylvania militia*, 227. Letter to, 222.

Hart, William, *Private, 2d Continental artillery*, 1702.

Hart, William, *see* D'Hart.

Hartford (Connecticut), 43, 852, 854, 1577, 1586, 1825, 1917; command at, 827, 836; conference between Washington and Rochambeau at, 1497, 1515, 1523, 1524, 1527, 1529, 1530, 1534, 1542, 1543, 1555; Convention of Eastern States at, 1588, 1607; expresses to Peekskill, 2193; troops movements to and from, 803, 807, 810, 811, 813; Washington's journey to, 1535.

Hartley, Thomas, *Lt. col., 6th Pennsylvania regiment; col., Additional Continental regiment*, 622, 2450; elected to Pennsylvania assembly, 929; expedition into the Indian country, 834; health, 304, 624; observations, 490; rank, 236, 260; resignation, 929. Letters from, 143, 252, 260, 304, 624, 648. Letters and orders to, 233, 288, 320, 630, 648, 900, 929. Regiment, 233, 236, 260, 304, 320, 624, 648, 678, 699, 899, 929.

Hartshorn, Thomas, *Capt., 8th Massachusetts regiment*, 1856.

Hartsville (Pennsylvania), 393.

Harvey Reuben, *Merchant of Cork, Ireland*, 2393, 2408; aids American prisoners and refuses to furnish provisions to British troops, 2339; thanked by Congress, 2423. Letter from, 2339. Letters to, 2409, 2423.

Harvey, William, *of Virginia*, 1992.

Hasbrouck, Elias, *of White Plains, New York*, 2092.

Haskell, Elnathon, *Capt., 4th Massachusetts regiment; deputy adjutant general*, 2028.

Haskell, Henry, *Lt. col., 15th Massachusetts regiment*, 546.

Haskell, Jonathan, *Ensign, 14th Massachusetts regiment*, Orders to, 546.

Haas, John Philip *see* De Hass.

Hasselabend (Fasselbord), Anthony, *Ranger of horse, German allied troops*, 67, 181.

Hastings, Abijah, *Sergt., Gerrish's Massachusetts regiment*, Orders to, 41.

Hastings, Eliphalet, *Ensign, Brewer's Massachusetts regiment*, 35.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Hatchets, 1952.
Hatfield, Abel, *Loyalist*, 1599.
Hatfield, Cornelius (alias "B"), *Loyalist and spy*, 958, 985, 988. Letter from, 1677.
Hatfield, Isaac, *Lt. col., Westchester volunteers, British provincial troops*, 1231.
Hatfield (Hetfield), John Smith, *Loyalist, Elizabethtown, N. J.*, case of, 883, 884, 885, 2105, 2142, 2152, 2158; delivered to civil authorities, 888; detention of, 2103, 2105, 2144; evidences against, 890; his execution of Ball, 2140; hostage held for, 2096; report on case of, 2142.
Hatfield, Morris. The same as Moses?
Hatfield, Moses, *Commissary of hides*, 1157, 1207, 1213, 1251; conduct, 1215, 1221; intelligence through, 1232; suspicions of, 1233, 1235. Letters to, 1145, 1156, 1162.
Hatfield, Richard, Letters from, 1036.
Hatfield (Massachusetts), 1651.
Hathorn, John, *Capt., 80th Foot, British army*, Letter from, 2263.
Hats (Caps), 999, 1102, 1302, 2121, 2266, 2267, 2321; deficiency, 747, 2064, 2085; issue, 2320; leather, 815, 1646; needed, 886; purchase of, 899; supply, 786; for Washington, 921, 936, 965, 2377; woolen, 840.
Hausseger, Nickolas, *Col., Pennsylvania German battalion*, 252, 263; arrest and charges against, 253; commission, 148. Letter from, 1702.
Havana (Cuba), British fleet sent against, 1255; despatches to, 1577; governor, *see* Navarro; intelligence from, 1522, 1789, 1861, 2086, 2129; Spanish ships of the line at, 1737.
Haverhill (Massachusetts), 67, 901.
Haversacks, 641, 987.
Haverstraw (New York), 560, 565, 566, 1172, 1563; British attempt to land, 145; first division of French army at, 2224; feeling of inhabitants at, 560, 561; refugee raid at, 2078.
Haverstraw Bay (New York), British fleet in, 1051; depth of water in, 1398; sounding of, 1392.
Haverstraw forge (New York), 1178.
Hawes, Samuel, *Lt. col., 6th Virginia regiment*, Letter to, 969.
Hawker, Earle, *Capt., 62d Foot, British army*, 1118, 1129, 1218, 1226, 1477.
Hawkins, John H., *Sergt.-maj., 2d Canadian regiment*, 1135.
Hawkins, Jonas, 1111.
Hawkins, Joseph, *Private, 7th Virginia regiment*, 2031, 2032, 2035, 2049, 2059.
Hawkins, Zachariah, *Innkeeper, Derby, Connecticut*, 309.
Hawley, Joseph, *Maj., Berkshire county, Massachusetts, militia*, Letter to, 69.
Hay, *see* Forage.
Hay, Adam, *Capt., 31st Foot, British army*, 1638.
Hay (Hays), Ann Hawkes, *Col., New York militia; deputy commissary general, Continental army*, appointment, 167; cooperation, 1049; exertions and services, 528, 1048; losses, 528; oxen taken for the public, 1430, 1732, 1734. Letters from, 145, 150, 154, 160, 277, 528, 560, 2099, 2234. Letters to, 761, 1048, 1104, 2124.
Hay, Samuel, *Lt. col., 10th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter from, 1284.
Hay, Udny, *Lt. col., deputy quartermaster general; agent for New York state*, 735, 954, 1180, 1332, 1358, 1430, 1451, 1484, 1500, 1537, 1626, 1761, 1883, 1885; abilities, 1241; appeals to New York legislature, 1235; appointment as State agent, 1389, 1397; arrested, 898; his assistants, 1440; civil suit against, 904; complaint of, 1262; efforts and exertions, 1276, 1312, 1335, 1379, 1432, 1519, 1568, 1601; embarrassments and difficulties, 1303; his expresses, 1263, 1269, 1273; frustrates plan to rescue Joshua Hett Smith, 1551; horses obtained from, 1527; his house, 2371; to impress lumber, 1427; justification of, 1263; his letters to New York legislature, 1303; memorial, 1923; needs money, 1499, 1537; offers services of quar-

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Hay, Udny—Continued.
termaster employees in case of attack, 1082; opinion on roads, 1236; plans for flour, 1529; plan to pledge public property for provisions, 1332, 1335; prospects ruined, 1607; resignation, 1236, 1463; services, 593, 684, 735, 1513; his situation, 1440; his term of office, 1500; workmen for, 1459, 1463. Letters from, 749, 841, 861, 897, 904, 1050, 1074, 1082, 1085, 1175, 1235, 1236, 1273, 1303, 1329, 1351, 1357, 1377, 1379, 1389, 1392, 1397, 1412, 1423, 1432, 1440, 1443, 1445, 1456, 1457, 1461, 1464, 1480, 1481, 1508, 1511, 1519, 1537, 1568, 1584, 1607, 1619, 1629, 1642. 1645, 1654, 1661, 1665, 1666, 1676, 1686, 1758, 1777, 1805, 1883, 1885. Letters and instruction to, 565, 739. 751, 851, 866, 883, 916, 1019, 1056, 1073, 1075, 1087, 1179, 1192, 1276, 1328, 1329, 1333, 1335, 1343, 1377, 1381, 1405, 1417, 1427, 1429, 1432, 1441, 1445, 1454, 1457, 1458, 1459, 1513, 1515, 1522, 1524, 1531, 1536, 1622, 1646, 1665, 1698, 1761.

Hayes, John McNamara, *Surgeon, British hospital at Albany*, 622. Letter from 606.

Hayes, Samuel, *Maj., New Jersey militia*, 1407. Letter from, 380. Letters to, 1142, 1152.

Hayne (Haynes), Isaac, *Col., South Carolina militia*, murder of and retaliation for, 1933, 1978, 1995, 2002.

Haynes, Aaron, *Capt., 6th Continental Infantry, 13th Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 88.

Haynes, John, 292.

Hays, Ann Hawkes, *see* Hay.

Hays, William. 143.

Hayward, Abner, *Capt., 2d Massachusetts regiment*, 2209.

Haywood, Benjamin. *Capt., 6th Massachusetts regiment*, 2098, 2099.

Hazard, Ebenezer, *Surveyor, United States Post Office; postmaster general*, Letters from, 159, 278, 1798, 2125, 2256, 2268. Letter to, 2251.

Hazelwood, John, *Commodore, Pennsylvania navy*, 448, 465, 471; account of action at Red Bank, 444; account of actions at Fort Mifflin and Red Bank, 448; ammunition, 439, 444, 446; British attack on, 449; character, 460; conduct of, 460; harmony with Smith, 442, 443, 457; inability to guard Fort Mifflin, 448; praised by Washington, 446; reenforcements, 436, 446, 450, 540; summoned to surrender and his answer, 435; victory of, 446. Letters and orders from, 425, 435, 436, 439, 444, 448, 473, 540. Letters to, 423, 431, 435, 437, 441, 442, 446, 450, 455, 457, 478, 541, 612.

Hazen, Moses, *Col., 2d Canadian regiment; brig. gen., Continental army*, 933, 1412, 1578, 1678, 1744, 1841, 1922, 1923, 1956, 1965, 2075, 2105, 2110, 2260, 2266, 2275, 2286, 2325, 2395, 2396; accusations against Bayley, 938; answers Reid, 2391; attempt against Buskirk's corps, 1244; authority, 1679, 1706; calls for supplies, 2116; Canadian expedition, 733, 943, 991, 2067, 2078, 2093; censured, 1408; extent of his command, 2170; comment on Reid's court-martial, 1662; complaints and charges, 1677, 2330, 2335, 2336, 2348; complaints and charges against, 967, 1595, 1596, 1598, 1607, 1609, 1918, 2133 2292, 2293; conduct, 1404; requests court of inquiry, 125, 1404, 1412; court-martial, 1596, 1610, 1632, 1711; dispute with Pickering and Heath, 1713; efforts to break up trade with enemy, 2322; enlistment query, 1172; furnishes money for provisions, 1135; garrison orders, 1645; memorials, 1187, 1251, 2323, 2338; his mistake in selecting Asgill, 2137; money advanced, 990; motion in court-martial, 1682; passport, 2220; persecution of Duncan, 2351; personal losses, 1251; promotion, 1741, 1871, 1874; rank, 1251, 1373; recruits sent to, 2339; refuses consideration to officers' grievances,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Hazen, Moses—Continued.
1541; the Reid controversy, 2402, 2409; reports, 733, 938; relief of, 1241; services, 1251, 1741; on the situation, 1607; supersedes Schaick, 1930; treament received, 1676; trials, 2318; unauthorized promotions, 2407. Letters and orders from, 88, 125, 733, 852, 888, 937, 938, 943, 990, 991, 1187, 1195, 1229, 1232, 1235, 1236, 1238, 1240, 1251, 1404, 1412, 1586, 1607, 1639, 1669, 1676, 1677, 1711, 1741, 1863, 1989, 2018, 2067, 2093, 2129, 2170, 2271, 2274, 2278, 2280, 2284, 2290, 2291, 2307, 2309, 2318, 2322, 2328, 2330, 2339, 2348, 2349, 2365, 2391, 2392, 2397, 2402, 2406, 2414. Letters and instructions to, 86, 335, 871, 876, 935, 944, 1003, 1088, 1120, 1133, 1146, 1174, 1185, 1216, 1217, 1229, 1230, 1234, 1237, 1408, 1560, 1577, 1598, 1664, 1732, 1939, 1989, 2001, 2020, 2062, 2074, 2078, 2103, 2119, 2137, 2266, 2275, 2280, 2282, 2293, 2306, 2310, 2317, 2325, 2330, 2342, 2352, 2366, 2387, 2398, 2404, 2409, 2412, 2414. Regiment, 327, 351, 356, 871, 872, 888, 935, 937, 943, 944, 983, 990, 1120, 1133, 1146, 1191, 1222, 1229, 1236, 1238, 1239, 1240, 1276, 1607, 1676, 1771, 1815, 1849, 1862, 1925, 1989, 2001, 2271, 2274, 2275, 2291, 2307, 2334, 2402, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2413, 2414. Orders to commanding officer of, 1800. Brigade, 1408. *See also* Canadian regiments, Second.

Hazleton, Simeon, *Capt., Fellows' Massachusetts regiment*, 52.

Head of Elk, *see*, Elk, Head of.

Headquarters, 766, 790, 868, 869, 960, 1195, 1312, 1314, 1340, 1384, 1394, 1570, 1579, 1857, 1863, 1883, 1886, 1928, 2319, 2320, 2340, 2349, 2351, 2352, 2376, 2409, 2413, 2414, 2444; arrangements, 874; baggage, 1987; boats ordered to, 1968; British deserters ordered to, 2310; British officer with peace despatches sent to, 2367; British spy at, 498; amount of business transacted at, 2313; changed, 782, 868, 869; clothier at, 1988; Congress committee at, 1298, 1378, 1411; despatches, 2308; a dinner at, 1111; expresses, 765, 1353, 1354, 1703; French officers at, 1623, 1635; horses, 1792; Indian chiefs to be sent to, 1979; Lafayette at, 1324, 1795, 1813; loyalists sent to, 2131; mounted detail at, 1020; needs forage and wood, 2246; order from, 2105; papers, 1842; prisoners of war not to be sent to, 2326; recording secretary at, *see* Varick, Richard; secret service line of communication, 1226; tableware for, 921, 922, 2165; transportation of baggage and stores, 1944; winter, 866.

Health, 1294, 1978, 2113, 2412; of the French, 1407; printing of rules, 324.

Heard, James, *Lt., Lee's dragoons*, 2094.

Heard, John, *Lt. and capt., 4th Continental dragoons*, 654, 662. Letters from, 419, 477, 665, 667, 668. Letter to, 1965.

Heard (Herd), Nathaniel, *Brig. gen., New Jersey militia*, 144, 318, 319, 1350; his retreat from Millstone, 302. Letters from, 170, 317, 335, 1358, 1362. Letters and orders to, 136, 285, 291, 295, 299, 310, 318, 326, 336, 343, 354, 1358, 1361. Brigade, 155, 170, 189, 291, 299.

Heath, William, *Brig. and maj. gen., Continental army*, 2, 6, 15, 16, 23, 25, 29, 37, 61, 66, 74, 75, 82, 134, 142, 144, 154, 176, 184, 196, 203, 213, 221, 223, 230, 238, 241, 246, 278, 294, 307, 311, 313, 316, 340, 387, 396, 521, 571, 599, 603, 634, 639, 669, 673, 718, 736, 760, 828, 1021, 1040, 1073, 1075, 1076, 1080, 1081, 1082, 1091, 1097, 1132, 1176, 1177, 1203, 1232, 1236, 1237, 1244, 1262, 1272, 1284, 1356, 1372, 1376, 1396, 1420, 1422, 1429, 1452, 1462, 1467, 1476, 1518, 1536, 1572, 1573, 1578, 1601, 1606, 1636, 1642, 1653, 1659, 1674, 1705, 1734, 1741, 1744, 1767, 1768, 1773, 1774, 1777, 1778, 1822, 1872, 1911, 1922, 1923, 1926, 1943, 1945, 1948, 1955, 1956,

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Heath, William—Continued.
1962, 1963, 1975, 1981, 1982, 1983, 1988, 1989, 1992, 1994, 2006, 2008, 2009, 2011, 2034, 2042, 2044, 2053, 2071, 2074, 2075, 2078, 2079, 2083, 2100, 2101, 2107, 2109, 2110, 2118, 2125, 2129, 2131, 2153, 2159, 2160, 2177, 2179, 2191, 2205, 2207, 2208, 2232, 2234, 2255, 2320, 2396, 2398, 2401, 2402, 2409; leave of absence, 248, 1185, 1230, 1237, 1244, 1760, 1765, 2058, 2072, 2080 2082, 2085, 2207; advances money to expresses, 488; aides for, 688; ammunition forwarded to, 727; answers to queries in the Huddy case, 2087; arrest, 2148; authority, 1681, 2151; censured by Washington, 246, 520, 1712; charges against, 2074, 2148; command, 747, 1192, 1569, 1570, 1864, 1925, 2151, 2345; commissioner to negotiate an exchange of prisoners, 2244, 2245; complaints, 1653, 1753; confidence in Washington, 761; conduct, 745, 1712, 1756, 2026, 2033; and Convention troops, 447, 470, 524; correspondence with Burgoyne, 530; difficulty with Phillips, 669, 673, 825; dispute with Hazen and Pickering, 1713; dispute with McDougall, 2023, 2029, 2072, 2074, 2084, 2085, 2204, 2205, 2206; failure at Fort Independence, 242, 248; feeling against Gates, 747; foraging expeditions, 1605, 1608, 1610, 1612, 1617, 1624, 1938; garrison orders from, 1678, 1679, 1681; health, 1192, 1814, 1845, 2085; his instructions to defend Verplancks and Stony Points, 1731; lack of courtesy, 2265; leaves the Highlands, 1263; memorial to, 133; mission to New England, 1819, 1821, 1822, 1823, 1826, 1854; needs money, 288, 307, 338, 342, 535, 581, 599, 606, 1009, 1361; opinion, 134, 933; opinion in council of war, 1098, 2108; opinion on magazines, and dependencies of West Point, 2093; opinion on peace establishment of the army, 2370; orders from, 2027, 2039, 2154; powers to negotiate an exchange, 2240; private affairs, 1760, 2085; reenforcements, 173; remonstrance, 468; services appreciated by Washington, 2408; his situation, 2332; summons Foot Independence to surrender, 237. Letters and orders from, 4, 77, 154, 173, 174, 175, 176, 208, 211, 212, 215, 216, 217 220, 223, 225, 226, 230, 232, 242, 247, 248, 273, 277, 279, 288, 292, 297, 298, 299, 302, 306, 310, 314, 317, 323, 326, 330, 334, 338, 342, 344, 345, 347, 353, 360, 362, 365, 367, 368, 375, 384, 387, 388, 395, 401, 414, 434, 447, 483, 488, 495, 497, 500, 506, 518, 520, 522, 524, 526, 530, 542, 553, 559, 570, 581, 583, 593, 598, 600, 609, 610, 624, 626, 627, 642, 645, 651, 654, 657, 658, 662, 673, 674, 677, 680, 685, 687, 695, 700, 703, 711, 715, 720, 725, 729, 733, 735, 736, 741, 747, 749, 761, 764, 768, 777, 789, 807, 815, 819, 823, 825, 828, 830, 837, 842, 854, 941, 955, 984, 1008, 1050, 1071, 1072, 1074, 1076, 1078, 1079, 1080, 1082, 1085, 1087, 1088, 1091, 1093, 1098 1145, 1172, 1176, 1178, 1179, 1182, 1209, 1211, 1216, 1220, 1227, 1228, 1230, 1232, 1236, 1238, 1244, 1245, 1249, 1250, 1256, 1257, 1266, 1288, 1320, 1346, 1349, 1358, 1361, 1369 1371, 1372, 1375, 1382, 1384, 1395, 1396, 1402, 1412, 1418, 1420, 1425, 1427, 1432, 1434, 1441, 1445, 1452, 1453, 1464, 1467, 1468, 1474, 1481, 1488, 1495, 1502, 1511, 1515, 1519, 1523, 1530, 1539, 1548, 1555, 1572, 1574, 1476, 1578, 1582, 1584, 1588, 1591, 1593, 1594, 1595, 1596, 1600, 1607, 1608, 1610, 1612, 1613, 1617, 1618, 1623, 1625, 1626, 1627, 1628, 1634, 1638, 1640, 1642, 1645, 1647, 1652, 1654, 1655, 1659, 1664, 1666, 1669, 1672, 1674, 1676, 1677, 1681, 1684, 1687, 1696, 1699, 1706, 1707, 1710, 1711, 1712, 1714, 1717, 1719, 1720, 1721, 1722, 1728, 1729, 1731, 1739, 1740, 1741, 1743, 1749, 1756, 1757, 1758, 1760, 1765, 1771, 1774, 1776, 1777, 1778, 1779, 1781, 1782, 1783, 1784, 1790, 1792, 1794, 1800, 1804, 1805, 1809, 1811, 1813, 1814, 1815, 1816, 1831, 1845, 1863,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Heath, William—Continued.
1870, 1873, 1884, 1929, 1930, 1933, 1938, 1940, 1942, 1945, 1947, 1948, 1950, 1952, 1955, 1957, 1958, 1961, 1963, 1967, 1970, 1977, 1984, 1988, 1991, 1992, 1994, 2000, 2004, 2007, 2009, 2010, 2012, 2014, 2019, 2021, 2022, 2023, 2026, 2030, 2032, 2038, 2042, 2043, 2044, 2046, 2047, 2048, 2052, 2053, 2054, 2058, 2064, 2067, 2068, 2069, 2072, 2074, 2075, 2077, 2078, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2083, 2084, 2085, 2087, 2090, 2091, 2093, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2101, 2103, 2106, 2108, 2109, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2115, 2116, 2118, 2120, 2121, 2123, 2126, 2127, 2128, 2129, 2131, 2135, 2136, 2137, 2138, 2139, 2146, 2148, 2150, 2151, 2152, 2153, 2155, 2158, 2159, 2160, 2164, 2165, 2170, 2178, 2179, 2181, 2182, 2183, 2184, 2185, 2186, 2188, 2189, 2190, 2191, 2192, 2194, 2195, 2199, 2200, 2202, 2203, 2204, 2205, 2207, 2208, 2209, 2210, 2213, 2243, 2244, 2245, 2263, 2267, 2284, 2301, 2307, 2312, 2325, 2334, 2345, 2359, 2374, 2390, 2397, 2399, 2401, 2402, 2403, 2406, 2408, 2409,
Letters, instructions, and orders to, 74, 84, 175, 176, 182, 206, 207, 208, 210, 218, 219, 220, 221, 223, 225, 226, 230, 232, 233, 236, 237, 239, 240, 242, 245, 246, 247, 249, 271, 276, 280, 282, 285, 288, 294, 301, 309, 313, 322, 326, 332, 338, 343, 350, 352, 357, 365, 371, 381, 389, 393, 394, 413, 414, 426, 432, 443, 459, 470, 487, 500, 501, 510, 522, 533, 559, 565, 571, 584, 573, 594, 603, 604, 606, 610, 615, 621, 629, 651, 652, 655, 657, 660, 664, 686, 687, 693, 698, 708, 710, 717, 729, 736, 738, 750, 751, 757, 761, 763, 770, 774, 797, 799, 804, 806, 808, 811, 812, 815, 816, 821, 829, 835, 842, 955, 956, 984, 996, 1017, 1020, 1031, 1060, 1064, 1066, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1080, 1081, 1083, 1084, 1085, 1086, 1087, 1088, 1089, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1103, 1104, 1105, 1107, 1108, 1109, 1113, 1115, 1118, 1120, 1123, 1124, 1125, 1126, 1130, 1131, 1132, 1133, 1137, 1140, 1141, 1142, 1144, 1147, 1150, 1156, 1159,

Heath, William—Continued.
1160, 1161, 1163, 1164, 1169, 1174, 1176, 1179, 1183, 1186, 1187, 1189, 1190, 1191, 1192, 1194, 1200, 1205, 1212, 1221, 1223, 1231, 1234, 1237, 1242, 1243, 1245, 1246, 1252, 1253, 1255, 1258, 1265, 1280, 1310, 1330, 1352, 1363, 1368, 1380, 1387, 1399, 1418, 1421, 1426, 1432, 1462, 1465, 1466, 1470, 1472, 1487, 1490, 1499, 1508, 1520, 1535, 1549, 1553, 1569, 1575, 1577, 1579, 1581, 1585, 1587, 1589, 1597, 1598, 1601, 1602, 1603, 1605, 1610, 1612, 1622, 1624, 1628, 1632, 1635, 1639, 1642, 1643, 1644, 1647, 1649, 1651, 1653, 1659, 1661, 1662, 1667, 1669, 1672, 1674, 1675, 1676, 1677, 1678, 1680, 1682, 1683, 1684, 1685, 1686, 1688, 1690, 1691, 1692, 1694, 1697, 1701, 1702, 1705, 1706, 1707, 1708, 1709, 1711, 1714, 1717, 1718, 1719, 1721, 1722, 1723, 1726, 1730, 1736, 1737, 1741, 1744, 1745, 1749, 1750, 1753, 1757, 1758, 1759, 1762, 1764, 1775, 1776, 1779, 1780, 1786, 1792, 1797, 1803, 1804, 1809, 1814, 1815, 1819, 1821, 1854, 1859, 1860, 1864, 1887, 1910, 1917, 1925, 1931, 1932, 1935, 1939, 1944, 1953, 1954, 1959, 1964, 1967, 1969, 1975, 1980, 1982, 1983, 1985, 1988, 1992, 1993, 1995, 1997, 2001, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2008, 2009, 2013, 2016, 2017, 2018, 2020, 2023, 2027, 2028, 2029, 2041, 2043, 2046, 2050, 2052, 2056, 2057, 2067, 2068, 2076, 2077, 2078, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2083, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2088, 2091, 2092, 2094, 2096, 2097, 2100, 2101, 2103, 2107, 2108, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2114, 2115, 2117, 2118, 2119, 2121, 2122, 2123, 2125, 2128, 2130, 2135, 2136, 2139, 2140, 2145, 2146, 2147, 2148, 2149, 2151, 2152, 2154, 2155, 2156, 2158, 2159, 2162, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2170, 2171, 2178, 2179, 2180, 2182, 2183, 2185, 2188, 2189, 2191, 2200, 2204, 2206, 2208, 2209, 2212, 2214, 2240, 2243, 2294, 2300, 2313, 2319, 2332, 2333, 2345, 2353, 2390, 2395, 2396, 2401, 2402,

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Heath, William—Continued.
2404, 2406, 2408. Drafts and copies by, 1573. Brigade, 47, 133, 1074.

Heckewelder (Hackenwelder), John Gottlieb Ernestus, *Moravian missionary to the Indians*, 972, 1003, 1471; on the Indian situation, 1420; lacks confidence in the Wyandots, 994. Letters from, 915, 942, 949, 971, 993, 1031, 1035, 1280, 1420, 1455, 1556, 1736.

Heer, Bartholomew von, *Capt., 4th Continental artillery; capt., Maréchaussée corps*, 476, 749, 988, 1085, 1675, 2381; appeal to Pennsylvania, 1271; memorials, 1278, 2458; petition rejected, 988; plan of maréchaussée corps, 471; services, 1278, 2447, 2458; his situation, 1278. Letters from, 476, 754, 1007, 1085, 1309, 1314, 1339, 1641, 1831, 1843, 1904, 2130, 2458. Letters and instructions to, 696, 787, 921, 974, 1019, 1043, 1045, 1116, 1122, 1191, 1327, 1501, 1635, 1760, 1833, 1848, 1892, 2058, 2176, 2212, 2241, 2261. Corps, 698, 1007, 1019, 1045, 1085, 1278, 1291, 1314, 1339, 1439, 1619, 1760, 1831, 1838, 1843, 1848, 1892, 1904, 2058, 2130, 2212, 2241, 2261; returns, 1339, 1635, 1641; value of, 1848. *See also* Maréchaussée corps.

Heinn, John, Letter from, 385.

Heister, Daniel, jr., *of Pennsylvania*, 573, 600, 603, 604, 610.

Heister, Leopold Philipp von, *Lt. gen. and commander in chief, Hessian troops in America*, 394. Letter from, 313. Letter to, 316.

Hell Gate (East River, New York), 1421; British frigate lost in, 1624; depth of water, 974, 1658; navigation, 1147; pilots, 1658.

Helm, Thomas, *Lt., 3d Virginia regiment*, Memorial of, 410.

Helms, William, *Capt., 2d New Jersey regiment*, Letters from, 1383, 1434. Letter to, 1388.

Hempstead (Long Island), 1606, 2293.

Henderson, Gustavus, *see* Rose, John.

Henderson, John, *Cornet, 4th Continental dragoons*, 543.

Henderson, John, *Capt., 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 1104. Letter from, 1093.

Henderson, Thomas, *Lt. col., Forman's Additional Continental regiment*, Letter from, 429.

Hendricks, George, *of Kentucky*, 942.

Hendricks, James, *Lt. col., 6th; col., 1st Virginia regiments*, resignation, 290, 581, 583, 586. Letters from, 286, 289, 580. Letters to, 409, 1949. Regiment, 290.

Hendricks, James, *Capt.? Independent company of Fairfax, Virginia*, Letter from, 2.

Hendricks, James, *Col., deputy quartermaster general*, Letters to, 1947, 1952.

Hendricks, John, *American spy, at times corresponded under alias of Mrs. Elizabeth Vanderhovan*, 1584; brother, 683; compensation due, 683; intelligence through, 1429; knowledge, 1595; meeting with Littel D., 1584, 1586; risks, 1592; services of, 683. Letters from, 1574, 1646. Letters to, 1385, 1398, 1412, 1421, 1511, 1514, 1546, 1550, 1565, 1569, 1573, 1582, 1586, 1592, 1596.

Hendricks, Capt. Solomon, *Stockbridge Indian chief*, 1067.

Henley, David, *Col., Additional Continental regiment*, arrested, 524; charges against, 523; conflict of authority with Gist, 836; efforts to obtain intelligence, 855. Letters from, 849, 850, 855, 862. Letters to, 233, 322, 853, 857, 866, 868. Regiment, 233, 282, 311, 322, 395, 731, 742, 747, 831, 842, 852, 856, 857, 868.

Henley, Samuel, *Capt., 4th Massachusetts regiment*, 2090.

Henry, John, 334.

Henry, Patrick, *Governor of Virginia*, 539; orders, 414. Letter from, 409.

Henry, Samuel, *of Bucks county, Pennsylvania*, 615.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Henry, William, *Supt. of armory, Lancaster ?, Pennsylvania*, Letter to, 615.
Henry, ——, *Sergt., Conductor, Springfield arsenal*, 1080.
Henry & Esther, *prize brig*, 73.
Henshaw, William, *Col., Massachusetts militia; lt. col., 12th Continental infantry*, recommended to Washington, 9. Letter from, 141.
Herbert, William, *New Jersey loyalist*, 2144, 2158.
Herd, John, *American spy*, 1586.
Herd, Nathaniel, *See* Heard.
Herkimer, Nicholas, *Brig. Gen., New York militia*, victory, 406. Letter from, 367. Letter to, 364.
Hermione, *French frigate*, 1361, 1387; encounter with the *Iris*, 1359.
Heron, William, *American spy*, 1489, 1496, 2075.
Herring, Abraham, Letter to, 1539.
Herring, Cornelius, *New Jersey contractor for Bergen county*, Letter to, 1560.
Herring, *see* Fish.
Hessians, *see* German allied troops.
Hester, *Hudson River armed vessel*, 156.
Hetfield, *see* Hatfield.
Heth, Henry, *Capt., Virginia Independent company and 1st Virginia state regiment*, 1733; company, 978.
Heth, William, *Col., 3d Virginia regiment*, 1122.
Heustis, Philip, 941, 1061.
Hewit, Randall, *New York loyalist*, 1861.
Heydel, Charles, *Sergt., Anhalt regiment, elector of Saxony's service*, Letter from, 2057.
Heyward, Lemuel, *Surgeon, Continental hospital*, 54.
Heywood, Benjamin, *Capt., 6th Massachusetts regiment*, 2012, 2341.
H. I., *American spy*, intelligence from, 2225.
Hibernia Furnace (New Jersey), 271.
Hickey, Thomas, *Private, Commander-in-chief's Guard*, 133, 134, 135.
Hicks, Benjamin, *Capt., 1st New York regiment*, Letter to, 1851.
Hicks, Edward, *American spy*, 947, 959, 966, 967.
Hide Department, 1215, 1216, 1566.
Hides, 468, 506, 518, 532, 537, 554, 709, 1209, 1229, 1471, 1644, 1651, 1712, 1956; application for, 1756; claim to, 1274; court of inquiry on, 1256; curing of, 965; exchanged, 977; exchanged for boats, 964; exchanged for leather, 493, 509, 510; exchanged for shoes, 560, 960, 1162; issue of, 965; needed, 1648; order for, 1789; payment for, 1272; raw, 1260; returns, 700; speculations in, 1290.
Hides, Commissary of; *see* Commissary of hides; *also* Silvester, ——.
Higby, Thomas, *Sergt., 4th New York regiment*, recommended to Washington, 1317.
Higday, George, 1062, 1068.
Higgenbottom, David, *Corporal, 31st Foot, British army*, 1839, 1840, 1842, 1846.
Higgins, William, *Private, Hamilton's artillery*, 189.
Highlanders (Scotch regiments), 789; movements, 152, 479, 753; mutiny, 896.
Highlanders (settlers at and near Johnstown, N. Y.), 106, 107, 109, 111, 115; capture of, 122, 130.
Highlands (of the Hudson river, New York), 370, 576, 747, 915, 1040, 1253, 1263, 1299, 1327, 1339, 1346, 1389, 2020; adjutant general in, 351, 1443, 1506, 1507, 1509; affairs in, 132; artillery for, 855, 863, 1013, 1016, 1017, 1110, 1114; letter to brigadiers in, 1332; British designs and moves against, 281, 296, 314, 378, 382, 433, 644, 765, 1025, 1027, 1043, 1051, 1078, 1364, 1367, 1369, 1504, 1991; channel depth through, 111; clove in, 1047; command in, 258, 577, 588, 756, 827, 864, 872, 1836; circular letter to commanders of posts in, 949; commissioners, *see under* New York (State); defense, protection, etc., 146, 203, 301, 315, 321, 324, 386, 389,

Highlands—Continued.
423, 453, 527, 730, 753, 766, 885, 985, 1028, 1036, 1049, 1081, 1364, 1499, 1504, 1506, 1547, 1947; department, 502, 1942; fire in, 1220, 1227; flour for, 1806; forage magazine, 2032; fortifications, 73, 110, 118, 121, 122, 125, 131, 182, 206, 267, 272, 296, 308, 311, 314, 484, 501, 507, 535, 551, 558, 568, 599, 614, 708, 705, 842, 950, 981, 1044, 1057, 1263, 1266, 1270, 1276, 1305, 1350, 1369, 1382, 1385, 1436; redoubts in, 1506, 2075; east redoubts, 1473; north redoubts, 1220, 1227, 1244, 1473; garrisons in, 98, 341, 1277, 1297, 1305, 1364; headquarters in, 804, 1462, 1501; importance of, 295, 320, 350, 353, 385, 501, 750, 771, 780; list of patriotic inhabitants in, 1454; inspector, 1506, 1507; magazine in, 324, 2032, 2129; major general needed, 311; map, 1057; militia for defense, 182, 379, 392, 395, 1332, 1367, 1415; passes, 144, 205, 206, 207, 209, 210, 214, 226, 308, 368, 440, 754, 766; patrol of country near, 1388; posts, 1948, 2032; reenforcement, 92, 182, 281, 293, 395, 436, 632, 665, 993, 1028; reenforcements from, 341; roads, 209; situation in, 1266, 1334; supplies and provisions, 311, 546, 1270, 1295, 1332, 1334, 1335, 1340, 1364, 1366, 1382, 1463, 1504, 1506, 1508, 1523, 1549, 2075, 2129; troops in, 206, 272, 355, 385, 431, 461, 501, 542, 546, 558, 585, 656, 708, 876, 1000, 1001, 1012, 1087, 1272, 1281, 1295, 1303, 1332, 1363, 1367, 1369, 1391, 1942. *See also* West Point.

Hightstown (New Jersey), 667.

Highwaymen, 512, 2247.

Highways, *see* Roads.

Hill, Jeremiah, *Capt., 1st Massachusetts regiment*, Letter to, 426.

Hill, John, *Lt. col., 9th Foot, British army*, 1867.

Hill, Thomas, *Lt., 29th Foot, British army*, memorial, 1168. Letter from, 1587.

Hillegas, Henrietta, *wife of Michael Hillegas*, Letter from, 1740. Letter to, 1715.

Hillman, Josiah, *Lt. col., New Jersey militia*, Letter to, 637.

Hillsboro (Hillsborough), North Carolina), 1554.

Hilltown township (Pennsylvania), 430.

Hindman, James, 1621.

Hinds (Hynds), John, *Fifer, 1st Virginia regiment*, 1876, 1999.

Hinman, Edward, *Magistrate of Litchfield county, Connecticut*, Letter from, 967. Letter to, 164.

Hinquapooshees (The Big Cat), *Delaware Indian chief*, 1014; speech, 1003, 1026, 1030. Letter from, 1037.

Hispaniola, *see* San Domingo.

Hitchborn, ——, 44.

Hitchcock, Daniel, *Col., Rhode Island regiment; 11th Continental infantry and 2d Rhode Island*, 25, 36, 154, 200, 206. Letters from, 24, 174. Regiment, 170, 174.

Hivell (Hiwell), John, *Lt., 3d Continental artillery*, Orders to, 2106.

Hoakesley (Hoakesly, Hoaksley), Robert, *wagonmaster general, Convention troops; merchant at Yorktown, Va.*, 1396, 1419, 1993; claim, 2350, 2411; memorial, 2344, 2348, 2410. Letters from, 2205, 2219, 2308, 2344. Letter to, 2350.

Hobart, John Sloss, *Judge*, 2001, 2018, 2075, 2100, 2108, 2110, 2114, 2127, 2134, 2160, 2168; referee in contract dispute, 2164. Letter to, 2166.

Hobart, Samuel, *Paymaster, New Hampshire troops*, 72.

Hobby, Jonathan, *Capt., 3d Massachusetts regiment*, claim to negro, 2331, 2332, 2334, 2336. Letter from, 2334.

Hobkirk's Hill (South Carolina), battle of, killed, wounded, etc., 1801, 1803; Greene's defeat at, 1848.

Hoboken (New Jersey), 929, 931.

Hockhocking (Ohio), fort at, 942, 949.

Hockhocking River (Ohio), 942.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Hodgdon, Alexander, *Member, Boston committee for raising troops*, 2140, 2201.
Hodgdon (Hodgson), Samuel, *Quartermaster for Maryland*, 2325. Letters from, 2456, 2457.
Hodge, John (Joseph), *British spy*, 1075, 1076.
Hodgson Samuel, *see* Hodgdon.
Hoff (Holt), Charles, *Owner, Hibernia furnace, New Jersey*, Letter to, 271.
Hoff, Christopher, jr. Letter from, 278.
Hogg, Thomas, *Maj., 3d North Carolina regiment*, 741.
Hogs, 2037.
Hogsheads, 1477, 1481.
Hogun (Hogan), James, *Col., 7th and 3d North Carolina regiments; brig. gen., Continental army*, 399. Letter from, 965. Letters and instructions to, 728, 923, 969, 1144, 1185, 1256. Regiment, 728.
Hoisington, Joab, *Maj., Cumberland county, New York militia*, Letter from, 195.
Hoit, Benjamin, 647.
Holden, John, *Lt., 6th Massachusetts regiment*, Orders for, 1919.
Holden, Thomas, *Capt., Varnum's Rhode Island regiment; brig. gen., Rhode Island militia*, 59.
Holdridge, Hezekiah, *Lt. col., 7th Connecticut regiment*, 943.
Holker, Jean, *Agent general, royal marine and consul general of France in America*, conference with Washington, 835; letter to French and Indians, 1021; plan to obtain intelligence, 862; secret matter to communicate to Washington, 815. Letters from, 835, 936, 1052. Letters to, 944, 1055, 1112.
Holland (States General), 1838, 2051, 2141; British cessation of hostilities with, 2368; commerce with America, 2421; friendship for America, 2421; friendship of America, 2381; herring trade, 2278; rumors from, 1379; linen from, 2241; negotiations with, 2163; powder from, 80; peace reports from, 2227; restrictions on importation of
Holland (States General)—Continued. military stores to the United States, 986; services in establishing America's independence, 2421; treaty with, 2314; treaty with France, 2095; treaty with Russia, 1379; war with Great Britain, 1751, 1753, 1759.
Holland's Ferry, *see* Howland's Ferry.
Hollingshead, John, *Maj., 2d and 3d New Jersey regiments*, 1386, 1387; resignation, 2020, 2026.
Hollingsworth, Henry, *Col. and Supt. of flour magazines, Lancaster and Chester counties, northern parts of western shore Maryland, and eastern shore of Maryland and Delaware; deputy foragemaster general; deputy quartermaster general*, 634, 1430. Letters from, 551, 1945. Letters to, 430, 548, 554, 1014, 1429, 1936.
Hollingsworth, Levi, *Deputy quartermaster general?*, Letter from, 410.
Hollister, John, Letter from, 1852.
Holly, Rachel, *of Connecticut*, 2153.
Holman, Jonathan, *Col., Massachusetts militia*, 198, 199.
Holmer, Christian, *Maj., 1st Continental artillery*, 946. Letter from, 2298. Letter to, 2314.
Holmes, Asher, *Col., Monmouth county, New Jersey, militia*, 2090, 2095.
Holmes, Silas, *Surgeon's mate, 17th Continental infantry*, memorial, 134.
Holsters, *see* Pistols.
Holt, ——, *see* Hoff, Charles.
Holtzendorff, Baron de, Letter from, 398. Letter to, 399.
Homans, John, *Surgeon, Woodbridge's Massachusetts regiment and 2d Continental dragoons*, 49. Letters from, 32, 901.
Honeyman, William, *Lt., Invalid regiment*, 2443. Letter from, 2450.
Honeywell, Israel, *Capt., Westchester county, New York, militia*, 2021, 2053. Letter from, 1895.
Honor, badges of, 2446.
Hood, Samuel, *Rear adml., British navy*, defeated by D'Estaing, 1722, 1733; defeated by de Grace, 1846; engagement with de Grasse, 1946,

Hood, Samuel—Continued.
2044; fleet, 2205, 2220; intelligence of, 1737; movements, 1938, 1945, 2224; troops brought by, 1943.
Hood's (on the James river, Virginia), skirmish at, 1670, 1674.
Hoogland, Jeronimus, *Capt., 2d Continental dragoons and Lee's Partisan corps*, 1141, 1315, 1501; court-martial, 1324, 1325. Letter from, 1530.
Hooker, Zibeon (Gideon), *Lt., 5th Massachusetts regiment*, 1856, 1015. Letter from, 963.
Hooper (Hooker), Horace, *of Windsor, Connecticut*, Letters to, 1061, 1732.
Hooper (Hooker), James, *of Windsor, Connecticut*, Letters to, 1061, 1732.
Hooper, Robert Lettis; same as Robert Lettis Hooper, jr.
Hooper, Robert Lettis, jr., *Col. and deputy quartermaster general*, 620, 622, 663, 929, 2286; actions, 498; case against, 1103; trial of, 1196. Letters from, 624, 1308. Letters to, 547, 620, 621, 1152, 1189, 1217.
Hoops, Robert, *Maj., deputy commissary general of issues*, 362.
Hope, *British store-ship*, 13, 39, 109, 150.
Hopewell (New Jersey), 665.
Hopkins, David, *Capt., 4th; maj., 1st Continental dragoons*, 542, 1103; intelligence from, 1087; rank, 1231, 2123, 2217, 2233; thanked by Carleton, 2372. Letters from, 408, 1085, 1087, 1088, 1214, 2217. Letters to, 516, 686, 912, 2233.
Hopkins, Elisha, *Capt., 3d Connecticut regiment*, 2111.
Hopkins, Ezek., *Commodore and commander in chief, Continental navy*, 79, 91. Letters from, 105, 111. Letters to, 92, 95, 98.
Hopkins, John Burroughs, *Lt., Continental navy*, 398.
Hopkins, Mark, *Col., Berkshire Massachusetts militia*, Letter from, 64.
Hopkins, Roswell, *Col., New York, militia*, Letter from, 690. Letter to, 690.
Hopkinson, Francis, Letter from, 533. Letter to, 586.
Hopocan, *see* Captain Pipe.
Hopping, Ephraim, 1884.
Horse, *see* Cavalry.
Horsemen, to forward intelligence, 1936.
Horseneck (Connecticut), 1457, 1458, 1459–1460; British barbarity at, 1343; British losses at, 931, 938; British movement toward, 1078; British raid, 952; militia at, 1105, 1117; militia surprised at, 1343; skirmish, 931; troops at, 856.
Horses, 245, 248, 263, 348, 392, 396, 423, 428, 477, 500, 550, 572, 583, 642, 676, 701, 734, 742, 881, 915, 947, 978, 1174, 1299, 1340, 1353, 1354, 1365, 1388, 1443, 1463, 1464, 1468, 1469, 1473, 1474, 1475, 1481, 1483, 1617, 1623, 1624, 1693, 1869, 1898, 1928, 1929, 1945, 1946, 1947, 1954, 1976, 1990; abused, 755; advantage of oxen over, 1477; for artillery, 344, 518, 1085, 1359, 1402, 1689, 1892, 2038, 2179; available, 1892; branding, 550, 551;
British, 372, 405; captured, 1973, 2017, 2025; collected, 344, 640, 1324, 1343, 1846; destroyed, 1957; dismissed, 2126; disposal of, 1974; epidemic among, 812; left on Staten Island, 816; of paroled officers, 2131; ordered restored, 2363; purchased for enemy, 544; seizures, 279, 1035; of sergeants, 583; sold, 2126, 2135; from Tarletons' corps, 1974; vessels fitted out for, 1283;
at camp, 714, 715, 1327, 1568; captured, 289, 505, 578, 816; care of, 883, 1193; carriage, 1458; cavalry, 248, 263, 509, 525, 526, 530, 535, 538, 541, 544, 554, 557, 564, 565, 567, 568, 584, 587, 592, 600, 601, 606, 614, 625, 633, 638, 641, 698, 753, 764, 1033, 1050, 1091, 1098, 1211, 1259, 1344, 1523, 1526, 1527, 1531, 1542, 1612, 1639, 1640, 1663, 1690, 1698, 1707, 1755, 1787, 1841,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Horses—Continued.
1847, 1850, 1860, 1872, 1885, 1899, 1952, 1978, 1986, 2000, 2015, 2025, 2037, 2136, 2186, 2308, 2377; cavalry ruined by being used as expresses, 2186; claimed, 2394, 2397; collection of, 435, 552, 563, 574, 694, 1424, 1528, 1529, 2243; condemned, 753; condition or state of, 584, 625, 1050, 1091, 1259, 1327, 1344, 1357–1358, 1513, 1523, 1848, 2052, 2170; confiscated, 1417; disabled, 1527; disease among, 1305; disposal of, 2440; for engineers, 561; equipment or furniture, 569; estimate, 2038; exchange of, 878; for express service, 2147, 2148, 2186; forage for, 1507, 1528, 1533, 1952; forwarding, 618, 628, 670, 683, 687, 2052; for French army, 1341, 2027, 2030, 2034, 2126; grain for, 820, 1513; impress of, 438, 446, 553, 554, 676, 933, 1689, 1890, 1898, 1899, 1935, 1945, 2094; for Indian expedition, 930; inspection of, 2015, 2308; killed in action, 747; killed and wounded, 2158; lost, 1899; for maréchaussée corps, 749; needed, 256, 322, 346, 487, 527, 983, 1009, 1320, 1458, 1639, 1843, 1871, 1904, 1919, 1951, 1993, 2000, 2025, 2046, 2136, 2151, 2249; number reduced, 1623, 2268; obtaining, 655, 742, 1692, 1860, 2042; officers', 453, 765, 1075; orders, 1497, 1912, 2268; pack, 517, 987, 1073; pasturage, 1394, 1395, 1792; payment for, 2243; public, 1759; public in private hands, 259; public retained by farmers, 1351, 1357, 1358; prices, 268, 583, 628, 648; purchase of, 240, 250, 268, 273, 274, 523, 529, 553, 564, 565, 567, 587, 592, 595, 606, 607, 609, 611, 616, 628, 629, 641, 648, 670, 677, 683, 687, 701, 753, 765, 984, 1103, 1196, 1358, 1488, 1640, 1707, 1774, 1885, 1898; remounts, 1698, 1816, 1902; removed, 245, 249, 1192, 1361, 1422, 1616, 1903; returns, 565, 641, 900, 1063, 1714, 2027, 2030, 2034, 2126, 2173; sale of, 844, 846, 1211, 1463, 2010, 2275, 2299, 2377; seizure, 501, 550, 577, 578, 772, 1278, 1361, 1438, 2051; sent into the enemy, 2094; use by staff officers, 2038; starvation of, 1293, 1297; stolen, 1364, 1884, 2398; suffering of, 566; superfluous, 1624; supplies for, 999; surrendered at Yorktown, 1985; training of, 538; unnecessary, 999; useless and unfit, 398, 401, 629, 1007; valuation dispute, 765; wagon, 987, 1047, 2189; for wagonmaster's department, 506;
for Washington, 256, 274, 301, 707, 710, 878, 1218, 2418; geldings, 859, 938, 939; injured, 1445; mare, 1237;
for Washington and staff, 1951; weak, 563, 1865; worn out, 538, 765, 869, 2299; yard, 2038. *See also* Teams.

Horseshoes, 9, 765, 1512, 1513, 2186.

Horse thieves, 1473.

Hortalez, Rodrique, *see* Beaumarchais.

Horton, Daniel, *Magistrate, Westchester county, New York*, his horse, 1463, 1469, 1473, 1483. Letter to, 1483.

Horton, Jotham, *Capt., 3d Continental artillery*, 716. Letter from, 939.

Hose, *see* Stockings.

Hoskins, William, *Asst. paymaster general, Continental army*, 137.

Hosmer, ——, *of Hartford?, Connecticut*, 1439.

Hospital, Continental, 54, 107, 263, 267, 278, 498, 536, 622, 671, 881, 1098, 1241, 1317; accommodations, 1758; account current, 88; administration, 898; arms and accoutrements in, 539; arrangement plan, 1245; arrangements, 555, 2034, 2271; articles for, 1988; assistant director general, *see* Craik, James; assistants, 153; beef and sheep for, 1530; blankets needed, 1957, 1975; breaking up of, 277, 2048;
British, 538; inspected, 2151; officer to convey medicines to British prisoners, 2196; regimental, 1991; removed to Fredericksburg, 1980; ship burned, 1263;

Hospital, Continental—Continued.
burned, 2010, 2018; at Cambridge, 898; removed from camp, 731; in Canada, 104; cattle for, 1441; chaplain duties, 2334; cleanliness, 2034; clothing, 459, 539, 882, 905, 909, 1975; complaints, 15, 16; concentration of, 599; condition of, 549, 778; continuance of, 2453; cows for, 1539; deaths, 539, 559;
department, 490, 2015; controversy and difficulty, 1591, 2048; criticism of, 1260; discipline, 525; establishment, 454; issues to, 2221; officers, 2384; list of officers, 104; succession of officers in, 1910, 1911; state of, 1384;
desertions from, 1339; director-general, 316, *see also* Morgan, John, *also* Shippen, William, jr.; discipline, 539, 2034; discontinuance of, 2150; distress, 153, 157, 558, 1695, 1771, 1998; districts, 240; Eastern department, 238, 1033, 1254; establishment of, 202, 237, 240, 548, 1245; exposure of, 488; field, 2188; firewood for, 2269, 2271, 2272; at Fort George, 153; forwarding men from, 1365; flying, 244, 695, 1439, 1528; orders to director of flying hospital, 1046;
French, 1341, 1380, 1976; agent, 1380; arrangements, 1950; established, 1341, 1369; defenses for, 1388; excellence of, 1489; flying, 1294; at Providence, 1360; provisions for, 1360; Rhode Island college for, 1370, 1375, 1380, 1388–1389; Rhode Island governor and council cooperate in establishing, 1369;
general, 94; guards, 549, 558; at Hampton, 1959; inefficiency, 898; inspection, 538, 592; inspectors, 558; instructions, 539, 560; instruments, 159; invalids at, 498, 622; investigation of, 592, 2016; issues, 1440; location, 1929; management, 1033, 1715; measures, 592; medical supplies, *see* Supplies; Middle department, 316; near Morristown, 1695; needed, 548; needs, 1711, 2188; at Newark, 185;

Hospital, Continental—Continued.
at New York, 90, 898; officers, 104, 240, 514, 526, 538, 539, 591, 592, 1254, 1573, 1581, 1596, 1910, 1911, 2448; letter from, 1596; letter to commanding officer, 592; in Orange county, 185; orders to director, 1046; patients, 538; at Philadelphia, 237, 266; at Princeton, 498; prisoners in, 578, 1989, 1991, 2036, 2044; protection of, 485; at Providence, 1360; provision contract, 2018; provisions, 1998; purveyor to settle accounts, 2034; at Robinson's house, 705; recoveries, 539; regimental, 155, 1306; regulations, 159, 1599; rice, 1975; report, 1341; return, 560, 1309, 1347, 1383, 1384, 1591; Rochambeau's kindness to, 1998; at Roxbury, 54; salt provisions imposed upon, 1530, 2397; sick and wounded in, 590, 873, 891, 1332, 1445, 1695; state of, 1280, 1384, 1975, 2460; stores, *see* Stores, hospital; strife in, 1245; superintendence, 2190; superintendent, 244; supply magazine, 2231; supplies, *see* Supplies, hospital; surgeon, 831; surgeons' dispute with regimental surgeons, 898; system, 558; tents, 2119; at Trenton, 498; troops in, 901, 2251; Washington's letter to Congress on, 1598; at Williamsburg, 2248; wine needed, 1975.
Hostages, 2095, 2098; Cedars, 563; Indian, 930.
Hostilities, cessation of, 966, 1587, 2297, 2363, 2368, 2371, 2375, 2377; cessation agreement, 1583, 1584, 1613; cessation between Great Britain and Holland, 2368; British cessation of, 2106, 2224, 2229, 2386; cessation violated by Americans, 2341.
Hotham, William, *Commodore and commander-in-chief, British naval force in New York*, Letter from, 388.
Houdin, Michael Gabriel, *Capt., 2d Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 2450.
Hounam, James, *Continental storekeeper*, 107, 116.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Houses, destroyed, 1872; troops quartered in, 1218.
Houston, Thomas, *Capt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.
Houston, William; *see* Huston.
Hovenbargh, Rodolph, *Lt., 4th New York regiment*, Letter from, 834.
Howard, John Eager, *Maj., 4th; lt. col., 5th and 2d Maryland regiments*, court-martial, 1260. Letter from, 524. Letters to, 1011, 1024.
Howard, ——, Instructions to, 1896.
Howe, Bezaleel, *Lt., 1st New Hampshire regiment*, Instructions to, 2449.
Howe, Jonathan, Letter from, 2203.
Howe, Richard, *Viscount, Rear adml., commanding British fleet in North America*, 412, 555; leaves for England, 764, 767; reported understanding with Washington, 173, 174. Letters from, 129, 171, 174, 183, 236. Letters to, 168, 172, 182, 234. Fleet, 716, 739.
Howe, Robert, *Brig. and maj. gen., Continental army*, 102, 890, 1033, 1034, 1084, 1097, 1146, 1150, 1262, 1269, 1277, 1292, 1295, 1297, 1307, 1321, 1323, 1336, 1363, 1365, 1419, 1424, 1510, 1690, 1697, 1817, 1851, 1856, 1858, 1863, 1864, 1911, 1922, 1923, 2087, 2295, 2302, 2324, 2356, 2432; absence, 2263, 2264, 2265; leave of absence, 2337, 2347; action in court-martial case, 1271; answers to queries in Huddy case, 2087; applies for place in the peace establishment of the army, 2427, 2431; on Arnold's treachery, 1550; artillery, 1086; attempt on Verplanck's Point, 1081, 1083, 1087; authority, 1324; charges against, 1962; his command, 1101, 1616, 1817; conduct approved by Congress, 2436; conference with Congress, 2412; court-martial of, 2003, 2004; delay, 1085, 1248; detachment against mutineers, 1674, 1675, 1679, 1683, 1685, 1693, 1697, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2413, 2414, 2415; efforts toward discipline, 1270; expedition, 1110; feeling for Washington, 1321; health, 1060; inquiry into his conduct, 1951, 1954, 1963, 1980, 1994, 2055; management of the mutiny, 2412, 2413, 2416, 2429, 2432; movements, 1100, 1124, 1130, 1132, 1133, 1147, 1164, 1248, 1254, 1272, 1298, 1421, 1623, 1693, 1695, 1697, 1719, 1791, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2414, 2415, 2433; observations on defense of Georgia, 183; observation on a secret service matter, 1269; opinion on allowing British fishing parties, 2182; opinion on magazines and dependencies of West Point, 2093; opinion on the situation, 1510; opinion in council of officers, 2110; opinion in council of war, 1098, 1519, 1589, 1594; plan to obtain provisions, 1340; position, 1125, 1131, 1133, 1161, 1358; private affairs, 2032, 2347, 2444; proceeded against for public debt, 2444; promotion, 525; rank, 455; reenforcement, 1694; report on mutiny, 1695, 2431; retreats, 898, 1086, 1087; his spies, 1211, 1436, 1455, 1459, 1461, 1550; stops cattle, 1312, 1315, 1318, 1321, 1322; thanked by Congress, 2440. Letters from, 183, 190, 216, 218, 317, 455, 456, 891, 991, 1083, 1085, 1086, 1087, 1098, 1106, 1119, 1171, 1175, 1202, 1211, 1248, 1254, 1263, 1266, 1270, 1276, 1281, 1286, 1289, 1297, 1298, 1299, 1305, 1306, 1312, 1318, 1321, 1324, 1327, 1328, 1329, 1332, 1334, 1335, 1339, 1340, 1342, 1343, 1349, 1350, 1356, 1358, 1360, 1364, 1366, 1367, 1369, 1374, 1378, 1379, 1382, 1385, 1391, 1397, 1415, 1416, 1420, 1424, 1425, 1430, 1432, 1437, 1443, 1461, 1471, 1484, 1490, 1505, 1516, 1519, 1541, 1550, 1564, 1594, 1682, 1683, 1693, 1695, 1697, 1698, 1719, 1720, 1781, 1791, 1835, 1852, 1853, 1857, 1858, 1863, 1865, 1867, 1868, 1933, 1951, 1962, 2032, 2098, 2110, 2182, 2265, 2337, 2347, 2411, 2412, 2413, 2414, 2415, 2420, 2427, 2430, 2431, 2434, 2436, 2440, 2444. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 274, 357, 525, 1008, 1060, 1081, 1083, 1100, 1103, 1105, 1106, 1107, 1110, 1113, 1114,

Howe, Robert—Continued.
1115, 1117, 1119, 1124, 1125, 1128, 1130, 1134, 1135, 1136, 1137, 1138, 1140, 1147, 1149, 1150, 1155, 1156, 1157, 1160, 1161, 1164, 1170, 1186, 1200, 1211, 1246, 1266, 1269, 1272, 1274, 1281, 1291, 1295, 1307, 1318, 1323, 1325, 1327, 1329, 1330, 1332, 1342, 1344, 1345, 1348, 1351, 1353, 1355, 1357, 1362, 1363, 1366, 1368, 1370, 1371, 1374, 1377, 1386, 1390, 1392, 1394, 1400, 1403, 1414, 1417, 1421, 1423, 1428, 1436, 1447, 1455, 1459, 1478, 1483, 1517, 1524, 1566, 1623, 1679, 1685, 1689, 1693, 1695, 1697, 1707, 1817, 1849, 1854, 1857, 1859, 1866, 1867, 1954, 2055, 2097, 2264, 2295, 2346, 2410, 2414, 2416, 2419, 2424, 2429, 2431, 2433, 2436.

Howe, Sir William, *Maj. gen., commander-in-chief, British forces in America*, 171, 187, 267, 283, 312, 324, 412, 473, 485, 518, 555, 559, 611, 1168; address of letter to Washington, 151; army's opinion of, 644; awkward situation, 457; care of American wounded, 415, 422; charges cruelty, 470; extent of his command, 384; complaint, 429, 430, 460; communication with Burgoyne, 366, 376, 378, 530; cooperation with Burgoyne, 371; extracts from correspondence, 229; differences with von Heister, 394; his dog, 430; exchange powers granted by, 566, 590, 611; on exchanges, 59, 204, 252, 325, 340, 413, 434, 490, 570, 591; horses purchased for, 544; intentions of, 393, 403, 480, intercepted letter to Burgoyne, 378, 379, 381, 382, 384; movements, 136, 139, 346, 372, 374, 376, 387, 633; New York's feeling respecting, 520; plans of, 378; position, 502; proclamations, 45, 81, 406; protests at treatment of prisoners, 239, 262, 434; reenforcements, 447, 449, 454, 455, 462, 469; reflections on Congress, 538; resents Washington's language, 57; sensibility to suffering of inhabitants, 430; servant, 15, 204; size of army, 292; stops intercourse with inhabitants,

Howe, Sir William—Continued.
471. Letters from, 10, 57, 72, 159, 170, 186, 192, 204, 206, 214, 239, 256, 262, 325, 335, 372, 413, 415, 422, 429, 460, 465, 490, 502, 529, 530, 541, 547, 555, 563, 570, 578, 586, 591, 614, 623, 624, 629. Letters to, 11, 56, 71, 146, 158, 172, 181, 185, 187, 192, 204, 215, 218, 221, 227, 234, 238, 255, 287, 298, 346, 367, 411, 415, 422, 430, 458, 470, 483, 488, 499, 517, 521, 531, 538, 544, 569, 572, 581, 587, 592, 602, 613, 627, 642.

Howell, David, *Rhode Island delegate, Continental Congress*, introduced to Washington, 2122.

Howell, Ezekiel, *Capt., 4th Continental artillery*, 2303.

Howell (Howel), George, *Loyalist spy, Southampton, Long Island*, 1498, 1570, 1602.

Howell, Jacob S., *Secy., Pennsylvania council of safety; deputy clothier general*, 271. Letter from, 2255.

Howell, Joseph, *of Philadelphia*, 484.

Howell, Joseph, jr., *Auditor of accounts, Continental army; auditor Continental treasury*, 864, 1769. Letter from, 1080.

Howell, Richard, *Maj., 2d New Jersey regiment*, 594; intelligence from, 805; journal, 836; reports from, 716, 718, 791; resignation, 975; watches enemy, 771. Letters from, 659, 665, 711, 715, 784, 791, 794, 800, 802, 821, 830. Letters to, 776, 975.

Howitzers, 281, 742.

Howland's (Holland's) Ferry (Rhode Island), 1503, 1569.

Howlett, James, *Pilot, of Sawpits, New York*, 685. Letter from, 1913.

Hoyt, Israel, *Loyalist, of Fairfield, Connecticut*, 1471.

Hubbard, Elijah, *Sub-clothier, Continental army*, Letter to, 1292.

Hubbard, Jonas, *Capt., Ward's Massachusetts regiment*, 61.

Hubbard, Nehemiah, *Deputy quartermaster general for Connecticut; deputy foragemaster general; agent for contractors*, 1208, 1427. Letters from,

Hubbard, Nehemiah—Continued.
1003, 2277. Letters to, 1146, 1287, 1292, 1526, 2277.
Hubbardton (Vermont), British loss at, 405.
Hubbart, John, *Lt., 2d Rhode Island regiment*, 1302, 1305. Letter from, 1299.
Hubbell, Isaac, *Capt.-lt., regimental paymaster, 2d Continental artillery*, 1443, 1986; appointment as inspector and deputy adjutant general, 1455, 1506, 1507, 1509, 1512. Letters from, 1498, 1503, 1505, 1551. Letter to, 1551.
Hubbell, Nathaniel, *Asst. engineer, Continental army*, 94.
Hubley, Adam, *Lt. col., 10th and 11th Pennsylvania regiments*, 270, 1532; certificate of service, 1705, 1756; deranged, 1705, 1756; rank, 986, 1015, 1032, 1034. Letters from, 474, 543, 555, 1022, 1032, 1066, 1705. Letters to, 319, 547, 581, 1070, 1756; regiment, 319.
Hubley, Bernard, *Capt., Pennsylvania German battalion*, Letter from, 1652.
Huddy, Joshua, *Capt., New Jersey state artillery*, answers of officers on retaliation for, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089; British inquiry on, 2097, 2111, 2144; British procrastination in case of, 2183; British report on, 2295–2296, 2306; court-martial of murderers, 2103, 2104; Carleton's attitude, 2109, 2194, 2218; demand for murderers of, 2089, 2091; evidence, 2285; murder of, 2083, 2090, 2097, 2103, 2140, 2183, 2211, 2223, 2276–2277; officer selected for retaliation, 2103, 2105, 2117, 2119, 2129, 2137–2138; papers on murder submitted to general officers, 2196; queries respecting retaliation for, 2086; responsibility for murder, 2276–2277; retaliation for, 2086, 2183; Washington's determination in regard to murder of, 2111; Washington's language to Clinton, 2097.
Hudson, Barzillai, *Hartford printer; see* Hudson & Goodwin.
Hudson & Goodwin, *Hartford printers*, 940.
Hudson Bay Company, 2300.
Hudson (North) River, 214, 284, 285, 296, 306, 307, 311, 438, 619, 631, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 1176, 1191, 1193, 1355, 1358, 1366, 1370, 1436, 1727, 1742, 1905, 1930, 2062, 2176, 2271, 2458; alarm signals, 2254; army on, 1988, 2451; army crosses, 210, 377, 1429, 1927; arrest of persons on, 2249; artillery and stores moved to, 1402; batteaux needed on, 910; boat engagement on, 161; boats and vessels on, 311, 321, 332, 527, 575, 1271, 1329, 1661, 1768, 2018, 2032, 2049, 2250, 2378; Continental vessels in, 1684, 1685; boom across, 838; British army crosses, 205, 791; British attempt to land on west bank, 762; British expedition up, 299, 300, 302, 312, 357, 431, 432, 435, 436, 440, 443, 877, 1032, 1050, 1053, 1057, 1084, 1087, 1157, 1373, 1374, 1451, 1582, 2077, 2101, 2123; British fortifications on, 1401–1402, 2054, 2158; British guardships in, 1945, 2304; British guards on, 2311; British movements on, 1045, 1059, 1096, 1155, 1223, 1367, 1783; British return down, 452, 447, 875, 1378, 1872, 2078; British ships and movements in, 144, 146, 194, 304, 369, 447, 686, 698, 759, 773, 778, 779, 780, 826, 850, 874, 875, 1087, 1093, 1176, 1329, 1375, 1376, 1377, 1378, 1381, 1574, 1896, 1945, 2099, 2283; British stations on, 2311; camp location on, 682; canal to East river, 2052; canal to Harlem river, 1009; cattle stopped at, 1312; chain, 335, 347, 1779; channel, 105, 111, 167; command on, 1184, 1192, 1560; communication, 1050, 1618, 1929; control of, 364; Convention troops cross, 823, 867; craft, *see* Vessels; defense of, 63, 261, 311, 493, 517, 530, 626, 628, 630, 706; conference on defense of, 604; east side, 637, 803, 999, 1059, 1084, 1096, 1155, 1374, 1442, 1540, 1560, 1609, 1618, 1625, 2113, 2271; ferry, 145; ferry guards, 1947;

Hudson (North) River—Continued.
French march to, 1766, 1769, 1773, 1786, 1792, 1802, 1840, 1862, 1864, 1869, 1870, 2219; fortifications, 30, 324, 492, 546, 1047, 1473; guards and water guards, 160, 1638, 1662, 1876, 1894, 2110; hutting troops on, 2271; ice in, 2303, 2316, 2324; importance of, 160, 493, 1016; junction of French and American armies on, 2197; landing places, 1406; magazines, 324, 325, 347, 803, 884, 1359; map, 311, 585, 949, 1442; navigation of, 1684; obstruction of, 105, 142, 145, 163, 167, 197, 212, 213, 215, 261, 321; patrol of shore, 1443; pilots for, 1658; post rider along, 160; posts on, 1192, 2155, 2254; preparations on upper, 933; roads, 663, 1155, 1914; route and roads to Anaquaga and Tioga, 974; scout boats on, 766; shores, 551; situation on, 1048, 1049, 1071; skirmish on west bank, 762; transportation, 322, 807, 810, 1655, 1868, 1899; troops and movements on, 361, 507, 610, 632, 677, 758, 1081, 1186, 1374, 1540, 1609, 1881, 1980, 2113, 2429; vigilance on, 1774; water depth in, 111, 1383, 1389, 1403; west side, 309, 324, 347, 751, 758, 1186, 1597; west side inhabitants' distress, 217.

Huger, Isaac, *Brig. gen. Continental army*, 1629, 1712. Letter from, 1630.

Hugg, Joseph, *Col., asst. commissary of purchases*, 574.

Huggins, Thomas, *Asst. deputy commissary of purchases*, 555, 558, 634.

Hughes, Daniel, *of Maryland*, 328.

Hughes, Hugh, *Col., asst. quartermaster general, Continental army; deputy quartermaster general for New York*, 113, 117, 119, 121, 127, 128, 136, 142, 1647, 1816, 2018; health, 366; impress power, 1798, 1800. Letters from, 227, 238, 245, 305, 325, 366, 480, 1820, 2082, 2106, 2118, 2172, 2173, 2174. Letters and orders to, 249, 318, 322, 366, 409, 1783, 1790, 1800, 2137, 2170, 2184, 2189.

Hughes, Hugh, *Loyalist?, of Sussex county, New Jersey*, 302.

Hughes, James M., *Maj., New York levies*, 1557.

Hughes, John, *Capt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 1611, 1917–1918, 1932. Letter from, 1534. Letters and orders to, 1532, 1610.

Hughes, John, *Lt. and adj., 4th Pennsylvania regiment*, 2060.

Hughes, Peter, *Clerk to Varick*, 1965, 1983, 2031.

Hughes, Thomas, *Lt. and paymaster; capt., 2d Rhode Island regiment*, 1705. Letter from, 2205.

Hughes, Timothy, *Capt., 1st Canadian regiment*, 539.

Hughes, Samuel, *of Maryland*, 328.

Hugo, Thomas Brogden, *Lt., 5th Maryland regiment*, 899.

Hulifer, John, *Private, Cathcart's legion, British provincial troops*, 819.

Hulks, sinking in the North river, 142; sunk in Sandy Hook channel, 1166, 1170, 1327, 1338, 1345, 1355, 1379, 1385, 1402, 1405. *See also* Vessels.

Hull, John, *Private, 2d Pennsylvania regiment*, 135, 136.

Hull, Joseph, *Lt., Fitch's Connecticut coast guards*, 2076, 2077.

Hull, William, *Maj., 8th; lt. col., 3d Massachusetts regiments*, 1661, 1940, 2150, 2209, 2412; answers to queries in the Huddy case, 2088; assigned to 6th Massachusetts regiment, 2333; command, 1078; commission, 269; expense account, 2454; introduced to Washington, 1882; his Morrisania enterprise, 1667, 1693; his position, 2416; promotion, 1210, 1235; rank, 1200, 1253; reenforcements, 1669. Letters from, 996, 1000, 1434, 1659, 1667, 1669, 1682, 1693, 2148, 2165, 2411, 2416, 2419. Letters and orders to, 1672–1673, 2416, 2420. Regiment, 1446.

Humanity, American violations of, 2097; of British officers, 1580; carrying on the war with, 2103.

Humble, Richard, 1080.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Humfrey, William, *Col., Dutchess county, New York, militia,* regiment, 137.

Humphreys (Humphrys), David, *Lt. col., aide to Washington,* 1588, 1616, 1618, 1620, 1637, 1638, 1647, 1652, 1659, 1661, 1670, 1673, 1677, 1695, 1768, 1769, 1777, 1781, 1782, 1802, 1803, 1804, 1813, 1844, 1847, 1906, 1909, 1913, 1918, 1919, 1963, 1978, 2014, 2043, 2046, 2055, 2059, 2073, 2082, 2105, 2106, 2124, 2141, 2167, 2226, 2242, 2278, 2282, 2289, 2290, 2295, 2296, 2297, 2299, 2312, 2319, 2330, 2334, 2336, 2343, 2348, 2351, 2352, 2371, 2401; "Address to the Armies," 1340; attempt to capture Knyphausen, 1647, 1736; examines deserters, 2281; ideas on the campaign, 2077; journey to Congress and the North River, 2458; passport to enter New York, 2377; thoughts on garrisoning the western posts, 2458. Letters from, 1340, 1598, 1641, 1663, 1679, 1680, 1688, 1689, 1690, 1702, 1703, 1707, 1727, 1778, 1792, 1797, 1798, 1800, 1802, 1804, 1810, 1887, 1890, 1896, 1914, 1917, 1919, 1943, 1996, 2077, 2078, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2099, 2106, 2112, 2115, 2140, 2141, 2145, 2155, 2170, 2174, 2184, 2189, 2195, 2205, 2211, 2214, 2217, 2221, 2234, 2235, 2237, 2242, 2246, 2261, 2263, 2266, 2277, 2278, 2281, 2302, 2308, 2311, 2313, 2317, 2319, 2320, 2323, 2326, 2331, 2335, 2338, 2344, 2347, 2351, 2353, 2354, 2363, 2369, 2372, 2403, 2406, 2408, 2410, 2411, 2415, 2424, 2426, 2458. Letters and instructions to, 1617, 1620, 1647, 1689, 1749, 1764, 1769, 1772, 1778, 1783, 1793, 1799, 1802, 1819, 1824, 1852, 1875, 1879, 1922, 2003, 2105, 2110, 2113, 2118, 2142, 2143, 2145, 2174, 2188, 2192, 2202, 2205, 2210, 2231, 2236, 2243, 2246, 2256, 2267, 2293, 2301, 2310, 2312, 2316, 2319, 2322, 2325, 2333, 2334, 2336, 2338, 2343, 2347, 2351, 2353, 2363, 2371, 2409, 2425. Drafts and copies by, 1107, 1348, 1381, 1392, 1397, 1398, 1403, 1414, 1415, 1418, 1420, 1421, 1429, 1432, 1442, 1444, 1453, 1454, 1458, 1478, 1483, 1487, 1491, 1499, 1506, 1522, 1561, 1566, 1572, 1580, 1585, 1589, 1590, 1597, 1598, 1599, 1600, 1601, 1606, 1609, 1611, 1612, 1613, 1616, 1617, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1635, 1638, 1639, 1641, 1643, 1644, 1647, 1660, 1662, 1663, 1667, 1669, 1670, 1671, 1672, 1675, 1678, 1679, 1680, 1681, 1685, 1686, 1688, 1692, 1693, 1696, 1697, 1698, 1699, 1701, 1703, 1704, 1706, 1707, 1708, 1709, 1710, 1711, 1712, 1713, 1714, 1753, 1755, 1756, 1757, 1758, 1759, 1761, 1762, 1763, 1764, 1766, 1767, 1768, 1771, 1772, 1775, 1779, 1780, 1782, 1785, 1786, 1788, 1791, 1792, 1794, 1798, 1800, 1802, 1803, 1806, 1807, 1808, 1810, 1811, 1812, 1814, 1815, 1817, 1819, 1821, 1822, 1823, 1825, 1826, 1827, 1830, 1832, 1834, 1836, 1842, 1844, 1845, 1847, 1848, 1849, 1850, 1851, 1853, 1854, 1855, 1857, 1859, 1860, 1862, 1863, 1864, 1865, 1866, 1868, 1871, 1874, 1877, 1880, 1881, 1885, 1890, 1891, 1892, 1893, 1894, 1895, 1901, 1902, 1903, 1905, 1914, 1917, 1920, 1921, 1922, 1923, 1924, 1925, 1926, 1931, 1932, 1934, 1935, 1938, 1939, 1941, 1944, 1945, 1946, 1947, 1954, 1957, 1959, 1972, 1978, 1980, 1982, 2020, 2021, 2022, 2024, 2027, 2028, 2030, 2031, 2033, 2035, 2037, 2040, 2042, 2043, 2045, 2047, 2048, 2049, 2050, 2053, 2058, 2061, 2063, 2065, 2066, 2068, 2069, 2071, 2073, 2074, 2084, 2088, 2089, 2090, 2091, 2092, 2095, 2096, 2101, 2102, 2109, 2110, 2112, 2114, 2115, 2117, 2123, 2128, 2130, 2154, 2156, 2157, 2163, 2164, 2166, 2167, 2169, 2172, 2174, 2178, 2180, 2183, 2187, 2190, 2192, 2193, 2199, 2201, 2202, 2206, 2207, 2209, 2210, 2212, 2219, 2221, 2228, 2236, 2241, 2242, 2249, 2251, 2255, 2256, 2261, 2262, 2266, 2268, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2273, 2276, 2277, 2280, 2281, 2282, 2284, 2286, 2287, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2291, 2294, 2295,

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Humphreys (Humphrys), David—Con. 2300, 2301, 2303, 2305, 2306, 2307, 2308, 2309, 2310, 2312, 2314, 2317, 2319, 2320, 2321, 2324, 2325, 2326, 2328, 2330, 2331, 2332, 2333, 2334, 2335, 2337, 2339, 2340, 2342, 2343, 2345, 2347, 2350, 2353, 2361, 2362, 2363, 2364, 2366, 2367, 2368, 2370, 2376, 2377, 2378, 2387, 2391, 2393, 2394, 2396, 2400, 2401, 2402, 2403, 2404, 2405, 2408, 2410, 2412, 2414, 2417, 2418, 2420, 2422, 2426, 2429, 2432, 2449, 2452, 2453, 2454, 2455, 2457.

Humpton, Richard, *Col., 11th, 10th, and 6th Pennsylvania regiments; brig. gen., Continental army*, 1100, 1104. 1726; activity of, 2432; brigade commanded by, 1892; plan for grenadier corps, 263, 296; rank, 1042. Letters from, 391, 1727, 2339, 2445. Letters to, 319, 1042, 1737, 2062, 2201, 2212, 2252, 2307, 2444. Regiment and troops under his command, 260, 319, 391, 2062, 2202, 2444.

Hunt, David, *Capt., New York levies*, Letter to, 2217.

Hunt, James, *New York commissioner to remove stock from enemy's reach; member, New York committee of sequestration*, 551.

Hunt, Thomas, *Capt., Weissenfel's New York levies*, 2223.

Hunt, Thomas, *Sea captain and pilot*, 1658. Letters to, 1147, 1863.

Hunter, Alexander, 170.

Hunter, Elijah, *Capt., 2d New York regiment; asst. commissary of forage; American spy*, 957, 1109; British trust in, 1025; certificate of services as spy, 2405, 2454; intelligence through, 951, 1027, 1526; interviews with Clinton and Tryon, 951, 1025; introduced to Washington, 960; services, 2355; suspected, 1113, 2355, 2454. Letters from, 1025, 1781, 2355. Letter to, 1108.

Hunter, James, *Justice of the peace, Shawagunk precinct, New York*, Letter from, 1770.

Hunter, John, *Capt., Independent Pennsylvania company*, company of, 299, 504. Letters from, 299, 302, 317. Letter to, 302.

Hunter, William, jr., *Clerk ? to Commissary Ross*, Letter from, 1999.

Hunter, ——, *Volunteer aide to Weedon*, introduced to Washington, 1956.

Hunter (New York), guard at, 2237.

Hunterdon county (New Jersey), 1222.

Hunting party, Indian, 2386.

Hunting shirts, *see* Shirts.

Huntington, Ebenezer, *Lt., 2d Connecticut regiment; lt. and capt. 22d Continental infantry; maj., Webb's Additional Continental regiment; lt. col., 3d Connecticut and Swift's Connecticut regiment*, 2226, 2273; rank, 109, 1722, 1728, 2227, 2255; recommended, 92, 232; remonstrance against, 4, 20; retirement, 2442; volunteers, 1966, 1968. Letters from, 1235, 1966, 1968, 2057, 2227, 2298. Letters to, 890, 900, 1235, 1969, 2057, 2288.

Huntington, Jabez, *Maj. gen., Connecticut militia*, Letter from, 728.

Huntington, Jedidiah, *Col., 8th Connecticut; 17th Continental infantry and 1st Connecticut regiments; brig. gen., Continental army*, 23, 25, 26, 156, 270, 278, 451, 454, 463, 507, 514, 552, 564, 631, 637, 651, 695, 702, 710, 724, 730, 740, 769, 852, 917, 940, 1097, 1296, 1356, 1419, 1510, 1590, 1858, 1860, 1911, 1922, 1923, 2372, 2373, 2381, 2385, 2395; opinion, 516, 654, 2370; opinion in council of war, 1098, 1519, 1589, 1593; opinion on the situation, 1510; on peace establishment of army, 2374; report from, 546; retirement, 2442. Letters from, 55, 95, 277, 292, 302, 303, 304, 305, 307, 364, 503, 508, 573, 654, 850, 859, 886, 940, 969, 1031, 1098, 1129, 1299, 1302, 1310, 1312, 1313, 1314, 1315, 1317, 1325, 1331, 1375, 1376, 1377, 1382, 1519, 1593, 1628, 1831, 2033, 2040, 2054, 2070, 2078, 2081, 2127, 2143, 2146, 2147, 2159, 2181, 2208, 2214, 2354, 2374, 2382, 2389, 2391, 2438. Letters and orders to, 283,

Huntington, Jedidiah—Continued. 297, 365, 521, 576, 735, 853, 854, 861, 878, 899, 902, 953, 976, 1034, 1061, 1115, 1129, 1151, 1161, 1186, 1290, 1298, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1309, 1313, 1314, 1316, 1322, 1323, 1324, 1326, 1328, 1330, 1334, 1418, 1622, 1632, 1819, 2028, 2063, 2077, 2264, 2278, 2279, 2288, 2370, 2389, 2391. Regiment, 208, 277, 283, 297, 367. Brigade, 503, 508, 859, 886, 902, 940, 1000, 1001, 1034, 1312, 1328, 1370, 1375; mutiny in brigade, 898, 904, 905, 907, 913.

Huntington, Joshua, 143.

Huntington, Samuel, *President, Continental Congress*, 1867.

Huntington (Long Island), 1423, 2256, 2273, 2281, 2282, 2286, 2289, 2291, 2293, 2294, 2344, 2345; attack on, 489; attempt against, 261, 1900, 1904; British at, 2291, 2344; British fortifications at, 1896, 2281, 2291, 2293; British transports and shipping at, 719, 741, 1430, 2291; inhabitants, 2293, 2439; riots, 2431, 2439.

Huntington Bay (Long Island), 1863; attempt against, 1813, 1895.

Hurlbet, Philo, 322.

Hurlbut (Hurlburt), George, *Capt., 2d Continental dragoons*, assistance to, 1437; passport for, 2370, 2372, 2376; Washington's kindness to, 2362. Letters from, 716, 718, 719, 720, 1443, 2362. Letter to, 2362.

Hurons, same as Wyandots; *see* Indians, tribes.

Hurricane, in the West Indies, 1585, 1627, 1637, 1665.

Hurt, John, *Chaplain, Virginia brigade*, Letter from, 1954. Letter to, 1955.

Huston, William, *Lt. and adjutant, 6th Pennsylvania regiment*, 2170.

Hutchins, Amos, *Capt., 3d New York regiment*, 1229; mutiny in company of, 141.

Hutchins, Nathaniel, *Capt., 1st New Hampshire regiment*, Letters and orders to, 621, 639.

Hutchins, Thomas, *Capt. and geographer, Continental army*, Letters from, 2008, 2021. Letter to, 2022.

Hutchins, William, *Capt., 3d New Hampshire regiment*, 26.

Hutchinson, Israel, *Lt. col., Mansfield's Massachusetts regiment*, 16, 60.

Hutchinson, ——, *British officer?*, 613.

Huts, 173, 327, 1184, 1679, 2008 2032, 2056, 2282, 2442; British, 850, 862, 1694; building, 752, 882, 1198, 1639, 2004, 2274; condition of, 1608; guard for, 2206; need of, 2001; sale of, 1760, 1785, 2041; in winter quarters, 1605.

Hutting, 866, 886, 887, 890, 1192, 1611, 1623, 1625, 1626, 1628, 2004, 2246, 2274; British, 1182; location, 875, 2255, 2264, 2271; orders, 228; timber for, 872, 1197.

Hutton, ——, *Provost marshal*, 1792.

Huzzars, *see* Cavalry.

Hyatt, Abraham, *Lt., 4th New York regiment*, Letter from, 834.

Hyatt, Ezekiel, *Capt., 1st New York regiment*, 166.

Hyde, Jedidiah, *Brig.-maj., Parsons' brigade*, 208.

Hyde, Jeduthan, *Capt., Connecticut militia*, 1137.

Hyde, West, *Col., 1st Foot Guards, British army*, 877, 879; commissioner to negotiate exchange of prisoners, 876, 961; exchange correspondence, 997.

Hygiene, cleanliness, 514; in barracks and fortifications, 1849.

Hynds, John, *see* Hinds.

Hyrne, Edmund M., *Maj., 2d South Carolina regiment; deputy commissary general of prisoners*, 1833, 1868. Letter from, 2042. Letter to, 2002.

I.

I. H., *see* H. I.

Ikleburg, *see* Eichelberger.

Illinois, movement of people to, 942.

Illinois country, 1278.

Immorality, 514.
Implements, *see* Tools.
Imports, 986.
Impost act, 2127, 2416, 2422, 2436, 2451,
Impress, authority, 424, 446, 1110, 1117, 1482, 2051; authorized, 1935; beef, 1696; British naval, 352, 736, 1149, 1366, 1498, 1597, 1606, 1609, 1816, 1820, 1837, 2077, 2085, 2144, 2239, 2254; British privateer, 956; British team, 912; British wagon, 1958; care in use of, 1778; of carriages, 749; of cattle, 553, 554, 1219, 1935; of citizens, 338; feeling aroused by, 1606; flour, 1619, 1839; forage, 749, 846, 856, 858, 890, 891, 1030, 1046, 1414, 1415, 1427, 1510, 1945, 1990; grain, 1219, 1223; horses, 438, 553, 554, 676, 933, 1689, 1890, 1898, 1899, 1935, 1945, 2094; of loyalists, 628; lumber, 1427, 1461; needed, 1395, 1764, 1821, 1873; objection to use of, 1798; ordered, 1424, 1778, 1801; pasturage, 1394; of pilots, 748; of prisoners into British navy, 1609, 1816, 1837, 2144; provisions, 1217, 1218, 1226, 1228, 1394, 1395–1396, 1472, 1822; refused, 1480, 1764; regulating act, 2018; of seamen, 1149, 1402; sleighs, 2336; success, 1225, 1228; of stock, 1394; supplies, 1233, 1629; teams, 49, 429, 552, 733, 751, 967, 1371, 1372, 1402, 1417, 1425, 1427, 1434, 1564, 1653, 1694, 1706, 1707, 1722, 1766, 1768, 1769, 1772, 1778, 1783, 1793, 1798, 1800, 1801, 1802, 1945, 2331, 2339; for transportation, 1822, 1825; wagons, 233, 438, 549, 555, 1032, 1473, 1778, 1786, 1895, 2017; warrant, 228, 751, 1223, 2336; water, 1395–1396.
Imprisonment, 1606; for debt, 2456.
Incursions, *see* Raids.
Independence, 83, 2126, 2153, 2182; acknowledged by Great Britain, 840, 877, 2366; established, 2368; George III's obstinacy on, 2227; Holland's services in establishing, 2421; insistence on, 313; loyalist opinion on, 2236; Parliament speeches on, 2173; recognized by France, 606, 607, 608, 615; rumors of, 2187; Spain on, 998; of Vermont, 1813.
INDEPENDENCE, *Continental armed galley*, 194.
Independence Day, salute, 1067.
Independent companies and corps, 262, 420, 1008, 1021, 1034, 1134, 1672, 2313; officers, 1134.
Independent enterprises, 302.
Indian department, 125.
Indians, 5, 6, 7, 12, 86, 87, 107, 111, 114, 120, 121, 131, 149, 158, 169, 184, 186, 344, 372, 705, 866, 978, 995; activity, 993, 1297, 1328, 2353; advance, 160, 180, 686, 842, 924, 1736, 1925, 1929, 2247; advance from the Genesee town, 2165; affairs, 132, 151, 616, 648, 659, 878, 905, 1020, 1094; agent, *see* Agent; agitators of, 2; alienation of, 979; ammunition for, 1010; assistance from, 582; attacks, 3, 132, 165, 351, 376, 381, 382, 835, 992, 959, 1030, 1031, 1284, 1466, *see also under* outbreaks, raids, etc.; attitude, feeling, etc., 8, 89, 96, 109, 623, 942, 974, 2067; atrocities, 1315; barbarity, 1584, 1593, 2368; belts, *see under* messages and belts *and under* speeches; boast of Kentucky victories, 1408; bounty to, 129; British aid to, dealings with, etc., 3, 11, 21, 58, 363, 930, 963, 970, 977, 1019, 1066, 1104, 1363, 1422, 2002, 2028, 2341, *see also under* the various tribes; British restraint of, 2229, 2236, 2237, 2341, 2386, 2423; British speeches and promises to, 942, 2252; campaign delayed, 984; in Canada, 9, 17, 19, 21, 25, 89, 93, 121, 158, 833, 862, 873, 959, 970, 974, 1003, 1021, 1700, 2067; message from Canadian, 1021; captured, 143; captures, 1297, 2155–2156, 2165; cattle taken by, 958; chiefs or sachems, 901, 1466, 1495, 2056, 2394; chiefs visit French army, 1466, 1495; address to chiefs, 1493; letter to chiefs, 1003; *see also under* the various tribes; clothing for, 901, 970, 1228, 1254; commissioners, *see* Com-

Indians—Continued.
missioners of Indian Affairs; conciliation of, 2187; conduct, 631, *see also under* outbreaks, raids, etc.; conference and councils, 25, 122, 129, 153, 760, 965, 970, 1689; corn, *see* Grain;
country, 920, 1017; British advance from, 1838; British arms and goods going into, 2230; cavalry useless in, 899; described, information, intelligence, and reports from, 835, 844, 912, 920, 925, 926, 929, 930, 938, 942, 945, 947, 949, 950, 953, 959, 965, 966, 978, 1041, 1042, 1350, 1529, 1838; distances, 947, 953, 961, 1015, 1041, 1042, 1350; expeditions into, 464, 698, 834, 835, 858, 869, 908, 929, 930, 1040, 1837; exploration of, 1039; forts, 835; force in, 1104; letters from, 1380; magazines in, 835; maps, 925, 926, 947, 1008; questions regarding, 928, 929, 1024; reenforcement for, 1066, 1104; roads and routes into, 835, 912, 913, 920, 950, 955, 961, 966, 1015, 1041, 1042, 1320; settlements and towns, 926, 1042, 1350; situation in, 1104; spies sent into, 1935; summary of intelligence, 1041; winter campaign against, 869; *see also under* the various tribes;
damage and depredations by, 998, 1104, 1352, 2077, 2176, 2178, 2293, *see also under* outbreaks, raids, etc,; deceived, 103, 971, 1065; deceit, 970; declaration of intention to torture prisoners, 2172; defeats, 998, 1131, 1132, 1411, 1559, 1749, 1891, 1893, 2158, 2447; desire to take part against the English, 1493; dissatisfaction with British, 2237; employment of, 120, 122, 124, 125, 126, 134, 163, 658, 1056, 1067, *see also under* the various tribes; escorted home, 647;
expeditions against, 464, 698, 701, 703, 809, 834, 835, 844, 858, 869, 894, 899, 908, 912, 913, 920, 924, 928, 929, 930, 931, 935, 977, 980, 981, 986, 988, 989, 991, 992, 993, 995, 996, 1002, 1005, 1009, 1013, 1018, 1019, 1027, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1039, 1040, 1041, 1043, 1044, 1054, 1056, 1061, 1063, 1064, 1065, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1073, 1076, 1101, 1105, 1123, 1133, 1155, 1157, 1159, 1178, 1274, 1292, 1348, 1471, 1565, 1837, 1930, 1932, 1958, 1999, 2061, 2161, 2263, 2295, 2421; account of, 1141; ammunition for, 708; artillery for, 1009, 1027, 1044; authorized, 1187; command, 935, 996; desired by inhabitants, 958; guides, 920, 1023, 1037; militia support, 931; orders, 1002, 1040; return of troops employed on, 1125; routes, 913, 977, 981; shoes, 1069; successes, 1129, 1140, 1143, 1155; supplies and stores for, 971, 980, 996, 1002, 1023, 1027, 1030, 1031, 1034, 1037, 1068, 1101; transportation, 920; volunteers for, 969; wagons, 1022, 1023, 1030. *See also under* Brodhead, Daniel; Irvine, William; McIntosh, William; Sullivan, John; *and under* the various tribes.
Five Nations, *see under* tribes, Six Nations; French officers' efforts to restrain, 1361; effect of French treaty on, 623; message of French King to, 942, 970, 1496; friendly, 1292, 1629, 1672, 2037; friendship, 17, 525, 833, 1000, 1240, 2176; on frontier, 122, 681, 686, 2241; gifts and presents to, 234, 239, 402, 965, 1195, 1466, 1690, 1736, 1991, *see also under* goods *and* money; at Gnadenhutten, 1929; goods for, 239; goods and supplies for, 959, 970, 1631, 1777, 2407; guides, 1037, 2090; hostages, 930; hostile, 1292; hostilities, 1278, 2386; indifference to peace talk, 384; intelligence, 352, 1003; intentions, designs, etc., 679, 680, 886, 1292, 1345, 1528, 2165, 2172, 2341; at Isle aux Noix, 912; killing of, 984, 1455; lands, 963, 1187; loyalists furnish supplies to,

Indians—Continued.
1010; management of, 106, 1363; meal and rye, *see* Grain; messages and belts sent to, 1555; Mingoes, *see under* tribes, Senecas; money for, 235, 1195; movements, 363, 863, 994, 1025; *see also under* advance;
Moravians, 971, 1298, 1689–1690, 1925; converts, 971; expelled, 1958; massacred, 2090;
murders, 350, 1292, 1298, 1348, 1352, 1465, 1507, 1599, 1733, 1935, 1943; necessity of driving across the lakes and the Mississippi, 2374; needy families of, 901; negotiations with, 793; neutrality, 10; northern, 11; on northwestern frontier, 2224; in Nova Scotia, 1021; at Ochanaga, 719; at Oneida, 938; operations against, 1385; at Oswego, 180, 183; outbreaks and uprisings, 126, 186, 1251, 1278, 2388; *see also under* raids, etc.; payment for making snowshoes, 2384; peace and peace negotiations, 128, 1048, 1157, 2239 2246, 2294, 2394; plunder retaken from, 998; policy, 2176; position, 1363; prisoners of, 1005, 1015; prisoners escaped from, 936, 1297, 1330; promises to, 581; promise to aid Brodhead, 1496; provisions for, 160, 701, 760, 896, 1010, 1228, 1231; punishment of, 897; pursued, 1584; quietness of, 1075; raid prevented by news of peace, 2388; raids, ravages, forays, massacres, etc., 278, 691, 988, 1015, 1317, 1359, 1411, 1447, 1479, 1565, 1591, 1789, 1886, 2058, 2134, 2213, 2374, 2388, 2419; raise siege of Fort Laurens, 942; ration issue to, 1761; refugees, 2090; refusal to fight against the United States, 162; relief of, 2124; reply to Killbuck, 943; rewarded, 1027, 1053; rum furnished, 760, 1855; runners, 978, 2376; at St. Johns, 6, 1555; satisfying of, 1034; settlements, 881, 894, 1132, 1925, *see also under* the various tribes; situation, 151, 497, 1420; skirmish with, 1333, 2141; Southern, 525; speeches and belts sent to, 239.

Indians—Continued.
581, 918, 1002, 1407, 1555, *see also under* the various tribes; strategems against, 2001; strength of, 899, 977, 1297; students, 1254, 1275; subjugation of, 992; terms with, 1045; thefts, 1292; threaten attack, 119, 2450; near Ticonderoga, 350; trade with, 2407; traders, 112, 114; treatment of, 952, 1051; treaties, 158, 582, 705, *see also under* the various tribes; treaties with British, 2031;
tribes, Abenaki (St. François), clothing, 1856; employment, 833; expenditures for, 2232; message to, 901; money for, 1195; muster roll, 1827; pay, 1174, 1827, 1856, 2425, 2426; presents, 1195; provisions for, 1174. Canasadegas, 1069. Caughnawagas, 65, 71, 72, 75, 89, 118, 1069, 1466. Cayuga, 115, 972; alarm of, 1014; chiefs or sachems, 191, 194, 197; hostile, 582, 1144; negotiations with Oneidas, 886, 887, 963; peace with, 988, 1004; prisoners, 1005, 1039; towns, 930. Cherokee, chiefs, 1979, 1991, 1996; commissioners to, 1740; hostility, 1979; murders, 1652; services, 235; towns destroyed, 1740. Chickasaws, 1740. Chippewas, 1069. Choctaw, 2028. Cooshocking, 1736, 1747, 1787. Creeks, battle with, 2158; British rousing, 456; peace and friendship, 2028, 2173. Delawares, aid to, 1631, 1672; alliance with Wyandots, 1736; British and Indian advance against, 1736; chiefs, 965, 970, 1010, 1574; letters to, 971, 1013; speeches, 964, 971, 1002; visit Congress, 964; conduct, 1328; cooperation against the Mingoes, 1292; from Cooshocking, 1761; councils, 915, 962, 970, 1292, 1721; letters from council, 1037, 1292, 1407, 1678; efforts with other tribes, 911, 942; employment of, 925, 978; feeling among, 1929; friendship, 911, 912, 942, 1010, 1013, 1278; goods, 1535, 1574; messages and letters from, 1026, 1037, 1292,

Indians—Continued.
1315, 1407, 1465, 1678, 1721; letters to, 971, 1013; murder soldiers, 918; peace with, 942, 1013; placating, 1050; plots against, murdered, destroyed, etc., 994, 1001, 1024, 1050, 1051, 2090; punished, 2386; speeches, 962, 963, 964, 970, 971, 1002, 1408; towns, 1465; war and war parties, 1631, 1736. Esopus, 1027. Hurons, *see* Wyandots. Machias, 1021. Miami, 1747. Mingoes, *see* Senecas. Missisauga, 170. Mohawks, 55, 89, 234, 947; hostilities, 582; prisoners, 1162; treaty, 1153. Mohican, 134. Muhhekunnuk, 2416. Muncys, 1298; expedition against, 1005, 1133, 1157, 1178, 1292; towns destroyed, 1352; war parties, 1280. Oneidas, 123, 1024; aid from, 1422, 1425; aid to, 582, 895, 1144, 2420; attack on Brant, 762, 782; attack on Unadilla, 776; attacked, 1466; British efforts with, 886, 896, 1065; Cayuga proposals to, 887; chiefs, 117, 384; letter from, *see* letter from Black Smith, Beatch Tree, and others, 2420; council or conference, 128, 384, 402, 760, 963, 1014; food and clothing, 954, 887, 1379, 1423, 1445, 1457, 1685, 1758; friendship, 1123, 1144; guides, 1123; preparations against, 930; speeches, 1069, 1123, 1144; treachery toward British, 1065. Onondagas, chiefs, 180, 924, 972; employed to capture Brant and Butler, 1051; expedition against, 988, 992; friendship, 1010; hostilities, 582; join enemy, 684; peace, 963, 972, 1033; prisoners, 1039; speeches and speech belts, 180, 678; towns, 930. Ottawas, 1069. Passamaquoddys, 71. Penobscots, 1363, 1576. St. François, *see* Abenaki. St. Johns, 71. Sandusky, 1930. Scatacoke, 1056. Senecas (Mingoes), 239, 339, 631, 786, 950, 963, 1050; country, 967, 978; expedition against, 698, 701, 992, 1005, 1059, 1075, 1076, 1155,

Indians—Continued.
1157, 1292; hostilities, 582; join enemy, 684; rule of, 970; speech, 962; towns, 930, 1352; war with Delawares, 1631; war with Wyandots, 1035, 1050, 1059. Shawanoes, 1035; burn Brodhead's speech, 994, 1036; chiefs, 970; defeat, 1496; expedition against, 1005, 1075, 1178, 1315, 1348, 1932; Killbuck's message to, 1357; massacred, 2341, 2364; speeches, 962, 970; towns, 1455; towns destroyed, 1471, 1507, 2364; war parties, 1280; warned against English, 970. Six Nations (Five Nations, Susquehannah Indians), attack from, 1035; attitude, 678; British efforts with, 55, 363; British aid to, 976; chastisement, 678; chiefs or sachems, 52, 53; letter from, 117; coalition against Americans, 1408; council, convention, conference, etc., 11, 53, 85, 123, 125, 127, 128, 582; country of, 1015, 1042, 1350; chart of country, 947; deputies to, 20; distress for provisions, 947; distressed by Sullivan's expedition, 1178; expedition against, 912, 913, 917, 930, 945, 954, 955, 962, 966, 983, 984, 987, 989, 1002, 1013, 1018, 1019, 1155; feeling of security, 963; French speech belt, 1408; intelligence, 89, 963; intentions, 887; messages to, 971; negotiations with, 239, 326; neutrality, 171; Oneida's conduct toward, 1065; speeches and speech belt, 128, 297, 2368; strength, 947; success against, 1156; war, 942, 2297; war parties, 678, *see also under* Sullivan, John. Stockbridge, 125, 164, 178, 179, 198, 735; employment of, 134, 171, 197, 1056, 1067, 1939. Susquehannah, *see* Six Nations. Tuscaroras (Tucarowas), 582, 912, 1466, 1685; council, 760, 1014. Wabash, 1838. Wyandots (Hurons), 964, 994, 1002; aid from, 1059; alliance with Delawares, 1736; British efforts with, 1035; chiefs, 970, 1014; de-

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Indians—Continued.
feated, 1535, 1556; expedition against, 1507, 1932, 1958; friendship, 1037; negotiation with, 1050; peace with, 1035; speeches and messages, 916, 943, 962, 970, 1014, 1357; strength of, 1005; towns, 965, 1411; war with Senecas, 1035, 1050, 1059; parties, 1280.
at Unandilla, 719; uneasiness of, 1555; Vermont to aid, 2247; visit French army, 1466, 1495, 1502; war and war parties, 252, 290, 786, 943, 1026, 1280, 1465, 1631, 1747, 2081, 2091; Western, 129, 844; on the Western frontier, 120, 186; force at Wyoming massacre, 682.
INDUSTRY, *Merchant Sloop*, 2375, 2376.
Infantry, 495, 729, 799, 1091, 1237, 1359; affairs, 892; alarm stations, 1249; arrangement, 307, 1239, 2402, 2403, 2406; arrears to, 2267; augmentation of, 981, 1290; brigaded, 2459; cavalry acting as, 1393;
Light corps, companies, etc, 409, 1068, 1072, 1074, 1078, 1090, 1198, 1398, 1399, 1406, 1414, 1431, 1712, 1726, 1800, 2204, 2242; absentees, 1231; appearance, 2334; appointments, 1707, 1813; approbation of, 1213; arms retained by, 1169; arrangement, 1425; belts, 2194; British, 1902, 2057; camp, 2241; caps, 1646; charges against, 1135; clothing, 1068, 1726, 1900; coats, 2354; command of, 850, 921, 1065, 1429, 2287, 2320; communication with Horseneck, 856; company, 2249, 2287; company strength, 1410; completion of, 1720; conduct, 1598; deserters, 1790, 1794; detachment, 1717, 1718, 1719, 1721, 1722, 1723, 1725, 1728, 1739, 1743; disobeys orders, 2249; dissolved, 1246; equipment, 1416; formation, 244, 1398, 1399, 1405, 1410, 1413, 1416, 1418, 1712, 1720, 1722, 1727; health, 2015; hunting shirts or frocks for, 2178, 2180; improvement, 1909; loss at Stony Point, 1091; movements, 1199, 1484, 2199, 2200; orders and instructions to, 1213, 1435, 1623, 1717; pay of, 1416; position of, 1196, 1203, 2204, 2221, 2223, 2261; quartermasters accounts, 1361; regulations, 1068; returned to the army, 1905, 1200, 1211; shoes, 1199; in the South, 1712; trouble with, 1239; uniform, 1068, 1131; value of, 1900;
militia dragoons to serve as, 1409;
officers, 60, 2459;
regiments, 228, 263, 384, 868, 869, 881, 1084, 1212, 1445, 1568, 1628, 2100;
Additional Continental regiments (the Sixteen), 252, 1225, 1301; appointments in, 244; arrangement of, 729; clothing, 591, 1092; consolidation and incorporation of, 738, 971; filling, 304; officers, 60, 293, 1280, 1297, 2459; rank in, 400; recruiting, 284, 361, 370, 912; returns to show States to which officers and men belong, 1309; state of, 1291, *see also under* names of the various colonels, *viz* Forman, David. Gist, Nathaniel. Grayson, William. Hartley, Thomas. Henley, David. Jackson, Henry. Lee, William R. Malcom, William. Patton, John. Rawlings, Moses. Sherburne, Henry. Spencer, Oliver. Thruston, Charles Minn. Warner, Seth *and* Webb, Samuel Blatchley.
British, 151, 439, 646, 715, 728, 786, 889, 892, 893, 985, 1014, 1025, 1272, 1321, 1412, 1428, 1682, 1740, 1765, 1785, 1828, 2011, 2013, 2019, 2082, 2184, 2259, 2280, 2281, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2441; cantonment, 2030; captured, 2216; embarkations, 996, 1312, 1546, 1591, 1633, 2239, 2259, 2279, 2441; Hessian, 1844, 2030; Highland, *see* Highlanders; list of in America, 893; Loyalist, 1888; movements, 1551, 1682, 1722, 1736, 1918, 2013, 2184, 2247; mutiny, 1897, 1909; position, 1147, 1367, 1373, 1402, 1439,

Infantry—Continued.
1710, 1785, 1825, 1839, 1844, 1878, 1884–1885, 1888, 1918, 1937, 2269, 2274, 2280, 2281, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2292; state of, 1825; strength, 1666, 1700, 1884–1885, 1958, 2011, 2019, 2281; 4th Foot, 414; 26th Foot, 1211; 42d Foot, 336, 1783; 71st Foot, 189; 75th Foot, 2261; 80th Foot, 1974; Fusileer regiments, 634; the Guards, 1363; Scotch regiments, *see* Highlanders; called for, 1181; cantonment of single, 1671; change privilege, 1169; clothing, 458; completion, filling, etc., 255, 271, 272, 292, 315, 325, 328, 565, 614, 1239, 1386, 1464, 1994, 2007, 2028; consolidation, 1662, 1959; deficiencies, 1242; discharged, 721, 722; the eighty-eight battalions, 243; enlistments, 2122; exchanges between, 1699; expiration of terms of service of, 464; formation, 1649, 1999, 2401, 2460; furnish building material, 2309; Hessian, *see under* British *supra;* incorporation, 946, 948, 1237, 1276, 2406; issues to, 1016, 2107; list of, 88; Loyalist, *see under* British; movements, 93, 97, 1598, 1600, 1877, 1918; needed, 1537; numbering of, 2279, 2288, 2296, 2297, 2298, 2301; officers, 60, 514, 1235, 2081, 2109, 2262, 2404, *see also under* Officers; orders for, 997, 1412; in peace establishment, 2373, 2382, 2403; position, 307, 688, 980, 1359, 1568, 1996, 2460; recruiting, 2314; reduction of, 541, 1582; reenlist into other branches of the service, 829, 1293, 1317; reform of, 1649, 1785, 2264; regimental spirit, 293; regulations, 940, 943; returns, 1242, 1527, 1904, *see also under* Returns; roll call, 2163; sick, 1307, 1384, 2119; size, 24, 1276; Southern army, 1764; standards, 1016; State 989, *see also under* the various States, troops; state or condition of, 270, 515, 2411; stores, 2072; strength, 292, 1754, 2427, 2459; vacancies, 381; wagon apportionment, 730, 1679. First Continental, 60, 159, 213, *see also* Hand, Edward. Second Continental, 1907, 1914, *see also* Reed, James. Third Continental, 209, *see also* Learned, Ebenezer. Fourth Continental, *see* Nixon, John, *and* Thomas Nixon. Fifth Continental, *see* Stark, John. Sixth Continental, 88, 89, *see also* Whitcomb, Asa. Seventh Continental, *see* Prescott, William. Eighth Continental, *see* Poor, Enoch. Ninth Continental, *see* Varnum, James Mitchell. Tenth Continental, *see* Parsons, Samuel Holden, *and* Tyler, John. Eleventh Continental, *see* Hitchcock, Daniel. Twelfth Continental, *see* Little, Moses. Thirteenth Continental, 209, *see also* Read, Joseph. Fourteenth Continental, 209, *see also* Glover, John. Fifteenth Continental, *see* Patterson, John. Sixteenth Continental, *see* Sargent, Paul Dudley. Seventeenth Continental, 208, *see also* Huntington, Jedidiah. Eighteenth Continental, 240, *see also* Phinney, Edmund. Nineteenth Continental, 210, *see also* Webb, Charles. Twentieth Continental, *see* Arnold, Benedict, *and* Durkee, John. Twenty-first Continental, 186, *see also* Ward, Jonathan, *and* Tupper, Benjamin. Twenty-second Continental, *see* Wyllys, Samuel, and Putnam, Rufus. Twenty-third Continental, 209, *see also* Bailey, John. Twenty-fourth Continental, *see* Greaton, John. Twenty-fifth Continental, *see* Bond, William. Twenty-sixth Continental, 210; *see also* Baldwin, Loammi. Twenty-seventh Continental, *see* Hutchinson, Israel. *See also under* Artillery; Canadian regiments; Cavalry; German regiment, *and* Invalids.

Infection, 172, 232.

Infirm, *see* Invalids.

Infirmary, 105.

Information, *see* Intelligence.

Ink, *see* Secret service.

Innes (Innis), James, *Lt. col., 15th Virginia regiment*, 284, 285, 490; resignation, 677. Letters and instructions to, 517, 630, 677.
Inoculation, 147, 163, 164, 172, 230, 240, 247, 251, 256, 257, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 270, 271, 272, 273, 275, 282, 284, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 297, 298, 299, 300, 310, 316, 318, 319, 320, 324, 325, 331, 359, 410, 500, 520, 533, 579, 584, 588, 607, 670, 690, 905, 1702, 1714, 1758, 1759, 1760, 1992, 2009, 2014, 2020, 2022, 2058; censure of, 520; deaths from, 2042; law against, 520; objection to, 907; order, 178; recovery from, 2032, 2042; stoppage of, 347, 598, 599, 2109; successful, 2026. *See also* Smallpox.
Inquiries, 576, 1776, 1780, 1824, 1963, 1980, 1981, 1994, 2029, 2055, 2422; British, 2097. *See also* Courts of inquiry *and* Intelligence.
Insolence, 1876.
Insolvency, of the people, 1289.
Inspection, 1267, 1326, 1791, 2378, 2379, 2384, 2385; of arms, 328; British, 2151; of cavalry, 1315; of horses, 2015, 2308; of invalids, 1760, 2443, 2444, 2445; of militia, 2379; officers, 1592, 1723, *see also* Inspectors; of British prison ships, 1936; of prisoners, 1763; requested, 2202; returns, 1231, 2052; surveys, 1638, 2006, 2080, 2178; system, 2029.
Inspector general and assistant inspector general, 577, 694; appointment, 511; of cavalry, 894; of infantry, 390; memorial of general officers against, 517; needed, 2379; of Northern army, 692.
Inspectors and subinspectors, 612, 656, 694, 1041, 1313, 1592, 1723; appointment, 577, 582, 584, 765, 1045, 1280; for beef, 2397; brigade, 656, 1015, 1671; of British embarkation at New York, 2389; command, 1065, 2029, 2031; of cavalry, 1649;
department, 653, 883, 1174, 1260, 1635, 1655, 2166; assistants, 1260; consolidated with muster department, 1260, 1268, 1283, 2030; establishment of, 769; harmony with the line, 653; officers, 1428, 1592; plan of, 723, 1428, 1548, 1581; state of, 2320; value of, 2167;
division, 882; duties, 608, 1229, 2029, 2030; establishment of, 582; evidence as to unfit recruits, 2138; forage, 1065; of French army, 2428; hospital, 558; needed, 1000, 1260, 1438, 2100; of Northern army, 694; pay, 1671; privileges, 1065; rank, 1034; rations, 1065; of shoes, 2216; Southern army, 2037; for West Point, 1441, 1470, 1501, 1506, 1507.
Instruction, *see* Orders, *also* Training.
Instructors for army, 2378.
Instruments, *see* Band.
Interpreters, 2420.
Intrigue, 173.
Invisible ink, *see* Secret service.
Intelligence (Accounts, Information, News, Reports, Rumors, etc.), 5, 8, 9, 102, 140, 142, 143, 155, 175, 185, 200, 220, 223, 224, 228, 252, 272, 298, 300, 308, 318, 324, 327, 331, 334, 338, 340, 341, 342, 344, 345, 350, 352, 355, 356, 359, 360, 361, 363, 366, 369, 373, 375, 378, 380, 387, 394, 396, 400, 405, 412, 433, 437, 439, 444, 456, 457, 463, 465, 475, 480, 485, 493, 500, 502, 516, 517, 519, 522, 526, 527, 550, 584, 610, 615, 617, 619, 622, 625, 626, 629, 633, 635, 636, 637, 638, 641, 643, 644, 650, 652, 657, 662, 664, 673, 679, 680, 683, 688, 692, 704, 719, 720, 722, 734, 745, 748, 752, 754, 755, 758, 764, 768, 771, 772, 774, 775, 784, 785, 788, 790, 791, 796, 798, 799, 800, 803, 809, 810, 811, 812, 814, 816, 820, 822, 823, 824, 825, 827, 828, 830, 831, 832, 833, 836, 837, 839, 841, 849, 850, 854, 855, 861, 862, 865, 871, 873, 876, 887, 889, 894, 895, 901, 903, 905, 906, 910, 927, 928, 936, 942, 944, 945, 949, 951, 954, 957, 958, 959, 971, 974, 983, 987, 991, 1000, 1003, 1011, 1020, 1021, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1030, 1031, 1034, 1037, 1039, 1041, 1046, 1051, 1052, 1053, 1055, 1057,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Intelligence—Continued.
1059, 1060, 1062, 1064, 1065, 1067, 1071, 1078, 1080, 1087, 1088, 1094, 1096, 1098, 1100, 1104, 1105, 1106, 1112, 1117, 1118, 1128, 1129, 1137, 1143, 1150, 1151, 1152, 1160, 1165, 1168, 1170, 1172, 1173, 1176, 1180, 1181, 1183, 1192, 1196, 1198, 1199, 1200, 1204, 1211, 1221, 1231, 1232, 1244, 1245, 1248, 1249, 1250, 1251, 1253, 1256, 1271, 1272, 1273, 1274, 1281, 1284, 1289, 1298, 1300, 1310, 1323, 1325, 1327, 1333, 1340, 1341, 1342, 1343, 1346, 1347, 1348, 1355, 1356, 1358, 1362, 1367, 1369, 1371, 1372, 1378, 1379, 1393, 1395, 1400, 1401, 1405, 1415, 1416, 1417, 1420, 1427, 1428, 1429, 1430, 1431, 1438, 1439, 1442, 1453, 1454, 1460, 1461. 1469, 1470, 1474, 1476, 1478, 1479, 1481, 1482, 1483, 1494, 1497, 1501, 1504, 1513, 1522, 1523, 1534, 1540, 1548, 1555, 1568, 1574, 1582, 1585. 1587, 1588, 1591, 1601, 1603, 1605, 1607, 1608, 1609, 1612, 1614, 1615, 1619, 1623, 1625, 1627–1628, 1631, 1633, 1638, 1640, 1644, 1646, 1647, 1650, 1652, 1657, 1658, 1665, 1681, 1700, 1705, 1708, 1710, 1734, 1743, 1746, 1751, 1754, 1764, 1775, 1779, 1784, 1785, 1787, 1806, 1807, 1811, 1813, 1815, 1816, 1817, 1818, 1820, 1823, 1825, 1826, 1828, 1830, 1834, 1837, 1838, 1844, 1848, 1850, 1851, 1862, 1864, 1870, 1875, 1879, 1889, 1892, 1893, 1901, 1902, 1904, 1906, 1909, 1910, 1917, 1927, 1938, 1962, 1964, 1967, 1969, 1975, 1980, 1984, 1985, 1992, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2010, 2013, 2016, 2017, 2024, 2033, 2039, 2041, 2044, 2061, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2079, 2080, 2082, 2098, 2099, 2101, 2124, 2126, 2129, 2136, 2146, 2152, 2158, 2159, 2162, 2181, 2187, 2194, 2203, 2210, 2215, 2216, 2225, 2227, 2235, 2238, 2241, 2244–2245, 2248, 2252, 2254, 2256, 2257, 2259, 2265, 2267, 2269, 2270, 2273, 2274, 2276, 2284, 2285, 2286, 2292, 2293, z299, 2304, 2319, 2322, 2326, 2336, 2345, 2357, 2388, 2452; accuracy, 2281;

Intelligence—Continued.
anonymous, 427, 475, 480, 1212, 1266, 1350, 1355, 1366, 1394, 1411, 1425, 1428, 1453, 1825, 1957, 2011, 2235, 2292, 2424; arrangements, 890, 1315, 1393, 2227; British, 943, 1278, 1438, 1716, 1740, 1761, 1793, 2129, 2248; British actions based on, 1599; British method of obtaining, 1454; British pay for, 176; channels of, 1138, 1203, 1349, 1359, 1432, 1750, 1942, 1950, 2211, *see also under* transmission; character of, 840, 1807, 1155, 1394, 1395, 2190, 2195; confused, 1988; contradictory, 1650; danger, 1169; to deceive enemy, 404, 457, 491, 951, 1108, 1336, 1363, 1523, 1818, 2039; from deserters, 195, 213, 379, 380, 410, 545, 620, 737, 746, 765, 772, 773, 774, 779, 783, 811, 814, 815, 819, 821, 837, 862, 893, 1124, 1137, 1211, 1239, 1397, 1563, 1636, 1730, 1731, 1838, 1839, 1958, 2202; disbelieved, 1371, 1887; from escaped prisoners, 761, 776, 945, 1364, 1999; through exchanged officers, 248, 258; expense, 1110, 2016, 2257, 2261, 2268, 2288, 2415; expresses for, 1902, 2186; false, 821, 1870, 2021, 2386; through a flag, 1890; frequency, 709; importance of, 763, 774, 778, 797, 799, 802, 984, 2045, 2073, 2115, 2362; Indian, 352, 912, 918, 925, 926, 929, 947, 950, 959, 963, 965, 966, 1003, 1357, 1529, 1838; interception of, 226, 1780; loyalist system, 1773; through loyalists, 786, 2199, 2200, 2218; money for, 296, 1779, 2278; naval, 134, 191, 371, 376, 704, 721, 724, 736, 746, 755, 779, 793, 806, 810, 1333, 1337, 1340, 1392, 1394, 1414, 1460, 1470, 1480, 1508, 1519, 1520, 1522, 1530, 1540, 1553, 1555, 1577, 1605, 1624, 1625, 1737, 1739, 1759, 1763, 1770, 1813, 1834, 1846, 1853, 1878, 1890, 1895, 1896, 1901, 1911, 1920, 1932, 1935, 1938, 1939, 1990, 2048, 2186, 2190, 2197, 2200, 2206, 2221–2222, 2226, 2236, 2237, 2239, 2240, 2241, 2243, 2261, 2264, 2305; needed, desired, lack of, etc., 145,

Intelligence—Continued.
382, 663, 668, 679, 692, 712, 721, 739, 745, 746, 748, 756, 795, 846, 855, 890, 1044, 1120, 1127, 1149, 1152, 1157, 1158, 1162, 1163, 1176, 1208, 1312, 1330, 1349, 1379, 1407, 1417, 1422, 1442, 1447, 1505, 1555, 1570, 1574, 1576, 1596, 1600, 1720, 1727, 1740, 1789, 1808, 1834, 1844, 1892, 1893, 1909, 1931, 1933, 1953, 1954, 1960, 2016, 2041, 2065, 2084, 2086, 2147, 2186, 2203, 2217, 2225, 2236, 2246, 2253, 2262, 2265, 2266, 2268, 2309, 2412, 2457; obtaining of, 230, 259, 311, 331, 356, 379, 414, 434, 449, 458, 582, 583, 627, 659, 663, 713, 714, 715, 722, 724, 727, 734, 737, 742, 748, 749, 780, 781, 783, 796, 801, 803, 808, 845, 855, 856, 857, 862, 864, 875, 902, 908, 920, 935, 938, 960, 983, 990, 1037, 1049, 1056, 1095, 1105, 1108, 1134, 1266, 1273, 1281, 1345, 1346, 1363, 1410, 1420, 1454, 1461, 1482, 1552, 1606, 1650, 1756, 1781, 1904, 1958, 1971, 2008, 2018, 2052, 2132, 2191, 2195, 2206, 2224, 2237, 2276, 2277, 2288, 2292, 2363, 2415; difficulty in obtaining, 671, 717, 726, 737, 757, 762, 772, 785, 822, 829, 836, 910, 948, 1298, 1531, 1545, 1556, 1750, 1760, 1910, 1947, 2126, 2199, 2206, 2230, 2253, 2267, 2321; perplexing, 1844; from prisoners, 356, 357, 545, 788, 1285, 1364, 1900, 2126, 2202; publication of, 808; publication of false, 2386; reliability, 1730; route of, 1937; from seamen, 1540; sources of, 182; stoppage, discontinuance, etc., of, 1325, 1584, 1592, 1851, 2014; suppression of, 2357; suspected, 1860; system, 318, 1376, 1460, 1485; tabulation of, 853; transmission of, 3, 262, 318, 373, 378, 553, 658, 666, 672, 704, 714, 737, 751, 805, 806, 816, 819, 846, 855, 887, 905, 909, 1019, 1053, 1054, 1105, 1151, 1177, 1263, 1312, 1376, 1384, 1403, 1411, 1416, 1443, 1469, 1476, 1478, 1536, 1537, 1574, 1589, 1727, 1846, 1853, 1885, 1887, 1902, 1908, 1920, 1936, 1971, 2054, 2066, 2074, 2086, 2115, 2123, 2126, 2191, 2206, 2222, 2231, 2233, 2236, 2268, 2278, 2284, 2290, 2291, 2293, 2316; value of, 2282, 2285; verification of, 776, 1207, 1490, 1606; written, 1820.

Intercepted letters, *see* Letters.

Intercourse with enemy, 10, 11, 82, 498, 502, 505, 525, 533, 539, 551, 552, 578, 598, 612, 773, 806, 874, 902, 1223, 2069, 2170, 2186, 2189, 2300, 2352; British request, 2372, 2373; prevention, suppression, etc., 105, 506, 508, 533, 589, 884, 900, 1113, 1201, 1204, 1217, 1233, 1347, 1765, 2068, 2151, 2156, 2290. *See also* Trade.

Intrenching tools, *see* Tools.

Intrenchments, *see* Fortifications.

Invalid corps or regiment, 644. 1642, 1674, 1760, 2252, 2273, 2275, 2317, 2364; admittance to, 2208, 2335; bounty, 1158; claim to support, 2277; classification of, 2264; clothing needed, 761; conduct, 662, 663, 669; difficulties, 1918; dismissal, 2277; establishment of, 348; examination of the, 2264; expense, 2287; formation of, 2277; guard duty, 710; duty at hospitals, 498; increase of, 710; inspection, 1760; management, 2287; movements, 1609, 1864, 1865, 1866, 1872, 1873, 1898, 1902, 1912, 1913, 2318;

officers, 2137; appeal, 2450; letter to commanding, 1865; on commutation of life half pay to five years' full pay, 2380, 2381, 2385; condition, 2443, 2446; inspection, 2402, 2405, 2443, 2444, 2445; noncommissioned, 2247; memorial, 2443, 2444; needed, 497; retirement, 2402; letters from, 2402, 2443;

pay, 1738, 1897, 1898, 1900, 1903, 2361; plan for raising, 368; position, 1865, 1917, 1918, 2113, 2252; provisions lost, 2318; reorganization, 2277; returns, 1902, 1912, 1917, 2009, 2124, 2137, 2247, 2276; services, 2277, 2287; state of, 1872, 1912, 2137, 2251–2252, 2264, 2287; thefts,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Invalid corps or regiment—Continued. 598, 600; transfers to, 1451, 1760; uneasiness, 1903; Washington's efforts in behalf of, 2287. *See also* Nicola, Lewis.

Invalids (disabled men, etc.), 131, 2137, 2145, 2333, 2446, 2453; British, 459, 2119, 2307; classification of, 2264; clothing, 1921, 2072; condition of, 1921; discharge of, 28, 128, 1634, 2417, 2434, 2438; French, 1869; guards, 312, 313; returned to hospital, 622; imposed on mustermasters, 2264; incapable of garrison duty, 2108; indulgence of, 2139; inspection of, 1326, 2440; muster of, 2138; pay, 1326; pensions, 2448; provisions for, 2449; smallpox, 2110; situation of, 2137; transportation, 2449; treatment of, 2180; as wagoners, 841.

Invasions, militia to repel, 2385.

Invoices, *see* Returns.

Ireland, Robert, *Horse-shoer, of Trenton Falls*, 334.

Ireland, 2393; British reenforcements from, 374; British transport fleet from, 1402; inhabitants feeling on peace, 2341; insurrection and disturbances in, 391, 1379, 2326.

Ibis, *British frigate*, 1359.

Irish, Nathaniel, *Deputy commissary general, military stores, Southern department*, 2072, 2223. Letter from, 2222.

Irish brigade, British army, 1383.

Iron, 213, 513, 1535, 1759.

Iron furnaces, *see* Furnaces.

Irvine, James, *Col., 9th and 2d Pennsylvania regiments*, 270; command, 257, 261; opinions, 486, 491, 495. Letters from, 265, 486, 491. Letter to, 319. Regiment, 319.

Irvine (Irwin), Matthew, *Deputy commissary of issues, Continental army*, 231. Letter to, 259.

Irvine, William, *Col., 6th and 7th Pennsylvania regiments*, 100, 101, 126, 425, 454, 463, 1033, 1043, 1063, 1097, 1107, 1356, 1373, 1510, 1590, 1861, 2060, 2106, 2116; leave of absence, 1247, 2263, 2295; efforts with Pennsylvania legislature, 1861; Indian expedition, 2187, 2263, 2295; opinion on attacking, New York, 1382; opinion in council of war, 1099, 1385, 1519, 1589, 1593; opinion on the situation, 1035, 1510; rank, 907, 1018, 1386; on the Sandusky expedition, 2124. Letters from, 907, 1018, 1035, 1099, 1213, 1215, 1218, 1221, 1222, 1385, 1448, 1450, 1452, 1519, 1593, 1683, 1861, 1874, 1999, 2031, 2061, 2090, 2104, 2123, 2149, 2161, 2172, 2263, 2353, 2362, 2374, 2387, 2433. Letters and instructions to, 96, 638, 1207, 1212, 1213, 1214, 1218, 1221, 1247, 1449, 1704, 1868, 1986, 2006, 2008, 2037, 2038, 2051, 2054, 2065, 2124, 2146, 2168, 2187, 2295, 2373, 2433. Regiment, 96.

Irving, Thomas, *Royal receiver general of quit rents, South Carolina*, 204.

Irwin, John, *Deputy commissary general of issues, Western department*, 1241.

Irwin, Matthew, *see* Irvine.

Isle aux Noix (Lake Champlain), 152, 865, 1842; British at, 162, 322, 631, 806, 1180, 2236, 2252, 2259; fortifying of, 14; holding of, 133; Indians at, 912; post at, 129; retreat from, 139; retreat to, 104; road to Chamblee, 162.

Isle Motte (Lake Champlain), 181.

Isle of Orleans (St. Lawrence river), 1115.

Issues, 337, 596, 658, 666, 786, 788, 792, 823, 850, 865, 902, 904, 924, 928, 937, 965, 1005, 1013, 1016, 1056, 1058, 1092, 1103, 1125, 1136, 1138, 1151, 1161, 1178, 1205, 1265, 1352, 1396, 1410, 1440, 1454, 1461, 1481, 1482, 1499, 1516, 1524, 1527, 1528, 1529, 1563, 1573, 1613, 1634, 1635, 1644, 1645, 1658, 1661, 1678, 1679, 1680, 1682, 1699, 1706, 1723, 1761, 1815, 1827, 1857, 1861, 1988, 1993, 1999, 2013, 2015, 2057, 2067, 2068, 2091, 2096, 2102, 2109, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2147, 2187, 2221, 2292, 2300, 2315,

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Issues—Continued.
2320, 2322, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2330, 2348, 2356, 2367, 2395, 2410, 2432; abuses, 1645; accounting, 2127; auditors on, 2221, 2222; British, 1363, 2167; camp, 992; care in, 775; commissary. *see* Commissary of Issues; complaints, 2118; contract, 2081, 2104, 2108, 2134, 2135, 2139, 2160, 2168, 2221, 2228, 2319, 2327, 2343, 2396, 2397, 2399; discrimination in, 1015, 1205; extravagance in, 1499; indefinite, 2081; irregularities, 992; inspector needed, 2100; instructions, 2022; investigation of, 1206, 1675, 1686; orders, 831, 1509, 1712, 2078; post, 1908, 2118; refused, 2048; regulation, 260, 1489, 1493, 1622; returns, 983, 1518; to staff employees, 992; stoppage and suspension, 1310, 1600, 1994, 2026; suspicions of, 1676; system, 2127, 2134, 2135.

Itch, *see* Disease.

J.

Jackets, *see* Clothing.

Jackson, Henry, *Col., Additional Continental regiment; 16th and 9th Massachusetts regiments*, 1224, 2190, 2349, 2398; answers to queries in Huddy case, 2088; court of inquiry on, 948; rank, 1265. Letters from, 665, 1249, 2152, 2183, 2185, 2194, 2310, 2317, 2318, 2350. Letters to, 233, 257, 656, 691, 829, 881, 948, 1108, 1194, 1225, 1252, 2151, 2184, 2185, 2190, 2307, 2311, 2403, 2455. Regiment, 233, 282, 311, 360, 395, 396, 473, 656, 661, 667, 673, 738, 747, 878, 881, 882, 948, 995, 1194, 1225, 1249, 1276, 1394, 1571; band, 884, 903.

Jackson, John, *Lt., Jackson's Additional Continental regiment*, 829.

Jackson, Michael, *Col., 8th and 3d Massachusetts regiments*, 1238, 1244, 2406, 2460; answers to queries in Huddy case, 2088; charges against, 648; conduct and court of inquiry on, 939. Letters from, 904, 906, 1277, 2452, 2453. Letters to, 904, 1281, 2203, 2334, 2403. Regiment, 906, 925, 939, 2403, 2412, 2414, 2430.

Jackson, Thomas Frederick, *Lt., 2d Continental dragoons*, 1621, 1627.

Jackson, William, *Maj., asst. secretary at war*, Letter to, 2447.

Jacobs, James, 154.

Jacobs, John, *Lt. col., 23d Continental Infantry; brig. gen., Massachusetts militia*, brigade, 1452; regiment, 209.

Jacques Cartier (Canada), 98.

Jamaica (Long Island), 184, 1451.

Jamaica (West Indies), attack on, 877; British ships and troops for, 764, 880, 884, 1395, 1482, 2116, 2277; British ships lost at, 1314; captured, 827, 831; letter to commander of French expedition against, 2157; French loss of opportunity to capture, 1604; hurricane, 1585; intelligence from, 1585, 2079; loss of, 826; mortality among British, 1585.

James, Jacob, *Capt., Chester county, Pennsylvania, light dragoons, British Provincial troops*, 551.

James, Sarah, *Wife of Allen James, of South Kingston, Rhode Island*, Letter from, 1921.

James Island (North Edisto River, South Carolina), 1267.

James River (Virginia), 1795, 1888, 1950, 1993; falls of, 1621.

Jameson, John, *Maj., 1st and 2d; lt. col., 2d Continental dragoons*, 512, 1534, 1581, 2299; leave of absence, 540, 2315; court-martial, 593; needs horses, 1527; needs money, 513; popularity, 794; position, 1512; regrets sending note to Arnold, 1551. Letters to, 513, 540, 583, 676, 1498, 1535, 1540, 1551, 1558, 1580, 1591, 2304, 2332. Letters and instructions to, 435, 505, 516, 525, 539, 548, 567, 592, 1497, 1521, 1546. Regiment, 1880, 2304.

Jamestown (Virginia), 1949.

Jamestown ford (Virginia), skirmish, 1888, 1895.

Jansen Elizabeth (Mrs.), 2220. Letter from, 2217.

Jarvis, Hezekiah, *Loyalist*, Letter to, 188.
Jarvis, Nathaniel, *Capt., Jackson's Additional Continental regiment*, Letter from, 736. Letter to, 648.
Jarvis, Mrs., 850.
Jauncey, Mrs. James, jr. (Eleanor Elliot), 2453, 2454.
Jay, John, *Member, New York Convention committee for detecting conspiracies; President, Continental Congress*, 943. Letter from, 131.
Jay, Sir James, artillery experiments, 1318, 1323; laboratory for, 1328. Letters from, 1231, 1530, 1541, 2173, 2175. Letter to, 1302.
J. B., *Alias of American spy; former officer in a Refugee corps, British provincial troops*, 2218, 2293. Letters from, 2215, 2217.
Jealousy, 144, 173, 250, 626, 1753, 2451.
Jean Baptist (Ogaghsagighte), *Caughnawaga sachem*, 71.
Jefferson, Thomas, *Governor of Virginia*, 1037, 1325, 1395, 1496, 1689. Letter from, 1305.
Jenkins, John, *Lt., Wyoming Valley company*, 967.
Jennings, Simeon, *Lt., 2d Rhode Island regiment*, orders to, 556.
JENNY, *British brig*, 1637.
JENNY, *British ship*, 194.
JERSEY, *British prison-ship*, 2153; treatment of prisoners on, 1703, 1704.
Jerseys, *see* New Jersey.
Jesuits, 45.
Jetson, ——, 619.
Jewett, Dummer, *Agent for purchase of arms*, 87.
Jimat, ——, *Colonel*, 1340, 1341.
J. O., *British spy*, Letter from, 2129.
Joel, Benjamin Edgar, *Former capt., British navy?*, 1364; introduced to Washington, 1360. Letters from, 1412, 1444. Letter to, 1454.
Johannot, Peter, *of Boston*, Letter to, 81.
JOHN, *Hudson River sloop*, 1446.
Johnny, *see* Captain Johnny.
John's Island (North Edisto's river, South Carolina), 1252, 2024–2025.
Johnson, Benjamin, *Capt., 18th Foot, British army*, 2167.
Johnson, David, 2038.
Johnson, Guy, *Col. and supt. of affairs of the Six Nations and other Northern Indians*, 1, 3, 55, 744, 1925, 1932. Letter from, 2.
Johnson, Henry, Letter from, 1088.
Johnson, Jacob, *Clergyman*, Letter from, 1868.
Johnson, John, *Capt., 1st and 5th New York regiments*, 166, 1404; orders to, 145, 149.
Johnson, Sir John, *Lt. col., King's Royal regiment of New York, British provincial troops*, 7, 105, 111, 113, 114, 117, 121, 160, 195, 344, 1011, 1792; address of, 395; arrest of, 106, 108; boats for, 112; cooperation with British, 1154; destroys Caughnawaga, 1352; efforts with Indians, 239, 363, 2230; escape of, 111; intentions of, 114; military skill of, 1584; movements, 201, 202, 2269; papers of, 113; raid in Mohawk Valley, 1320, 2247; strength, 378, 1544; sends out Indian expeditions, 2165; speech to the Indians, 2252; Vermont to aid, 2247. Letter from, 109. Letters to, 106, 107. Regiment, 1026, 1037.
Johnson, John, *South Carolina agent to recover property from the British*, 2395.
Johnson, Jonathan, *Capt., Bradley's Connecticut regiment; lt. col., 5th and 2d Connecticut regiments*, 211, 934, 2300. Letters from, 1285, 1392. Letters to, 1285, 1397.
Johnson, J——, 1556.
Johnson, Lady Mary, *Wife of Sir John Johnson*, 113, 122, 126, 127, 232. Letter to, 106.
Johnson, Martin, *Pilot, of Stanford, New York*, 685. Letter to, 1147.
Johnson, Obediah, *Lt. col., Connecticut militia, and Ward's Connecticut state regiment*, 801. Letter from, 596.
Johnson, Reuben, *Ensign, 1st Rhode Island regiment*, 2122, 2139, 2144.

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Johnson, Thomas, *Capt.? or col.?, Vermont militia*, 2039, 2048, 2134; captured, 1827; character, 2133; correspondence with the enemy, 2053, 2079, 2132, 2133; exchange, 2053, 2133, 2145, 2146, 2175; intelligence through, 1992, 2000, 2146; parole, 1963; position, 2053, 2079, 2133. Letters from, 86, 2047, 2132, 2133, 2175, 2237. Letters to, 2039, 2088, 2146.

Johnson, Thomas, *Governor of Maryland*, Letter from, 1014.

Johnson, Willoughby, *Private, 1st North Carolina regiment*, 371.

Johnson, ——, 2090.

Johnson Hall (New York), 111, 113, 173, 872.

Johnston, Francis, *Col., 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, 270, 1055, 1128; comment on consolidation, 1662. Letters from, 391, 408, 646, 1384, 1390, 1396, 1416, 1424, 1469. Letters to, 1285, 1380, 1393, 1442. Regiment, 391.

Johnston, George, *Maj., 5th Virginia regiment; lt. col. and aide to Washington*, 232. Letters from, 268, 284, 290, 291, 295, 296, 313, 322, 323. Drafts and copies by, 238, 240, 241, 243, 245, 247, 249, 251, 252, 253, 255, 257, 258, 259, 260, 263, 266, 267, 270, 271, 272, 275, 283, 284, 286, 287, 293, 294 295, 296, 299, 301, 302, 306, 316.

Johnston, James, *Paymaster, 2d Pennsylvania regiment; auditor of accounts, Continental army*, 1793. Letters from, 736, 1080. Letters to, 789, 960, 1763.

Johnston, John, *Capt.-lt., Knox's artillery*, 178.

Johnston, John, *Clerk, to David Duncan*, 1878.

Johnston, William, *Cayuga? Indian*, 886, 896.

Johnstone, George, *Former Royal governor of West Florida; member of Parliament and peace commissioner to the United States*, Letters to, 646, 648.

Johnstown (New York), 2237, 2244; blockhouse near, 995; conditions at, 1793; Highlanders at, 106; Indian treaty at, 582; post at, 2105; skirmish, 1984, 1991, 1992, 1995, 1998; troops at, 847, 2260.

Johwes, Timothy, *of Morristown*, 222.

Jones, Abel, *Private, 9th Massachusetts regiment*, 2152. Letter from, 2151.

Jones, Cadwalader, *Capt., 3d Continental dragoons*, 1718, 1771. Letters from, 825, 1717. Letter to, 1755.

Jones, Daniel, *Maj. gen., British army*, 615, 644. Letter from, 643, 893, 894.

Jones, David, *Brigade chaplain*, 1013, 1018.

Jones, Elijah, *Private, 9th Continental Infantry*, 188.

Jones, Evan, *of Pensacola*, 1810, 1830.

Jones, James, *Surgeon's mate, 6th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1018.

Jones, John, 529.

Jones, John Paul, *Capt., Continental navy*, 703, 1721; Admiralty's questions, 1725; his answers, 1749; captures the *Drake*, 674; conduct, 1725, 1762; opinion on reenforcement from France, 173; on a marine establishment, 1818; sends epaulettes to Washington, 703; successes, 632. Letter from, 1818. Letter to, 1830.

Jones, Llewellyn, *Capt., 1st Continental dragoons*, 641.

Jones, Samuel, *Former capt., 3d Maryland regiment*, 1452.

Jones, Strother, *Capt., Grayson's Additional Continental regiment*, Letter to, 317.

Jones, Thomas, *Deputy field commissary military stores, southern department*, 1652, 1974, 1990. Letter to, 1982.

Jones, Valentine, *Maj. gen., British army and commandant of New York City*, 615, 644.

Jones, William, *Private, Malcom's Additional Continental regiment*, 622.

Jones, Willie, *North Carolina delegate, Continental Congress*, 1467.

Jones, ——, 1345, 1346, 1352.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Jordan, John, *Capt., Flower's Artillery-artificer regiment*, Letter from, 1485.
Jordan, Nicholas, *Indian interpreter*, 700.
Joseph, Peter, 974.
Josiah, James, *Lt., and capt., Continental navy*, 172, 174, 471.
Journals of Congress, *see* Congress, journals.
J. T., *American spy*, 636, 2293.
Judge advocate (Judge advocate general), 675, 1875, 1878, 2225; assistants, 11; conduct of, 2317, 2323, 2324, 2325; charges against, 2328, 2349; duties, 11, 2338, 2348; needed, 2131; pay, 11; resignation of, 2131, 2135; vacancy, 2225; deputy in Western department, 1921, 1926, 1932, 1942, 1943, 1955. *See also* Edwards, Thomas; Laurance, John; *and* Tudor, William.
Junk, 119.
Justice, 1021.
Justices of the peace, 1689, 1772, 1778, 1839, 2094.

K.

Kakiat (New Hempstead, Queen's county, New York), 1090, 2125.
Kalb, Henry Jules Alexandre von Robaii, Baron de, *Maj. gen., Continental army*, 502, 613, 631, 694, 710, 724, 730, 731, 740, 769, 796, 917, 972, 986, 1033, 1034, 1043, 1063, 1093, 1097, 1107, 1275, 1288, 1502; death of, 1500. 1564; movements, 683, 781, 812, 876, 1045, 1296, 1328, 1369, 1380; objections to a court-martial, 757; opinion in answer to queries, 1045; opinion on attacking Philadelphia, 486, 494; opinion in council of war, 725, 1099, 1291; opinion on winter campaign, 494; opinion on winter quarters, 491, 733, 802; orders issued by, 709; promotion, 513. Letters from, 486, 494, 504, 867, 915, 1069, 1099, 1273, 1274, 1281, 1283, 1285, 1291, 1328, 1369, 1380. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 475, 578, 604, 683, 739, 750, 754, 758, 791, 792, 799, 810, 812, 819, 853, 857, 863, 874, 876, 1022, 1045, 1046, 1073, 1216, 1264, 1272, 1276, 1281, 1283, 1284, 1296, 1299, 1377, 1442.
Kalkowski, Comte, 847.
Kanhawa, 1050.
Kannicut, ——, *see* Kennicutt, L——.
Kattskill, *see* Catskill.
Kearsley, Samuel, *Capt., 11th Pennsylvania regiment*, 286, 976, 987, 1076; resignation, 989, 994, 1070. Letters from, 989, 1049. Letters to, 994, 1070.
Kechlein, Andrew, *Col., Pennsylvania militia*, Orders to, 222.
Kechlien, ——, *Lt. col., Hessian troops*, 903.
Keeler, Ebenezer, *Sergt., Woodbridge's Massachusetts regiment*, 32.
Keese, John, *Maj., asst. deputy quartermaster*, Letters from, 1653, 1778.
Kegs, 929.
Keil, Christopher, *Private, Thomas' New York militia regiment*, 188.
Keith, Israel, *Maj., aide to Heath*, 624.
Keith, James, *Maj., 8th Massachusetts regiment*, 1856, 2090, 2145; answers to queries in Huddy case, 2088; arrest and trial, 2186, 2188, 2190. Letter to, 2186.
Keith, William, 216.
Kellogg, Judah, *Justice of the peace and selectman, Cornwall, New York*, 2131.
Kellogg, Moses, *Capt., Ward's Massachusetts regiment*, 61.
Kelly, William, *Lt. and Adj., 4th Virginia regiment*, 1021.
Kelso Ferry, (Susquehanna river, Pennsylvania), 986.
Kemble, Stephen, *Lt. col., deputy adj. genl., British army in America*, Letters from, 1126, 1148. Letter to, 207.
Kemp, John, *Master, flag sloop "Cohansey,"* 2291.
Kemper, Daniel, *Asst., clothier general*, Letter from, 585. Letters to, 655, 932, 1055.

Kemper, Jacob. *Capt.-lt., 2d Continental artillery*, orders to, 1868.
Kendall, Waffendal, *Capt., 5th Virginia regiment*, 232.
Kennebec River (Maine), 29.
Kennedy, Archibald, *Former capt., British navy*, Letter to, 531.
Kennedy, James, 157.
Kennedy, Primrose, *Capt., 44th Foot, British army*, 227.
Kennedy, Robert, *Private, 8th Virginia regiment*, 1051.
Kenney (Kinney), Abraham, *Lt., 2d Continental dragoons, arrest*, 2335, 2339, 2342, 2355; charges against, 2348, 2352, 2387. Letter from, 2335. Letter to, 2351.
Kennicutt (Kannicut, Kenecut), L——, *American spy*, 1551, 1556, 1781.
Kent, Simon, 1821.
Kent county (Delaware), 510, 556; tories in, 413, 601.
Kentfield, Shem, *Private, 1st New Hampshire regiment*, 2121.
Kentuckians, fight with Indians, 2419, 2421.
Kentucky, 942, 1345; British expedition against, 1574; Indian victories in, 1408.
Keppel, Augustus, *Viscount, Adml., Commander-in-chief, British navy*, action off Ushant, 755, 763, 790, 795, 799, 848; his account of battle off Ushant, 700; his letter, 799. Letter from, 700.
Kerr, Bezaleel, *Loyalist merchant?, New York*, Letter from, 1026.
Kettles, camp, 189, 227, 300, 395, 410, 534, 569, 580, 732, 806, 828, 1224, 1435, 1441, 1679, 1713, 2102, 2360.
Key, Robert, *Private, Angel's Rhode Island regiment*, 275, 279.
Keyes, Stephen, *Lt., 10th Continental Infantry*, Letter from, 55.
Keys, Zachariah, *Surgeon's mate, Spencer's brigade*, memorial, 134.
Kidd, James, *Lt., Smallwood's Maryland regiment*, 201.
Kidnappers, 1677.
Kidney fat or suet, dispute, 2054, 2067, 2081, 2087, 2108, 2111, 2117, 2118.
Kiers (Keas), E. W., *Asst. deputy quartermaster general*, Letter from, 1086.
Kierse, Edward William, *Capt., asst. deputy quartermaster general*, Letter to, 1564.
Killbuck, Captain John (known also as Colonel Henry), *Delaware chief*, 918, 1471; character, 1736; friendship, 922, 925, 943, 1408; sends messages to Wyandots and Shawanoes, 1357; speech, 911, 922, 943. Letters from, 912, 916, 943, 945, 1408, 1496, 1736. Letters to, 925, 1037.
Killed, 414, 672, 847, 1154, 1457, 2209; French, 1761, 1987; officers, 1490, 1801; returns, 927, 1082, 1083, 1091, 1251, 1370, 1372, 1694, 1802, 1829, 1866, 1890, 1969, 1985, 1992, 2158. *See also* Losses.
Kimmell, Michael, *Capt., 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, 646.
Kinds, John, 1986.
King, George, *Agent, New Hampshire committee of safety*, Letter from, 63.
King, John, *Capt., merchant vessel*, 2457.
King, John, jr., *Private, Malcom's Additional Continental regiment*, 622, 647, 648.
King, Jonathan, *Surgeon, 4th Massachusetts regiment*, 535.
King, Joseph, *Former adj., 4th New Jersey; paymaster, Baldwin's artificers*, Letters from, 1685, 2208.
King, Samuel, *Capt., 10th Massachusetts regiment*, 1114.
King, Thomas, 191.
King, William, *Private, 1st New York regiment*, 1852, 1853, 1854.
King, title proposed to Washington, 2125.
King's American dragoons, *see under* Thompson, Benjamin.
King's County (New York), 2292; loyalist militia, 1276.
King's Ferry (Hudson river, New York), 677, 685, 690, 764, 802, 1172, 1375, 1421, 1434, 1443, 1481, 1492, 1517, 1524, 1663, 1881, 2050, 2206, 2207, 2307, 2347, 2348; attack on

King's Ferry—Continued.
posts at, 1562; blockhouse, 1568; boats and boat movements, 778, 780, 1429, 1503, 1506, 1562, 1925; British advance toward, 762; British at, 875; British fleet at, 1051; cannon at, 1190, 1562; cattle stopped at, 1451, 1458, 1460, 1463, 1467, 1469; command at, 2320; crane ordered to, 1515, 1516; express line to Boston, 2192; ferrymen, 1461; flour, 1451, 1491, 1603; fortification at, 893, 976, 1161, 1183, 1568; garrison, 1192, 1576, 1649; guard, 246, 864, 872, 875, 1368, 1669, 2146; impassable, 2324; junction of troops at, 1622; magazine, 2145; officers at, 783, 2032, 2307, 2308; provisions, 1683; provisions stopped at, 1443; road, 811, 841; seized, 1067; stores, 1355, 1562, 1568; troops ordered to, 1926. *See also* Stony Point *and* Verplanck's Point.
King's light dragoons, *see* Army, French.
King's Mountain (North Carolina), British defeat, 1590, 1608.
King's Royal Regiment of New York, *see* Johnson, Sir John.
Kingsberry, Asa, *Surgeon's mate, 4th Continental Infantry*, memorial, 134.
Kingsborough township (New York), ravages in, 1591.
Kingsbridge (New York), 202, 208, 238, 242, 400, 753, 756, 787, 803, 1114, 1510, 1551, 1877; attacks, attempts and enterprises against, 328, 369, 374, 1115, 1187, 1192, 1844, 1879, 1880, 1881, 1882, 1890, 2283, 2289, 2291–2292, 2297; British at, troop movements around and from, etc., 819, 339, 378, 380, 385, 698, 753, 654, 791, 796, 801, 812, 815, 822, 825, 834, 839, 841, 850, 931, 989, 1027, 1037, 1038, 1172, 1176, 1340, 1367, 1428, 1569, 1844, 1863, 1873, 1879, 1888, 1891, 2122, 2135, 2161, 2281, 2289; British fortifications, 1806, 1831, 2281, 2289; British post at, 374, 2346; fortifications, 167, 173, patriot inhabitants near, 1456; destruction of roads to, 182; troop movement at and around, 183, 238, 489, 645, 694, 699, 1426, 1608, 1617, 1844, 1881.
Kingston, Robert, *Lt., 28th Foot, British army*, 530.
Kingston (New York), 2274; burned, 443; routes to the Delaware and Anaquaga, 957; routes to Unaquaga and Tioga, 986, 987.
Kinloch (Kimloch), Cleland, *of Charleston, S. C.*, 2332. Letter from, 2309. Letter to, 2312.
Kinnan, Peter, *Asst. deputy quartermaster, Bergen county, New Jersey*, 192. Letter from, 1766.
Kinney, Abraham, *see* Kenny.
Kinsey, James, *Attorney, Burlington, N. J.*, Letter from, 1294.
Kinsey, Mootry, 1621.
Kirk, Robert, *Lt., Gist's Additional Continental regiment*, 1134.
Kirkbride, Joseph, *County lieutenant, Bucks county, Pennsylvania; col. of militia*, Letter from, 663. Letters to, 222, 235, 602, 661.
Kirkland, Samuel, *Missionary to Oneida Indians*, Letter from, 239.
Kirkpatrick, David, *Capt.-lt., Sappers and Miners*, 2016.
Kirkwood, Robert, *Capt., 1st Delaware regiment*, Letters from, 2353, 2370. Letters to, 2314, 2359.
Kisselman, Fred. Letter to, 1025.
Kittanning (Kittaning, Pennsylvania), 952, 978, 1000.
Kittredge, Thomas, *Surgeon, Frye's Massachusetts regiment*, 32.
Kizlebauch, George, *Hessian deserter*, 1025.
Kleinsmitt, Wilhelm, *Capt., Pennsylvania German volunteers*, Letter from, 887.
Klock, Jacob, *Col., New York militia*, 841, 847. Letter from, 842.
Knap (Knapp), Moses, *Maj., 11th Massachusetts regiment*, 2331, 2334. Letters from, 1293, 2347. Letters to, 1317, 2347.
Knapp, John, *Clerk, Maryland House of Delegates*, 1701.

Knapsacks, 1852, 2032, 2102.
Knight, John, *Royal surveyor*, Letter from, 63, 198. Letter to, 69.
Knight, John, *Asst. commissary of issues*, 1041.
Knight, John, *Surgeon's mate, 7th Virginia regiment*, 2146; account of death of Col. Crawford, 2172.
Knobelauch, Baron de, *Colonel*, memorial of, 707. Letters from, 725, 930. Letter to, 936.
Knoulton (Knowlton), Luke, *Judge and town clerk, Newfane, Vermont*, arrest, 2294, 2301, 2302, 2304, 2305, 2315, 2355; warned, 2315, 2348.
Knowlton, Thomas, *Maj., 20th Continental Infantry*, 149.
Knox, George, *Deputy asst. commissary of issues*, Letter from, 1683.
Knox, Henry, *Col., brig. gen. and chief of artillery; maj. gen. and commander-in-chief of the army from Dec. 23, 1783; secretary-general, Society of the Cincinnati*, 44, 52, 53, 55, 73, 76, 81, 99, 108, 122, 155, 196, 309, 342, 361, 391, 397, 402, 424 425, 436, 451, 454, 463, 514, 515, 518, 613, 626, 631, 637, 651, 664, 694, 702, 710, 723, 724, 730, 731, 740, 769, 796, 892, 952, 963, 967, 968, 972, 973, 986, 1033, 1043, 1063, 1097, 1104, 1106, 1115, 1119, 1155, 1217, 1288, 1296, 1307, 1356, 1386, 1409, 1424, 1510, 1590, 1665, 1693, 1701, 1748, 1790, 1792, 1846, 1858, 1911, 1923, 1972, 1985, 1990, 2049, 2063, 2066, 2069, 2070, 2071, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2079, 2080, 2083, 2084, 2087, 2141, 2168, 2176, 2209, 2211, 2212, 2232, 2234, 2247, 2252, 2302, 2311, 2324, 2336, 2376, 2405, 2410, 2424, 2427, 2428, 2446, 2453, 2460; on campaign plans, 603; cannon for, 113; cannon from Ticonderoga, 53; to command at West Point, 2210, 2212; commission, 2056, 2070; to confer with Congress on state of the ordnance department, 902; correspondence with Clinton, 2065; Dalrymple's remarks to, 2083, 2085; difficulties, 891; estimates, 1224, 1378, 1385, 1410, 1720, 1845, 2023, 2038, 2179, 2333; exchange commissioner, 2056, 2219, 2240, 2244, 2245; feeling for Washington, 2460; horses for, 1892; to inspect Highland defenses, 314; memorial, 243, 244; mission to New England, 1667, 1710, 1711;
opinions, 518, 654, 1758, 2370; on attacking New York, 1382; on attacking Philadelphia, 488, 494; on cooperation with French, 1341; in council of war, 725, 802, 1099, 1291, 1519, 1589, 1595; on defense of Philadelphia and the Delaware, 392; on peace establishment, 2375; on obstructing Hudson and defense of Highlands, 321; on the situation, 488, 1510; on winter campaign, 494; on winter quarters, 491;
orders of, 91; plan for artillery corps, 143, 222; plan for regimental forges, ammunition and arms wagons, 933; uses his private resources, 2437; proposals, 934; proposes alterations in resolves of Congress, 561; regulations, 918; report, 80, 2411; report on the army, 2460; report on cannon, 1115; report to Congress, 2460; report on exchange negotiations, 2092; 2094; his situation, 891; suggestions, 545, 650; transportation arrangements, 1881; Washington's appreciation of his efforts, 2102. Letters from, 47, 51, 56, 87, 91, 94, 95, 122, 143, 244, 336, 488, 491, 494, 518, 522, 530, 532, 540, 548, 603, 619, 650, 654, 725, 802, 891, 910, 934, 955, 968, 973, 1006, 1010, 1016, 1038, 1099, 1115, 1232, 1291, 1308, 1341, 1371, 1372, 1375, 1378, 1385, 1396, 1402, 1404, 1410, 1424, 1434, 1519, 1575, 1576, 1595, 1609, 1612, 1674, 1682, 1683, 1710, 1715, 1758, 1761, 1790, 1797, 1826, 1876, 1882, 2055, 2061, 2065, 2069, 2070, 2079, 2083, 2085, 2092, 2094, 2167, 2181, 2197, 2198, 2209, 2218, 2219, 2223, 2227, 2228, 2231, 2232, 2233, 2244, 2245, 2251, 2254, 2269, 2271, 2272, 2279, 2289,

Knox, Henry—Continued.
2328, 2348, 2361, 2367, 2371, 2374, 2375, 2390, 2403, 2409, 2411, 2412, 2417, 2424, 2429, 2430, 2432, 2433, 2434, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2440, 2442, 2444, 2445, 2447, 2448, 2451, 2460. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 43, 90, 94, 205, 236, 250, 251, 273, 475, 521, 522, 527, 554, 565, 618, 880, 882, 902, 918, 973, 1002, 1013, 1015, 1022, 1032, 1038, 1048, 1061, 1074, 1114, 1139, 1155, 1180, 1185, 1190, 1197, 1216, 1219, 1234, 1304, 1306, 1311, 1322, 1370, 1376, 1400, 1402, 1409, 1423, 1432, 1443, 1578, 1617, 1626, 1633, 1667, 1711, 1713, 1741, 1789, 1845, 1854, 1874, 1881, 1887, 2052, 2056, 2057, 2058, 2063, 2066, 2068, 2069, 2071, 2078, 2089, 2094, 2101, 2102, 2212, 2218, 2219, 2221, 2225, 2229, 2231, 2234, 2240, 2243, 2252, 2263, 2269, 2271, 2313, 2329, 2330, 2335, 2340, 2347, 2353, 2361, 2362, 2370, 2372, 2378, 2390, 2403, 2405, 2408, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2415, 2424, 2425, 2430, 2434, 2436, 2437, 2439, 2442, 2444, 2445, 2447, 2455. Regiment, 73, 155, 197, 216, 250, 828.

Knyphausen, Wilhelm, Baron von, *Lt. gen., commander-in-chief, Hessian forces in America*, 808, 1337, 1351, 1360, 1387, 1468, 1480, 1746, 1762, 1799, 1804, 1822, 2046, 2066, 2108; attempt to capture, 1647, 1736. Letters from, 1232, 1256, 1267, 1300, 1360, 1758, 1836, 1848, 1996, 2023. Letters to, 713, 1126, 1264, 1288, 1352, 1763, 2045.

Koehler, Johann Christoph, *Col., Regiment Trumbach, German allied troops.* Letter from, 1586.

Kolkowski (Colooski), Comte, *Capt., Pulaski's legion*, 901, 902, 903, 913.

Kosciuszko, Thaddeus, *Col., engineers*, 593, 599, 602, 697, 735, 746, 1451, 1600, 2437; ability, 1321; papers, 1589; plans of West Point burned, 1600. Letters from, 1103, 1284, 1435, 2436. Letters to, 1127, 1293, 1433, 1441, 1442, 2438.

Kowats, Michael de, *Capt., Pulaski's legion*, 527, 540; commission, 541; recommended to Washington, 523, 561. Letter from, 669. Company, 662, 663, 669.

L.

"L," *American spy*, Letter from, 814.

La Balme, Mottin de, *Capt., French army; lt. col., col. and inspector general of cavalry, Continental army*, 1274; defeat and death, 1747; introduced to Washington, 302. Letters from, 894, 1267.

Labor, 2403.

Laboratories, 222, 235, 236, 244, 251, 394, 1882, 2121; erection, 1328; establishment of, 1621, 2031.

Laborers (Workmen), 792, 1284, 1495, 2105; taken from line of the army, 2145; difficulty in obtaining, 508; exempt from militia duty, 1449; lost from want of pay, 1686; provisions for, 13; quit, 1747. *See also* Artificers.

La Brun, John, *Private, Virginia state dragoons*, 1285, 1286.

Lacey, John, jr., *Brig. gen., Pennsylvania militia*, 540, 560, 594, 595; militia of, 545, 552, 564, 615, 616, 620. Letters from, 532, 545, 552, 553, 559, 564, 580, 588, 595, 598. Letters to, 533, 550, 554, 562, 578, 589, 592, 597, 609, 614.

Lacey, Josiah, *Capt., 5th Connecticut regiment*, 1285, 1392, 1397.

La Chine (Canada), 119.

La Clochetterie, Chadeau de, *Capt., French navy*, 1847, 1855.

La Corne (Le Corne), St. Luke, 24, 25, 78.

Ladders, scaling, 2301, 2309, 2311.

Ladies, *see* Women.

Lady Washington, *Continental armed galley*, 115; pay roll of, 190.

La Famine River (River Scull ?, Canada), 889, 1024, 1039.

La Fantasque, *French ship of war*, 2332.

Lafayette, Marie Jean Paul Joseph Roche Yves Gilbert du Motier, Marquis de, *Maj. gen., Continental army*, 402, 450, 451, 453, 463, 582, 613, 631, 637, 651, 664, 691, 719, 755, 764, 774, 810, 1081, 1268, 1294, 1336, 1339, 1356, 1373, 1386, 1399, 1429–1430, 1455, 1510, 1590, 1610, 1624, 1632, 1668, 1723, 1726, 1730, 1731, 1733, 1743, 1755, 1759, 1771, 1775, 1776, 1778, 1834, 1842, 1843, 1844, 1869, 1899, 1913, 1929, 1947, 1951, 1976, 2159; acquaintance with the situation and Washington's ideas, 1401; advantages gained over Cornwallis, 1892; aid in restoring harmony between the French and Americans, 723, 755; arrangement of the army, 1213; arrival, 1320, 1327, 1418, 2129; attack on Cornwallis, 1940; attempts to persuade D'Estaing, 717, 718; baggage, 1326, 1328, 1348; on campaign plans, 605; 1447; Canadian expedition, 550, 570, 755; challenge to Carlisle, 774, 805, 811, 824; cipher, 1998; command, 666, 667, 668, 706; conduct approved by Washington, 570, 1847, 1897, 1944; conference with Congress, and Luzerne, 1267; conversation with Ternay and Rochambeau, 1428; on Cornwallis' ability, 1899; correspondence with the British, 1813, 1835, 1843, 1909; birth of a daughter, 2360; despatches and letters for, 1772, 1824; detachment (light infantry), march, manoeuvers, etc., 619, 669, 1563, 1598, 1724, 1725, 1728, 1730, 1732, 1733, 1737, 1738, 1741, 1743, 1745, 1746, 1750, 1751, 1753, 1756, 1760, 1763–1764, 1771, 1772, 1773, 1775, 1776, 1778, 1779, 1781, 1782, 1783, 1786, 1786–1787, 1790, 1791, 1792, 1796, 1798, 1812, 1813, 1814, 1815, 1827, 1843, 1870, 1928; difficulties and disappointments, 1850, 1928; disbursements to, 1953; division of, 2459; energy, 722; Estaing's anxiety for, 807, 816; exertions in Spain, 2367, 2388; friendship with Washington, 1129, 1843, 1994, 2360, 2388; on future operations against Charleston or Savannah, 1959; generosity in purchasing clothing, etc., for his detachment, 1814; health, 428; illness, 732; letter to Livingston, 2255; on value of the light infantry, 1900; movements, 668, 690, 717, 718, 1610, 1735, 1836, 1841, 1842, 1915; needs of, 1928; observation post, 1355; opinion, 650, opinion on attaching New York, 1382, 1455; opinion in council of war, 1589, 1593; opinion on the situation 1510; opinion on winter campaign and attacking Philadelphia, 494; opinion on winter quarters, 491; orders, 541, 544, 833; personal matters, 1998; pay for his troops, 1998; plan for attacking New York, 1402; prisoners taken by army under, 1960; proclamation to Canadians, 1354; reenforcement, 1743, 1982, 1939, 1942, 1946; refusal to correspond with Arnold, 1835, 1847; remains in France, 2258, 2286, 2304; report on storm of Yorktown redoubt; 1970; reputation, 570; requests arms and ammunition, 1413; requests teams and horses for French army, 1342; return to America, 1143, 2148, 2247; return to France, 755, 890; skirmish, 487; and Steuben, 1809; on the Virginia situation, 1909; Virginia's thanks to, 2017; visits Mount Vernon and Washington's mother, 1775; Washington's confidential communication to, 1892; before Yorktown, 1946, 1970. Letters from, 581, 605, 665, 752, 1168, 1402, 1447, 1730, 1732, 1734, 1743, 1744, 1745, 1746, 1750, 1756, 1758, 1760, 1772, 1775, 1778, 1781, 1782, 1786, 1791, 1798, 1813, 1814, 1820, 1831, 1835, 1836, 1841, 1842, 1843, 1850, 1857, 1864, 1870, 1875, 1895, 1899, 1900, 1904, 1908, 1909, 1910, 1915, 1919, 1927, 1946, 1948, 1959, 1970, 1998. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 512, 538, 570, 578, 618, 619, 666, 668, 670, 690,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Lafayette, Marie Jean Paul Joseph Roche Yves Gilbert du Motier, Marquis de—Continued.
696, 699, 706, 737, 754, 774, 890, 937, 956, 1067, 1129, 1143, 1159, 1267, 1268, 1278, 1324, 1331, 1336, 1337, 1401, 1412, 1414, 1421, 1426, 1429, 1433, 1435, 1466, 1518, 1563, 1588, 1598, 1619, 1632, 1638, 1650, 1682, 1724, 1727, 1728, 1732, 1735, 1736, 1741, 1746, 1748, 1771, 1775, 1779, 1783, 1794, 1795, 1796, 1812, 1847, 1851, 1875, 1892, 1907, 1922, 1924, 1927, 1931, 1933, 1938, 1939, 1944, 1945, 1947, 1950, 1969, 1977, 1979, 1994, 2017, 2258, 2299, 2360, 2367, 2388, 2407, 2447.

Lafayette, Noailles, Marchioness de, 1143.

La Gallete (New York), 2230.

La Grandiere, —— de, *Capt., French navy*, 1847–1848, 1855.

L'Aigle, *French ship of war*, 2216.

Lake Champlain (New York), 87, 236, 459, 703, 711, 768, 910, 1066, 1154, 2254, 2382; armed vessels and boats on, 120, 132, 142, 147, 157, 158, 161, 163, 169, 171, 173, 175, 195; Arnold on, 165, 167, 181, 197; naval battle on, 181, 196, *see also* Arnold, Benedict; British advance on, 851; British at and on, 629, 631, 742, 1588; British cross, 183; British expedition across, 2023; British preparations at, 1846; British retreat down, 334; British supplies carried up, 2200; British strength on, 196, 2269, 2434, 2460; British vessels on, 11, 235, 322, 636, 930, 1240, 1590, 1885, 2259; British vessels caught in ice on, 2002, 2021, 2027, 2039, 2050; defense of, 250; fortifications, 138, 262, 263, 865, 2434; importance of, 322; inhabitants raise companies, 142; American losses on, 196; forwarding loyalist families across, 1576, 1582, 1599; posts on, 1; route to Canada, 784, 872, 933, 2459; sawmill at, 132; scout down, 11; shipbuilding on, 784; situation on, 196.

Lake Erie, British vessels on, 873; difficulties, 978; expedition impossible, 2295; lands between Ohio River and, 2407; post needed on, 2263.

Lake George (New York), 87, 703, 711, 768, 1154, 2418; artillery for, 89; artillery removed from, 362; armed vessels, boats, etc., on, 132, 169, 263; British advance from, 1600, 1813, 1983; British at and on, 629, 1982. 1995, 2280, 2460; British cross, 1570; British expedition across, 2023; British vessels on, 1885, 2460; defense of, 132, 250; garrisoning forts on, 236; American prisoners taken at, 1896; troops for, 89.

Lake Ontario, British on, 631; British vessels on, 873, 908, 912, 966; map of south side of, 968; route to Canada, 933.

Lakes, 712; British vessels on, 893; posts, 2382; the Great, 2374, 2407; in New York, 1042.

La Luzerne, Anne César, Chevalier de, *Chevalier, order of St. John of Jerusalem, marechal de camp, minister plenipotentiary of France to the United States*, 958, 966, 998, 1234, 1282, 1577, 1657, 1671, 1746, 1804, 1830, 1981, 2060, 2138, 2200, 2225, 2236, 2245, 2247, 2270, 2274, 2293, 2317, 2370, 2381; his aid to America, 1355, 2263; apologizes, 2272; army manoeuvers before, 1315; baggage, 1130; Barras' letter to, 1927; on the Chesapeake Bay expedition, 1762, 1826; complains of provisions being furnished the enemy, 2268, 2357–2358; conference with Lafayette, 1267; conference with Washington, 1132; confidential relations with Washington, 1849; despatches to Carleton, 2276; escort for, 1113, 1114, 1116, 1124, 1125, 1126; guarantees expense of expresses, 2186; movements, 1313, 1597, 2046; offers claret to Washington, 2435; opinion and plan for protecting coast, 2296, 2300; pays for express and intelligence, 2261; reception of, 1310; report on the Continental army, 1319;

La Luzerne, Anne César, Chevalier de—Continued.
requests assistance of Continental frigates for French fleet, 1426; route of, 1582; visit to camp, 1247, 1252, 1290, 1297, 1306, 1323, 1545, 1854. Letters from, 1135, 1232, 1245, 1317, 1319, 1323, 1339, 1426, 1449, 1462, 1629, 1639, 1645, 1658, 1762, 1818, 1834, 1849, 1932, 1990, 2085, 2086, 2090, 2094, 2118, 2143, 2147, 2152, 2160, 2163, 2166, 2186, 2195, 2261, 2268, 2270, 2272, 2274, 2285, 2287, 2296, 2301, 2316, 2357, 2363, 2364, 2369, 2394, 2400, 2439, 2453, 2459. Letters to, 909, 1137, 1233, 1245, 1253, 1290, 1316, 1318, 1327, 1329, 1355, 1421, 1434, 1435, 1437, 1448, 1457, 1524, 1597, 1639, 1644, 1671, 2084, 2096, 2098, 2100, 2106, 2139, 1718, 1748, 1766, 1825, 1826, 1834, 1840, 1854, 1859, 1942, 1982, 2017, 2156, 2167, 2191, 2197, 2210, 2221, 2239, 2241, 2257, 2261, 2268, 2271, 2272, 2273, 2276, 2278, 2288, 2291, 2300, 2306, 2308, 2359, 2363, 2369, 2378, 2389, 2435, 2449, 2452.

L'Amazone, *French frigate*, 2191.

Lamb, Catherine, *Wife of John Lamb*, Letter from, 137.

Lamb, Gideon, *Col., 6th North Carolina regiment*, 399.

Lamb, James, Letter to, 1459.

Lamb, John, *Maj., commandant of artillery, Northern department; col., 2d Continental artillery*, 1498, 1503, 1504, 2046; leave of absence, 1498; captured, 137; command, 1547; exchange, 203; rank, 707, 932, 958, 1069, 1107; resignation, 1110. Letters from, 741, 768, 958, 1069, 1082, 1107, 1110, 1119, 1423, 1439, 1455, 1462, 1465, 1477, 1498, 1528, 1532, 1543, 2038, 2233. Letters to, 707, 932, 1077, 1191, 1459, 1464, 1475, 1478, 1515, 1527, 1529, 1547, 1550, 2038, 2235. Regiment, 645, 1439.

Lambert, ——, 2390–2391, 2452.

Lamb's dam (near Boston), 80.

La Meth, Alexandre Théodore Victor de, *Adj. gen.?, French army in America*, 2073.

La Meth, Charles Malo François, Chevalier de, *Aide to Rochambeau; aide-major, and quartermaster general, French army in America*, 2016, 2017, 2107. Letters from, 2025, 2073.

L'Amoligniere, Du Bois de, *Councillor of the Superior council, San Domingo*, 2433, 2438. Letter from, 2420. Letter to, 2437.

Lamont (Lemont), William, *Lt., Invalid corps*, 2178, 2204. Letter from, 2199.

Lancaster (Pennsylvania), 417, 495, 517, 530, 568, 571, 599, 876, 1407, 1419, 1584, 1612, 1804, 1805, 2003, 2008, 2035, 2067, 2185, 2186, 2197; British prisoners sent to, 1871; county militia, 883; requests to go to and permits to visit, 2205, 2207.

Lancers, *see* Cavalry.

Lancey, *see* De Lancey.

Lanctot, Godfrey, *Maj., militia?*, Letter from, 1528.

Land, Robert, 947, 959.

Land, British division of, 489; British grants to loyalists, 2215; cession, 1709, 1724, 1734; grants, 288, 884, 2104, 2125, 2130–2131, 2215, 2393, 2432, 2436, 2437, 2438; grant difficulties, 2436; Indian, 1187; Indian speech on, 963; jobbery, 1280; offered Hessian prisoners, 960; officers' grants, 2436; officers' memorial on, 843, 2407, 2437; for pay depreciation, 1701; petitions for, 2437, 2438; private rights, 793; to privates, 288, 2130–2131; proclamation, 793; renting, 963; reserve, 904; sale, 2432; settlement, 2437; speculation, 1249; western, 1709, 1724, 1734, 2436, 2437, 2438.

Landais, Pierre, *Capt., Continental navy*, 1483; mental condition, 1472.

Landeg, Philip, *of the British general hospital at New York*, 2197.

Landon, ——, *Lt., Nichols' New Hampshire militia*, 174.

Lane, Aaron, *Lt., 2d New Jersey*, 708.
Lane, John, *Capt., 9th Continental infantry*, 133.
Lane, John, 1208, 1248.
Laneufville, Chevalier de, *Maj., French army; Inspector general, Northern army*, 694, 710. Letters from, 692, 823. Letter to, 826.
Laneuville, Noirmont de, *Capt., aide to Conway; brevet maj., Continental army*, 693, 1144. Letters to, 941, 1124.
Langborn (Langbourne), William, *maj., aide to Howe and deputy quartermaster general*, Letter from, 1334. Letter to, 1343.
Langdon, John, *New Hampshire delegate, Continental Congress; agent for prizes in New Hampshire*, Letters from, 84, 298, 320, 345, 364, 369. Letters to, 84, 310, 333, 353.
Langdon, Samuel, *President, Harvard College*, Letters from, 18, 34.
Language, English, 725.
Languedoc, *French ship of war*, 1260.
Languor, *see* Lethargy.
Lansdale, Thomas, *Maj., 3d Maryland regiment*, 2251, 3398. Letters to, 2258, 2266, 2325, 2335, 2401. Regiment, 2325.
Lansing, Abraham G., *Continental storekeeper at Newburgh*. Letter from, 620. Letter to, 622.
Lansing, John, jr., *Lt., 1st New York; adj., New York militia; military secretary to Schuyler*, 114, 306, 646. Letters from, 125, 126, 267. Drafts and copies by, 113, 136, 169, 180, 187, 195, 294, 912, 930, 1793, 1821.
Lanterns (Lanthorns), 1876, 2154.
La Puente, Maria Josefa Elirio de, *see* Miralles.
Larabe, Elezer, *Sergt. maj., 2d battalion, Sir John Johnson's corps*, 2433, 2434.
La Radière, Lewis de, *Lt. col., and col. engineers, Continental army*, 599, 602, 884; abilities, 526, 710; certificate of service, 1742, 1755, 1832; death of, 1168; introduced, 580, 710; memorial, 517; movements, 431; rank, 710; work of, 568. Letter from, 526. Letters to, 432, 535.
La Rocatelle, Floberque de, *Late engineer-in-chief, French army; chevalier, Royal Military order of St. Louis*, Letter from, 390.
La Seine, *French merchant ship*, 318.
Lashaer, ——, *see* Loziers.
Lasher, John, *Col., New York militia*, 188.
Lashes, *see* Punishments.
Lasick, Ludwig, *Loyalist, Sussex county, New Jersey*, 1364.
Latimer, Henry, *Hospital physician and surgeon*, Letters from, 1596, 1663, 2119.
La Tombe, Philip Joseph de, *see* L'Etombe.
La Touche-Tréville, Louis René Madeline Lavassor, Vicomte de, *Capt., French navy*, 1371; assistance to, 1361; captures a brig, 1358; exchange, 2256, 2270; influence, 1778. Letter from, 1359. Letters to, 1336, 1337.
Lattin, ——, introduced to Washington, 2459.
Laumoy, ——, *Col., engineers, Continental army*, 758; to act as chief engineer, 2210; certificate of service, 2442, 2443; exchange, 1932, 1937, 2181, 2182, 2195, 2196, 2197; movements, 914; recommended to Washington, 1999. Letters from, 1937, 2196, 2442. Letters to, 2197, 2210, 2443.
Laurance (Laurence, Lawrence), John, jr., *Paymaster, New York regiment; judge-advocate-general, Continental army*, 189, 190, 1553; opinions, 541, 1835; recommended, 166, 168; resignation, 2118, 2135. Letters from, 541, 994 1295, 1835, 2118. Letters to, 714, 991, 1018, 1195.
Laurel Hill (Long Island), British fortifications, 994, 1000, 1006, 1182, 2289.
Laurence, Nathaniel, *Capt., 2d North Carolina regiment*, 910.

Laurens, Henry, *South Carolina delegate and President, Continental Congress*, 514, 549, 1467, 2035; captured, 1568; condition, 2060; goes to Europe, 1252; exchange, 1935, 2036, 2045, 2092, 2181; liberty, 2063; release, 2061, 2179, 2182; treatment accorded, 1632. Letter from, 2060. Letter to, 715.

Laurens, John, *Lt. col., extra aide and aide to Washington*, 234, 267, 540, 565, 791, 868, 1595, 1657, 1940, 1962; on Arnold's treason, 1559; on the Charleston situation, 1303; conversation with Rochambeau, 1704; death of, 2209, 2213, 2257, 2258; energy, 702; exchange, 1343, 1542, 1559, 1567, 1595; expenditures in France for Washington, 2121; friendship of Washington, 1605; mission to France, 1648, 1667, 1680, 1686, 1704, 1718, 1738, 1758, 1780; plan to raise negro regiment, 2169; prisoner, 1343; returns from France, 1938; on Rhode Island operations, 704, 725; wound of, 1102. Letters from, 458, 509, 528, 535, 562, 601, 638, 650, 663, 693, 695, 713, 725, 907, 911, 921, 1252, 1275, 1303, 1343, 1559, 1560, 1648, 1667, 1706, 1758, 1780, 2036, 2121, 2145. Letters to, 389, 528, 531, 534, 556, 561, 566, 690, 704, 706, 707, 1140, 1316, 1567, 1605, 1680, 1698, 1776, 2040, 2092, 2169. Drafts, copies and translations by, 367, 390, 402, 409, 411, 412, 417, 418, 439, 440, 445, 448, 450, 452, 453, 455, 457, 458, 460 462, 466, 467, 470, 471, 472, 474, 475, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 486, 488, 491, 494, 508, 510, 513, 516, 518, 526, 532, 535, 538, 540, 541, 544, 547, 548, 550, 552, 554, 556, 558, 559, 562, 564, 566, 567, 570, 571, 572, 574, 576, 577, 578, 580, 582, 583, 584, 588, 589, 590, 593, 594, 595, 598, 602, 603, 604, 605, 608, 617, 618, 629, 630, 631, 635, 640, 642, 643, 645, 647, 648, 652, 653, 654, 656, 659, 662, 663, 666, 668, 672, 682, 687, 690, 691, 700, 708, 715, 719, 729, 731, 735, 737, 739, 740, 745, 748, 755, 763, 764, 767, 771, 772, 773, 774, 776, 779, 782, 783, 787, 788, 793, 795, 797, 799, 801, 803, 805, 806, 807, 811, 845, 868, 894, 898, 899, 902, 905, 906, 907, 909, 912, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 926, 928, 929, 931, 935, 936, 940, 941, 943, 1217, 1950, 1954, 1959, 1961, 1963, 1969, 1972, 1973, 1974, 1975, 1976, 1977, 1979, 1980, 1981, 1982, 1984, 1985, 1986, 1988, 1990.

Lauzun, Armand Louis de Gontaut Biron, Duc de, *Brig. gen. and commander-in-chief, French cavalry in America*, 1847, 1855; attention to be shown, 1953; to command detachment, 1880; feeling for Washington, 2399; delay in sailing from France, 2186; friendship with Washington, 2385, 2386; harmony and foraging expedition with Weedon, 1958; meeting with Washington, 2337; movements, 1880, 2256; position, 1570; repulses British cavalry, 1961, 1962; returns to France, 2389; services, 2388; winter quarters, 1563, 2030. Letters from, 1736, 2270, 2324, 2332, 2386, 2389, 2399, 2406, 2441. Letters to, 1671, 1731, 1735, 1879, 2337, 2338, 2385. Cavalry regiment (Lauzun's legion), 1581, 1595, 1842, 1953, 2441; marches, movements, operations, etc., 1875, 1877, 1878, 1951, 1952, 1954, 1956, 2035, 2055, 2358; needed, 1870; letter to commanding officer of, 1952; letter from an officer of, 1700; ordered to the United States, 1700; position, 2046; returns, 1750; winter quarters, 1576, 1588, 2030.

Laval, Anne Alexandre Marie Sulpice Joseph, Marquis de, *Col., regiment Bourbonnais, French army*, 1734, 1847, 1855, 2262.

La Valette, Charles Francis Chaudron, Chevalier de, *Lt. col., regiment Saintonge; brig. gen., French army in America*, 2034. Letter from, 2342. Letter to, 2329.

Lavallé, Antoine, *Capt ?, 1st Canadian regiment ?*, 1319.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

La Villebrune, ——, *Capt., French navy*, 1847.

Law, caveat against leave, 2082; civil, 1050, 1761; for commissary business, 1303; common, 2315, 2317; criminal, 2152; difficulties, 1038; enlistment, 2459; harsh, 2165; impeding, 1321; martial, 600, 1001, 1050, 2068; officers amenable to civil, 1761; power of, 2158; necessary for quartermaster business, 1303; governing recaptures, 1473; recruiting, 1301; resisted, 1945; seizures under, 1324; of States, 975; suits, 904, 932; suspension, 1038; writ, 2315. *See also* Evidence.

Lawback, Henry *New Jersey loyalist*, 2049, 2076.

Lawrence, Augustine, *New York sea captain*, 1399.

Lawrence, Charles, *Brig. gen., governor of Nova Scotia*, 1350.

Lawrence, Elisha, *Col. ?, British Provincial troops, former sheriff of Monmouth county, New Jersey*, 228.

Lawrence, Jonathan, *New York Commissioner, Fort Constitution; New York agent to receive drafts?*, Letters from, 614, 641. Letter to, 122.

Lawrence, Jonathan, *Treasurer of Connecticut*, Letter to, 1464.

Lawrence, Jonathan, jr., *Lt., and capt. Malcom's Additional Continental regiment; capt., New York levies and corps of sappers and miners*, 699, 1558, 1835, 1843, 1880; health, 2211, 2450; intelligence through, 850, 1379, 1454; resignation, 2281; services, 1845. Letters from, 1376, 1378, 1834, 2211, 2233, 2281, 2450. Letters to, 1834, 2452.

Lawrence, —— Mrs., 504.

Lawson, Robert, *Col., 4th Virginia regiment; brig. gen., Virginia militia*, 490. Letters from, 500, 1977. Corps of, 1621, 1977.

L. D., alias of John Vanderhovan *q. v.; see also* Littel D.

Lea, Jonathan, 634.

Leach, Joseph, *Private, 38th Massachusetts regiment*, reports, 5, 6, 7, 8 10, 11, 12, 13, 16, 17, 21.

Leachmere's barn (near Boston), 43 44.

Leachmere's Point (Massachusetts), 80.

Lead, 12, 15, 111, 113, 196, 215, 403, 495, 548, 1317; deficiencies, 973; demand for, 182; forwarded, 277, 483; from France, 45; from houses in Philadelphia, 406, 427; for Indians, 2420; for militia, 1999; mines, 640, 650; needed, 8, 108, 128, 144, 227, 366, 970, 987; for the northward, 1827; purchased, 483, 500, 566; return of, 1424.

Leake, ——, *of East Florida*, Letter from, 2181.

Learned, Ebenezer, *Col., 3d Continental infantry; brig. gen., Continental army*, 372, 402; charge against, 542, 566; leave of absence, 99, 451; health, 535, 536, 542; movements, 314; resignation, 559, 566. Letters from, 81, 99, 360, 542. Letters to, 521, 566. Brigade, 474, 480, 502, 829, 881, 906.

Leary, John, jr., *Capt., New York City troop of volunteer horse*, 229. Letter from, 130.

Leather, 518, 534, 559, 571, 641, 815, 1712, 1853; accouterments, 977; breeches, 568, 1173, 1675; caps, 1646; for cartridge boxes and shoes, 770; exchanged for hides, 493, 509, 510; needed, lack of, etc., 1505, 1545, 1686, 1850; obtaining, 493, 1766; seizure of, 523.

Leavenworth, Eli, *Maj., 6th Connecticut regiment and Connecticut militia*, 768; leave of absence, 1280; his accounts, 1278; charges against, 840; claim against, 1278; conduct, 829; confidence in, 798, 840; intelligence from, 772, 798, 840, 855; responsibility in receiving a flag boat, 2352; safety of, 785. Letters from, 525, 737, 761, 764, 798, 1278, 1541, 2345. Letters and orders to, 855, 1540.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Leavenworth, Isaac, *Surgeon's mate, 3d Massachusetts regiment*, memorial, 2409. Letter from, 2410.

Leaves of absence, *see* Absence.

Leaycroft, George, *Lt., 2d Continental artillery*, 2349.

Lebanon (Connecticut), 1588.

Le Bœuf (Le Beuf) River (Pennsylvania), Brodhead's expedition up, 965; route to Canada, 872.

Le Corne, St. Luke *see* La Corne..

Ledyard, Benjamin, *Capt., 1st New York regiment*, 166.

Ledyard, Isaac, *Surgeons' mate, 1st New York regiment; asst. purveyor, Hospital department*, 2015, 2020; court-martial, 2155, 2209; dismissal, 2209, 2210; memorial, 134, 2409; officer and men furnished to, 1550; rank, 2015; services, 2015. Letters from, 1551, 1831, 2209. Letters to, 1549, 2210.

Ledyard, William, *Lt. col., Connecticut militia*, 1536, 1719. Letters from, 1472, 1490, 1508, 1535, 1553, 1586, 1846, 1850.

Lee, Andrew, *Lt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 1365.

Lee, Charles, *Maj. Gen., Continental army*, 2, 6 15, 16, 23, 25, 29, 37, 68, 71, 102, 135, 138, 192, 194, 196, 203, 210, 216, 219, 225, 254, 281, 287, 295, 337, 340, 532, 536, 538, 570, 587, 613, 631, 637, 651, 664, 1280; aides, 250, 262; on appointment of foreign officers, 632; arrested, 674; captured, 219, 220; command of advance guard, 667, 668; command in the South, 79, 85; complaint, 213; conduct at Monmouth, 675, 676; Congress' intentions respecting, 848; Congress refuses interview, 282; Congress resolves on, 232; court-martial, 674, 680; criticisms, 649, 650; delay, 212, 213, 215, 217, 218; detained by British, 569, 572; difficulties, 90, 103; dogs, 250, 254; exchange, 234, 282, 367, 411, 413, 536, 585, 588, 591, 602; gout, 606; halts, 670; health, 75; hesitancy, 219; justifies Monmouth retreat, 673, 674; meeting with Butler, 879, 888, 889; money for, 227; opinion of British intentions, 634, 650; opinion in council of war, 655; opinion of Washington, 673; orders of, 103; paper for Congress, 250; personal matters, 76; plan of forming army, 599; plan for dealing with loyalists, 68; plan for protecting New York, 61; "Some Queries" of, 1068; the Reed letter, 213, 268, 346; release, 592; reports a position for the army, 662; reprimand at Monmouth, 674; requests committee of Congress to come to New York, 251; situation, 741; status as prisoner, 234, 276, 283; Stirling's bias, 676; note to Stirling, 677; treatment by British, 234, 275; uneasiness of, 668; on Washington's language at Monmouth, 673. Letters from, 61, 65, 68, 69, 73, 75, 76, 78, 79, 85, 90, 99, 103, 104, 138, 206, 209, 212, 215, 216, 217, 218, 250, 251, 262, 285, 338, 512, 536, 599, 606, 632, 650, 662, 667, 670, 673, 674, 676, 714, 888. Letters and instructions to, 62, 67, 68, 70, 71, 77, 82, 205, 206, 207, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 215, 217, 219, 227, 254, 282, 357, 602, 632, 649, 652, 667, 668, 674, 740, 880, 889.

Lee, Daniel, *Capt., 3d Massachusetts regiment*, 1856.

Lee, Francis Lightfoot. *Virginia delegate, Continental Congress*, 539.

Lee, Henry, jr., *Capt., 1st Continental dragoons; major-commandant and lt. col., Partisan corps "Lee's Legion,"* 860, 1123, 1130, 1143, 1417, 1965; leave of absence, 1223; attempt on enemy, 1378, 1379, 1382; British fail to surprise, 532; captures British foraging party, 456; captures Fort Granby, 1830, 1832; complaint against, 1120; complimented by Washington, 531; counterstroke against British, 777; duty, 1419; exertions at Fort Watson, 1798; foraging expedition, 1479, 1484; ideas on security of Valley Forge camp, 518; impress of wagons, 1473; intelligence from, 790,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Lee, Henry, jr.—Continued.
823, 1078; interview with Washington, 1101; knowledge of Pennsylvania country, 518; offered appointment as aide to Washington, 589, 590; ordered out against the British, 759; ordered to patrol the country, 1388; owes Washington a horse, 1218; Paulus Hook enterprise, 1113, 1116, 1119, 1120, 1122, 1128; plan for capturing Arnold, 1576; position, 1410; promotion, 588, 597, 1675; reconnoissance, 444, 768; repulses British, 531; routs Hamilton's corps, 1740; skirmish, 532, 1362; skirmish at Alamance, 1747; success of, 1904; surprises British at Georgetown, 1693, 1738. Letters from, 434, 439, 441, 453, 456, 463, 471, 483, 495, 518, 526, 530, 532, 552, 555, 575, 589, 590, 681, 789, 792, 823, 863, 878, 891, 937, 1020, 1050, 1074, 1091, 1093, 1116, 1122, 1128, 1171, 1195, 1203, 1211, 1216, 1222, 1227, 1237, 1305, 1307, 1314, 1360, 1362, 1363, 1366, 1367, 1377, 1379, 1382, 1403, 1410, 1413, 1416, 1419, 1428, 1457, 1474, 1484, 1495, 1508, 1556, 1568, 1572, 1578, 1583, 1693, 1832, 1883, 2094. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 523, 529, 531, 549, 554, 557, 597, 795, 870, 878, 938, 1044, 1046, 1051, 1052, 1056, 1058, 1062, 1064, 1068, 1070, 1072, 1075, 1084, 1092, 1095, 1101, 1104, 1108, 1109, 1116, 1123, 1130, 1138, 1143, 1149, 1152, 1162, 1167, 1170, 1180, 1190, 1204, 1207, 1210, 1217, 1218, 1225, 1226, 1230, 1240, 1257, 1337, 1360, 1388, 1394, 1401, 1407, 1417, 1418, 1436, 1465, 1468, 1473, 1479, 1486, 1499, 1501, 1502, 1576, 1579, 1597. Corps or Legion, 488, 513, 519, 523, 574, 823, 891, 1020, 1043, 1046, 1050, 1051, 1052, 1058, 1064, 1096, 1130, 1203, 1204, 1210, 1216, 1297, 1305, 1307, 1314, 1337, 1360, 1436, 1457, 1465, 1572, 1578, 1579, 1642; complaint against, 1484, 1502, 1508; horses for, 1640; disease among horses, 1305; letters to commanding officer of, 1120, 1125, 1292, 1302, 1304; mounting and equipping, 1702; returns, 1257.

Lee, James, *Capt., 2d Continental artillery*, 473, 1609.

Lee, John, *Maj., 2d Virginia State regiment*, rank, 1011, 1012, 1022, 1037, 1117. Letter to, 1094.

Lee, Mary (Mrs. Thomas Sim Lee), Letter from, 1551.

Lee, Noah, *Lt.; capt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 1187. Letter from, 2391.

Lee, Richard Henry, *Virginia delegate, Continental Congress*, 520.

Lee, Thomas Sim., *Governor of Maryland*, 1226, 1987. Letter from, 1936.

Lee, William R., *Col., Additional Continental regiment*, diffidence, 301; devises cartridge box, 350; offered adjutant-generalcy, 280; resignation, 535, 581, 594, 627, 733. Letter to, 280. Regiment, 282, 310, 311, 360, 395, 473; arrangement, 747; officers, 395; returns, 396.

Lee, ——, *British spy*, 1765, 1767, 1772, 1792.

Lee, *Continental armed schooner*, 46, 63, 158, 216.

Leech, James, *Capt., New Hampshire ? militia*, 1374.

Leech, William, 73.

Leech, ——, 1108.

Leffingwell, Christopher, *Justice of the peace, New London county; col., Connecticut militia*, Letters from, 74, 76.

Leffingwell, Ebenezer, *Private, 20th Continental infantry*, 186.

Legion and legionary corps of Germans, 2079, 2098, 2115, 2147; plans for, 229, 2066, 2086.

Legislation, l'Amoligniere's work on, 2420.

Legislatures, *see* States.

Le Grand, ——, *Former French consul at Boston*, Letter from, 2370. Letter to, 2381.

Legro, Samuel, *Corporal, Hitchcock's regiment*, 89.

Leibert, Philip, *Capt., Invalid regiment*, petition, 2458. Letter to, 2444.

Leister, ——, 1144.
Le Mayeur, ——, *French dentist*, 2390; character and ability of, 2393. Letter from, 2413.
Lemons, 54; for Washington, 387, 1038, 1145, 1275.
L'Enfant, Pierre Charles, *Capt. and brevet major, Engineers, Continental army*, 2094, 2099; Cincinnati membership, 2446; denies published letter, 728; journey with Steuben, 2418; merit, 2050; mission to France, 2442, 2446; politeness of, 2458; promotion, 2040, 2327; services, 2040, 2340. Letters from, 728, 2040, 2327. Letters to, 2048, 2050, 2340.
Lenox, David, *British deputy commissary, naval prisoners*, 2123.
Leonard, Noah, *Lt. col., Woodbridge's regiment, Massachusetts militia*, 163.
Lepinay, Sivetau de, Letter from, 2433. Letter to, 2438.
Le Roy (Luroay), James, *Bargeman, Arnold's barge*, 1549.
Lesley, Joseph, *Private, Cathcart's legion*, 825.
Leslie, Alexander, *Brig. and maj. gen., British army in America*, 1584, 1671, 2145. Letter from, 2194. Brigade, 199.
L'Estargette, Lewis de, Letter from, 426.
L'Estrade, Claude Amable de Rocplant[?], Baron de, *Lt. col., regiment Royal Anvergne; brig. gen., French army in America*, Letter from, 2362. Letter to, 2380.
Lethargy, 287, 292, 299, 611, 1102, 1252, 1321, 1625, 1706, 1852, 1998, 2078, 2146, 2354.
L'Etombe (La Tombe), Philip Joseph de, *French consul at Boston*, Letters from, 2191, 2201, 2223, 2225, 2230, 2306. Letters to, 2197, 2209, 2226.
Letter of service, British, 2042.
Letter press-copying machine, 2051, 2141, 2149.
Letters, 2222; allowed to pass, 2216; British, 2141, 2142; delayed, 2022, 2042, 2053, 2063, 2065, 2071, 2375, 2438; at Dobbs Ferry, 2240, 2265, 2267, 2273, 2276; received at Elizabethtown, 2377; examination of, 2216, 2242, 2324; expense of forwarding, 1491; forwarding, 1491, 2192, 2279, 2280, 2297, 2298, 2307, 2361, 2425; intercepted, captured, etc., 65, 1780, 1811, 1850, 1855, 1864, 1954, 1962, 1973, 2080; intercepted letters published by Rivington, 1795–1796; lost, 2447; miscarriage of, 1956; from New York, 2216, 2233, 2254, 2260; to New York, 2242, 2244, 2250, 2254, 2259; opened by guards, 1217; flags for private, 2274; from Vermont to Canada, 2133; for Washington from Europe, 2441; delivery to Washington, 2142.
Letters of marque, 80.
Levengate, Elizabeth, *wife of Lt. William Levengate, 40th Foot, British army*, 2214.
Levies, 206, 240, 1102, 1506, 1802, 1894; ammunition for, 1413; arms for, 276, 1413; arrival, 626, 1391; British, 999, 1756, 2030, 2099; collecting, 1518, 1573; completion of, 1768; delay of, 1447, 1753; desertions, 1089; detained, 1419, 1426, 1643; discharged, 1622, 1624, 1628, 1635, 1637, 1642; employment, 2271; equipment, 1480, 1518; forwarding, 267; new, 150, 641, 1033, 1413, 1480, 1642, 2241; raising of, 1381, 1444; to reenforce Southern army, 1003; State, 1826. *See also under* the various States.
Lewis, Addison, *Lt. and Capt., 1st Continental dragoons*, 507, 641, 648. Letter from, 378. Troop, 721.
Lewis, Andrew, *Brig. Gen., Continental army*, 102. Letters to, 267, 793.
Lewis, Andrew, *Lt., 9th Virginia regiment*, 918.
Lewis, Charles, *Col., 14th Virginia regiment*, 579, 588. Letters to, 271, 579.
Lewis, Edmond, *Capt., "Lady Washington" galley*, 822.
Lewis, Fielding, *Capt., 3d Continental dragoons*, 619.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Lewis, George, *Lt., Commander in chief's guard and aide to Washington; capt., 3d Continental dragoons*, 169, 312, 678. Letters from, 73, 74, 80, 110, 314, 846. Letter to, 918. Drafts and copies by, 66, 69, 70, 71, 74, 78, 82, 97, 98, 131, 139, 141, 142, 145, 148, 150, 161, 164, 165, 180, 212, 218, 222, 224, 227, 257, 258, 376, 446.

Lewis, Joseph, *Asst. deputy quartermaster general; contractor for Morris county, New Jersey*, 1427. Letter from, 1255. Letter to, 1654.

Lewis, Joseph, *Lt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 1610, 1611. Letter to, 1532.

Lewis, Morgan, *Col., deputy quartermaster general, Northern department*, 213, 838, 1427, 1440; accounts, 934, 948; complaint against, 732, 794; conduct, 734; defense, 794; horses, 734; message to the St. François Indians, 901. Letters from, 703, 732, 1107. Letters to, 546, 593, 703, 1463, 1513, 1525. Drafts and copies by, 219.

Lewis, Thomas, *Lt ?, Continental navy*, 78.

Lewis, ——, *of Newton, Pennsylvania*, 494.

Lewiston (Delaware), 1782.

Lexington (Massachusetts), battle of, 5.

Liberty, 22, 241.

Liberty Pole Tavern (Bergen county, New Jersey), 1483.

Liebert Philip, *see* Leibert.

Lieutenant colonels, 1913, 2045; British, 893; commandant, 2366.

Lieutenant generals, 649.

Lieutenants, 742, 1406, 1714, 1719, 1761, 2162, 2403.

Light-horse, *see* Cavalry.

Light infantry, *see* Infantry.

Lightning, danger to magazine from, 2145.

Likly, John, *British merchant*, 2268. Letter from, 2267.

Lillie, John, *Capt., Continental artillery; aide to Knox*, 2454.

Lime, 1103.

Lincoln, Benjamin, *Maj. gen., Continental army*, 196, 203, 241, 309, 342, 377, 383, 387, 395, 606, 710, 724, 740, 769, 890, 895, 897, 1199, 1266, 1281, 1408, 1651, 1694, 1808, 1911, 1922, 1923, 2032, 2048, 2054, 2057, 2059, 2067, 2068, 2090, 2119, 2162, 2168, 2170, 2173, 2182, 2194, 2196, 2197, 2198, 2206, 2213, 2214, 2228, 2242, 2250, 2266, 2277, 2296, 2314, 2326, 2343, 2348, 2366, 2377, 2378, 2385, 2386, 2393, 2398, 2437; appointed on Massachusetts legislature committee, 1621, 1636; assiduity of, 1992; defense of Charleston, 1176, 1233, 1285, 1303, 1304, 1305, 1330, 1450, 1912, 1979; commands militia, 222; conduct approved by Washington, 636; contract dispute, 2015, 2113–2114, 2118; cooperation with Navarro, 1239; cooperation in Rhode Island expedition, 190; correspondence, 2377, 2412, 2433; court of inquiry on conduct in South, 1375; despatches for, 2106–2107; discretion, 1880; exchange, 1407–1408, 1419, 1450, 1520, 1601, 1621; health, 454, 531, 562; ideas on the campaign 2073; ideas on the situation, 898; ideas on war in the South, 1051, 1239; meeting with Phillips, 1367, 1450, 1483, 1523, 1531, 1533, 1535, 1545, 1548, 1569; meeting with secret agent, 1802; mission to Rhode Island, 1742; misstates officers' ability to purchase food supplies, 2134; movements, 230, 376, 543, 812, 1102, 1945, 2260; opinion in council of war, 725; opinion on resolves of Congress, 1625; orders, 1996, 2022; rank, 562; reenforcement, 1251, 1267, 1285; report on siege of Charleston, 1450; resigns as secretary of war, 2447; to rouse militia, 1914; his St. Augustine expedition, 1309; his situation, 1330; summoned to surrender 1304; reply to summons, 1305; his wound, 435, 576, 636, 812, 898, 984. Letters from, 230, 245, 317, 394, 454, 562, 576, 636, 772, 812, 883, 898, 1051, 1175, 1208, 1218, 1233, 1239, 1251, 1252, 1258, 1267, 1285,

Lincoln, Benjamin—Continued.
1303, 1305, 1375, 1450, 1548, 1621, 1625, 1649, 1668, 1683, 1693, 1718, 1742, 1768, 1782, 1802, 1812, 1909, 1912, 1936, 1937, 1938, 1942, 1948, 1974, 1979, 1996, 2073, 2178, 2264, 2269, 2292, 2326, 2403. Letters and instructions to, 190, 222, 231, 259, 295, 303, 304, 327, 376, 446, 531, 543, 771, 772, 891, 914, 944, 1006, 1102, 1140, 1163, 1200, 1262, 1289, 1309, 1311, 1318, 1330, 1407, 1419, 1520, 1601, 1636, 1671, 1713, 1726, 1738, 1770, 1794, 1823, 1859, 1880, 1881, 1890, 1914, 1931, 1934, 1937, 1944, 1948, 1949, 1982, 1988, 2020, 2067, 2068, 2096, 2136, 2161, 2216, 2287, 2368, 2398, 2449.

Linder, John, jr., Letter from, 2158.

Lindsay, William, *Capt., Lee's dragoons*, 792, 795.

Lindsey, Eleazer, *Capt., Gerrish's Massachusetts regiment; lt. col., Spencer's Additional Continental regiment*, 7, 827, 947, 1009. Letter from, 827. Letter to, 825.

Lindsly (Lindsey?), Benjamin, *Justice of the peace, Morris county, N. J.*, 892.

Line officers, *see* Officers.

Linen, 960, 1428, 1570, 1945, 2229, 2241, 2249, 2255; for British prisoners, 1210; damaged, 534; goods, 81; overalls, 1265; purchased, 1020.

Lines, *see* Army, British, *and* Army, Continental.

Linn, James, *Atty. at law, Trenton, N. J.*, Letter from, 1035.

Lint, 79.

Lippincott, Richard, *Capt., Associated Loyalists, British provincial troops*, acquitted, 2218; advantage of executing him within the American lines, 2107; court-martial, 2104, 2120, 2140, 2149, 2151, 2165, 2171, 2177, 2179, 2181, 2182, 2183, 2194, 2197; loyalists to resist attempt to send to American lines, 2107; prosecution of, 2285.

Liquors (spirits), 401, 466, 1487, 1684; allowance, 724; beer, 738; brandy, 559; claret for Washington, 1898.

Liquors—Continued.
2181, 2435; distilling, 260; efforts to obtain, 1564; Jamaica spirits, 242; loss of, 559; needed, lacked, etc., 516, 2150; ordered, 2331; return, 1052;
rum, 105, 400, 419, 424, 746, 1061, 1062, 1063, 1127, 1151, 1442, 1448, 1451, 1487, 1491, 1501, 1505, 1514, 1523, 1529, 1548, 1684, 1723, 1742, 1785, 1804, 1821, 1831, 1854, 1863, 1870, 1873, 1884, 1889, 2117; allowance, 864, 2319, 2385; applications, 1528, 1773, 1789; borrowed, 1917, 1923; commutation, 2114; contractors overcharge, 2100, 2134; for fatigue parties, 101, 1491; for Indians, 760, 924, 1855; issues, 722, 1489, 1493, 1509, 1524, 1527, 1682, 2026; militia officers clamor for, 1494; needed, 465, 842, 1203, 1229, 1319, 1483, 1545, 1602, 1684, 1776, 1918, 1923, 2025; price, 831, 2116, 2398; quality, 2100; ration, 2056, 2133, 2319; report on, 1887; retained by contractors, 2320; sale of, 825, 827, 828; seizure, 1512, 1566, 1607; substitute, 2019, 2129, 2319; supply, 1101, 1128, 1489, 1494, 1845, 1957; storage, 1316; transportation, 1514, 1782, 1897; workmen refuse to work without, 1881;
seizure, 516, 522; smuggled, 607; sold, 1024; substitute, 738, 2113; supply, 401, 2327; sutler's, 453; withheld by contractors, 2153;
whisky, 400; commutation, 2114; needed, 532, 2219; price, 400; quality, 2100, 2113; ration, 2118; substitute, 2118, 2155; nondelivery by contractors, 2155;
wine, 38, 42, 466, 518, 1460, 1466, 1467, 1479, 1482, 1484, 1487; Burgundy, 2449; Canary (Teneriffe), 1884; paid for by Carleton, 2329; Chastellux's, 2342–2343; for Convention troops, 898, 1127; needed, 1975; presented to American sick, 2034; for Washington, 366, 990, 2449.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Lisle, Charles Noel François, Romand de, Letter from, 561.
Lists, *see* Returns.
Litchfield (Connecticut), 781, 1084, 1133, 1144, 1759, 1885.
Litchfield county (Connecticut), 1759.
Lithgow, William, *Maj., 11th Massachusetts regiment*, 695. Letter from, 693.
Littel D., *alias of an American spy*, 1595. Letters and intelligence from, 1393, 1398, 1511, 1522, 1550, 1565, 1573, 1582, 1584, 1586, 1720, 1722.
Little, Archibald, *see* Lytle.
Little, James, *Justice of the peace, Goshen precinct, New York*, Letter from, 1770.
Little, Moses, *Col., Massachusetts regiment*, 154. Letter to, 47.
Little Egg Harbor, *see* Egg Harbor.
Littlefield, Noah M., *Lt. col., 11th Massachusetts regiment*, 1128.
Lively, *Nantucket merchant schooner, in employ of Danl. Parker & Co.*, 2375.
Livermore, Daniel, *Capt., 1st New Hampshire regiment*, 1905, 1963.
Livingston, Abraham, *see* Livingston & Turnbull.
Livingston, Gilbert, *New York Commissioner in the Highlands*, 117, 130. Letter to, 122.
Livingston, Henry Beekman, *Lt. col., and aide to Montgomery; aide to Schuyler; col., 4th New York regiment*, 85, 107, 109, 179, 181, 184, 196, 230, 270, 313, 339, 402, 533, 544; certificate of service, 1022; complaint against, 583; court-martial, 335, 341; difference with McDougall, 323, 324, 335, 339, 340, 341; his Long Island raid, 188, 195, 199, 200; movements, 133; opinion on resignations, 533; promotion, 178; rank, 80, 323, 333, 335, 339; resignation, 339; secret expedition, 254. Letters from, 105, 111, 123, 126, 159, 178, 184, 188, 195, 248, 254, 271, 280, 282, 323, 339, 533, 539, 540, 544. Letters and orders to, 99, 110, 180, 258, 283, 332, 333, 335, 537, 598, 600, 2396. Regiment, 184, 185, 248, 254, 271 280, 282, 283. Drafts and copies by, 179.
Livingston, Henry Brockholst, *Lt. col., aide to Schuyler; aide to St. Clair; secy. to Jay*, captured, 2104; released, 2109. Letters from, 2104, 2149. Letter to, 2163. Drafts and copies by, 172, 173, 175.
Livingston, Henry Philip, *Capt., Commander-in-chief's guards*, complaint against, 777, 818. Letter from, 834.
Livingston, James, *Col., 1st Canadian regiment*, 45, 101, 1517, 1540, 1655; movements, 1434; rank, 1373. Letters from, 12, 15, 17, 21, 284, 1317, 1385, 1441, 1450, 1477, 1486, 1488, 1492, 1511, 1528, 1536, 1541, 1542, 1634. Letters and orders to, 1101, 1386, 1427, 1443, 1451, 1463, 1478, 1489, 1504, 1514, 1525, 1527, 1540, 1547, 1588, 1639. Regiment, 1145, 1317, 1656, 1692; arms, 1441; officers, 1317, 1634, 1730; reformed, 1649; returns, 1477, 1540, 1639.
Livingston, Philip, *Member, New York Convention Committee for detecting conspiracies*, Letter from, 131.
Livingston, Robert R., *Justice, New York supreme court; secretary for foreign affairs, Continental Congress*, 2387; house burned, 445; Lafayette's letter to, 2255. Letter to, 2371.
Livingston, Walter, *Deputy commissary general, Northern department; contractor for supplying the army; member firm of Sands, Livingston & Co.*, 2228; command, 138; contract with Morris, 2075; leaves service, 149. Letters from, 165, 2195, 2215, 2219. Letter to, 2147.
Livingston, William, *Brig. gen., New Jersey militia; governor of New Jersey*, 445, 461, 785, 1128, 1172, 1257, 1312, 1689, 2193, 2220, 2392; application to, 2052; attitude of, 573; complains of conflict between civil and military authority, 946; correspondence with Carleton, 2104, 2170, 2194, 2213; opinion on calling out

Livingston, William—Continued.
militia, 646; protection of his wife, 1326; refusal to call out militia, 651. Letters from, 139, 140, 141, 168, 175, 434, 651, 778, 779, 1171, 1190, 2115, 2158, 2191. Letters to, 135, 140, 165, 2104, 2109, 2144.
Livingston, William, *Colonel*, 2198, 2199, 2216.
Livingston, William Smith, *Maj., Lasher's New York militia; aide to Greene; lt. col., Webb's Additional Continental regiment*, appointment, 171; pay, 2226; resignation, 786, 863, 890, 2227. Letters from, 137, 171, 172, 786, 890, 900. Letter to, 863.
Livingston, —— (Mrs.), 311, 312.
Livingston, —— (Mrs.), invited to dinner by Washington, 1111.
Livingston Manor (New York), 116, 123.
Livingston & Turnbull, *Agents for clothing, Continental army*, Letter from, 326. Letter to, 326.
Livius, Peter, *New Hampshire loyalist; Chief justice of Canada*, 344, 345, 349.
L —— j., *American spy*, Letter from, 1511.
Lloyd, Richard, *Capt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 1701, 1965, 2309. Letters from, 2315, 2317, 2384, 2391.
Lloyds Neck (Long Island), 1461, 1813, 2224; attempt on, 1108, 1161, 1598, 1775, 1793, 1799, 1806; British evacuate, 1863, 2248; British garrison and troops at, 741, 1057, 1106, 1439, 1498, 1598, 1794, 1797, 2164; British works at, 1321, 1439, 1598, 1794, 1907, 1908, 1975; loyalists at, 1773; strength of, 1801.
Loan office, 311.
Loans, French grants, 1778, 1780; French grant of six million livres, 1849, 2357; European, 1776.
Lochry, Archibald, *Lt. col., Pennsylvania militia*, ambushed, 1999. Letters from, 973, 998.
Lockhart, Samuel, *Maj., 3d North Carolina regiment*, 399.
Lockwood, James, *Secy. and brig.-maj. to Wooster*, 100, 807.
Lockwood, Samuel, *Capt., 2d Continental artillery*, 203.
Lodwick, *Oneida Indian*, Letter from, 2420.
Logs, for rafts, 1688; for West Point chain, 1712, 1713, 1731, 1737, 1740.
L'Oiseau, Augustin, *see* Loseaux.
Lombard, ——, Chevalier de, *Capt., French navy*, 1847, 1855.
London (England), feeling among British soldiers in, 319; news from, 2248; newspapers, 896, 1405, 2116; riot in, 1472.
London, *British ship of war*, 1960.
Long, Andrew, *Capt., Miles' Pennsylvania rifle regiment; justice of the peace, Bucks county, Pennsylvania*, 90, 616. Letter from, 195.
Long, Gabriel, *Capt., 4th Pennsylvania regiment*, 743.
Long, James, *Capt., 10th Pennsylvania regiment*, 771.
Long, Pierce, *Col., New Hampshire militia*, 358.
Long Island (Boston harbor), 127.
Long Island (New York), 1155, 1301, 1351, 1716, 1867, 1920, 2227, 2363, 2365; battle of, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179; battle losses, 180, 207, 208, 278;
British on, 175, 678, 696, 712, 716, 767, 834, 840, 868, 958, 983, 1106, 1151, 1198, 1478, 2126, 2254, 2255, 2257, 2259, 2266, 2281, 2285, 2286, 2312; activity, 1424; apprehension of, 951; barracks, 1266; cavalry, 683; embarkation, 800, 859, 1448; evacuation, 452, 863; fortifications, 644, 696; Hessians on, 843, 859, 1276, 2122, 2225; horses collected by, 1846; huts, 862, 1182; intentions, 1447; movements, 337, 489, 681, 706, 714, 716, 741, 749, 819, 823, 826, 880, 892, 898, 910, 961, 970, 1001, 1006, 1026, 1050, 1169, 1173, 1182, 1281, 1425, 1466, 1469, 1471, 1490, 1493, 1495, 1535, 1558, 1844, 2097, 2133, 2137, 2225, 2226; position, 831, 862, 876,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Long Island (New York)—Continued.
926, 952, 1128, 1151, 1181, 1263, 1428, 1485, 1486, 1844, 1947, 2267, 2273, 2293; preparations on, 719, 977, 986; raids and ravages, 882, 907, 1423, 1424; reenforcements, 525; spy from, 1797; strength on, 236, 718, 741, 1096, 1775, 2019; wagons from, 1784;
Clinton on, 736, 1421, 1599; command at east end, 122; communication with, 1221, 1433, 1658; defense of, 63; distressed state, 1181; expeditions against, attempts on, etc., 189, 190, 197, 199, 246, 249, 267, 276, 315, 320, 327, 330, 342, 416, 454, 511, 595, 843, 869, 1029, 1622, 1630, 1657, 1811; fortifications, 76, 153, 281; intelligence from, 189, 281, 324, 726, 784, 810, 822, 1828;
inhabitants, address to, 181; drafted by British, 1057; fear, 1415; feeling, 199, 1364; oath of allegiance to the King, 179, 184; oppressed by British, 2439, 2441; petition, 1113; plundered, 275, 824, 830, 840, 882, 887, 1170; protection of, 133; settlement of their accounts, 2437;
loyalists and refugees, 68, 161, 167, 168, 520, 848, 1071, 1364, 1558, 1580, 1851, 1980, 2085, 2227; permits to visit, 1485, 2110; plundering on, 275, 824, 830, 840, 882, 887, 1170, 1180, 1470; prisoners on, 253, 598, 678, 980, 1596, 1601, 1659, 1665, 2175, 2333, 2343, 2344; raids and forays on, 188, 520, 983, 1166, 1851, *see also under* plundering; requests to visit, 2376, 2406; retreat from, 178, 184; sawmills on, 914, 916; secret service communication with, 1150; seizure of British vessels and goods, 254, 261; seizure of stock, etc., 279, 716, 1166, 1278; spies sent to, 309, 2277; stock removed from, 134, 135; troops on, 159, 160, 170, 171, 190, 1406, 1470; trading party from, 2322.

Long Island Sound, 1069, 1597, 2293; boats on, 719, 1470, 2314, 2330;

Long Island Sound—Continued.
British boats, 1716, 2281, 2345; British fleets and ships, movements, etc., 178, 191, 371, 702, 718, 948, 955, 956, 1079, 1165, 1167, 1425, 1453, 1485, 1708, 1916, 1942, 1945, 2143; British intentions on, 963; British supplies transported on, 1415; British troops cross, 1109; cavalry posted near, 2294; expedition on, 1110; flags passing on, 2346; loyalist boats on, 733, 1716; lookout on, 1421; militia on, 1340; navigation east of Frog's Neck, 1815; pilots for, 1658; position of troops on, 834, 837; protection of vessels in, 111; removal of stores from, 197; transporting provisions down, 2010; vigilance on, 2235; whaleboats in, 108, 325; wind on, 2293.

Loocock, Aaron, *of South Carolina*, Letter from, 2301.

Lookouts, 1901.

Loomis, Libbeus, *Adj., Swift's Connecticut regiment*, 2427.

Lord, Nathan, jr., *Former lt., 15th Continental infantry*, 2279.

Lord Mulgrave, *British cartel ship*, 2001.

Lord Stanley, *British merchant ship*, 203.

Loring, Joshua, *British commissary general of prisoners*, 997, 1154, 1277, 1279, 1281, 1282, 1329, 1368, 1636, 1713, 1742, 1744, 2018, 2182, 2244; certificate, 617; complained to, 814; exchange negotiations with, 1128, 1380, 1400, 1544, 1546, 1791, 1910, 1911, 1941, 2034, 2459; requisition, 1177. Letters from, 1154, 1371, 1468, 1543, 1832, 1836, 1910, 1941, 2037. Letters to, 235, 238, 244, 247, 272, 277, 306, 1542, 1832, 1911, 1941.

Loring, Jotham, *Lt. col., 3d Massachusetts regiment*, 941, 1071, 1718. Letter from, 1848. Letter to, 1772, 1931.

Loseaux (L'Oiseau), Augustin, *Capt., 1st Canadian regiment*, 157, 162.

Losier, George, *Loyalist*, 2192, 2194.

Lossberg, Friederich Wilhelm, Baron von, *Lt. gen., Hessian allied troops*, Letter from, 2161. Letter to, 2171.

Losses, 210, 1490, 1532, 1751, 1865, 1888, 1985, 2146, 2158; British, 1078, 1364, 1686, 1751, 1765, 1904, 1948, 1955, 2226; British naval, 1958, 1961; French, 1762, 1969; returns or reports, 514, 841, 1370, 1992. *See also* Killed *and* Wounded.

Lott, Abraham, 2193.

Lott, Philip, 2193, 2233, 2234, 2404 2406.

Lottery, 819, 922.

Loudon, Samuel, *Postmaster with the army*, Letter from, 1781.

Loudon, Samuel, *Printer, Fishkill, N. Y.*, 886, 2407.

Loudoun county (Virginia), letter to commanding officer of militia, 862.

Louis, *see* Colonel Louis.

Louis XVI ("St. Louis"), *King of France*, 228, 1916, 1924, 2223, 2257; address of American officers to, 2143; anniversary celebration, 1472, 1483; answer to Grenville, 2245; desires peace, 2153; grants six million livres to the United States, 1849, 2357; and the Indians, 970; speeches and messages to Indians, 942, 1496; invitation to Washington to visit France, 2266; letter to Rochambeau, 2101; ode on, 2438; orders to D'Estaing, 712; orders thanksgiving, 1997; promises supplies, 1634; refusal to conclude a peace with Great Britain unsatisfactory to the United States, 2357; sensibility of joy shown by American army on birth of the dauphin, 2316; Washington's faith in, 2359; regard for Washington, 2381. Letter from, 1997.

Louisiana, 1190; Spanish governor of, *see* Galvez.

Lovebury, Jonathan, 1512.

Loveless, ——, *Loyalist*, 1967.

Lovell, James, *Massachusetts delegate, Continental Congress*, 731, 886; exchange of, 71, 72, 158, 159. Letter from, 2056. Letter to, 2053.

Lovell, James, *Ensign Lee's Additional Continental regiment; Adj., Lee's dragoons*, introduced to Washington, 2145. Letter to, 698.

Lovett, James, *Deputy quartermaster general in Rhode Island*, 243, 247.

Low, Caleb, *Maj., Massachusetts levies*, Letter to, 1547.

Lowell, James, Letter from, 2332.

Lowell, John, *of Boston*, Letter to, 1682.

Lowen, John, *Deserter, Hessian yagers*, 338.

Lowrey, Hoffman, 528.

Lowrey (Lowry), Thomas, *Commissary general of issues, Continental army*, 236, 602. Letters from, 231, 1881. Letter to, 1868.

Lowry, Stephen, *Asst. deputy commissary general, Continental, army*, 213, 215.

Loyalist, *British sloop of war*, 1937.

Loyalists (Disaffected, Refugees, Tories, etc.), 68, 70, 90, 140, 161, 221, 249, 258, 278, 296, 318, 332, 624, 658, 826, 865, 944, 986, 1025, 1284, 1319, 1584, 1631, 1740, 1761, 1865, 1884, 1897, 1929, 1997, 2083, 2096, 2266, 2311, 2397, 2429; activity, 715, 1807, 1828, 2133, 2288; advice, 877; aid British, 556, 698, 882, 1569; aid Indians, 1010; aid prisoners, 1997; arms, 449, 587, 1621; arrested, 1835; assembling of, 228, 1773; Association of refugees, 822; assurances, 816; asylum offered, 865; attack Brewster's boat, 1465; attacks, attempts and enterprises against, 64, 592, 1666, 1667, 1669, 1685, 1687, 1690, 1691, 1692, 1693, 1694, 1696, 1697, 1699, 1702, 1842; attempt to capture Washington, 2086;

Board of Associated Loyalists, 2090; directors, 2056, 2092, 2097, 2098; status, 2083; suppressed, 2296. Letter from, 2083;

boats, 887, 1485, 1608, 1716, 1813, 2227; blockhouse, 1834; British and, 178, 324, 1210, 1531, 2215; British efforts with, 1765; British land

Loyalists—Continued.
grants to, 2215; Canadian refugees, 1603; captured, 261, 312, 375, 378, 418, 950, 1107, 1390, 1396, 1716, 1765, 1918, 2128, 2135, 2253, *see also under* seizure of; at Cherry Valley, 835; civil trial, 2252; compelled to take oath of allegiance, 679; compensation to, 2182; condemned for treason, 2152; condition, 910; conduct, 108, 308, 372; conduct toward American prisoners, 678; confusion among, 2191, 2217; conspiracies, plots, etc., 146, 211, 613, 1484, 1604, 1607, 1728, 1729, 1750, 1755, 1756, 1765, 1767, 1793; control of, 331; correspondence, 1032; counterfeit money, 1486; criminality, 2158; dance with New York militia, 2298; danger to spies from, 1300; defeats, 85, 1893; delay in New York, 2443; desertions, 2225; despatches, 1842; destroyed by Indians, 2293; cause difficulties, 1765; directions to, 1424; disarming, 47; distress, 836, 883, 888; drafted, 481, 809, 1071; effect of a court ruling on, 1489; embarkations, 804, 850, 2085, 2254, 2372, 2377, 2419; embodied, 800, 908, 1621, 1784, 2002, *see also under* drafted *and* recruiting; executed, 387, 388, 439, 602; families sent across Lake Champlain, 1576, 1582, 1599; families conveyed to New York, 1593, 1597, 1652; feelings, encouragement, dejection, spirits, etc., 378, 379, 475, 559, 827, 831, 837, 1049, 1050, 1289, 1461, 1855, 1885, 2151, 2191, 2194, 2217, 2226, 2254; feeling against, 2431; feeling against the British, 2092; feeling between British officers and, 2120; fortifications for, 848; in frontier settlements, 1873; guards, 449; hopes of, 1194; impress horses, 1890; impressed, 628, 1049; impressed by British, 2307; insistence on New York garrison, 824; instigation of, 413; insurrections, 300; intelligence from, 786, 1050, 2195, 2199, 2218; intercourse with, 2189; interrupt mail, 1584; lists, 168, 2107; meetings, 756, 1783, 2296; mob scheme against, 2426; movements, 646, 847, 901, 1558, 2193, 2226, 2234, 2236, 2239, 2246, 2248, 2307, 2308, 2321; ordered to join British, 1725; organization, 772; outrage, 641; pardoned, 605; paroled by British, 1347; passports for, 2431; pay taxes with counterfeit money, 1486, 1498; petition, 794; plot, *see under* conspiracies; plundered, 124; posts, 1340, 1598, 1773, 1842, 1843; prisoners, *see* Prisoners, loyalists; proclamation respecting, 247; property, effects, etc., 584, 732, 773; property, goods, effects, etc., seized, 122, 129, 150, 704, 734, 1029, 1417, 1886; property transported to British lines, 259; proposition to Clinton, 786; protection of, 1609; protection of inhabitants from, 1380; punishment of, 2253; pursuit of, 412; raids, raiders, ravages, forays, expeditions, etc., 520, 587, 594, 659, 908, 1026, 1071, 1241, 1234, 1253, 1372, 1491, 1621, 1646, 1834, 1851, 1890, 2078, 2081, 2101, 2107, 2109, 2253; recruiting, raising of, etc., 377, 475, 675, 697, 1821; register of, 1808; report on, 556; request terms, 2216; to resist attempt to send Lippincott to the American lines, 2107, 2108; restitution of confiscated estates, 2368, 2405; seizure of, 42, 71, 110, 135, 167, 230, 311, 418, 699, 704, 1015, 1694, *see also under* captured; sentiments on departure of British peace commissioners, 855; settlements, 881, 894; sloop captured, 108, 516; spy, 439; status, 2191; stock, horses, sheep, cattle, etc., 440, 772, 831, 882, 1417, 1542, 1890; success against, 1980; sufferings, 785; supplies, 220; support, 253; suppression of, 111; suspects, 571, 1058, 1800, 1846; sympathy for, 1906; teams, 733, 2363; threat, 1580; treatment of, 118, 246, 253, 2103, 2213; troops, *see* Army, British, Provincial

Loyalists—Continued.
troops; uprising, 601; in Vermont, 2237, 2316; warnings against, 976; whale boats, 733; willingness to join the French against the British, 2191; at Wyoming massacre, 682.
Loyalty to America, 1673.
Loyauté, Arnauld, *Capt., French artillery*, recommended to Washington, 357. Letter from, 346.
Loziers (Lashaer), ——, *Private, Continental army*, 888, 894, 907, 913.
Lucas, John, *Member, Boston committee for raising troops*, 2140.
Ludlow, George James, *Lt. and capt., 1st Foot Guards, British army*, efforts in behalf of Asgill, 2060, 2137, 2185. Letters from, 2181, 2196, 2208. Letters to, 2169, 2185.
Ludowick, Christopher, *Baker-general, Continental army*, Letters to, 379, 411.
Lumber (boards, plank), 1333, 1339, 1429, 1471, 2114, 2118, 2235;
boards, 178, 179, 180, 182, 183, 184, 185, 188, 190, 193, 194, 198, 231, 781, 809, 872, 1434, 1454, 1461, 1463, 1464, 1471, 1506, 1823, 1857, 1871, 2271, 2291, 2340; for boats, 1875; impress of, 1461; need of, 1458, 1460, 1513, 1640, 1642; purchase of, 137, 1310;
impress, 1427; want of, 855, *see also* timber;
plank, 1333, 1344, 1388, 1854, 1895; deficiency, 1893; returns, 1358, 2177; scantling, 183, 185;
timber, 213, 1710, 1889, 2309, 2328; for bridges, 1886; collection of, 2329; cut, 1524; expense, 2330; lack of seasoned, 1509.
Lunt, Ezra, *Capt., Henley's Additional Continental regiment*, 1004. Letter to, 2078.
Lurvey, James, *Sergt., 5th Massachusetts regiment*, 1710, 1711. Petition from, 1667.
Lutterloh, Henry Emanual, *Maj.; col., commissary of forage; forage master general; deputy quartermaster general*, 571; appointed, 1552; deranged, 581; opinion on winter quarters, 491; plan for legion, 229, 244; position in quartermasters department, 335; remarks on payment of damages, 447; remarks on wagonmaster's department, 506; resigns as deputy quartermaster, 576. Letters from, 229, 421, 471, 513, 528, 538, 550, 570, 575, 581, 1711, 2172, 2173. Letters and instructions to, 335, 501, 507, 509, 528, 576, 1945, 2137, 2170, 2209.
Lux, George, Letter from, 573.
Lyman (Lyon), Daniel, *Capt., Lee's Additional Continental regiment; maj., aide to Heath*, 256, 955, 984. Letters from, 1076, 2421.
Lyman, Gamaliel Dwight, *Capt., 64th Foot, British army*, 1135. Letter from, 1754.
Lynch, John, *Maj., 4th Maryland regiment*, 2258. Letter from, 2176.
Lynes, Matthew, *Deputy commissary of issues at Coos, N. H.*, 1199, 1271.
Lynn Haven Bay (Virginia), 1758, 1760.
Lyon, Daniel, *see* Lyman.
Lyon, David, *Capt., 1st New York regiment*, 166.
Lyon, James, *Loyalist*, Letters from, 58, 108. Letter to, 950.
Lyon, John, *Loyalist*. Letter from, 950.
Lytle (Little), Archibald, *Lt. col., 6th North Carolina regiment*, 399, 2035.

M.

M., *see* D. M.
Mabon (Mabin, Maybin) James, *Lt. and quartermaster, 2d Virginia regiment*, 2040.
McAlevy, William, *Capt., Bedford county, Pennsylvania, riflemen*, Letter from, 248.
McAlpen, George, 2316.
McCall, James, *Lt., 2d South Carolina? regiment*, 1443.
McCallister, Archibald, *Lt., 1st Maryland regiment*, 1117, 2014.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

McCallum, Kenneth, *Ensign and quartermaster, South Carolina Rangers, British provincial troops,* Letter from, 2110.
McCarny, Francis, 764.
McCarthy, Charles, *School teacher, Fishkill, N. Y.,* 1124.
McCarthy, Mary, *of Quebec,* 1504.
McCaskey, ——, 1351.
McClanachan, Alexander, *Lt. col. and col., 7th Virginia regiment,* 102, 290. Letters to, 306, 584.
McClelan, Thomas, *Lt., 3d New York regiment,* journal, 980, 1011, 1041.
McClellan, John, *Lt., 1st Pennsylvania regiment,* 1024.
McClellan, Joseph, *Capt., 9th Pennsylvania regiment,* 1010. Letter to, 1023.
McClellen, Samuel, 929. Letter from, 834.
McClerry, William, *Col., Pennsylvania militia,* Letter from, 1565.
McCloskey, Samuel A., *Surgeon, Flower's Artillery-artificer regiment,* Letter from, 1485.
McConnell, Matthew, *Capt., 2d Canadian and Invalid regiment, brig. maj. to Borré,* 400, 2443; recommended to Washington, 399. Letter from, 2450.
McCord's Ferry (South Carolina), 1933.
McCormick, Daniel, *of New York,* Letter from, 2289.
McCormick, Henry, *Brig.-maj., 1st Pennsylvania brigade,* 1041, 1138, 1323.
McCormick, James, *Private, 16th Continental Infantry,* 188.
McCormick, ——, 1060.
McCoy, John, *Private, 21st Foot, British army,* 372.
McCoy, ——, *Capt., British Provincial troops,* 117.
McCracken, Joseph, *Maj., 4th New York regiment,* 1306. Letter from, 1332.
McCrea, Stephen, *Hospital surgeon,* Letter from, 1405. Letter to, 1463.
McCullen, ——, *Capt. and overseer of coopers at Newburgh,* Letters and orders to, 1477, 1481.
McCulloch, John Whitefield, *Private 7th Foot, British army,* 815.
McCurdy, William, *Capt., 1st Pennsylvania regiment,* 2135, 2142, 2170, 2172.
McFarland (McPharling), Duncan, 601.
McGinnis, John, *Physician, Little Egg Harbor, New Jersey,* Letter from, 381.
McDaniel, Michael, *Private,* 199.
McDaniel, ——, *Col., Loyalist?,* 396.
McDonald, Angus, *Lt. col., Thruston's Additional Continental regiment,* 297. Letter to, 284. Regiment, 284.
McDonald, Angus, *Lt., 71st Foot, British army,* 2161, 2164.
McDonald, Donald, *Sergt., 8th Pennsylvania regiment,* 464.
MacDonald, Donald, *New York printer,* 1068.
McDonald, Donald, *Volunteer, 76th Foot, British army,* 2259, 2260, 2266.
Macdonald, John, *Lt., 80th Foot, British army,* 2045. Letter from, 2044. Letter to, 2049.
McDonald, Richard, *Private, Maryland line,* Letter from, 2075.
McDougall, Alexander, *Col., 1st New York regiment; brig. and maj. gen., Continental army,* 74, 142, 178, 185, 196, 200, 202, 203, 256, 292, 302, 303, 304, 348, 358, 423, 425, 436, 451, 453, 463, 619, 635, 694, 702, 710, 723, 724, 730, 731, 740, 741, 769, 796, 840, 873, 904, 905, 921, 924, 933, 943, 944, 963, 997, 1043, 1044, 1061, 1063, 1097, 1115, 1565, 1572, 1593, 1765, 1858, 1891, 1906, 2015, 2019, 2027, 2028, 2355, 2356, 2357; leave of absence, 830, 838, 1188; arrest, 2022, 2023, 2026; authorizes passports, 886; challenged, 335; charges against, 2023, 2026, 2071, 2072, 2074, 2085; command, 250, 864, 872, 915, 1181, 1184, 1866, 1926, 2268; commutation of pay, 2383; conduct approved, 308; conference with a com-

McDougall, Alexander—Continued.
mittee of Congress, 2335; cooperation with Putnam, 915; correspondence with Carleton, 2214; court-martial, 2027, 2029, 2033, 2041, 2042, 2049, 2050, 2058, 2073, 2091, 2148; differences with Livingston, 339, 340, 341; dispute with Heath, 2029, 2072, 2074, 2082, 2148, 2204, 2205, 2206; duties, 976; election to Congress, 1564, 1581, 1589; exchange, 186; exchange commissioner, 2219, 2221; financial straits, 2208; guard, 2271, 2272; health, 222, 223, 550, 1184, 1277, 2221, 2268; his instructions, 2017; letter to officers, 2354; movements, 306, 417, 418, 420, 422, 740, 767, 770, 854;
opinions, on attacking New York, 1382; in councils of war, 725, 807, 1099, 1418; on issuing post at Continental village, 1908; on a Niagara expedition, 906; on obstructing the Hudson and defense of Highlands, 321; on West Point garrison, 687; on wintering troops in Jersey, 830;
personal affairs, 2210; position, 304, 1037, 1049; poverty, 2221; private property rights, 2145; reenforcements, 268, 946; resignation, 222, 223; retreat, 280; skirmish, 280; supplies, 306, 318. Letters, instructions, and orders from, 67, 100, 126, 155, 166, 168, 174, 222, 223, 224, 227, 254, 271, 280, 284, 289, 294, 300, 301, 304, 306, 307, 308, 311, 312, 324, 325, 330, 349, 401, 420, 422, 550, 588, 599, 612, 622, 770, 784, 807, 820, 830, 839, 852, 878, 881, 882, 883, 893, 899, 905, 906, 908, 933, 937, 949, 950, 951, 960, 961, 963, 968, 976, 979, 987, 994, 997, 999, 1009,, 1016, 1020, 1027, 1031, 1037, 1039, 1041, 1049, 1051, 1078, 1084, 1086, 1099, 1115, 1175, 1277, 1418, 1555, 1588, 1712, 1878, 1897, 1908, 1912, 2006, 2015, 2026, 2033, 2044, 2072, 2145, 2148, 2204, 2208, 2221, 2257, 2268, 2335, 2439, 2451, 2453, 2454. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 50, 82, 101, 222, 226, 250, 258, 266, 267, 271, 272, 273, 274, 281, 283, 293, 294, 299, 300, 302, 303, 304, 305, 307, 309, 310, 311, 312, 314, 319, 324, 326, 331, 347, 386, 417, 422, 545, 575, 576, 580, 584, 586, 589, 593, 594, 602, 607, 611, 614, 618, 619, 740, 771, 781, 782, 810, 812, 838, 845, 851, 854, 857, 864, 876, 880, 903, 911, 915, 919, 924, 932, 935, 946, 947, 954, 957, 960, 963, 967, 981, 985, 993, 996, 1000, 1005, 1008, 1013, 1016, 1022, 1027, 1028, 1034, 1036, 1038, 1039, 1043, 1044, 1046, 1047, 1056, 1059, 1060, 1062, 1064, 1066, 1067, 1075, 1077, 1081, 1088, 1110, 1112, 1180, 1184, 1188, 1271, 1342, 1363, 1384, 1550, 1550–1551, 1553, 1564, 1570, 1581, 1825, 1866, 1868, 1874, 1877, 1879, 1881, 1888, 1891, 1895, 1901, 1903, 1905, 1913, 1918, 1925, 1926, 2020, 2023, 2029, 2030, 2049, 2071, 2205, 2210, 2219, 2268, 2442. Brigade, 214, 349, 350, 351; division, 455, 489, 767, 770, 851, 2210; regiment, 155, 166, 168.

McDougall, Mrs. Alexander, 852.

McDougall, Ronald Stephen, *Lt., 1st New York regiment*, 224, 273, 2383.

McDowall, Alexander, *British spy?*, 1767.

McEwen (McEuen) Malcom, *Lt., Lasher's New York regiment*, 149.

McFall, David, *Capt., Queens Rangers, British provincial troops*, 807, 808, 817.

McFarland, Moses, *Capt., Invalid corps*, Letter from, 1898.

McFarson, John, *see* McPherson.

McGowan, John, *Capt., Invalid regiment*, 2009, 2402.

McGraw, Patrick, *Private, 1st Canadian regiment*, 1486.

McGuire, John, *Capt., Grayson's Additional Continental regiment*, 292.

McHenry, James, *Maj., lt. col., asst. secy. to Washington; aide to Lafayette; senator, Maryland legislature*, 573, 820, 825, 833, 839, 885, 890, 896, 950, 1127, 1129, 1167, 1245, 1415, 2176; personal matters, 2013;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

McHenry, James—Continued.
resignation, 2013; services, 1809. Letters from, 617, 633, 639, 685, 693, 707, 708, 719, 722, 789, 792, 798, 828, 830, 837, 838, 903, 931, 936, 937, 938, 947, 956, 957, 960, 968, 986, 989, 991, 1010, 1020, 1045, 1120, 1176, 1180, 1259, 1266, 1279, 1285, 1290, 1296, 1388, 1405, 1785, 2013, 2174, 2331. Letters to, 358, 640, 642, 828, 890, 1254, 1372, 1388, 2320. Drafts and copies by, 619, 621, 623, 627, 628, 631, 632, 635, 642, 649, 650, 652, 658, 660, 662, 664, 671, 672, 673, 674, 677, 687, 689, 691, 692, 695, 696, 701, 704, 706, 708, 709, 711, 713, 717, 718, 721, 723, 724, 728, 746, 747, 750, 751, 753, 756, 758, 763, 766, 776, 777, 778, 780, 781, 782, 785, 788, 793, 795, 797, 798, 799, 803, 806, 808, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 816, 824, 825, 827, 832, 835, 836, 837, 838, 841, 842, 843, 845, 849, 852, 853, 856, 857, 858, 861, 866, 867, 868, 869, 874, 875, 876, 878, 879, 881, 882, 884, 885, 889, 897, 914, 915, 916, 917, 919, 920, 921, 923, 925, 926, 928, 930, 931, 932, 941, 944, 947, 948, 950, 951, 953, 954, 956, 957, 959, 961, 962, 965, 966, 967, 969, 970, 971, 973, 975, 976, 978, 980, 981, 983, 984, 989, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 1000, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1007, 1008, 1010, 1011, 1012, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1022, 1024, 1025, 1027, 1028, 1031, 1032, 1034, 1036, 1038, 1039, 1040, 1042, 1043, 1044, 1045, 1046, 1048, 1049, 1106, 1107, 1108, 1109, 1110, 1111, 1112, 1113, 1115, 1116, 1117, 1118, 1119, 1120, 1122, 1123, 1124, 1125, 1129, 1130, 1131, 1132, 1133, 1134, 1135, 1136, 1138, 1139, 1140, 1141, 1143, 1145, 1146, 1148, 1149, 1150, 1152, 1153, 1154, 1155, 1156, 1157, 1158, 1161, 1162, 1163, 1164, 1165, 1166, 1167, 1168, 1170, 1173, 1174, 1179, 1180, 1181, 1184, 1185, 1187, 1188, 1189, 1190, 1191, 1192, 1193, 1196, 1197, 1200, 1201, 1203, 1204, 1205, 1207, 1208, 1210, 1214, 1219, 1221, 1224, 1228, 1230, 1234, 1237, 1239, 1240, 1242, 1243, 1246, 1249, 1252, 1253, 1254, 1258, 1260, 1263, 1265, 1269, 1270, 1271, 1272, 1276, 1281, 1282, 1283, 1285, 1286, 1287, 1289, 1290, 1292, 1295, 1296, 1299, 1375, 1377, 1380, 1386, 1388, 1393, 1394, 1397, 1398, 1399, 1400, 1412, 1416, 1417, 1421, 1429, 1433, 1436, 1441, 1442, 1449, 1556, 2049.

Machin, John, *Deserter from Welsh Fusileers*, 1.

Machin, Thomas, *Lt., Knox's artillery; capt.-lt. and capt., 2d Continental artillery*, 122, 151, 1986, 2232, 2334. Orders to, 2127.

Machine, to defend the Hudson, 706.

Machines, dish-turners, 1471. *See also* Crane *and* Letter press-copying machine.

Machingwe Geeshooch, *see* Brodhead, Daniel.

McIntire (McIntyre), Thomas, *Capt., Independent Pennsylvania company; 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1380, 1411, 1454, 1535; thanked by Washington, 1574. Letter to, 1158.

McIntire, ——, 1123.

McIntosh, Lachlan, *Col., 1st Georgia regiment; brig. gen., Continental army*, 74, 552, 564, 591, 628, 912, 915, 916, 918, 936; arouses dislike, 903; authority to inspect hospitals, 592; charges against Morgan, 979, 1017; charges against Sullivan, 979; commands Georgia troops, 76; command on western frontier, 620, 627, 628, 934, 942; conduct of western department, 1017; difficulties, 643, 793; exchange, 2034; harmony with Brodhead, 920; ideas on regulation of army, 556; movements, 992; officers dislike, 946; opinion on the frontier situation, 949; orders, 978; plan for redoubts, 874; position, 585; in Southern department, 1285. Letters from, 76, 80, 97, 290, 556, 582, 585, 643, 915, 925, 942, 949, 965, 991, 1001, 1017. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 119, 197, 519,

McIntosh, Lachlan—Continued.
580, 583, 591, 592, 627, 645, 912, 918, 920, 922, 934, 943, 959, 1017.
McIntosh, Lachlan, jr., *Capt., 1st Georgia regiment*, Orders to, 628.
McIntosh, Loughlin, *Commissary, British army*, 267, 277.
McIntyre, Thomas, *see* McIntire.
McKay, James, *Lt., King's American regiment, British provincial troops; commandant of Fort Watson*, 1797.
McKay, Samuel, *Capt., Canadian company, British provincial troops*, Letter from, 91. Letter to, 91.
McKean (McKeen), Robert, *Capt., New York levies*, 737.
McKean, Thomas, *Delaware delegate, Continental Congress; chief justice of Pennsylvania*, 539, 1251.
McKee, Alexander, 942.
McKee, Peter, 248.
McKeen, Robert, *see* McKean.
McKennan, William, *Lt., Delaware regiment*, Letter from, 2021.
McKensey (McKenzie), Neil, *Private, 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 601.
McKensie, John, 719.
McKensie, Samuel, *Surgeon, 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 277.
McKenzie, *see* McKensey.
MacKenzie, Robert, *Capt., 43d Foot, British army*, Letter from, 275. Letter to, 203.
McKesson, John, *Secy., New York State committee*, 212.
McKinney, David, *Justice of the peace, Northumberland county, Pennsylvania*, 1325, 1327, 1335, 1338.
McKnight, Charles, *Surgeon; surgeon general of hospital, middle department; chief hospital physician*, 89, 125, 139, 1576. Letters to, 1196, 1451, 1573.
McLane, Allen, *Capt., Patton's Additional Continental regiment; Pulaski's corps; Lee's legion*, 646, 1052, 1237; accounts, 635; authority to impress, 2051; his command, 639, 1225; employs dragoons, 633; company, 1020, 1064; losses, 1225; movements, 631; pay, 635; personal
McLane, Allen—Continued.
encounter, 646; promotion, 1240; rank, 1225; reconnoissance, 646; reconnoiter of British fleet off the Virginia capes, 1982; resignation, 1486, 1495, 1499; services, 1225, 1486, 2013. Letters from, 480, 515, 625, 639, 640, 642, 646, 649, 1225, 1486. Letters and orders to, 481, 522, 634, 637, 639, 1052, 1073, 1982.
Maclay, William, *of Sunbury, Pennsylvania*, 1327, 1335.
Maclean, Allan, *Col., 84th Foot; British army; brig. gen. in America*, 2394, 2425; Indian speech to, 2297; his letter to Lincoln, 2412; measures to stop hostilities, 2386; news of peace sent, 2371, 2376. Letters from, 2386, 2421. Letters to, 2341, 2371, 2419.
McLean, James, *Lt., Invalid regiment*, 2443.
McLeod (MacLeod), William, *Retired captain of artillery, British army*, 1335. Letters from, 1128, 1336.
McLonen, Daniel, *of Delaware*, Letter from, 623.
McMahon, ——, *Sergt., British army*, 581.
McMaster, John, *Asst. deputy quartermaster general*, Letter from, 1505.
McMechen, William, *Surgeon, 4th Virginia regiment*, Letter from, 489.
McMechen, Mrs. William, 489.
McMichael, Edward, *Lt., 3d New Jersey regiment*, 160, 165; deserts, 170, 171.
McMichael, James, *Lt., 13th Pennsylvania regiment*, 547, 549.
McMichael, Ward, *American spy?*, 2184.
McMichael, William, *Lt., 3d New Jersey regiment*, 1774, 2016.
McMurray, William, *Capt., Sappers and Miners*, 1344.
McNabb, Duncan, *British deserter*, 834, 839.
Macnair, Ebenezer, *Merchant, Flatbush, Long Island*, 1659.
Macnair, Ralph, & Co., *Merchants, Flatbush, Long Island*, debts due

Macnair, Ralph, & Co.—Continued.
from American officers, 1659. Letters from, 2333, 2344.
McNaughton (McNughton), Peter, *British deserter*, 834, 839.
McNeill, Hector, *Capt., Continental navy*, 366.
McNutt, Alexander, *Col.; of Nova Scotia*, 879, 887. Letters from, 745, 878, 886, 896.
Macombe, James, *Agent, Fludyer & Co., of London*, Letter from, 428.
Macomber, Ebenezer, *Capt., Rhode Island regiment*, 2348; to answer interrogatories, 2342; deserters taken by, 2320; orders for his guidance, 2304; report, 2315, 2317. Letter from, 2315. Letters to, 2304, 2308.
McPharling, *see* McFarland.
McPherson, Duncan, *Col., 71st Foot, British army*, Letter from, 1937.
Macpherson, Duncan, *Lt. col., 73d Foot, British army*, Letter from, 1131.
McPherson, John, *Capt., 17th Foot, British army*, 411.
McPherson, John, *Private, 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1052.
Macpherson, Robert, *Lt., 7th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1008.
Macpherson, William, *Former lt. and adj., 16th Foot, British army; maj., Continental army; aide to Lafayette*, appointment and the trouble caused by it, 1431, 1448, 1449, 1469, 1503; assistance to Lafayette, 1775; Greene's wish to oblige, 1868; merit, 1795, 2434; resignation from British army and escape, 889; saves flour from enemy, 1782; services, 1910. Letter from, 1946. Letter to, 1966.
Macumber, Mathew, *Ensign, 16th Continental Infantry*, 186.
McWhorter, Alexander, *of Morristown, N. J., chaplain, brigade of artillery*, 222. Letter to, 788.
MacWilliams, William, *Maj., aide to Stirling*, 457.
Macy, ——, *Sergt., Bartlett's New Hampshire militia regiment?*, 1492, 1493.
Magaw, Robert, *Maj., Thompson's Pennsylvania rifle battalion; col. 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, 187, 200, 201; exchange, 1215, 1229; summons to surrender and his refusal. 207. Letters from, 10, 207, 285, 354. Letters to, 221, 296, 1229.
Magazines, 107, 249, 260, 266, 343, 618, 705, 809, 863, 983, 1105, 1133, 1249, 1424, 1483, 2156, 2190, 2224, 2232, 2258, 2262, 2271, 2275, 2280, 2325; arms in, 1432; arms from, 1721; articles in, 838; artillery, 222, 235; bread, 1236; British, 245, 862, 909, 1181; building of, 2228, 2231, 2403, 2405, 2433; clothing, 1151, 1307, 1352; danger to, 307, 314, 2145, 2154; depleted, 837; director of, 260; establishment of, 727, 749, 803, 845, 855, 912, 1525, 1816, 1907, 2420; forage, 322, 508, 537, 538, 879, 893, 1175, 1195, 1241, 2032; flour, 309, 310, 752, 1234, 1777; forming, 202, 756, 924, 1096, 1123, 1130, 1139, 1191, 1234, 1928, 2231; guard, 271, 272, 314, 320, 322, 589, 2379; increase of, 931; location, position, etc., 205, 235, 242, 281, 309, 324, 332, 370, 376, 589, 835, 950, 1127, 1450, 1759, 1816, 1823, 1892, 2041, 2093, 2181, 2187, 2232, 2234, 2239, 2245, 2248, 2253; meat, 1294, 1300; needed, 1595; opinion of general officers desired on, 2084; powder, 1238, 2145, 2154, 2167, 2232, 2234, 2460; preparation of, 946; protection, 903; of provisions, 86, 198, 199, 307, 310, 311, 324, 347, 416, 508, 617, 661, 917, 919, 990, 1101, 1121, 1334, 1359, 1494, 1691, 2219, 2295; queries respecting, 2087; removal of, 247, 884; repairs, 2340; rum and whisky in, 400; saved, 1828; size of, 982; state of, 687, 1738, 2129; stocking of, 990; stores in, 1277, 2379; of supplies, 271, 866, 873, 1239, 1389, 1407, 2147; thefts, 2347; tools, 879.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Maghingua Keesoch, *see* Brodhead, Daniel.

Magistrates, applications and appeals to, 1033, 1218, 1222, 1335, 1778; exertions of, 1240; help and aid in collecting supplies, cattle, grain, etc., 1220, 1222, 1224, 1225, 1229, 1237, 1238, 2173; interfere with military furloughs and discharges, 1307; letters to, 1321; meeting, 1225; refuse to grant impress warrants, 1764; relations with, 1273; stimulation of, 1298; settle contested deserters' cases, 2308.

Magnifique, *French ship of war*, Congress' offer to replace, 2238; wrecked, 2200, 2201, 2209.

Mahan, Hezekiah, *Maj., South Carolina State dragoons*, 1798.

Maidenhead (New Jersey), 392.

Mail, *see* Post.

Maine, coast and interior, 29.

Maitland, Alexander, *Col., 49th Foot, British army*, 1168.

Major, brevet, 2003; British, 893; rank, 1722, 2123; *see also* Brigade-majors.

Major generals, 264; commands, 649; list, 515; needed, 311; rank, 1981. Letter to, 1231.

Makingweegesuch (Machingwe Geeshoch, Maghingua Keesoch = The Great Moon), Delaware name of Col. Daniel Brodhead *q. v.*

Malcom, William, *Col., Additional Continental regiment; deputy adjutant general, Northern department; col., New York levies*, 231, 252, 453, 504, 637, 696, 697, 741, 782, 850, 954, 983, 1049, 1454, 1501, 1518, 1522, 1558, 1601, 1602; leave of absence, 519, 520; boat, 1490, 1525; cattle for, 1463, 1465; command, 880; appointed deputy adjutant general of Northern department, 632, 644; movements, 1426, 1455, 1473, 1474, 1480, 1516; observations respecting West Point, 1435; opinion on a provision issue, 1573; orders of, 701; personal needs, 1611; position, 1051, 1455, 1470; recommended, 230; represents officers in contract dispute, 2150; resignation, 519, 520; services, 1587. Letters from, 393, 416, 418, 519, 696, 699, 720, 722, 733, 744, 752, 780, 783, 788, 792, 809, 822, 834, 842, 850, 855, 976, 978, 987, 989, 999, 1000, 1047, 1051, 1154, 1435, 1444, 1452, 1455, 1464, 1469, 1474, 1480, 1488, 1498, 1516, 1537, 1544, 1559, 1563, 1570, 1575, 1587, 1600, 1611, 1614. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 352, 418, 420, 520, 689, 693, 697, 702, 705, 706, 709, 714, 721, 724, 730, 735, 755, 782, 788, 810, 824, 838, 857, 872, 876, 989, 994, 1049, 1052, 1426, 1441, 1448, 1456, 1463, 1470, 1473, 1476, 1478, 1487, 1516, 1530, 1572, 1605. Regiment, 352, 416, 420, 446, 834, 968, 971, 975, 978, 989, 994, 997, 999, 1000, 1001, 1009, 1039. *See also* Burr, Aaron.

Malcom, William—Continued.

Malden (Massachusetts), 10.

Malesherbes, Chrétien Guillaume de Lamoignon de, *Royal councillor, Minister of State of France*, 2413, 2417. Letter from, 2350.

Mallet, Jonathan, *Surgeon, British army*, Letters from, 1127, 1148.

Malmedy, François, Marquis de, *Col., Continental army*, 291, 914. Letter from, 859. Letters to, 319, 878.

Mamaroneck (New York), 1080, 1891.

Manalapan road (New Jersey), 669.

Manchac (Louisiana), 1255.

Manchester (Virginia), 2223.

Mandeville (New York), 1189.

Mangé, Peter, *Sea captain of Salem, Mass.*, 2339–2340, 2343, 2344. Letter from, 2342.

Manifestoes, *see* Proclamations.

Manigault's Ferry (South Carolina), 1704.

Manley (Manly), John, *Capt., Continental navy*, 38, 43, 54, 99, 132, 169; captures, 41, 42, 50, 53, 70, 71, 344, 366; crew, 61; pay, 61; recommended to Washington, 2207. Letters to, 71.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Manning, Abraham, *Sheriff, Bergen county, New Jersey*, 2076. Letter from, 2049.
Manning, Ephraim, *Capt., 20th Continental Infantry*, Letter from, 139.
Manning, James, *Rhode Island clergyman*, 1389, 1399.
Manning, Lawrence, *Sergt.-maj., 2d Canadian regiment*, introduced to Washington, 421.
Manoeuvers (Operations, etc.), 328, 530, 869, 991, 992, 1400, 1738, 1803, 1836, 1897, 1914, 2040, 2234, 2238, 2256, 2362; British, 477, 1469, 1875; feints, 666, 935, 1318; of French fleet, 692, 1472, 1956–1957; manual of, *see* Regulations; orders for, 1328, 2262; plan of, 1315; practice of, 1159; uniformity of, 611, 612. *See* Ambuscades *also* Tactics.
Mansfield Betsey, *Sister-in-law to Benedict Arnold*, Letter from, 1492. Letter to, 1494.
Mansfield, Samuel, *Capt., 2d Continental artillery*, 234, 243.
Manslaughter, 2185.
Manufacturers, refuse to supply articles, 1297
Manufactures, articles lost to public, 1293; cartridge boxes, 770; cartridges, 595; leather caps, 1646; military, 2378, 2379, 2380; quality of, 1665; shoes, 770; wagons, 569; workmen needed for, 595.
Maples, Thomas, *of Boston*, 17.
Maps (Drafts; Sketch plans, etc.), 75, 774, 795, 949, 1226, 1264, 1349, 1350, 1403, 1439, 1442, 1599, 1604, 1627, 1631, 1630, 1719, 1743, 1806, 1811, 1814, 1824, 1834, 1911, 1955; British fortifications at New York, 1421; British fortifications at Brooklyn, 2033; burned, 1600; of country from Chester to Philadelphia, 405; of French position, 1585; of Halifax harbor, 1376; of Highlands, 1057; of Hudson river, 585; east side of the Hudson, 1446; of Indian country, 925, 926, 947, 1008; of Lake and route from Fort Schuyler to Oswego, 1080; of south side of Lake
Maps—Continued.
Ontario, 968; of New York island, 2283; publication of, 2392, 2400, 2403, 2451; of Quebec, 2459; of seat of war, 2403, 2451.
Marauders, 351, 1669; American, 1667; British, 988, 1153, 1169, 2242; executed, 1372; law respecting, 1750; loyalist, 1234, 1384, 1834, 2253.
Marauding expeditions, British, 1698, 2134; loyalist, 1026, 1646; prevention of, 802, 1698. *See also* Banditti *and* Raids.
Marblehead (Massachusetts), 537, 1781.
Marbois, *see*, Barbe-Marbois.
March, John, *Ensign, 3d New Hampshire regiment*, Letter from, 26.
March, Samuel, *Lt. col. 18th Continental Infantry*, Letter from, 74.
Marechaussée corps, 1368, 2176; accoutrements, 754; clothing, 1309, completion of, 749; duties, 476, 787; detachment, 2176; equipment, 642; horses, 642, 1848; needed, 1366; officers, 754; orders to, 1802; pay, 1848; petition to be reformed, 1309; plan of establishment, 471; raising, 476; corps returns, 749, 1085, 1339; supplies, 754; value, 1848. *See also under* Heer, Bartholomew von.
Mares, *see* Horses.
Marie Antoinette Josèphe Jeanne d'Autriche, *Queen of France*, 755, 936.
Marie Thérese Charlotte, *Princess, daughter of Louis, XVI*, 936.
Marigny, Bernard de, *Capt., French navy*, 1847, 1855.
Marine committee, *see* Congress.
Marine establishment, *see* Navy, Continental.
Mariners, *see* Seamen.
Marines, British, 495, 1967, French, 1957, 1958, 1963.
Marion, Francis, *Brig. gen., South Carolina militia*, 1740; account of capture of Fort Watson, 1798; British fail to surprise, 2247; defeated, 2055; effect of his activity, 1796;

Marion, Francis—Continued.
reduces Fort Mott, 1828. Letters from, 1699, 1704, 1795, 1798.
Market, 534; establishment of a camp, 607.
Markham, Barzillai, *Ensign, 8th Connecticut regiment*, 23.
Markley, Charles, *Capt., Armand's legion*, 2136.
Marony, William, *Provost marshal, Continental Army*, commission and instructions to, 64; warrant to, 135.
Marquees, *see* Tents.
Married men, *see* Privates.
Marsh, Daniel, *Contractor for cattle, Essex county, New Jersey*, Letter from, 1484. Letter to, 1361.
Marsh, John, 191.
Marsh, John, *Private, 1st North Carolina regiment*, 371.
Marsh, Joseph, *Chairman, general committee of the New Hampshire grants contiguous to Connecticut river*, 1588. Letter from, 1595.
Marsh, William, *Officer, British navy*, 100.
Marshall, Christopher, *Capt., 10th Massachusetts regiment*, 2079, 2098.
Marshall, J. B., *Asst. commissary of issues*, 1437.
Marshall, Samuel B., *Asst. commissary of issues, magazine storekeeper for contractors*, Letters from, 1466, 1472, 1482, 1488, 2080. Letters to, 1473, 1482, 1487, 1493, 1499, 1529.
Marshall, Thomas, *Boston selectman*, 80.
Marshall, Thomas, *Col., 10th Massachusetts regiment*, Letter to, 1114.
Marshall, Thomas, *Col., 3d Virginia regiment*, Letter to, 286.
Marston, John, *Lt., 1st Virginia regiment*, 1013.
Martha's Vineyard (Massachusetts), British demand beef from, 1495; British expedition against, 2140, 2253; British fleet off, 1488, 1495, 1503; British forage on, 1585; British seize stock, 737, 741; British vessels captured at, 31, 33, 36. *See also under* Tupper, Benjamin.
Martial law, *see* Law.
Martin, Abraham H., *see* Martlings.
Martin, Alexander, *Col., 2d North Carolina regiment*, 399. Letter from, 320. Regiment, 320.
Martin, Ephraim, *Col., 4th New Jersey regiment*, 270. Letter from, 1375.
Martin, Hugh, *Surgeon's mate, 12th and 10th Virginia regiments*, 192. Letters from, 2448, 2456.
Martin, John, Letter from, 915.
Martin, Joseph, *Col., agent Indian affairs for State of Virginia*, 1979.
Martin, Josiah, *Royal governor of North Carolina*, Letter from, 171.
Martin, William, *Lt., Spencer's Additional Continental regiment*, 333, 334, 336.
Martindale, Sion, *Capt., Church's Rhode Island regiment; commander of Continental armed vessel*, 33, 49, 166; vessel and crew, 38, 40, 44, 47, 49, 51.
Martinique (Martinico, West Indies), 1282, 1290, 1646, 2345; arms from, 298; battle off, 1846, 1849, 1851, 1863, 2116, 2120, 2130, 2133, 2141, 2148, 2174, 2193, 2390; *see also under* Navy, British; Navy, French; Rodney, George Brydges, *and* de Grasse; blockade at, 1779; French aid from, 234, 257; French arrival at, 1323, 1329, 1668, 1848, 2289, 2293; intelligence from, 1644, 1850; stores from, 520.
Martlings (Martin, Martling), Abraham H., *of Peekskill, N. Y.; sea captain and pilot*, 1152, 1389, 1392. Letter from, 1398. Letter to, 1147.
Martlings, Barent, *Lt., New York State troops; quartermaster department*, Letter from, 1690.
Marvin, Elihu, *Justice of the peace, Cornwall precinct, New York*, Letter from, 1769.
Marvin, Elihu, *Adj., 4th Connecticut regiment*, 287.
Marwin, William, Letter from, 826.

Maryland, 1024, 1322, 1652, 2049, 2267, 2282; action on obtaining supplies for the army, 1640; aid to, 1032; application to, 2064; applications to enter, 2305, 2312; attitude of, 1632; boundary commissioners, 2021, *see also* Virginia, boundary commissioners; bounty, 355, 537; British invasion of, 1917; calls in State and Continental money, 1640; cattle purchases in, 551; clothing, 461, 1279, 2325; and the Confederation, 1709, 1724, 1734; confiscation of British property, 1640; Convention troops removed to, 1632, 1642; cooperation of Virginia, 415; counties, 620; credit, 1625; defense of the Chesapeake, 2180; delegates in Congress, 2312; eastern shore, 1828; efforts, 1745; election evils, 1625; executive, 1625, 2312; finances, 1938; forage, 1346; grants allowance to soldiers' widows and orphans, 1701;

legislature, 1584, 1784, 2176; action toward filling state line, 2193; acts, 361, 1640, 1685, 1686; affairs, 2013; disqualifies military officers for seats in, 1701; efforts and exertions, 1660, 1852;

Assembly, act, 361; arranges rank, 300; committee reports, 1686, 1701; letter to, 1603; disposition of, 1608; dispute in, 1621; efforts, 2064; handicaps, 1608; council, 1226, 2337;

lethargy, 625; loyalists, 613, 1531; manslaughter case, 2185; merchants, 2339; military officers disqualified for civil office, 1701; officers, 1279; prices, 1625; recruiting law, 1301; refusal to honor Gates' bills, 1580; requisition on, 1603, 1621; seamen, 2164, 2166; in Southern department, 1590; subscription to be called for, 1590; supplies, 1827; tax, 2174; threatened, 1032; tobacco, 634;

troops, 182, 281, 924, 2394; accouterments, 1938, 1942; aid in transportation, 810; appearance complimented, 2335; arms, 1938, 1942; arrangement, 969, 976, 1011, 1022, 1024, 1608, 1747, 1984; artillery, 536; artillery and stores, 1304; beg their way north from Southern army, 2136; blankets, 1938; brigade, 1216; brigades, First, 757, 773, 1279; Second, 773, 774, 830; brigading of, 287; cavalry, 1917; clothing, 520, 705, 1566, 1938, 1971, 2081; collecting, 609, 1317; completing or filling, 520, 545, 620, 1464, 1584, 1603, 2193; desertions, 1935; discharges, 2401; drafts, 648; equipment, 1532, 1917, 1964, 2081; in hospital, 2251; levies, 1870; line, 1024, 1297, 1500, 1566, 1584, 2081, 2167, 2181, 2193, 2251; militia, 403, 407, 408, 410, 627, 1625, *see also* Rumsey, Charles; movements, 304, 314, 609, 1296, 1297, 1299, 1303–1304, 1309, 1319, 1327, 1490, 1532, 1584, 1853, 1964, 1971, 2244, 2251, 2394, 2401; needed, 1958; nine months men, 1978;

officers, 507, 707, 757, 773, 774, 830, 899, 921, 931, 1024, 1216, 1279, 1452, 1532, 1534; arrangement, *see under* arrangement; brigade, 969; letter to commanding officers, 1231; complaint, 685; disqualified for civil office, 1701; establish shoe factory, 899; letter to field officers, 1024; letters and instructions to field officers, 921, 931; qualifications, 969; rank, 679, 799, 1789;

pay, 518, 1701; promotions, 1500; recruits, recruiting, raising, enlisting, etc., 231, 300, 310, 572, 580, 620, 623, 970, 1295; 1301, 1377, 1452, 1532, 1603, 1608, 1685–1686, 1764, 1917, 1932, 1964, 1971, 2064, 2081, 2136, 2172, 2180, 2217, 2251, 2394; reenforcements, 1848; regimenting of, 1024;

regiments, 545, 1464, 2193, *see also* Smallwood, William; First regiment, 215, 231, 533; *see also* Stone, John Hawkins. Second, *see* Price, Thomas. Third, 1917, 1938, *see also* Gist, Mordecai, *and* Lans-

Maryland—Continued.
dale, Thomas. Fourth, 1942. Fifth, 516, 535, 1942. Sixth, 1558, *see also* Williams, Otho Holland. Additional regiment, 1452, 1508, 1583, 1584; letter to commanding officer of, 1429, 1430;
reports to be made of, 2165; returns, 830, 1583; sick, 1318; sick and wounded, 2167; sufferings, 2136;
western shore, 1828; willingness of, 1971; women's subscription to the army, 1551.
Maryland Journal and Baltimore Advertiser (The), 1068.
Masco fort, *see* Fort Masco.
Mascoma (Masco) River (New Hampshire), 1827, 1841.
Mason, David, *Lt. col., deputy commissary general of military stores*, 427, 428, 934, 1575. Letter from, 1082. Letter to, 1096.
Mason, David, *Col., 15th Virginia regiment*, 285, 764. Letters from, 284, 294, 427, 481, 580, 582, 648, 676, 1080. Letters to, 271, 295, 410, 471, 592, 601, 620. Regiment, 284, 294, 295, 592.
Mason, Mrs. David, 580.
Mason, James, *Lt. col., of militia*, 580.
Mason, John, Letter from, 1544.
Mason, Joseph, 2073.
Masons, 807, 996, 1284, 1293, 1481; needed, 1103, 2228, 2252; troops employed as, 849.
Massachusetts, 108, 263, 1030, 1075, 1433, 1601, 1764, 2072; appeal to, 1821; applies for arms and blankets, 288, 368; applies for money, 1354; arms for, 297, 345; arms from, 1424, 1425; assurances from, 1845; beef supply from, 1652, 1863; beef purchase regulations, 1699; Berkshire county, 69; blankets, 375; bounty, 243; burdens of, 1811; cannon from, 993, 1013; cattle, 1435, 1603, 1673–1674, 1773, 1785, 1788, 1795, 1799, 1811; cattle agent, 1673 1674; clothing, 345, 1649, 1703, 1802, 2027, 2041, 2072, 2087; subclothier, 1742; coast, 320, 1434; commissions, 1353; committee, 1802; complaint, 244; delegates to Congress, 1433; delinquency, 628; deserters in, 2182; eastern boundary, 2334; eastern counties, 1783; efforts, 1603, 1625; equipment from, 1785; executive, introductory letter to, 1359; feeling against New York, 831; finances, 1622; flour, 751, 909, 1795; Hampshire county, 69; hoarding up supplies, 288; law against inoculation, 520;
legislature (General Court), 2200, 2209, 2211, 2407; acts, 1699, 1782–1783, 1802, 1812; committee, 1622; disposition, 1812; embarrassed by lack of money, 1812; on enlistments, 1621, 1636; memorials and petitions to, 243, 1627; noncompliance with Congress' recommendations, 2008; resolves, 1284, 1288, 1682, 2054; Washington's answer to, 2359;
Assembly (House of Representatives), 559, 1668; proceedings, 41; resolves, 307, 624, 646, 1802;
Council, 1433; action on cannon, 874, 987; deliberations on Washington's letter, 365; memorial and answer 244; proceedings, 933; recommends officers, 47; requests D'Estaing to attempt Penobscot, 1132; resolve, 520; letters to, 278, 387;
loan commissioner, 311; money sent to Rhode Island, 251; money raised in, 1811; Penobscot expedition, 1132, 1753, 1773, 2180, 2334, 2345; powder for, 292, 297, 345; prejudice against Schuyler, 388, 389; prize goods, 1583; provisions, 314; purchases, 1516, 2088; purchasing committee, 1706; riots in, 2146; rum from, 1785; salt from, 1801; St. John's river, expedition, 368; shoes from, 375; stores and supplies, 362, 1516, 1625, 1640, 1660; surgeons, 324; teams, 1759; tents from, 1802; towns, 584, 616, 1638, 1870, 2054;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Massachusetts—Continued.
troops, 60, 245, 271, 284, 285, 533, 542, 1030, 1179, 1213, 1318, 1622; adopts Additional Continental regiments, 282, 311, 1394, 1571; arms, 285, 311, 1414; arrangement, 915, 924, 935, 937, 979, 1094, 1105, 1290, 1569, 2402, 2403, 2406, 2408; artillery, 2013, 2408, 2428; blankets, 290, 342; bounties, 1284, 1310; brigades, 214, 837, 852, 1090, 1220, 1673, 1678, 2264, *see also* Sargent, Paul Dudley; First brigade, 2113, 2138, 2367; Second brigade, 2135, 2138, 2428; Third brigade, 2138, 2148, 2150, 2170, 2188, 2211; clothing, 312, 319, 324, 326, 334, 338, 340, 342, 347, 349, 350, 504, 505, 1192, 1209, 1664, 1682, 1683, 1706, 2008, 2013, 2071, 2072, 2078; deserters, 1220, 1349, 1488, 1690, 2182; discharged, 1624; draft and drafting, 307, 310, 540, 624, 705, 1368; enlistments, *see under* recruiting; feeling regarding the Pennsylvania mutineers, 1682; furloughed, 2406; gratuity, 244, 1075, 1682, 1683, 1717, 1719; grievances, 1682; huts, 2442; with Lafayette's detachment, 1814; levies, 1177, 1386, 1447, 1624, 1768; line, 897, 924, 935, 937, 979, 1094, 1105, 1161, 1162, 1200, 1346, 1349, 1569, 1571, 1659, 1684, 1687, 1710, 1711, 1720, 1739, 1932, 2166, 2267, 2295, 2300, 2301, 2402;
militia, 206, 221, 223, 346, 394, 396, 434, 464, 466, 624, 725, 757, 808, 1179, 1515, 1899, 1907, 1913, 2233; called on, 369; command of, 222; delay, 370, 1927; discharged, dismissed, expiration of enlistments, etc., 752, 820, 821, 1183, 1184, 1190, 1585; drafted, 1358; movements, 224, 230, 366, 1412, 1415, 1417, 1435, 1438, 1451, 1472, 1742, 1902, 1927; officers, 161; letters and orders to, 185, 369, 1166, 1433; orders to, 224, 230, 747, 1166, 1377, 1408, 1426, 1433; pay of, 1184; returns, 1452, 1912;
Massachusetts—Continued.
work on fortifications, 761, 774, 1585. *See also under* Fellows, John;
movements, 251, 272, 348, 852, 1609, 1627;
officers, 288, 1001, 1249, 1924, 2082, 2085, 2145, 2359; leaves of absence, 2212; appointments, 2207; arrangement, 924, 937, 979, 1094, 1105, 1200, 1569, 1659, 1711, 1714, 1719, 1720, 1940, 2018, 2044, 2087, 2267, 2295, 2301, 2399, 2409; artillery, 2376, 2409; bravery, 1; brigade, 2139; claim mistakes, 1256, 1265; commanding, 1659; commissions, 1161, 1162, committee, 2209, 2211; complaint of, 1753; derangement, 1717, 2300; detained 1770; desertions, 2151; difficulty with, 1772; distress for pay, 1804; field, 1512, 1719, 2145, 2170, 2295, 2412; letter and memorial from, 1122, 2166; feeling over appointments to the light infantry, 1739, 1743, 1753; filling of, 1710; grievances, 2153; ignorance of, 1442; letters from, 1739, 1915, 2138, *see also* Burnam, John, and others, 2356, *and* Darby, Samuel, and others, 2145; letters to, 1569, 1571; letters and orders to militia officers, 185, 369, 1166, 1433; meeting, 2153, 2154, 2200, 2211; needed, 1719, 2148, 2412; noncommissioned, 1687, 1697, 2151; pay, 1783, 2211; pay commutation, 2376; pretentions, 1020; prisoners, 1535; promotions, 2366; petition, 1627; rank, 897, 1915, 1922, 1932, 1952, 2145, 2166, 2170; recommended, 47; recruiting, 1284, 2098; regimental, 2404; remain in the service, 2402, 2403; remonstrance, 1796; resignations, 1291–1292, 1342, 1571; retired, 1714, 2403; servants, 2403; services, 1739; subalterns, 1922, 1932, 1940, 1952, 2044, 2056; uneasiness, 2012; vacancies, 1684;

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Massachusetts—Continued.
pay, 312, 1682, 1763, 1800, 1804, 1812; for peace establishment of army, 2399; provisions, 1432; quota, 243, 307, 584, 1255, 1284, 1649, 2054, 2140;
recruits and recruiting, raising men, etc., 69, 226, 243, 322, 559, 584, 594, 611, 615, 646, 988, 1075, 1078, 1086, 1090, 1174, 1288, 1289, 1307, 1310, 1320, 1349, 1358, 1397, 1415, 1423, 1625, 1649, 1668, 1726, 1728, 1744, 1777, 1781, 1782, 1783, 1784, 1791, 1799, 1802, 1870, 1881, 1887, 1916, 2020, 2022, 2054, 2074, 2082, 2083, 2085, 2098, 2100, 2118, 2123, 2124, 2139, 2190, 2198, 2313; fraudulent enlistments, 2159; recruits physically unfit, 1408, 1660, 2093, 2109, 2110, 2122, 2123, 2125; prisoners of war sent as recruits, 1803, 1805;
reenforcements, 68, 143, 644;
regiments, 347, 362, 500, 559, 615, 2401, 2402, 2403, 2406; First, 2135, 2315, *see also* Vose, Joseph. Second, 504, 505, 1105. 2077, 2427, 2428, 2429, 2432; letter from sergeants, 1683. Third, 1135, 2121, 2331, 2334, 2365, 2412, 2414, 2430, 2433, *see also* Greaton, John; Hull, William; Jackson, Michael; *and* Oliver, Robert. Fourth, 1001, 2428, *see also* Shepard, William. Fifth, 1001, 1265, 1677, 1680, 1924, 2151, 2335. Sixth, 1012. Seventh, 773, *see also* Alden, Ichabod. Eighth, 269, 633, 2334, *see also* Jackson, Michael. Tenth, 2016, 2022, 2023, 2027, 2072, 2131, 2138, 2164, 2165, *see also* Fernald, Tobias; Thompson, Joseph, *and* Tupper, Benjamin. Twelfth, 1265, *see also* Sprout, Ebenezer. Fourteenth, 1075, *see also* Bradford, Gamaliel, and others. Fifteenth, 1219. Ward's, 1, *see also* Ward, Jonathan.
in Sappers and Miners, 1776, 1780; shoes, 786, 1174; six months men, 1514; state of, 520; surgeon, 2211; tents, 1812, 1852; returns, 980, 981, 1177, 1253, 1255, 1451, 1452, 1666, 1912, 2399, 2428;
troops in, 417; volunteers, 1254, 1921; western, 1846; wine in, 1884.
Massacres, 942, 1472, 2090, 2341, 2364, 2374.
Massey, Eyre, *Maj. gen., British army*, Letter from, 603. Letter to, 600.
Massie, Thomas, *Maj., 2d Virginia regiment*, Letter to, 1060.
Master, Richard, *Capt., 24th Foot, British army*, 835.
Masters, of Continental vessels, 1684, 1685; of merchant vessels, 2185.
Masts, 1233, 1245, 2177.
Mates, of merchant vessels, 2157, 2185.
Mathews, David, Letter to, 92.
Mathews, Fletcher, *New York loyalist*, 131, 134, 135.
Mathews, George, *Col., 9th Virginia regiment*, 294, 1215. Letter from, 1589. Letters to, 286, 1229, 1242.
Mathews, Mary, *Wife of John*, 1610, 1615, 1626.
Matthewman, Luke, *Lt., British navy*, 568.
Matthews, James, 131.
Matthews, Thomas, *Capt., 4th Virginia regiment*, 412.
Matrosses, *see* Artillery.
Matson's Ford (Pennsylvania), 508.
Mauduit du Plessis, *see* Du Plessis.
Maurice, Theodore, *formerly clerk of Newcastle county, Delaware*, Letter from, 623.
Mauroy, Vicomte de, introduced to Washington, 286.
Maxfield, William, *see* Maxwell.
Maxwell, Andrew, *Maj., Prince of Wales American regiment, British Provincial troops*, 1830.
Maxwell, Hugh, *Maj., 2d, lt. col., 8th, Massachusetts regiments*, 1274, 1289, 1292, 1740, 2087. 2091, 2101; detachment, 2076, 2078, 2081; rank, 1200. Letters from, 1719, 1736, 2077, 2081, 2083, 2088, 2097, 2203.
Maxwell (Maxfield) William, *Col., 2d New Jersey regiment; brig. gen.*,

Maxwell (Maxfield) William—Contd. *Continental army*, 100, 222, 309, 342, 361, 391, 397, 402, 425, 451, 453, 463, 514, 552, 564, 662, 664, 767, 893, 896, 908, 985, 1167, 1288, 1296, 1386; brigade, 222, 252, 664, 770, 817, 980, 1006, 1125, 1181, 1336, 1341, 1345, 1376; intelligence from, 637; movements, 515, 615, 629, 980, 1006, 1014, 1171, 1201, 1202, 1376; opinion in council of war, 1291; opinion on attacking Philadelphia, 486, 496; opinion on plan of campaign, 605; opinion on winter campaign, 496, 807; opinion on winter quarters, 491; opposition to enemy, 748; position, 614, 630, 666, 764, 1336, 1345, 1346, 1347; resignation, 1410, 1417; retirement, 1400; on the situation, 765; skirmish, 665. Letters from, 222, 227, 250, 252, 255, 256, 355, 356, 483, 486, 491, 496, 497, 515, 605, 614, 629, 634, 636, 639, 641, 642, 649, 655, 659, 660, 665, 667, 676, 679, 696, 712, 715, 716, 718, 722, 737, 739, 741, 746, 747, 748, 751, 757, 759, 761, 765, 780, 783, 807, 817, 880, 883, 888, 890, 893, 896, 897, 901, 908, 909, 910, 925, 927, 931, 938, 940, 945, 948, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 961, 964, 968, 970, 973, 974, 975, 979, 982, 985, 987, 991, 992, 999, 1001, 1004, 1006, 1014, 1017, 1042, 1171, 1181, 1291, 1331, 1341, 1344, 1345, 1346, 1347, 1351, 1387, 1400, 1410, 1417, 2047. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 216, 223, 226, 255, 269, 293, 303, 324, 384, 407, 409, 410, 411, 420, 612, 614, 615, 626, 628, 630, 636, 638, 650, 659, 660, 664, 665, 688, 702, 704, 707, 711, 715, 721, 745, 746, 758, 771, 776, 778, 784, 790, 791, 793, 794, 800, 802, 805, 877, 884, 885, 889, 899, 909, 913, 915, 918, 920, 921, 922, 924, 925, 928, 935, 936, 944, 954, 957, 966, 969, 973, 975, 980, 984, 986, 989, 993, 1002, 1005, 1006, 1010, 1016, 1169, 1173, 1177, 1184, 1201, 1202, 1216, 1220, 1331, 1336, 1337, 1340, 1341, 1345, 1353, 1357, 1376, 1416.

Maybin, James, *see* Mabon.

Maybuss, Leonard, *Private, Hessian yagers*, 355.

Maynard, Jonathan, *Lt., 7th Massachusetts regiment*, 1374.

Maynard, Nathaniel, *Lt., Brewer's Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 18.

Mead, John, *Col., Connecticut militia*, 1238, 1270. Letters from, 371, 1231, 1266. Letters to, 164, 1262.

Mead (Meade) Matthew, *Lt. col., Silliman's Connecticut state regiment, and 5th Connecticut regiment*, Letter from, 1173. Letters to, 1153, 1154, 1184. Regiment, 525.

Meade, George, *Philadelphia merchant*, Letter from, 1480.

Meade, Richard Kidder, *Lt. col., aide to Washington*, 336, 440, 484, 820, 868, 1000, 1129, 1357; deposition, 1582; evidence in Varick's case, 1567. Letters from, 290, 300, 314, 340, 341, 516, 523, 548, 574, 575, 602, 625, 638, 655, 678, 705, 709, 714, 725, 732, 735, 794, 828, 841, 860, 864, 867, 992, 1021, 1043, 1044, 1045, 1063, 1064, 1066, 1073, 1087, 1089, 1099, 1101, 1103, 1115, 1123, 1125, 1128, 1139, 1142, 1151, 1162, 1168, 1223, 1240, 1254, 1265, 1268, 1284, 1285, 1293, 1301, 1311, 1314, 1327, 1343, 1347, 1348, 1369, 1372, 1408, 1472, 1532, 1550, 1551, 1560. Letters to, 527, 676, 829, 833, 1090, 1252, 1264, 1284, 1340, 1471. Drafts and copies by, 270, 272, 279, 281, 283, 293, 298, 301, 332, 335, 336, 339, 345, 346, 349, 354, 357, 379, 384, 385, 387, 390, 393, 398, 403, 406, 408, 413, 423, 425, 436, 437, 439, 441, 443, 446, 448, 450, 457, 460, 463, 464, 465, 490, 516, 517, 519, 521, 529, 533, 549, 556, 558, 562, 563, 565, 576, 577, 580, 582, 584, 586, 588, 591, 600, 601, 617, 618, 623, 664, 675, 689, 692, 698, 704, 705, 706, 709, 734, 735, 737, 747, 755, 763, 764, 770, 809, 813, 814, 817, 828, 835, 840, 853, 854, 856, 857, 868, 869, 875, 876, 878, 884, 972, 1008, 1011, 1013, 1017, 1038, 1041, 1044, 1045, 1046, 1052, 1053, 1054, 1055, 1058, 1059, 1062, 1063, 1064,

Meade, Richard Kidder—Continued.
1065, 1067, 1068, 1070, 1073, 1079, 1081, 1087, 1088, 1092, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1098, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1104, 1105, 1107, 1108, 1109, 1120, 1122, 1126, 1133, 1137, 1141, 1142, 1143, 1144, 1152, 1153, 1156, 1159, 1163, 1169, 1177, 1185, 1186, 1187, 1188, 1191, 1194, 1197, 1198, 1200, 1203, 1205, 1206, 1207, 1209, 1211, 1217, 1231, 1233, 1264, 1271, 1304, 1306, 1309, 1314, 1320, 1322, 1327, 1330, 1334, 1343, 1358, 1360, 1362, 1367, 1368, 1371, 1414, 1417, 1432, 1433, 1468, 1476, 1483, 1510, 1549, 1566.

Meal, *see* Grain.

Measam, George, *Col. and commissary general of clothing, Northern army*, 482, 805, 1085; appointment, 753, 786; difficulty with Mease, 690; dispute with Wilkinson, 1133. Letters from 650, 697, 775, 786, 792, 805, 823, 828, 850, 864, 896, 897, 941, 960, 982, 999, 1006, 1069. Letters and orders to, 753, 783, 817, 818, 839, 866, 878, 899, 902, 905, 914, 939, 982, 1020, 1025, 1027, 1055, 1102, 1103, 1132.

Mease, James, *Clothier-general, Continental army*, 424, 493, 495, 499, 639; appointment, 232; difficulty with Measam, 690; illness, 238, 499; indicted, 1784; refusal to pay for clothing, 474; resignation, 499. Letters from, 230, 238, 290, 315, 322, 337, 343, 349, 361, 375, 416, 458, 499, 530, 947. Letters and instructions to, 266, 288, 293, 313, 315, 325, 338, 342, 347, 350, 370, 438, 467, 489, 532, 536, 551, 560, 591, 601, 605, 617, 625, 652, 705.

Measles, *see* Disease.

Meat, *see* Beef.

Mechanics, 117.

Medical department, *see* Hospital department.

Medical attendance, furnished American officer prisoners, 2343; discovery 2448, 2456; treatises returned to British, 534.

Medici, Cosmo (Cosimo), *Capt., North Carolina independent horse*, 614, 641, 680, 687.

Medicines, 94, 96, 104, 107, 282, 295, 1435, 1441, 2019, 2020, 2026; estimates, 2060; needed, 61, 104, 114, 153, 183, 276, 294, 1438, 1998, 2019, 2188, 2412; for prisoners, 1636, 2002, 2161, 2343, 2185, 2186; purchase of, 287; safe conduct, 231; saved, 306; treatises, 534; for detachment to garrison western posts, 2422.

Medine, ——, Chevalier de, *Capt., French navy*, 1847, 1855.

Megill, James, 593.

Mehelm, John, *Col., commissary general of hides, New Jersey*, Letters from, 965, 1198, 1272, 1290, 1302. Letters to, 1145, 1199, 1229, 1274.

Mehs (Myers), Jacob, *Ensign, Pennsylvania, State regiment*, 1387.

Meibom, Carl Christoph de, *Ensign, regiment Riedesel, German allied troops*, 1808, 1821.

Meibom, Justus Christoph de, *Maj., Baum's Brunswick dragoons, German allied troops*, 1808, 1821. Letters from, 992, 1248, 1486. Letter to, 1018.

Meigs, John, *Lt., Webb's additional Continental regiment*, 1403.

Meigs, Return Jonathan, *Maj., 2d Connecticut; Lt. col., Sherburne's additional Continental regiment; Col., 6th Connecticut*, 162, 367, 525, 1076; conduct approved by Washington, 1343; exploit, 328; promotion, 246, 247; rank, 342; resignation, 1435, 1517; suppresses mutiny, 1343. Letters from, 154, 525, 1261, 1344, 1435. Letters to, 1274, 1343, 1433. Regiment, 472, 1540.

Melcher, Isaac, *Brigade-major, Canadian expedition; barrack-master general, Continental army*, Letters from, 34, 36.

Mellen, James, *Lt. col., 9th and 4th Massachusetts regiments*, 1329. Letter from, 1739.

Melville, Thomas, *Member Boston committee for raising troops*, 2140.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Men, *see* Troops.
Menarere, *see* Mesnard.
Menema, Daniel, *Surgeon's mate, 3d New York; surgeon, 2d New York regiment*, 134, 1347.

Menonville, François Louis Arthur Thibaut, Comte de, *Lt. col., 1st deputy adj. gen., French army in America; aide to Rochambeau*, 1824; introduced to Washington, 1808; questions, 1816; requests, 1819. Orders to, 1816.

Mentges, Francis, *Maj., 11th and 7th Pennsylvania regiments; lt. col., 5th Pennsylvania regiment; supt. of Continental hospital in Virginia*, 260, 1100; protest, 2044; rank, 963, 985. Letters from, 1998, 2010, 2034, 2094, 2249. Letters to, 2016, 2048.

Mercantile matters, 80, 1946, 1993, 1996.

Mercer, George, jr., 956.
Mercer, Hugh, *Brig. gen., Continental army*, 159, 166, 197. Letters from, 142, 143, 145, 148, 149, 150, 153, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 162, 165, 167, 168, 171, 174, 182, 185, 196. Letters to, 139, 165, 177, 179, 180, 182, 183, 187, 188, 209, 220.

Mercer, John Francis, *Lt. and capt., 3d Virginia regiment; maj. and aide to Lee; lt. col., Virginia militia*, 410, 680, 1962. Letter from, 997. Letter to, 976.

Mercereau (Mersereau), John, *Capt., New Jersey militia; American spy*, 148, 1616, 1621. Letters and intelligence from, 305, 1308, 1315, 1320, 1324, 1326, 1338, 1369, 1392, 1405, 1482, 1523, 1552, 1624. Letters to, 303, 1044, 1308, 1333, 1345, 1351, 1373, 1379, 1395, 1401, 1402, 1405, 1407, 1428, 1430, 1522, 1550, 1568, 1620.

Mercereau, Joshua, *Deputy commissary of prisoners and confidential agent*, 1112, 2354, 2356. Letters from, 960, 1586, 2039, 2058, 2066, 2350. Letter to, 2065.

Merchandise (Goods), 1112, 1190, 1407, 2116, 2361, 2361–2362, 2388. *See also* Property.
Merchant vessels, British, 50, 1351.
Merchants, 682, 1338, 1365, 1729, 1791, 1978, 2057, 2339; British, 1996, 1997, 2340, 2422. *See also* Traders.

Meredith, Samuel, Letters from, 1383, 1486.
Merit, badges of military, *see* Badges.
Meriwether, Thomas, *Maj., 1st Virginia regiment*, Letter to, 1094.
Merlin, *British frigate*, 444.
Merrill, Daniel, *Lt., 18th Continental infantry*, 112, 131, 133.
Merrit, John, *Captain*, 2313, 2321.
Merritt, Shubal, 941, 1061.
Mersereau, *see* Mercereau.
Mesier, Abraham, *Lt., Lasher's New York regiment*, 149.

Mesnard (Menarere), Anthony, *Capt., 1st Canadian regiment*, 157, 162.

Messengers, British, 379; dragoons used as, 959; sent to Canada, 78.

Metcalf, Jeremiah, *Private Ward's Massachusetts regiment*, 133.

Metcalf, Samuel, *of Plattsburg, New York*, Letter from, 151.

Methodist ministers, *see* Clergymen.
Metz, Jacob, *Lt., Stewart's Pennsylvania state regiment*, 436.

Meyers, Anne, *of Philadelphia*, 556.
Miami River (Ohio), 1178; fort on, 994.

Michlemackinac (Michigan), 2422.
Middle States, *see* States.
Middlebrook (New Jersey), 333, 343, 356, 794, 857, 866, 868, 874, 876, 915, 1039, 1045, 1096, 1165.
Middlesex county (New Jersey), 1032.
Middleton, John, 1627.
Middleton, ——, *British deserter*, 2014.
Middletown (New Jersey), 669, 673, 967, 990, 1004, 1315.
Middletown (Rhode Island), 1186.
Middletown Heights (New Jersey), 1828, 2278.
Middletown Point (New Jersey), 630, 1871.

Mifflin, John, *Col., and deputy quartermaster general*, Letter from, 429. Letter to, 427.

Mifflin, Jonathan, *Col., asst. deputy commissary of purchases*, Letter from, 553. Letters to, 547, 549.

Mifflin, Thomas, *Maj., aide to Washington; col., quartermaster general; brig. and maj. gen., Continental army; Pennsylvania delegate, Continental Congress; member, Continental board of war*, 13, 24, 72, 78, 134, 178, 184, 196, 199, 203, 340, 361, 381, 613, 637, 863, 1289, 1293; against Washington, 520; brigade of, 189; characteristics, 520; connection with revival of Conway cabal, 1283; misrepresents Greene, 576; orders, 90, 245, 246; promotion, 268; report on campaign preparations, 513; Washington warned against, 1195. Letters from, 12, 138, 145, 155, 163, 176, 212, 226, 246, 268, 274, 316, 339, 341, 382, 509. Letters and instructions to, 34, 36, 57, 85, 138, 167, 205, 238, 243, 253, 269, 272, 274, 288, 318, 330, 332, 335, 338, 340, 383, 604, 649. Drafts and copies by, 4, 5, 8, 12, 13, 14, 17, 19, 20, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 31, 33, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 49, 50, 52, 54, 69, 83, 87, 90.

Mighill, Thomas, *Capt., Gerrish's Massachusetts regiment*, 25.

Miguelon Island (off Newfoundland), 779.

Mile Square (New York), 2148.

Miles, Lawford, *Capt., 17th Foot, British army*, 2242.

Miles, Samuel, *Col., Pennsylvania rifle regiment; brig. gen., Pennsylvania state troops; deputy quartermaster general, Continental army*, 165, 253, 1646, 2201. Letters from, 205, 211, 214, 239, 1663, 1760, 1936, 2200. Letters to, 211, 1647, 1727, 1772, 1922, 1933, 2165, 2196.

Military authority, *see* Authority.

Military chest, 128, 510, 907, 924, 1059, 1322, 1662; British, 1974, 1977, 2458.

Military duty, 1643.

Military matters, commission to discuss with British, 2154.

Military state, needed, 2156.

Military stores, *see* Commissary of military stores, *also* Stores.

Militia, 122, 123, 128, 135, 143, 153, 158, 160, 161, 167, 185, 200, 206, 212, 216, 217, 218, 221, 222, 223, 224, 226, 227, 230, 234, 237, 238, 248, 253, 255, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 266, 269, 277, 294, 295, 304, 308, 342, 344, 346, 351, 357, 366, 369, 377, 381, 383, 392, 412, 420, 457, 461, 463, 469, 481, 528, 541, 609, 625, 664, 668, 696, 889, 1059, 1224, 1381, 1385, 1448, 1572, 1765, 1859, 1935, 2379; ammunition, 419, 430, 466, 1350, 1355; arms and arming, 406, 430, 739, 1470, 1600, 2383; arms from disbanded, 728, 736; arms lost through, 241, 543; arrangement, 377, 1374, 2383; assist the French, guard the fleet, etc., 1428, 1432, 1434, 1462, 1927, 2231; attitude of, 419; authority over, 1117; beef, 1890; bounty, 164; British treatment of, 1790; called for, 746; capture prisoners, 1182, 1719; carelessness, 1555; cartridges, 1082; cavalry, light horse, etc., 483, 1241, 1242, 1422; clothing, 2379; complaints against, 1303; conduct, 185, 202, 392, 429, 752, 1441, 1452, *see also under* spirit; confusion among, 405; a Continental, 2382, 2383; continuance in service, 1432; cooperation of, 1117; court-martial, 1497; delay and tardiness of, 171, 663, 704, 706, 733; dependence on, 198, 402, 492, 1016, 1369, 1954; desertions, 238, 246; detachment, 2101; detained in service, 373, 469, 1437, 1519; Detroit expedition, 1854; difficulties with, 167, 412; discharged, dismissed, etc., 148, 363, 372, 908, 1052, 1368, 1377, 1434, 1445, 1487, 1988; discipline, 2379; disgust of, 237, 541; districts, 2383; duty, 1449, 1593, 1602; employment, 408, 440; encounter with British, 846; encouragement of, 223, 224, 333, 347; enlistment in Continental service, 347; enrollment, 2383; equipping, 348, 2383; establishment, 725; ex-

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Militia—Continued.
emption from duty, 1449, 1593; exhaust country, 1631; expense, 462; experience with, 182; expiration of service, 384, 463, 530, 1312; fines, 259; formation, 2378; furlough of, 143; guards, 326, 341, 427, 483, 623, 633, 861, 877, 1035, 1343, 1354, 2156; Indian expedition, 931; instruction of, 1446; kettles for, 1441; management, 2385; measures respecting, 405; movements, operations, etc., 129, 140, 163, 225, 232, 295, 303, 310, 375, 376, 394, 404, 406, 418, 419, 432, 455, 459, 473, 640, 657, 663, 1105, 1332, 1367, 1416, 1423, 1432, 1474, 1541, 1546, 1870, 1871, 1903, 1908, 1918, 1923, 1930: needed, 164, 384, 406, 462, 624, 1982, 2375; officers, 224, 285, 286, 405, 526, 537, 1282, 1283, 1438, 1494, 1501, 1509, 1544, 1565, 2383; letter to commanding officers, 1117; opinion of, 2379; orders to, 358; pay of, 208, 285, 286, 345, 352; penalties, 2379; position, 140, 146, 308, 327, 364, 379, 392, 395, 410, 421, 435, 437, 468, 507, 626, 631, 632, 685, 720, 1432, 1502, 1958; posts. 1869; praised, 1444; prisoners, 687, 1669, 1868; proficiency, 2379; propositions, 2382, 2383; provisions for, 434, 880, 1417, 2187; raising of, calling out, assembling, etc., 129, 138, 183, 184, 224, 226, 261, 296, 302, 344, 348, 351, 358, 368, 389, 406, 414, 418, 661, 737, 946, 1205, 1276, 1337, 1374, 1418, 1420, 1426, 1444, 1447, 1678, 1786, 1917; rations refused to, 2184; readiness of, 213, 1276; reinforcements, 138, 182, 205, 213, 230, 255, 293, 354, 392, 394, 420, 433, 442, 443, 446, 632, 693, 977; regular, 2378; regulations, 2379, 2383; rendezvous, 1417; to repel invasion, 2385; retained in service, 238; returning home, 219; returns, 1447, 1453, 1511, 1565, 1905; reward of, 742; rum for, 1491, 1494; Sandusky expedition, 2149; scouting party, 289, 290; seize a spy, 493; service in time of war, 2383; signals for calling out, 748, 956, 1241, 1272, 1307, 1730; slowness of, 166, 198, 1447; spirit of, 1428, 1444, 1445; status as prisoners, 1669; stores and supplies, 1444, 2383; strength, 422, 1340, 1908, 2383; subsistence of, 482, 1138; substitutes for, 2383; system, 581, 2379; teams, 2383; tents, 1441; training, 2375, 2383, 2385; uselessness of, 528; value of, 1107; workmen, 405, 407, 468, 1160, 1167, 1369, 1503. *See also* Army, British, Provincial troops, *and under* the various States, troops.

Milk, 150, 738, 2246.

Millener, John, *Private, 80th Foot, British army*, 1546.

Miller, Andrew, *Capt., Orange county, New York, militia*, 308.

Miller, Benjamin, *of Gardiners Island, Long Island*, Letter to, 9.

Miller, Charles, *Issuing store-keeper, Commissary general department*, Letter from, 67.

Miller, Henry, *Capt., 1st Continental Infantry; maj., 1st; lt. col., 2d Pennsylvania regiment*, 490, 882. Letters from, 96, 860.

Miller, Jacob, *Capt., Doolittle's Massachusetts regiment*, 85.

Miller, John, *British trumpeter*, 581.

Miller, Philip, *Deserter from De Lancey's corps*, 893.

Miller, ——, *Lt. and paymaster, Heister's corps, Hessian troops*, 313, 316, 375.

Miller's Run (Now West Virginia), 1075.

Millier, David, *Justice of the peace, Essex county, New Jersey*, 1256.

Milligan, James, *Comptroller of the Treasury*, Letter to, 2220.

Mills, 463, 509; burned by British, 630; in Canada, 2093; cloth, 537; destruction of, 429; disabling, dismantled, etc., 430, 459, 460, 539, 545, 914, 916, 1057; flour, 540, 1266, 1952; grain in, 1263, 1266; saw, 132, 781, 881, 883, 1358; seizure, 222; stores, 452.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Millstone (New Jersey), 302, 332, 347.
Miners, *see* Sappers and Miners.
Mines, lead, 640, 649, 650.
Mingoes, frontier name of Senecas, *see under* Indians, tribes.
Minisink (New York), 832, 839, 849; distance to Wyoming, 960; fort at, 976; Indian raid, 987, 1104; troops at, 839, 856, 861, 867, 894, 963.
Minisink country (New York), abandoned, 949.
Ministers, *see* Clergymen, *also under* Great Britain *and* United States.
Ministers of department, *see* United States, secretaries of departments.
Ministry, British, *see* Great Britain.
Minorca (Balearic Islands, Mediterranean sea), 2095, 2097, 2101, 2106, 2115.
Minute men, 190.
Miralles, Juan de, *Spanish agent in the United States*, 1191, 1263; estate presented to Arnold, 1389; illness and death, 1316, 1317, 1318, 1319, 1320, 1389, 1567; introduced to Washington, 572; post-mortuary honors, 1323; relations and friendship with Washington, 1026, 1031, 1072, 1145, 1156, 1275, 1299, 1319, 1389; successor to, 1425; Washington's tribute to, 1327. Letters from, 1026, 1031, 1145, 1190, 1195, 1255, 1275, 1283. Letters to, 1020, 1072, 1156, 1198, 1262, 1271, 1299.
Miralles, Maria Josefa Elirio de la Puenta, Madam, *Widow of Juan de Miralles*, 1425, 1554. Letter from, 1389. Letter to, 1567.
Miranda, Francisco de, *Lt. col., aide to Cagigal*, 2394.
Mischianza (*Féte champétre* at Philadelphia), 615.
Misconduct in office, 1761.
Missing, British, 1457; returns of, 672, 927, 1286, 1370, 1372, 1694, 1803, 1829, 1866, 1890, 1992.
Mississippi region, Galvez's victory in, 1255.
Mississippi River, 1699, 2374; British posts, 1274; free navigation, 2017;
Mississippi River—Continued.
land grants near, 2437; Spanish operations on, 1255.
Mitchel, Polly (Miss), *of New York city*, 678.
Mitchell, Alexander, *Capt., 1st New Jersey regiment*, 748, 1656, 1731. Letters from, 1749, 1911. Letters and instructions to, 1655, 1916.
Mitchell, Edward, *Col. and Massachusetts agent for purchase of arms*, 80.
Mitchell, John, *Lt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.
Mitchell, John, *Col., deputy quartermaster general*, 796, 965, 1207, 1253, 1370; account against, 1405; attendance at Arnold's court martial, 1201, 1211; purchases for Washington, 830, 936, 1372, 1376. Letters from, 737, 796, 805, 830, 922, 936, 982, 1020, 1167, 1254, 1286, 1299, 1311, 1337, 1376, 1408, 1445. Letters to, 774, 841, 921, 936, 1143, 1156, 1157, 1158, 1169, 1170, 1174, 1180, 1187, 1201, 1208, 1280, 1292, 1302, 1420, 1434.
Mitchell, Mrs. John, 796.
Mitchell, Nathaniel, *Brig.-maj., Muhlenberg's brigade; maj., Gist's Additional Continental regiment*, 967, 1426.
Mitchell, Uriah, *Commissary of hides, Southern New York; asst. deputy quartermaster general*, Letters to, 1157, 1545.
Mitchell, William, *Private, 71st Foot, British army*, 308, 338.
Mittens (Mitts), 1664, 2266, 2267, 2320, 2321.
Mix, John, *Lt., 3d Connecticut; asst. quartermaster general*, Letters from, 2126, 2424. Letters and instructions to, 2192, 2425.
Mix, Samuel, *of Connecticut*, 2122.
"M. N.," *American spy*, 2269.
Mobile (Mississippi), 1218, 1255.
Moccasins, 756, 806, 881, 1209, 2327, 2412.
Mohawk (New York), Committee on; *see* Tryon county committee.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Mohawk country (New York), 177, 646, 1987, 1989, 1991, 1998, 2162, 2165.
Mohawk district (New York), 2155; inhabitants, 3, 847, 854.
Mohawk frontier (New York), 686, 2184.
Mohawk River and Valley (New York), 693, 910, 2162, 2424; conditions on, 402, 1793; dangers, 2169; flour, 305; fortifications, 2044; garrisons and posts, 2130, 2155, 2237, 2238, 2239; Indian and British movements in, forays, raids, etc., 1320, 1584, 2058, 2077, 2081, 2091, 2178, 2247; route into Indian country, 955, 981; stores, 2433; troops on, 2004, 2237, 2434.
Mohawks, *see* Indians, tribes.
Mohocomac River (New York), 950, 953, 959, 960.
Monarchy, form of government, 2125; needed, 2156.
Monell, James, *Asst. purchasing agent for New York*, 1514. Letters from, 1457, 1474, 1508, 1525. Letters to, 1446, 1459.
Money (Cash, Currency, Funds, etc.), 19, 51, 58, 76, 97, 98, 103, 107, 138, 158, 164, 242, 244, 245, 251, 273, 284, 295, 313, 316, 336, 478, 494, 527, 538, 552, 599, 621, 628, 655, 720, 840, 849, 851, 905, 915, 927, 928, 984, 992, 998, 1031, 1037, 1055, 1057, 1058, 1068, 1070, 1077, 1089, 1111, 1127, 1131, 1135, 1205, 1209, 1214, 1227, 1230, 1235, 1241, 1252, 1263, 1315, 1342, 1491, 1587, 1591, 1592, 1593, 1597, 1599, 1643, 1718, 1727, 1751, 1758, 1785, 1801, 1815, 1824, 1911, 1912, 1917, 1963, 1975, 1995, 1996, 1998, 2001, 2005, 2035, 2045, 2046, 2057, 2066, 2161, 2171, 2211, 2215, 2222, 2293, 2302, 2304, 2305, 2323, 2335, 2340, 2342, 2343, 2346, 2352, 2354, 2357, 2358, 2360, 2361, 2375, 2382, 2390, 2415, 2458; advanced, 75, 80, 488, 990, 1374, 1390, 1900, 2009–2010, 2034, 2163, 2195, 2290, 2351, 2387, 2398; applied for, 1354; appropriation, 1365, 2267; arrangement
Money—Continued.
for, 1261; borrowed, 246, 465, 950; bounty, 1158; British, 912, 1340, 1574, 2167; captured at Yorktown, 1977, 2458; captured by enemy, 1475; coin, *see* specie *infra;* coinage proposal, 1599;
Continental, 847, 1216, 1952; counterfeit, 332, 784, 863, 1194, 1216, 1227, 1351, 1486, 1498; credit, 1329; depreciation, 234, 244, 408, 414, 701, 777, 911, 979, 994, 1236–1237, 1329, 1445, 1625, 1828, 1900, 2228; effect of European news on, 616; new issue, 1338; retired, 902, 1107, 1640; used by tories to pay Continental taxes, 1486, 1498;
conveyance of, 845; demanded, 2220; donated by ladies to army, 1646; deposit in bank, 1428; escort for, 1116, 1117, 2340; fluctuating state of, 1846; forwarded to Canada, 99, 114, 129; from France, 1634, 1758, 1780, 1824, 1849, 1856; French, 1294, 1820; gold, *see under* Specie; grant to noncommissioned officers and privates, 2385; granted to Greene, 1322; gratuity to troops, 1150, 1179, 1428, 1717, 1719; hard money, *see under* Specie; guard for, 2045; for Indians, 235, 1195; loaned Cornwallis, 2024; needed, want of, scarcity, etc., 18, 45, 46, 55, 62, 73, 81, 87, 90, 96, 102, 109, 151, 163, 165, 170, 178, 183, 193, 208, 219, 225, 227, 234, 242, 244, 246, 253, 254, 265, 274, 281, 283, 284, 288, 292, 294, 296, 299, 304, 307, 308, 338, 343, 397, 402, 403, 407, 424, 456, 462, 464, 513, 516, 517, 521, 526, 527, 534, 535, 540, 546, 552, 553, 558, 568, 575, 581, 596, 599, 606, 609, 641, 670, 682, 687, 705, 721, 732, 752, 792, 851, 886, 887, 888, 907, 960, 965, 970, 975, 978, 983, 984, 990, 995, 999, 1003, 1006, 1007, 1009, 1018, 1024, 1030, 1069, 1149, 1151, 1175, 1177, 1194, 1200, 1202, 1207, 1208, 1214, 1232, 1236, 1240, 1242, 1249, 1254, 1255, 1260, 1261, 1268, 1272, 1274, 1288, 1293, 1297, 1298,

Money—Continued.
1299, 1300, 1304, 1305, 1308, 1309, 1310, 1311, 1312, 1315, 1318, 1321, 1327, 1355, 1359, 1363, 1380, 1397, 1399, 1400, 1468, 1489, 1494, 1514, 1516, 1525, 1531, 1566, 1568, 1573, 1574, 1602, 1619, 1638, 1639, 1644, 1655, 1656, 1660, 1662, 1672, 1681, 1686, 1689, 1706, 1714, 1717, 1745, 1747, 1752, 1759, 1766, 1771, 1783, 1784, 1786, 1793, 1795, 1799, 1811, 1812, 1852, 1855, 1870, 1873, 1892, 1900, 1910, 1923, 1929, 1953, 1962, 1971, 1998, 2009, 2022, 2025, 2042, 2047, 2058, 2078, 2080, 2093, 2122, 2131, 2132, 2133, 2151, 2167, 2173, 2174, 2178, 2180, 2187, 2196, 2200, 2215, 2222, 2228, 2278, 2329, 2401, 2430; obtained, 1667; to purchase protection from British, 1166; ration, 177, 1024, 2100, 2396; recruiting, reenlistment, etc., 251, 257, 334, 551, 885, 919, 928, 945, 966, 1010, 1144, 1145, 1196, 1246, 1249, 1305, 1690, 2025, 2037; requisitions for, 1485, 2018; resources, 1252; sauce money, 636; for secret service, 296, 870, 951, 1057, 1399, 1403, 1486, 1581;
specie (hard money, coin, etc.), 11, 45, 47, 62, 81, 84, 87, 90, 123, 129, 235, 477, 530, 559, 609, 753, 782, 870, 911, 932, 951, 979, 1104, 1149, 1396, 1428, 1453, 1494, 1634, 1701, 1717, 1719, 1870, 1892, 1971, 2007, 2150, 2222, 2228; difficulty caused by French use of, 1537, 1789, 1952, 2229; certificates, 2321; gold, 1570, 1574, 1576, 1581; rise in value, 1522;
subsistence, 2136, 2436; substitute for recruits, 1053; theft of, 1115, 1116; for transportation, 1790; treasury notes, 1460; for workmen, 1449. *See also* Military chest; Counterfeiting; Pay.

Monk, *see* Clergymen.

Monk's Corner (South Carolina), 1325, 1699.

Monmouth (Monmouth Courthouse, New Jersey), 653, 1130, 1919; artillery at, 672;
battle, 681, 939, 1809; congratulations on, 674, 675, 680, 686; effect of, 678; Lee at, 673, 674, 675; losses, 672, 677; British losses, 677, 679, 683; men buried at, 673; return of killed, etc., 672; Washington's announcement of, 672; Washington's expressions to Lee, 673, 674;
British at or near, 667, 668, 672, 1871; loyalists at, 228.

Monmouth—Continued.

Monmouth county (New Jersey), 1207, 1216, 1341; aids enemy, 262, 1341; British forays into, 820, 999, 1872; collecting cattle and grain in, 1238; forage master in, 913; inhabitants, 1438; loyalists in, 211, 332; militia, 262, 669, 1438; protection of, 1206; reenforcements, 262.

Monmouth Heights (New Jersey), 1834.

Monongahela county (Pennsylvania), 993; inhabitants seize stores, 1001; troops raised in, 978, 991, 1050.

Monroe, James, *Maj., aide to Stirling*, Letter from, 672.

Monroe, James, *Capt., privateer brig "Saratoga,"* 1151.

Monsell, William, *Capt., 29th Foot, British army*, Letter from, 1576.

Montagu, George, *Capt., British navy*, Letter to, 388.

Montange, ——, *Post rider*, 1781, 1782.

Montbarey, Alexander Marie Lénor de Saint Mauris, Prince de, *Minister of war of France*, 1266, 1742, 2365, 2446. Letters and instructions from, 1265, 1634. Letter to, 1373.

Monteil, ——, Chevalier, *French naval commander*, 1604, 1627, 1646.

Montgomerie, Thomas, *of Dumfries, Virginia*, 305. Letter from, 306. Letter to, 560.

Montgomery, Hugh, *Capt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.

Montgomery, Richard, *Brig. and maj. gen., Continental army*, 12, 14, 34, 39, 40, 42, 48, 55, 56, 59; capture of St. Johns, 40; death, 63, 64; remarks on Montreal articles of capitulation, 43. Letters from, 18, 21, 24, 25, 27, 38,

Montgomery, Richard—Continued. 43, 44, 45, 47, 51, 58. Letters to, 11, 21, 63.
Montgomery, Mrs. Richard (Janet Livingston), 445.
Montgomery, William, *Capt., 40th Foot, British army*. 373.
Montguyot, ——, Vicomte de, *Lt., French navy, aide to de Grasse*, 1977, 1979.
Montour, John, *Indian chief*, 1035, 1736; exploit, 1631; introduced to Washington, 2171. Letters from, 1035, 2130.
Montreal (Canada), 93, 107; attacks and attempts on, 30, 40, 59; British troops at, 803; articles of capitulation, 43; captured, 43, 45, 48; evacuation, 119; German troops at, 181, 2230; inhabitants, 24, 107; loyalist goods seized, 124, 129; plan against, 2021.
Montserrat (West Indies), 2061.
Monty, Francis, *Lt., 1st Canadian regiment*, Letter from, 1319.
Moodie (Moody), Andrew, *Capt., 2d Continental artillery*, 1899. Letter from, 1829.
Moody, James, *Lt., 1st battalion, New Jersey volunteers, British Provincial troops*, 1441, 1458, 1459, 1462, 1467; waylays mail, 1957.
Mooers, Benjamin, *Lt. and adj., 2d Canadian regiment*, 2275.
Moore, Daniel, *Capt., British navy*, articles of capitulation, 568.
Moore, James, *Capt.-lt., Knox's artillery*, 216.
Moore, James, *Maj., 1st Pennsylvania regiment*, 1100, 1839. Letters from, 667, 1317, 1319.
Moore, John, *Maj., 5th Continental infantry*, 80.
Moore, Joseph, *Lt., 20th Foot British army*, Letter from, 1909.
Moore, Marian, 2370.
Moore, Nicholas Ruxton, *Capt., 4th Continental dragoons*, Letters from, 397, 885. Letters to, 396, 399, 957.
Moore, Thomas, *Capt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.
Moore, Thomas Lloyd, *Maj., 9th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1179, 1182, 1205. Letter from, 1340. Letter to, 1339.
Moore & Johnston, *Merchants?, St. Kitts, West Indies*, Letters to, 1136, 1148.
Moorefield, Richard, *Private, 17th Dragoons, British army*, 2142.
Morals, 328.
Moravians, 429, 918, 971, 1352.
More, John, *Private, 4th Virginia regiment*, 471.
Moreau, P., Letter from, 76.
Morehead, Samuel, Letter from, 992.
Morgan, Daniel, *Capt., Virginia rifle company, col., 11th and 7th Virginia regiments; brig. gen., Continental army*, 453, 664, 675, 679, 865, 1674, 1677, 1712; his account of battle of Cowpens, 1686; corps, *see under* riflemen *infra;* Cowpens victory, 1686, 1691, 1716, 1726–1727, 1737, 1776, 1790; detachment, 1702; exchange of, 203; health, 1952, 1963; intentions against enemy's rear, 664; junction with Greene, 1740; movements, 376, 380, 387, 392, 398, 455, 631, 638, 653, 666, 667, 678, 866, 876, 1712; position, 487, 501, 505, 671, 822, 1652, 1695, 1738; protects country from pillage, 677; pursued by Cornwallis, 1740; pursues British, 667; rank, 23; resignation, 1064; retreat, 1712; riflemen, 36, 382, 398, 401, 403, 424, 429, 487, 488, 501, 502; skirmish, 666, 638, 667. Letters from, 371, 378, 504, 505, 519, 638, 667, 671, 674, 864, 1656, 1664, 1686, 1952, 1997, 2012. Letters and orders to, 23, 306, 343, 376, 380, 387, 392, 398, 625, 631, 653, 662, 675, 678, 866, 874, 876, 1064, 1164, 1963, 1995, 2003.
Morgan, Ephraim, *Issuing commissary for Sands & Co.*, 2048. Letter from, 2057.
Morgan, George, *Col., deputy commissary general of purchases, Western department*, actions, 942; audience with Delaware chiefs, 1010; charges against, 979, 1017; charges against Gibson, 915, 918; efforts to discon-

Morgan, George—Continued.
tinue occupation of Fort Laurens, 1001; and Killbuck, 916, 922; management of western department, 1017. Letters from, 995, 1010. Letter to, 1024.

Morgan, James, *Capt., New Jersey militia*, Letters from, 669, 671.

Morgan, John, *Director-general, chief physician, Continental hospital*, 54, 88, 89, 125, 139, 205, 217; authority of, 202; charges against Shippen, 1089, 1203; charges and countercharges, 15, 16; conference with Washington, 79; dismissal, 236; dispute with Shippen, 1089, 1097, 1203; false assertions, 179; inquiry into his hospital administration, 898; orders of, 200; presents horse to Washington, 84. Letters from, 54, 155, 185, 898, 1089. Letters and orders to, 90, 898, 1059, 1203.

Morgan, John, *Jailor, Wethersfield, Connecticut*, 1702.

Morgan, Lewis, Letter from, 1127.

Morgan, Ralph, *Private, 1st Rhode Island regiment*, 52.

Morgan, William, 593.

Morgann, Maurice, *Dr.; secretary to Carleton*, 2109, 2111, 2122, 2304, 2341. Letters from, 2302 2354, 2397. Letter to, 2285. Drafts and copies by, 2297.

Morison, John, *of Sunbury, Pennsylvania*, 1327, 1335.

Morning gun, *see* Salutes.

Morrel, James, *of New Windsor, New York*, 1808. Instructions to, 1805.

Morrill, Amos, *Maj., 2d New Hampshire regiment*, Letter from, 2375. Letters to, 1767, 1790.

Morris, Anthony James, *Maj., 1st Continental infantry; lt. col., 2d; col., 9th Pennsylvania regiments*, 100, 101, 260. Letter to, 100, 319. Regiment, 319.

Morris, Apollos, *Former maj., 27th Foot, British army*, 332, 333; design of, 257. Letters from, 241, 242, 255, 256, 331. Letters to, 283, 311, 313.

Morris, Christopher, *Chief surveyor of lands, Nova Scotia*, 1350.

Morris, Gouverneur, *Member, New York Convention committee for detecting conspiracies; New York delegate, Continental Congress; member, committee at headquarters; commissioner to negotiate exchange of prisoners*, 2063, 2066, 2070, 2071, 2073, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2079, 2080, 2083, 2084, 2087; commission, 2056, 2070; correspondence with Clinton, 2065; Dalrymple's remarks to, 2085; denies Dalrymple's remarks concerning refugees, 2085; exchange commissioner, 2056; report on exchange negotiations, 2092, 2094; Washington's appreciation of his efforts, 2102. Letters from, 131, 2061, 2065, 2066, 2068, 2069, 2070, 2071, 2083, 2085, 2089, 2092, 2094. Letters and instructions to, 975, 2056, 2057, 2058, 2063, 2068, 2071, 2101. *See also* Prisoners, American exchange commissioners.

Morris, Jacob, *Maj., 5th New York regiment; volunteer aide to Lee*, 262, 293, 330, 664. Letters from, 289, 532, 585, 666. Letters to, 293, 536.

Morris, Jacob, *Deputy quartermaster, Continental army; auditor of accounts of Pennsylvania*, 328, 1779.

Morris, James, *Lt., 5th, capt., 2d Connecticut regiments*, 1626, 2090. Letter from, 2300. Orders to, 1890.

Morris, James, *Lt., Georgia artillery*, 1535.

Morris, James, 442.

Morris, John, *Sergt., 4th Continental dragoons*, 2238.

Morris, John, *Private, 4th Virginia regiment*, 481.

Morris, John, jr., *Clerk, Pennsylvania general assembly*, 943.

Morris, Joseph, *Maj., 1st New Jersey regiment*, Letter to, 302.

Morris, Lewis, *Brig. gen., New York militia*, 695, 702.

Morris, Lewis, *of Westchester county, New York*, 2368. Letter from, 1446.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Morris, Lewis, jr., *Maj., aide to Sullivan; lt. col., aide to Greene*, 252, 1964.
Morris, Lewis R., *Ensign, 2d New York regiment*, Letter from, 2255. Letter to, 2294.
Morris, Richard, *Chief justice of New York*, 2311.
Morris, Robert, *Pennsylvania delegate, Continental Congress; superintendent of finance*, 654, 1823, 1881, 2046, 2047, 2178, 2189, 2219, 2220, 2228, 2229, 2290, 2328, 2452, 2455; ability to advance pay to army, 2388; anticipates money from France, 2357; appointed superintendent of finance, 1854; arrangements, 2042; bills of exchange, 2002–2003, 2242; contract dispute referred to, 2113–2114; contract plan, 2034; contracts, 2001, 2018, 2075; efforts and exertions, 2049, 2063, 2402; embarrassments, 2102; inability to pay for overalls, 2327; mode for supplying officers' clothing, 2048; neglects contracts in Southern States, 2017; notes and drafts, 2042, 2096, 2150, 2188, 2216, 2222, 2228, 2229, 2429; his notes forged, 2419; offer to obtain supplies, 1871; prejudice against, 2034, 2358; proposal of clothing certificates to officers, 2093; requisition, 2038; Sands' proposals to, 2220; sons introduced to de Grasse, 1980; payment of tax to, 2146. Letters from, 221, 2001, 2220. Letters to, 411, 426, 2195, 2222, 2228.
Morris, ——, *Pilot*, 2069.
Morris, ——, (*Mrs.*), 583.
Morris county (New Jersey), 278, 1300, 1674; court-house, 2069; magistrates, 1222; militia, 255.
Morris' house (Roger Morris', three miles north of Harlem), 1777, 1778.
Morris Road (Pennsylvania), 442.
Morrisania (New York), 1182, 1231, 1289, 1879, 1880; account of attack on, 1694; British loss at, 1699; British ships at, 373; communication with Harlem, 2283; enterprise against, 335, 1232, 1667, 1669, 1685, 1687, 1690, 1691, 1692, 1693, 1696, 1697, 1702; loss at, 1694.
Morrison, Isaac, *Capt., 1st New Jersey regiment*, 922.
Morrison, James, *Ensign, 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter from, 1926.
Morrison, James, *of Montreal*, 75.
Morrison, John, *Justice of the peace, Goshen precinct, New York*, Letter from, 1770.
Morrison, ——, *Capt., Pennsylvania militia*, 250.
Morristown (New Jersey), 223, 277, 343, 424, 535, 658, 660, 765, 922, 1046, 1086, 1182, 1185, 1191, 1193, 1195, 1196, 1202, 1272, 1277, 1318, 1321, 1362, 1371, 1438, 1449, 1670, 1672, 1695, 1707, 1709, 1710, 1715, 1717, 1874, 1908, 1948, 2005, 2066, 2256, 2271; army moves to, 356; attack on, 256; British intentions against, 272, 770, 1695; command at, 455; encampment map, 1226; expresses to Providence, 1354; fortifications, 330; letter from inhabitants, 222; orders to commanding officer at, 227; post at, 341, 1699; roads to, 1721; stores and supplies at, 330, 341, 417, 421, 1750.
Morristown road, 841, 1358.
Morse, Charles, *Clerk, office of secretary to Congress*, 1725.
Mortars, *see* Artillery.
Mortier, Abraham (Mrs.), Letter from, 1862. Letter to, 1866.
Morton, James, *Lt., 4th Virginia regiment; asst. commissary of issues*, 2094.
Morton, John, *Speaker, Pennsylvania Assembly*, 90.
Morton, Perez, *Deputy Secretary, Massachusetts House of Representatives*, 42, 66.
Moseley, Increase, *Col., Connecticut militia*, 693.
Mosher, William, *Lt., Westchester county, New York, militia*, Letter from, 2000.
Mosquito Cove (Long Island), 1583.

Moss, John, *Capt., agent for stores in Virginia*, 822. Letter to, 1057.
Motisher, George, 764.
Mott, Gershom, *Capt., 1st New York regiment and 2d Continental artillery*, Letter from, 86.
Mott, John, *Loyalist*, 2296.
Moulton, Johnson, *Lt. col., 7th Continental infantry; brig. gen., Massachusetts militia*, 241. Letter from, 74.
Moulton, William, *Capt., Warner's Additional Continental regiment*, 1613.
Moultrie, William, *Brig. gen., Continental army*, 2043.
Mountene, T., alias of Col. Timothy Bedel *q. v.*
Mountflorence, ——, Letter to, 1140.
Mount Holly (New Jersey), 660, 662.
Mount Hope (Lake George), 263, 358.
Mount Independence (New York), 244, 254, 346, 348.
Mount, James, *Loyalist*, 1029.
Mount Kemble (New Jersey), 1636.
Mount Pleasant (near Philadelphia), 1389.
Mount Vernon (Virginia), 1608, 2064. 2435, 2441, 2449, 2457; Lafayette's visit to, 1775.
Mount Washington (New York), British designs against, 203; captured, 207; damages British ships, 173; defence, 184; evacuation, 204; fortifications, 145, 163; fortifications opposite, 179, 180, 181; importance, 204; reenforcement, 198.
Mounts, *see* Horses.
Moylan, John, *Col., asst. clothier-general and clothier-general*, 1643; the clothier-generalship, 1722, 1730, 1816; health, 2255; report on blanket supply, 2325. Letters from, 1265, 1307, 1685, 1722, 1756, 1816, 1988, 2011, 2064, 2085, 2189, 2196, 2216, 2229, 2283, 2327, 2426, 2429. Letters to, 1127, 1279, 1638, 1675, 1723, 1730, 1808, 2062, 2183, 2203, 2241, 2249, 2265, 2317, 2431, 2439.
Moylan, Stephen, *Agent for fitting out Continental armed vessels; muster-master general, Continental army; lt. col., aide to Washington; col. and quartermaster general; col., 4th Continental dragoons*, 61, 128, 169, 174, 242, 372, 377, 427, 630, 894, 1026, 1231, 1242, 1259, 1261, 1262, 1277, 1315, 1663, 1984; leave of absence 1109, 1110; affray with Zielinski, 496, 538, 543; command of the cavalry, 578, 579; continuance in service, 2300; health, 1986, 1988; measures taken by, 1988; misrepresented, 1227; personal matters, 1290, 1300, 1308; plan for obtaining cavalry horses, 557; rank, 353, 625; secret service expense, 1110; on the situation, 671; suggestion of, 219. Letters from, 25, 26, 27, 29, 30, 33, 34, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 44, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 62, 63, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 75, 76, 77, 78, 81, 82, 84, 97, 185, 245, 291, 364, 373, 376, 378, 427, 557, 611, 613, 615, 625, 633, 638, 662, 663, 667, 669, 671, 672, 673, 677, 693, 696, 698, 1076, 1091, 1101, 1173, 1215, 1227, 1231, 1242, 1248, 1249, 1258, 1261, 1264, 1290, 1296, 1308, 1315, 1366, 1388, 1455, 1472, 1632, 1754, 1986, 1988, 2300. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 23, 25, 26, 28, 30, 31, 33, 35, 47, 48, 50, 51, 63, 67, 73, 76, 84, 94, 118, 180, 183, 216, 315, 372, 377, 379, 381, 415, 416, 446, 578, 584, 591, 595, 597, 606, 615, 618, 625, 629, 635, 655, 666, 676, 680, 685, 694, 698, 828, 868, 1062, 1072, 1094, 1104, 1106, 1109, 1137, 1144, 1192, 1193, 1204, 1209, 1214, 1216, 1223, 1244, 1246, 1253, 1256, 1257, 1270, 1288, 1300, 1311, 1368, 1388, 1413, 1424, 1612, 1616, 1620, 1632, 1770, 1966, 1979, 1985, 2307, 2238. Drafts and copies by, 39, 40, 41, 42, 44, 48, 53, 54, 56, 57, 59, 66, 70, 71, 72, 76, 77, 82, 84, 86, 88, 89, 93, 94, 96, 205, 230, 1389, 1390. Regiment, 245, 290, 291, 315, 325, 375, 376, 379, 625, 629, 633, 855, 865, 868, 870, 872, 1076, 1091, 1094, 1106, 1144, 1173, 1208, 1209, 1214, 1215, 1216, 1231, 1243,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Moylan, Stephen—Continued .
1244, 1246, 1253, 1257, 1258, 1261, 1288, 1290, 1308, 1388, 1612, 1616, 1619, 1620, 1632, 1755, 1773, 1966, 1986, 2031, 2307; letter to commanding officer, 579; march and movements, 373, 381, 1231, 1616; mutiny, 373; returns, 1632. *See also* Cavalry, 4th Continental dragoons.

Mud Island, *see* Fort Mifflin.

Mugford, Thomas, *Master of armed schooner "Franklin,"* 110.

Muhlenberg, Frederick A., *Pennsylvania delegate, Continental Continental Congress; member, medical committee*, 1306.

Muhlenberg, Peter, *Col., 8th Virginia regiment; brig. gen., Continental army*, 291, 342, 361, 391, 397, 402, 408, 425, 451, 454, 514, 637, 651, 695. 710, 724, 740, 769, 963, 1033, 1034, 1043, 1063, 1092, 1093, 1304, 1332, 1333, 1387, 1397, 1426, 1429, 1913, 2056, 2072, 2094, 2113, 2122, 2123, 2195, 2223, 2330; health, 1976, 2188, 2385; opinion, 655; opinion in council of war, 726, 796; opinion on winter campaign and attacking Philadelphia, 496; opinion on winter quarters, 491; on plans of campaign, 603; personal matters, 809; rank, 552, 562, 564, 565, 595, 596; to superintend recruiting, 2057, 2066, 2096. Letters and orders from, 261, 491, 496, 595, 596, 603, 655, 681, 726, 789, 792, 809, 885, 887, 1011, 1261, 1325, 1341, 1387, 1395, 1431, 1444, 1480, 1554, 1898, 1953, 1976, 2095, 2104, 2120, 2128, 2163, 2168, 2196, 2222, 2229, 2273, 2318, 2335, 2386. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 268, 290, 303, 324, 328, 410, 529, 622, 652, 653, 702, 716, 747, 759, 792, 794, 818, 827, 842, 857, 874, 875, 878, 921, 928, 1013, 1079, 1133, 1141, 1153, 1201, 1260, 1305, 1313, 1404, 1411, 1414, 1456, 1518, 1573, 2057, 2117, 2176, 2222, 2241, 2249, 2273, 2332. Regiment, 261; brigade, 1092, 1411; officers, 652.

Muir (Mure) William, *Capt., 82d Foot, British army*, 1538.

Muirson, Francis, *Long Island loyalist*, 1570.

Muirson, Heathcot, *Long Island loyalist*, 1570.

Muirson, Richard, *Volunteer, and American spy*, 1624. Letter to, 1888.

Mulattoes, *see* Negroes.

Mullen, Daniel, *British deserter*, 2281.

Mullen, Michael, 761.

Mullen, William, 2230.

Mullens, Thomas, *Capt. and brig. maj. to Borré*, 393, 394, 396, 399; conduct, 387; introduced to Washington, 310; sentence, 391.

Mullins, Joseph, *Whaleboat captain, New Jersey loyalist*, 2103.

Mullock, William, *New York loyalist*, 2098.

Mumford, David, *Lt., 2d Continental dragoons*, 1347.

Mumford, Thomas, 853, 929. Letter to, 823.

Muncy (Pennsylvania), 990.

Munday, William, *Lt., 2d New York regiment*, 1347, 1364. Letter from, 1363.

Munieu, Pierre, Letter from, 2174.

Munson, Theophilus, *Capt., 8th Connecticut regiment*, Letter to, 1131.

Munson, William, *Capt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 2342. Letter from, 2343. Letter to, 2344.

Murder of civilian by a soldier, 2012.

Murderer's Creek (New York), 1641, 1642.

Murders, *see* Barbarities.

Mure, William, *see* Muir.

Murfree, Hardy, *Maj. and lt. col., 1st North Carolina regiment*, 1186. Letter from, 2092.

Murnand, Jean Bernard de, *Maj., engineers, Continental army*, 984, 1154, 1734; arrest, 1905; certificate of service, 2394; charges against, 1904; health, 1340; introduced to Washington, 556; promotion, 2392; qualifications, 556; wounds a sergeant, 1442. Letters and orders to, 1002, 1442.

Murphy, Daniel, *Private, 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 194.
Murphy, John, *Servant, maj. Steward*, 391, 393, 394.
Murran, William, *of Dominica; ensign, 2d Pennsylvania regiment*, 1012.
Murray, Francis, *Maj., 13th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letters from, 421, 546.
Murray, James, *Lt., 9th Foot, British army*, 1634.
Murray, John, *Maj., 13th and 2d, lt. col., 2d Pennsylvania regiments*, 963, 985, 1100, 1104. Letter from, 436. Letter to, 417.
Murray, John, jr., *Long Island merchant*, Letter from, 255.
Murray, Richard, *British commissary of prisoners at Quebec*, 186, 1374, 1390, 1391.
Murray, Seth, *Col., Hampshire county, Massachusetts, militia*, Letter from, 1511.
Murray & Wright, *Long Island merchants*, 255.
Muse, Walker, *Lt., Smallwood's Maryland regiment*, 594.
Musgrave, Thomas, *Col., 40th Foot, British army; brig. gen. in America*, 2296, 2419. Letters from, 2383, 2411, 2420. Letters to, 2384, 2411.
Musical instruments, *see* Band.
Musicians, 2019, 2024, 2403.
Muskets, *see* Arms.
Musket cartridges, *see* Cartridges.
Musket ball contrivance, 186, 187.
Musket balls, *see* Ammunition.
Musket battalion, 261.
Muskingum River (Ohio), 991; scheme for forming a new state on, 2090.
Mussé, Milicent de, introduced to Washington, 328.
Muster master, 858, 954, 1113, 1540; appointed, 2151; conduct, 2172; deceived, 2193, 2264; deputy, 311; district, 2106; resignation, 965.
Mustermaster department, 1097, 1260, 1268, 1283, 1867, 2030.
Mustermaster general, Continental army, 297; *see also* Ward, Joseph.
Muster rolls and musters, *see* Returns.
Mustering, 1807.
Mustering officers, *see* Officers.
Mutineers, court-martial, 2113; New Jersey, 1708, 1711, 1713;
Pennsylvania, arrested, 2432; court-martial, 2420, 2431, 2432; furloughed, 2413, 2420; march against, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2413; negotiations with, 2413; sentences, 2432;
petition pardon, 898; punishment of, 2390; released, 907; treatment of, 913, 1704, 2121.
Mutiny, 109, 123, 141, 904, 948, 966, 996, 1001, 1007, 1352, 1368, 1837, 1848 2035; British, 896, 1176, 1897, 1909; Connecticut troops, 1343, 1344, 2134; countenanced by officers, 939; First Continental dragoons, 2363, 2366; among frontier troops, 1817; Hessian, 181; in Huntington's brigade, 898, 904; loyalist, 2225; New Jersey line, 1687, 1691, 1694, 1697, 1698, 1702, 1705, 1708; New York troops, 1889;
Pennsylvania line, 1661, 1662, 1665, 1666, 1668, 1671, 1672, 1678, 1687, 1694, 1700, 1701, 1702, 1704, 1705, 1729, 1736, 1743, 1752, 1753, 1754, 1839, 2093, 2410, 2411; influences behind, 2432; instigators, 2432; investigation, 2416, 2432; officers responsible for, 2413; prosecutions arising from, 2416; report on, 2431; situation, 2414; suppression, 1856;
in Poor's brigade, 462; prevention of, 1911; punishment, 898; in Southern army, 2080; spirit of, 919, 932, 994, 1000, 1001, 1024, 1812, 2015, 2039, 2080, 2090, 2104, 2109; suppression of, 919, 985, 1000, 1001, 1114, 1343, 1856, 2059, 2104, 2108, 2121, 2391; threats, 2134; from want of bread, 998; of West Point garrison, 2390.
Myers, Jacob, *see* Mehs.
Myers, John, *Clerk, to Varick*, 1965.
Myers, ——, *Captain*, 1198.
Mytinger, Jacob, *Lt., Marechaussée corps*, Instructions to, 1945.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

N.

Nadal, ——, *Lt. col., French artillery and park director in America*, 1747.
Nagel, Peter, *Private, Angel's Rhode Island regiment*, 275, 278, 279.
Nagle, George, *Capt., 2d, lt. col., 9th, col., 10th Pennsylvania regiment*, 46, 270. Letter from, 564. Regiment, 260.
Nails, 38, 111, 117, 188, 190, 231, 569, 1513, 1871, 1875, 1876, 1881, 1889, 1893, 2271; making of, 1507; needed, 105, 134, 137, 194, 1507, 1511, 1852, 1886, 2079; rods, 1893.
NANCY, *British store-ship*, 13.
NANCY, *British ordnance brig*, 194.
Nantasket (Massachusetts), 2191, 2198.
Nantasket Road (Massachusetts), 91, 729.
Nantes (France), 257, 843.
Nantucket (Massachusetts), 1468.
Napier, Francis, Lord, *Lt., 31st Foot, British army*, 542.
Narragansett Bay (Rhode Island), 62.
Narrows, *see* New York bay.
Nash, Abner, *Governor of North Carolina*, 371, 1496.
Nash, Francis, *Brig. gen., Continental army*, 424, 425. Letter from, 396. Letters and orders to, 388, 390, 399, 402, 403, 404.
Natchez (Mississippi), attempt against, 1050, 1146, 1214; fort captured at, 1255; seized by Spanish, 1274.
Nation, *see* United States.
Navarro, Diego José de, *Governor and captain-general of Havana*, 1020, 1031, 1239, 1323, 1425, 1472, 1554. Letters from, 933, 572, 1389. Letter to, 1320.
Navesink Highlands (New Jersey), 1403, 1598.
Navy, board, 407, 983; Eastern board, 1112; letter from, 1361.
Navy, fleets, 1867, 2098, 2158; intelligence, 1615, 1890; officers, 481; superiority for America, 1981, 1994.
Navy, British (Ships, and shipping, squadrons, etc.), 375, 469, 503, 636, 642, 702, 712, 750, 791, 805, 829, 850, 1120, 1245, 1392, 1428, 1819, 1828, 1936, 1969, 2225; actions, *see under* encounters, etc.; advertisement for enlistments, 1446; alarmed, 156; arms embarked on ships, 1565; artillery embarked, 1952; assembling, 892, 2123; battles, *see under* encounters, etc., *also under* Battles, naval; beef for, 2236; burned, plans to burn, etc., 531, 534, 568, 776, 1953; captured and seized vessels, 31, 33, 36, 254, 569, 711, 791, 854, 895, 1122, 1266; captures by, 1452, 1676; captures ordered restored, 2107; command in America, 772; commanders movements, 2030; communication with Philadelphia, 444, 457; condition, 174, 816, 860, 1403, 1792, 1806, 1957, 1967, 1971; convoy, 1565, 1769, 1580; cooperation against Fort Mifflin, 466; cruisers, 360, 1818, 2107, 2040; damaged, destroyed, etc., 173, 467, 702, 719, 835, 848, 855, 856, 859, 861, 890, 892, 893, 896, 908, 958, 964, 1699, 1708, 1735, 1737, 1743, 1901, 1955, 1957, 1967, *see also under* encounters *and* losses; defeats, 759, 785, 1949, *see also under* damaged, encounters, *and* losses; deserters, *see* Deserters; despatch vessels, 1327; destination, 85, 371, 374, 381, 383, 393, 402, 576, 773, 790, 799, 802, 804, 806, 807, 808, 811, 814, 816, 818, 824, 841, 848, 877, 927, 1106, 1160, 1210, 1262, 1271, 1275, 1592, 1751, 1939, 2006, *see also under* movements; division of fleet, 783; encounters, engagements, actions, attempts and plans against, etc. (fleets, squadrons, and single ships), 3, 128, 161, 163, 194, 449, 458, 475, 531, 533, 534, 535, 557, 560, 687, 690, 1545, 1559, 1705, 1818, 2021, 2099; engagements with the French, 700, 706, 711, 712, 715, 756, 757, 759, 779, 786, 789, 872, 1167, 1176, 1260, 1354, 1398, 1752, 1758–1759, 1760, 1762, 1763, 1764, 1765, 1766, 1831, 1850,

Navy, British—Continued.
1851, 1949, 1960, 1964, 1967; fireships, 1401, 1956, 1960, 1962, 1967, 1968, 1969, 1970; flags of truce, 1610; fleets, 135, 148, 372, 375, 381, 382, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 390, 391, 393, 396, 401, 402, 447, 455, 466, 579, 633, 643, 797, 1042, 1105, 1262, 1353, 1407, 1462, 1585, 1810, 1905, 1941; forage vessels, 748, 762, 776, 814; frigates, 434, 704, 1580, 1624, 2230; guard ships, 823, 1945; gunboats, 985; health, 741, 746, 755, 764, 772, 807; impress, *see* Impress; intelligence, news, reports, etc., of, 191, 376, 378, 395, 412, 458, 717, 721, 724, 736, 745, 754, 779, 780, 787, 793, 810, 812, 821, 824, 936, 1065, 1106, 1162, 1249, 1333, 1369, 1414, 1518, 1540, 1553, 1624, 1627, 1763, 1770, 1791, 1813, 1853, 1895, 1901, 1911, 1920, 1932, 1934, 1935, 1938, 1990, 2048, 2186, 2199, 2200, 2239, 2241, 2246, 2261, 2264, 2274, 2285, 2305; intentions, 1125, 1464, 1621, 2144, 2241; junctions of fleets, 1428; lists of ships, 1195, 1394, 1403, 1453, 1887, 2205, 2217; loss of ships, 489, 741, 837, 845, 848, 849, 852, 961, 1314, 1585, 1624, 1698, 1961, 2230, *see also under* damaged; movements, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 15, 16, 17, 21, 22, 52, 68, 136, 139, 146, 150, 151, 152, 155, 156, 157, 159, 160, 161, 163, 165, 166, 167, 168, 171, 172, 178, 191, 194, 201, 205, 216, 232, 267, 294, 297, 301, 310, 330, 331, 340, 343, 359, 360, 364, 366, 367, 369, 371, 372, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 380, 382, 383, 386, 387, 390, 412, 429, 447, 460, 461, 463, 467, 469, 471, 472, 473, 474, 485, 489, 505, 506, 508, 509, 510, 575, 576, 579, 589, 594, 599, 611, 627, 633, 635, 638, 639, 658, 659, 669, 671, 681, 704, 705, 707, 711, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 728, 729, 732, 735, 743, 744, 745, 746, 748, 749, 750, 753, 759, 774, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 789, 794, 797, 798, 799, 800, 802, 803, 804, 807, 808, 809, 810, 812, 813, 822, 824, 825, 826, 828, 830, 831, 832, 837, 838, 840, 842, 844, 845, 849, 850, 858, 860, 861, 863, 868, 869, 870, 874, 875, 880, 884, 890, 895, 897, 898, 905, 911, 940, 945, 948, 956, 958, 960, 964, 965, 972, 1004, 1005, 1014, 1016, 1026, 1029, 1033, 1045, 1049, 1050, 1061, 1079, 1087, 1093, 1095, 1096, 1101, 1106, 1119, 1120, 1125, 1128, 1129, 1148, 1150, 1151, 1164, 1166, 1168, 1170, 1171, 1203, 1206, 1208, 1210, 1211, 1212, 1233, 1255, 1268, 1300, 1303, 1305, 1307, 1308, 1313, 1318, 1320, 1329, 1330, 1331, 1337, 1344, 1352, 1353, 1364, 1365, 1366, 1367, 1373, 1375, 1378, 1379, 1380, 1381, 1383, 1386, 1395, 1400, 1402, 1403, 1409, 1410, 1411, 1413, 1414, 1415, 1416, 1421, 1422, 1430, 1432, 1439, 1454, 1469, 1480, 1481, 1485, 1486, 1489, 1495, 1503, 1550, 1557, 1568, 1569, 1574, 1580, 1583, 1586, 1587–1588, 1598, 1605, 1607, 1608, 1611, 1625, 1650, 1652, 1657, 1659, 1710, 1737, 1748, 1749, 1750, 1751, 1753, 1756, 1760, 1763, 1783, 1784, 1788, 1794, 1816, 1821, 1823, 1828, 1833, 1834, 1840, 1846, 1849, 1850, 1851, 1864, 1872, 1878, 1879, 1896, 1902, 1906, 1908, 1910, 1911, 1919, 1921, 1922, 1923, 1924, 1930, 1931, 1935, 1936, 1937, 1938, 1940, 1945, 1951, 1955, 1961, 1968, 1971, 1972, 1975, 1977, 1978, 1982, 1991, 2004, 2005, 2008, 2014, 2016, 2040, 2052, 2079, 2107, 2131, 2135, 2141, 2143, 2190, 2191, 2195, 2207, 2210, 2211, 2219, 2221, 2222, 2223, 2235, 2236, 2238, 2240, 2243, 2245, 2253, 2254, 2259, 2260, 2261, 2262, 2265, 2267, 2268, 2273, 2275, 2277, 2279, 2280, 2281, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2312, 2321; officers, 569, 840, 2030; letter to commanding officer of ships below Stony Point, 1084; opinions on naval movements, 1415; position of ships, fleets, etc., 4, 5, 6, 7, 9, 11, 15, 28, 34, 55, 91, 95, 97, 119, 135, 145, 148, 150, 154, 156, 159, 167, 195, 219, 300, 301, 304, 311, 322, 360, 372, 373, 374, 375, 381, 382, 385, 387, 388,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Navy, British—Continued.
391, 396, 403, 412, 436, 456, 457, 458, 466, 468, 477, 483, 487, 508, 569, 575, 576, 579, 587, 631, 636, 643, 658, 660, 691, 695, 698, 716, 718, 719, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 733, 741, 752, 756, 773, 780, 788, 805, 812, 813, 823, 826, 831, 832, 841, 848, 850, 855, 859, 868, 871, 873, 876, 893, 912, 926, 930, 966, 967, 1001, 1014, 1016, 1040, 1041, 1049, 1051, 1071, 1079, 1084, 1091, 1093, 1160, 1165, 1167, 1176, 1194, 1212, 1240, 1281, 1285, 1303, 1308, 1336, 1349, 1351, 1355, 1366, 1373, 1375, 1376, 1377, 1378, 1379, 1381, 1385, 1392, 1412, 1415–1416, 1418, 1425, 1437, 1446, 1450, 1452, 1453, 1461, 1464, 1466, 1467, 1468, 1488, 1489, 1496, 1498, 1522, 1523, 1530, 1536, 1540, 1548, 1552, 1560, 1573, 1574, 1589, 1603, 1612, 1620, 1686, 1705, 1708, 1719, 1722, 1725, 1755, 1758, 1765, 1772, 1786, 1796, 1807, 1815, 1863, 1869, 1870, 1878, 1882, 1885, 1896, 1902, 1908, 1909, 1914, 1920, 1942, 1982, 2002, 2027, 2130, 2144, 2223, 2224, 2259, 2266, 2269, 2271, 2274, 2281, 2283, 2291; packets, 995, 2109, 2225, 2262; preparations, 338, 364, 394, 826, 872, 890, 976, 1205, 1596, 1967, 2107, 2123, 2140, 2235, 2243, 2274, 2275, 2277; raids and ravages, 1023, 1784; reconnoitered, 475; reconnoitering squadron, 1412; reenforcements, 99, 467, 468, 470, 724, 727, 735, 822, 1428, 1760, 1773, 1922, 1964; repairs, 712, 767; scout ships, 1514; seamen, *see* seamen; ships of the line, 1902, 1946, 1949, 1960, 2223, 2239; signals, 67, 1392; sink vessels to obstruct channels, 1957, 1958, 1961, 1962, 2160, 2199; the situation, 892; stores, supplies, supply fleets, provisions, etc., 112, 169, 176, 453, 524, 568, 684, 687, 892, 1029, 1166, *see also* Cork fleet *and* Quebec fleet; strength, 196, 380, 436, 644, 684, 686, 717, 746, 927, 1210, 1338, 1364, 1381, 1403, 1406, 1412, 1430, 1436, 1450, 1452, 1540, 1581, 1583, 1605, 1665, 1705, 1750–1751, 1820, 1882, 1888, 1936, 1937, 1960, 1966, 1970, 1971, 1982, 2030, 2199, 2225, 2321; surrendered, 1972; transports, 366, 810, 1172, 1535, 1760, 1970; captured, 62, 71, 127, 128, 137, 510, 913, 1159, 1462, 1581, 1734; for Convention troops, 500, 506, 570; convoy, 2239; destination, 2137; loading, 734, 746, 748, 761, 781; movements, 4, 127, 131, 256, 318, 456, 471, 485, 553, 610, 717, 718, 739, 762, 852, 871, 940, 958, 961, 1150, 1316, 1402, 1423, 1754, 1756, 1760, 1842, 1863, 1878, 2043, 2044, 2095, 2097, 2119, 2126, 2133, 2217, 2219, 2238, 2242, 2254, 2276, 2277, 2283, 2285, 2287, 2291, 2363, 2439; number of, 1873; plan against, 1238; position, 1, 534, 717, 719, 758, 803, 865, 1004, 1962, 2115, 2279, 2297, 2299, 2313; preparation of, 455, 463, 692, 715, 741, 744, 748, 764, 772, 790, 804, 855, 871, 951, 979, 1195, 1405, 2225, 2234, 2239, 2248, 2254; seamen, *see* Seamen; for South Carolinians, 2125; troops on board, 475; troops on ships, 377, 471, 474, 721, 812, 848, 859, 868, 1092, 1208, 1210, 1351, 1573, 1574, 1580, 1920, 1937, 1940; victories, 1194, 1462, 2120, *see also* under encounters, etc.; Lund Washington's actions toward ships, 1798; wounded sent on ships, 1091; wrecks, 174, 434, 1213, *see also under* damaged *and* losses. *See also* Arbuthnot; Armed vessels; Boats; Byron; Cork fleet; Graves; Hood; Howe, Richard, Lord; Impress; Rodney; Seamen; Walsingham.

Navy, Continental, 795, 1374, 1562, 2067; application to enter, 2194; cooperation with land forces, 446, 448, 450, 454; command, 688, 1268; cruisers, 1412, 1416; desertions, 435, 436, 442; establishment, 1818; fireships or boats, 157, 160, 531; frigates, 314, 321, 439, 695; building at Portsmouth, 2127; destruc-

Navy, Continental—Continued.
tion of, 433, 446, 614, 615; employment of, 1267, 1275, 1426, 1437, 1448, 1450, 1458, 1743, 1782; instructions for, 1438; powder, 288, 414, 426;
movements, 1280, 1735; needed, 2378, 2379; officers, 481, 1472, 1515, 1701, 1961; panic, 428, 429; position, 157, 263, 321, 428, 435, 437, 442, 448, 449, 471, 481, 943; prisoners, *see* Prisoners; reenforcements, 345, 448; seamen from the army, 91, 105, 263, 437, 540, *see also* Seamen; stores and supplies, 113, 438; strength, 177. *See also* Armed vessels *and* Hazelwood, John.
Navy, Dutch, 2183.
Navy, French, (Fleets, squadrons, single ships, etc.), 633, 683, 687, 710, 1105, 1129, 1140, 1142, 1143, 1150, 1158, 1346, 1350, 1540, 1549, 1646, 1710, 1755, 1763, 1849, 1895, 1900, 1907, 1914, 1924, 1941, 2047, 2163; accident, 1729; aid requested from, 1752, 1799, 2017; American distrust of, 723; assistance from Continental frigates, 1426; attention paid Vaudreuil's squadron, 2270; bake ovens for, 700; blockaded, 1467, 1524; bravery, valor, etc., 1766, 1771; British attempts on, 735, 776, 779, 780, 781, 789, 2141; captures by, 715, 850, 854, 1266, 1580, 1583, 1614, 1731, 1732, 1733; causes British uneasiness, 1326; combined with Spanish, 1846; command, 1640, 1647, 1763, 1822, 1824, 1826; communication with, 682, 1130; conciliation of, 723; condition, 1396, 2265, 2273; convoy, 1791; cooperation and cooperative measures, 691, 694, 696, 697, 700, 703, 712, 723, 933, 1129, 1130, 1131, 1146, 1147, 1150, 1151, 1156, 1159, 1337, 1341, 1347, 1406, 1678, 1737, 1978, 1979; criticized, 715, 717, 723; damaged, 712; deserters, 2112, 2114, 2133, 2162, 2226, 2231, 2232; despatches and letters for, 1331, 1393, 1394, 1418; encounters, engagements, actions, battles, etc., 700, 702, 706, 711, 712, 715, 756, 757, 774, 779, 786, 790, 848, 855, 872, 1167, 1176, 1326, 1354, 1398, 1407, 1758, 1759, 1760, 1762, 1764, 1765, 1766, 1831, 1850, 1964, 1967; flags of truce to British fleet, 1610;
frigates, 1560, 1615, 1698, 1705, 1801, 1931; captured, 1413; from France, 1739; to France, 1573, 1576, 1581, 1587, 1614, 2274;
guard for, 1729, 1927; harmony with, 717, 723, 727, 728, 743, 745, 761, *see also under* cooperation; health, 1416, 1419, 1426, 1428, 1867; importance of fleet, 695, 710, 712; intelligence, news, reports, etc., of, 1134, 1340, 1365, 1369, 1392, 1520, 1530, 1544, 1759, 1791, 1932, 1939; intelligence for, 755; junction of first and second divisions, 1444; junction with American troops, 1733; list of ships, 1657, 1734; masts for, 1233, 1245; misunderstanding with, 725, 763; movements, 165, 674, 680, 682, 684, 686, 688, 689, 692, 695, 699, 710, 712, 713, 714, 715, 717, 718, 724, 725, 788, 819, 835, 840, 1126, 1133, 1146, 1156, 1164, 1326, 1329, 1337, 1338, 1352, 1382, 1384, 1393, 1394, 1395, 1398, 1400, 1430, 1472, 1508, 1517, 1595, 1616, 1649, 1677, 1705, 1710, 1711, 1715, 1718, 1720, 1722, 1725, 1728, 1732, 1733, 1741, 1746, 1748, 1751, 1753, 1758, 1760, 1766, 1776, 1802, 1815, 1824, 1840, 1850, 1851, 1908, 1914, 1916, 1920, 1937, 1942, 1946, 1950, 1965, 1966, 1968, 1970, 2021, 2132, 2152, 2183, 2187, 2197–2198, 2206, 2207, 2293, 2306, 2307, 2317; officers, 713, 1399, 1705, 1965, 2458; letter to commanding officer, 1725; pilots, 685, 695, 738, 1147, 1393, 1763, 1908, 1909; position, 162, 235, 682, 684, 698, 713, 749, 943, 1129, 1160, 1166, 1336, 1341, 1351, 1372, 1395, 1396, 1401, 1404, 1412, 1522, 1698, 1719, 1731, 1734, 1750, 1755, 1847, 1848, 1851, 1855, 1856, 1859, 1957, 1959, 1969, 2231; preparations, 1395, 1733, 1734, 1737,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Navy, French—Continued.
1739, 1742, 2270; protection, 712, 729, 763, 1848, 1915, 1969, 1970, 2233, 2241; protest against leaving Rhode Island, 712, 713; refitting and repairs, 715, 729, 745, 1774; responsibility for failure of Rhode Island expedition, 717; safety of, 1957; seamen (crews), *see* Seamen; second division of fleet for America, 1416, 1421, 1433, 1437, 1441, 1442, 1444, 1454, 1480, 1514, 1524, 1529, 1530, 1555; ships of the line, 1337, 1920; signals, 1267, 1269, 1981, 1982; spirit, 1869; stay on the coast, 1965; strength, 684, 1269, 1406, 1452, 1665, 1725; superiority at sea, 1766; supplies and provisions, 715, 720, 750, 752, 1394, 1395–1396, 1398, 1406, 1645, 1646, 1691; transports, 1412, 1687, 1773, 1791, 1882, 1890, 1904, 1931, 1950; to transport allied armies, 1964; troops on, 697; use against New York, 1778, *see also under* movements; victories and successes, 1111, 1406, 1524, 1727, 1737, *see also under* encounters, etc.; Washington's suggestions, 691, 1759; water supply, 702, 704; winter quarters, 1532. *See also* Barras; Estaing; France, *under* cooperation *and* expeditions; Grasse and other naval commanders.
Navy, Pennsylvania, 429, 436, 461, 471, 473, 481, 532, 540; prisoners, 2291; *see also* Hazelwood, John.
Navy, Spanish, 2116; defeated, 1462; encounter, 1398; junction with French, 1846; movements, 1384, 1430, 1799; pilots, 772; position, 747, 1166, 1737.
Neal, Joseph, *Private, Rawling's Additional Continental regiment*, 1052.
Negroes (slaves), 159, 714, 1164, 1380, 1899; abducted, 941; British collect, 1597; from Canada, 2294; captured, 1976; carried away by the British, 2386, 2387, 2389, 2397, 2399, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2407, 2419; claimed, 2030, 2331, 2332; drafted in Virginia, 481; emancipation, 2367; enlistment, 216, 2073, 2320, 2332; free, 2369; guard for, 1978; mulattoes, 481; objections to, 1372; article in provisional treaty respecting, 2364; punishment of, 592; recovery, 2320; recovery from British, 1976, 1978; runaway, 2383; servants, 2156, 2205, 2247, 2332, 2333, 2334, 2336; with smallpox sent out from Yorktown by British, 1951; sold, 2185, 2369; troops (regiments), 518, 1369, 2025, 2055, 2145, 2169; British regiments, 151, 1740, 1765, 2082.
Neil, Elizabeth, *Widow, Maj. Daniel Neil*, Letter from, 257. Letter to, 605.
Neill, Henry, *Col., Delaware militia*, Letter to, 1566. Regiment, 1566.
Neilly, Benjamin, *Lt., 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter from, 1797.
Neilson (Nelson), John, *Col., New Jersey militia; deputy quartermaster general of New Jersey*, 258, 261, 1785. Letters from, 669, 673, 1039, 1049, 1051, 1688, 1760. Letters and orders to, 668, 1039, 1044, 1046, 1048, 1055, 1672.
Neilson, Thomas, *Private, 57th Foot, British army*, 364.
Nelly, *British merchant ship*, 177.
Nelson, Andrew, *Sergt., 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, 2142.
Nelson, John, *see* Neilson.
Nelson, Thomas, jr., *Capt., 1st Virginia regiment; brig. gen., Virginia militia; governor of Virginia*, 1997, 2025, 2026; appointed brigadier general, 403; patriotism, 1249; presents horse to Washington, 707, 710; resignation, 391. Letters from, 391, 412, 415, 445, 481, 611, 616, 675, 707, 907, 939. Letters to, 410, 425, 462, 497, 691, 710, 1770.
Nelson, William, *Lt. col., 7th Virginia regiment*, 262. Letter from, 437.
Nelson, ——, 2330.
Nelson's ferry (South Carolina), 1829.
Nesbitt, Robert, *Supt., magazines, Warwick, New York*, Letter from, 1798.
Neshaminy Camp (Pennsylvania), 393.

Neshaminy Creek or River (Pennsylvania), 218, 1937.
Neste, Abraham Van, jr., *of Middlebrook, New Jersey*, 953.
Neufville, John de, *Amsterdam merchant*, 2382. Letters from, 2340, 2427. Letter to, 2381.
Neufville, John de, & Son, *Amsterdam merchants*, send letter press-copying machine to Washington, 2051.
Neuman, Joshua, *see* Newman.
Neutral ground, during exchange negotiations, 2063.
Neutrality, 592.
Nevers, Phineas, *of Nova Scotia*, Letter from, 878.
Neville, John, *Col., 4th Virginia regiment*, 886; regiment, 1092.
Neville, Presley, *Lt. col., brigade inspector*, introduced to Washington, 1721.
Nevin, Daniel, *see* Niven.
New Bedford (Massachusetts), 731, 734.
New Blessing, *British cartel ship*, 2003, 2014.
New Broom, *American privateer*, 821.
New Brunswick (New Jersey), *see* Brunswick.
New Castle (Delaware), 456, 658, 1778, 2353.
New England, 1667; beef, 1887; bounty, 79, 239, 244, 245, 247, 251; British operations against, 533; calumnies of Schuyler, 381; cattle from, 1820; clothing from, 459, 1667; coast, 279, 1431; conditions in, 1793; conduct of, 392; circular letter to governors, 1785; disposition to afford aid, 540, 1863; enlistments, *see under* troops; equality ideas, 33; Indian friendship for, 71; money from, 1667; Morris' notes unnegotiable in, 2096; objections to Reed, 268; officers, *see under* troops; provision supplies in, 520, 522; malevolence of, 383; seaport towns, 1391; selfishness of, 308; teams from, 2096;
troops, bread, 1031; bounty, *see under* bounty; called for, 461; continuance in the service, 227; desertions, 749, 836; discipline, 243; dispute with Jersey troops, 1786–1787; enlistments, 78, 258; impatience for discharge, 47; militia, 153, 160, 383; movements, 270, 338; officers, 816, 1933; quota, 244; recruits, 1413; refuse to march to army, 1432;
towns, 2096. *See also* States, Eastern.
New Hampshire, 299, 1030; applications to, 1354, 1821; assistance from, 2160; assurances from, 1845; British in, 1586; cattle, 1423, 1603, 1799, 1815; committee of safety certificate, 19; claim to powder, 136; crop, 990; delinquency, 628; effect of Washington's letters on, 2077; frontier, 1704, 1841; inability to pay Stark, 2240;
inhabitants, British oath of allegiance forced on, 2200; determination, 1398; fears, 1827; memorial, 1841; sacrifices and exertions, 1704; *see also* Connecticut River, inhabitants;
lands seized by Vermont, 2012; legislature (General Assembly), acts, 1873, 2065, 2077; legislature's raising of troops, 1018, 1777; loan of powder, 141; protection, 1841; situation in, 1586; spirit of, 2077; supplies, 1383, 1611, 1785, 1873; taxes paid with supplies, 2241;
troops, 4, 10, 60, 1018, 1022, 1030, 1213, 1228, 1462, 1777, 1873, 2244; accounts, 733; clothing, 1031, 2000, 2011, 2072, 2324, 2326; desertions from, 1488, 2316; discharged, 1624; furloughs, 2406; levies, 1381, 1624, 1873; line, 923, 1041, 1608, 1829, 1835, 2027, 2072; militia, 258, 351, 368, 369, 370, 373, 394, 464, 1383, 1417, 1433, 1435, 1438, 1451, 1586, 1871, *see also* Gilman, Nicholas, *and* Nichols, Moses, *also* Tash, Thomas; movements, 348, 1291, 1292, 1383, 1398, 1417, 1433, 1435, 1438, 1829, 1873, 2264, 2269, 2272; needed, 345, 360;

New Hampshire—Continued.
officers, 937, 1041; accounts, 732, 733; arrangement, 923, 937, 1041; letter to brigadier generals of militia, 369; letters to commanding officers, 1433, 2027; commissions, 1043; commutation of pay, 2381; despatches for, 2020;
position, 1451, 1608, 2004; provisions, 1417, 1432; quota, 2065, 2077, 2240–2241; ranger companies, 848, *see also* Whitcomb, Benjamin; recruiting officers in, 2077; recruits, recruiting, raising, etc., 1018, 1381, 1398, 1423, 1424, 1704, 1777, 1815, 1835, 1871, 1873, 2065, 2077;
regiments, 1253, 2042, 2406; First, 1009, 1016, 1021, 2081, 2114, 2324, *see also* Cilley, Joseph. Second, 780, 2130, *see also Poor*, Enoch, *and* Reid, George. Third, *see* Scammell, Alexander; rendezvous, 1383; returns, 1253, 1451, 2032, 2042, 2260; tents for, 1852; winter quarters, 1992;
wheat supply, 1479.
New Hampshire grants, *see* Vermont.
New Haven (Connecticut), 309, 315, 1079, 1608, 1659; British raid, 1069, 1071; burned, 1129; inhabitants murdered, 1095, 1097; loyalists, 1489.
New Ipswich (New Hampshire), committee of inspection, 18.
New Jersey, 226, 267, 307, 1192, 1308, 1705, 2394, 2395; accounts, 1279; aid requested from, 85; alarmed, 488; ammunition needed, 1854; army in, 205, 226, 629, 1174; beef, 1207, 2395;
British in, 205, 210, 211, 271, 327, 331, 333, 344, 348, 377, 416, 418, 419, 611, 625, 646, 651, 666, 754, 771, 773, 774, 778, 780, 993, 1357, 1358, 1363, 1367, 1680, 1972; designs and preparations, 203, 1171, 1351, 1369; efforts and offers to Jersey mutineers, 1695, 1697; evacuation, 315, 355; general officers in, 419; movements, advances, retreats, marches, etc., 205, 321, 328, 344, 419, 420, 421, 475, 477, 479, 480, 501, 557, 582, 611, 625, 626, 630, 633, 635, 638, 639, 642, 643, 646, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 658, 659, 664, 682, 744, 746, 752, 753, 754, 757, 758, 768, 769, 771, 777, 780, 783, 785, 787, 789, 790, 820, 850, 946, 991, 993, 1164, 1165, 1175, 1251, 1357, 1358, 1359, 1360, 1368, 1624, 1663, 1680, 1682, 1694, 1695, 1697, 1699; opposition to, 417, 420; raids, ravages, forays, etc., 587, 744, 746, 788, 820, 901, 927, 1358, 1359; strength in, 1357; supplies for, 420, 484, 1678; wagons, 649;
campaign in, 236; cattle, 245, 577, 1220, 1338, 1410, 1525; civil authority, 751, 1257, 1270, 2356; clothing, 1178;
coast, 136, 529, 683, 1032, 1410; guard, 140, 171, 1039; map, 141; posts, 1365;
commissaries, 1456; communication with, 145; conditions in, 224, 778; convoy from, 1919; counties, 1279; cruelties in, 2229; defense of, 139, 561, delegates to Congress, 2265; disaster in, 767; East Jersey, 222, 245, 454; election, 461; fails to provide for her troops, 1318; forage, 707, 1032, 1174, 1260, 1261; foraging expedition, 553; flour, 498, 811, 1174, 1392; governor, 447, 454, 531, 1360, *see also* Livingston, William; grain in, 730, 1220; guard of river crossings, 1616; hay, 548, 549; harvest, 682; horses, 245, 676, 1898; hospitals, 484; impress and seizures in, 1217, 1219, 1223, 1226, 1324, 1425, 1898;
inhabitants, applications, 676; captured by refugees, 1390; complaint, 1563; distress, 357, 787, 1564; feelings, spirits, etc., 222, 573, 657, 1227, 1228, 1508, 1705, 1756; feelings against loyalists, 2194, 2213; furnish provisions to enemy, 2268, 2272; join the enemy, 2191; plundered, 1484; protection of, 1623; provisions seized, 1214;

New Jersey—Continued.
refuse credit, 1215; refuse to furnish pasturage or hay, 1395; refuse to transport provisions, 1247, 1248; searched, 1670; tire of waiting for pay for forage furnished, 1241; trade with enemy, 587; willingness and efforts to furnish supplies, 1228, 1230, 1236;
intelligence from, 433, 1681;
legislature, 552, 1262; acts, resolves, laws, etc., 552, 570, 1012, 1279, 1282, 1324, 1356, 1650, 1669, 1684, 2285; authorizes Washington to sign provision certificates, 1654; establishment of, 2191; indolence and slowness, 461, 1012, 1029; memorials and remonstrance to, 979, 1006, 1007, 1012; Assembly, 436, 461, 1298, 1338; Council, 447, 454, 531, 573, 584, 651, 1360;
lethargy in, 226; loyalists, 140, 221, 559, 587, 1694, 2191; loyalists cruelly treated, 2213; magazines, 617, 1816; magistrates, 1033, 1218, 1224, 1225, 1229, 1237, 1240, 1273, 1307; martial law in, 600; meadows flooded, 452; merchants, 1338; military movements in, 1360; mills, 1266; post in, 619; protection of, 143, 220, 221, 326, 495, 559, 560, 675, 677, 761, 885, 1201, 1311, 1563, 1616, 1623; provision contract in, 2276; provisions collected from, 233; price regulation in, 570; quota of supplies, 1279; roads, 681, 1107; resources of, 574; route through, 370; salt from, 1801; seizures, 1214, 1298, 1324; signals, 1274; success in, 229; supplies, 1262, 1279, 1795;
troops, 139, 155, 1318, 1655, 1656, 1670; arrangement, 914, 922, 1655, 1708; bounty, 1282, 1895; brigade, 817, 908, 922, 1623, 1624, 1636, 1645, 1708, 1715, 1814, 1888, 1893, 1895, 2065, 2171, 2207, *see also* Dayton, Elias; cavalry, *see under* militia; clothing, 817, 908, 1608, 1610, 1613, 1670, 1888, 2013, 2072; command, 1184; deserters, 979, 1343, 2329; discharged, 1727; dispute with New England troops, 1786–1787; drafts, 624; effect of Pennsylvania line discharges on, 1684; enlistments, 210, 504, 1699, 1705; feeling toward Pennsylvania mutiny, 1665, 1668; levies, 1384, 1919; light companies, 1623;
line, 1610, 1623, 1668, 1669, 1684, 1694, 1708, 1728, 1779, 1835, 1925, 2072, 2369, 2382, 2410; arrangement, 1655; condition, 2060, 2116; conduct since the mutiny, 1708; difficulties in, 1694, 1697, 1709, 1727; rank disputes, 924; reduction of, 2329;
militia, 259, 419, 436, 439, 442, 465, 479, 481, 484, 497, 658, 662, 1362, 1447, 1705, 1741, 1906; aid from, 506; alarm posts, 1350; ammunition, 431, 587; arms, 431; assembling, collecting, gathering, etc., 393, 670, 778, 788, 1017, 1438, 1447, 1663, 1665, 1902, *see also under* called out; attitude of, 454; called out, ordered out, etc., 135, 158, 168, 217, 439, 447, 448, 451, 646, 650, 651, 654, 682, 778, 779, 950, 952, 959, 1048, 1360, 1697, 1908; capture a British schooner, 791; cavalry, horse, mounted, etc., 538, 1248, 1274, 1312, 1313, 1422; classed, 433, 436; command, 1184; conduct, 788; continuance in service, 672, 674; cooperation, 1049; difficulties with, 457, 672, 674, 776, 1392; dismissed, 255, 672, 1681; dispersed from want of provisions, 1905; expiration of enlistments, 504; feeling among, 672, 674, 1668; guarding coast, 140; junction with army, 423; movements, 393, 433, 434, 451, 460, 489, 1905; mutiny, *see under* mutineers *and* mutiny *infra;* needed, 1429; officers, 433, 732, 1282, 1350, 1433; opposition to British, 567, 659, 660, 661; orders to, 557, 785, 1430; position, 399, 557, 660, 663, 1676, 1908; preparation of, 645; reen-

New Jersey—Continued.
forcements, 504; rendezvous, 1350; retained in service, 1350; return home, 776, 780; returns, 1906; signals, 1048, 1051, 1275; in a skirmish, 567; spirit of, 357, 1384; strength, 658, 660, 1382; wagoners from, 1468. *See also* Dickinson, Philemon; Duychinck, John; Ellis, Joseph; Forman, David; Goetschius, John Mauritius; Seely, Silvanus;
needs, 1888; movements, 211, 1433, 1665, 1670, 1684, 1709, 1715, 1888, 1925, 2207;
mutineers, action taken against, 1688, 1693, 1720; British offers to, 1695, 1697; drunken state of, 1687; enlistment claims, 1699, 1705; feeling among, 1705; movements, 1693; negotiations with, 1690, 1691; pardon, 1689, 1690, 1691; return to duty, 1690;
mutiny, 1688, 1690, 1691, 1693, 1694, 1696, 1705, 1708; effect of, 1689; renewed, 1695; situation, 1693; suppression of, 1687, 1689, 1693, 1695, 1697, 1698, 1702, 1705, 1711, 1713;
officers, 1038, 1645, 1710; censured, 1008; deranged, 2410; distress and sufferings, 1008, 2060; feelings, 1042; letters from, 1008, 2058, 2369; letters and orders to, 270, 732, 1433, 1623, 1624, 1694, 1695, 1709, 2063; memorials, 979, 1008, 1010, 1012; negligence of, 2109; noncommissioned petition, 2369; pay commutation, 2382, 2410; rank, 1386, 2058; refuse paymaster general's notes, 2060; remonstrance, 1006, 1007; resignation, 1006;
pay, 979, 1668, 1669, 1684, 1815, 2060, 2382, 2384; position, 1622, 1636, 1709, 1988; quota, 1384, 1650, 2265; recruits, recruiting, raising, etc., 1284, 1286, 1298, 1613, 1684, 1709, 1792, 1814, 2265; reenforcements, 68;
regiments, 914. First, 225, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1008, 2008, 2305, *see also* Barber, Francis, *and* Forman, Jonathan. Second, 276, 979, 2058, 2063, 2321, *see also* Hart, William D., *and* Shreve, William. Third, 650, *see also* Barber, Francis, *and* Dayton, Elias. Eleventh, 1038;
returns, 276, 908, 1257, 1893, 1895, 1919, 2008; stockings, 1670; uneasiness, 2060; volunteers, 490, 1248; winter quarters, 1623, 1624;
troops in, 203, 226, 261, 300, 344, 487, 488, 497, 614, 629, 760, 762, 763, 771, 830, 1360, 1693, 1706; wagons, 245; wheat, 498; women, donate stockings to army, 1654, 1670, 1672, 1688; women's subscription for soldiers, 1403.

New London (Connecticut), 952, 963, 1387, 1468, 1539, 2362, 2370; British burn, 1943, 1948; British conduct at, 1950; British designs against, 92, 737, 952, 960, 961, 964, 1052; British embarkation at, 957; British fleet off, 728, 752, 958, 1437, 1439, 1464, 1466; British loss at, 1955; exposed condition of, 1080; express chain to, 1427, 1431, 1620; fortifying, 94; protection of, 1077.

New Milford (Connecticut), 781, 794, 1061.

New Providence (Bahama Islands), 79, 91.

New Rochelle (New York), 264.

New Scotland (New York), 1793.

New Windsor (New York), 373, 469, 624, 1047, 1085, 1101, 1375, 1383, 1461, 1510, 1764, 1777, 1840, 1899, 1928, 2266, 2404; beef, 1812; letter from Committee, 187; communication with, 1723, 1828; flour from, 1499, 1501; powder at, 137; roads from, 1123, 1378; troops sent to, 445.

"New York," *American spy*, Letter from 2321.

New York (State) 1707, 1856, 2053, 2101; account with quartermaster department, 1883; agent for supplies.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

New York (State)—Continued.
1389, 1397, 1789, *see also* Agents, Continental; applied to for assistance, 1474; cattle exportation, 1537; civil power, 1540; commissioners in the Highlands, 116, 117, 129, 130, *see also* Bedlow, William; Lawrence, Jonathan; Livingston, Gilbert; Palmer, Thomas; commissioners to Hartford convention, 1588;
committee or council of safety, letter from, 363; letter to, 362; resolves, 211, 212, 213, 215;
Continental agents, *see* Agents; crops, 1447; delegates to Congress, 1530, 1565; depreciation in, 234; embargo on flour, 1619; exertions of, 392, 1321, 1332; exportation of cattle and wheat, 1537; farmers refuse to furnish teams, 1776; farmers refuse to give up public horses, 1351, 1357, 1358; flour in, 809, 882, 1619, 1789; forage, 2172–2173; frontier, 3, 1209, 1587, 1588; governor, 1176, 2314, 2430, 2455; grain for public use, 982; impatient for settlement of Westchester forage account, 2022; inability to obtain money, 1568;
inhabitants, apply for stock, 1909; burdens of, 1480; captured by Indians, 2155–2156; desire exchange of prisoners, 1558; distressed condition, 1769, 1801; escorted to British lines, 700; feeling against Massachusetts, 831; feeling against purchase of certificates, 1537; going into New York city, 709, 901, 1652, 2246, 2250, 2313, 2319, 2368, 2383, 2384; plundered and outraged, 759, 782, 1135, 1667; refusal to furnish teams, 1772; remonstrance, 1740; robberies committed by, 1906; send supplies to enemy, 1210; sympathy with loyalists, 1906; treatment of those residing within the British lines, 2433;
judiciary, court of criminal law established, 2152; justices of the peace, 1772; supreme court judge trading with the enemy, 1637;
New York (State)—Continued.
lands, 2012, 2053;
laws, to benefit quartermaster department, 1519; for filling regiments, 1588; for forage, 844, 2172–2173; needed, 1303, 1511; prohibiting purchases of supplies, 1516; tax, 1588;
legislature (Provincial Congress, Convention), 19, 1243, 1303, 1588, 2174, 2430; acts, laws, resolves, 290, 809, 828, 838, 1256, 1519, 1565, 1761, 1777, 2006; adjourned to Esopus, 253; appeal to, 1235, 1562, 1771; attitude of, 69, 1589; letter from, 1565; letter to, 2; meeting, 502; needs information, 1629; secret expedition, 225;
Assembly, 1, 2014, 2053;
committee, 135, 247, 248, 271, 526;
council, 526; senate, 2053;
loan to Schuyler, 234; lower counties, 1568, 2121; loyalists, 901, 1597, 1652, *see also* New York city, loyalists; magistrates, 1298, 1335, 1764, 1778, 2173; payment to, 1945; population, 154; posts, 1; powder for, 1741; prejudice, 575; prisoners of the State, 703, 708; protection of, 221, 797, 1568, 1926; provision contract in, 2276; purchase certificates, 1537; purchases in, 1568, 1600, 1789; quartermaster business in, 1440; quartermaster department in, 1568; quota of supplies, 1389; resources, 872; supplies, 809, 1389, 1397, 1516, 1537, 2053, 2121; taxes anticipated, 1568; tax laws, 1588; towns evade forwarding salt meat, 1821;
troops, 257, 1063, 2446; arms and accoutrements, 1629, 2273; arrangement, 922, 942, 953, 961, 962, 995, 1015, 1320, 1644, 1682–1683, 2439; artillery, 94, 197, 2353, 2427; beef, 2396; brigades, 817, 1231, 1345, 1442, 1487, 1625, 1948, 2206–2207, *see also* Clinton, James; clothing, 48, 817, 1282, 1352, 1360, 1594, 1597, 1767, 2009, 2013, 2072, 2176, 2187, 2233, 2235,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

New York (State)—Continued.
2439; dance, 2298; deserters, 1343, 1352; discharge, 2396; dissatisfied, 1359, 1360; distress, 1368; drafts, 641; enlistments, 271, 1614; formation, 1414; for frontier defense, 1826, 1840, 1893, 2198, 2213; hutting, 1623, 1625; levies, 155, 238, 1009, 1013, 1614, 1826, 1894, 1917, 2096, 2097, 2120, 2121, 2127, 2141, 2296, 2300, 2352, 2396, *see also* Willett, Marinus; for light infantry, 1399, 1406, 1425; line 922, 968, 995, 1015, 1282, 1320, 1399, 1624, 1635, 1644, 1716, 2072, 2091, 2120;
militia, 131, 132, 212, 407, 966, 1154, 1317, 1451, 1733, 1768, 1894, 2044; arms issued to, 1629; attempt on Morrisania, 1666, 1667; called out, 385, 851, 1177, 1881, 1882, 1983, 1995; capture deserters and claim reward, 1768; dance with loyalists, 2298; to defend frontier, 1893; delay, 693, 844, 1309, 1575; discharged, 1190; disgusted, 1425; gratuity to, 212; harassed, 1591; officers, 253, 1673; officers' council, 1589; letter from officers, *see* Graham, John, and others; prisoners, *see* Root, David; raid, 2359; reenforcement, 1058; returns, 1451; signals, 1881, 1882; spirit of, 1977; thanked, 212. *See also* Drake, Samuel; Humfrey, William; Pawling, Levi; Scott, John Morin;
movements, 213, 313, 472, 1253, 1345, 1487, 1570, 1574, 1600, 1606, 1610, 1612, 1935, 1983, 1995, 2206–2207; mutiny, 1352, 1368, 1889, 1893;
officers, 101, 254, 708, 834, 980, 1282, 1635, 1767, 1909, 2120; commutation of pay, 2383; letter from officers, 834; militia, 1589, 1673; orders and letters to, 270, 1231, 1606; petition, 708; supernumerary, 1644;
pay, 271, 1360, 1764, 1767, 2383; position, 269, 817, 834, 1442, 1451, 1594, 1625, 1716, 1988, 2184, 2198, 2213; provisions and subsistence, 817, 1767, 2091, 2096, 2097, 2300; raids, 2359; raising, recruiting, etc., 155, 238, 1587, 1588, 1635, 1644, 1771, 2009, 2014, 2053; ranging companies, 841; reenforcements, 644, 1058;
regiments, 163, 472, 1406, 1600, 1612, 2013. First, 214, 962, 1253, 1352, 1359, 1360, 1368, 1606, 1610, 1682–1683, 1764, 1774, 1889, 1893, 2340, *see also* McDougall, Alexander, *and* Schaick, Goose Van. Second, 110, 817, 942, 1570, 1682–1683, 1889, 1891, 1935, *see also* Clinton, James, *and* Cortlandt, Philip Van. Third, 169, 708, 962, 1591, *see also* Gansevoort, Peter; *also* Ritzema, Rudolphus. Fourth, 109, 125, 248, 254, 271, 313, 834, 953, 1574, 1594, 1597, 1644, *see also* Livingston, Henry Beekman; Nicholson, John; Regnier, Pierre; Wynkoop, Cornelius D.; Weissenfels, Frederick. Fifth, 961, 1606, 1610, *see also* Duboys, Lewis, also Willett, Marinus;
returns, 197, 1451, 2260, 2427; shoes, 1360, 1917; signals, 1881, 1882; spirits, 1977; strength, 248; supplies, 2120, 2121; three months men, 1587; three year troops, 2176; uneasiness, 1764; vacancies, 248; winter quarters, 1624, 1625, 2439; women and women and children, 2091, 2353;
upper counties, 2121; Vermont and, 1575, 1887, 2006, 2012, 2053; wheat in, 809, 1537.
New York (City) (York island), 43, 47, 68, 75, 78, 89, 90, 108, 118, 120, 122, 338, 387, 428, 471, 475, 502, 712, 720, 729, 758, 759, 785, 827, 860, 866, 885, 889, 893, 911, 1018, 1029, 1050, 1108, 1117, 1118, 1126, 1127, 1128, 1132, 1134, 1135, 1143, 1144, 1145, 1151, 1152, 1153, 1155, 1171, 1172, 1182, 1186, 1188, 1190, 1218, 1229, 1248, 1250, 1272, 1273, 1281, 1288,

New York (City)—Continued.
1295, 1296, 1299, 1313, 1364, 1386, 1389, 1398, 1407, 1412, 1430, 1439, 1514, 1541, 1545, 1548, 1557, 1591, 1597, 1606, 1613, 1663, 1699, 1873, 1981, 1989, 1999, 2026, 2071, 2074, 2107, 2131, 2163, 2177, 2183–2184, 2199, 2208, 2215, 2225, 2246, 2256, 2258, 2275, 2281, 2287, 2322, 2337, 2339, 2345, 2346, 2366, 2370, 2376; alarm, anxiety, consternation, uneasiness, etc., in, 374, 469, 473, 1236, 1281, 1326, 1373, 1606, 1952, 2194, 2248, *see also under* confusion; army detachment first to enter, 2365; army moves to, 85, 86, 88, 150; army enters, 2365; army pushed forward as British troops withdraw, 2431; army withdrawn from, 2460; arrangements to take possession, 2366; arrests and imprisonments in, 1558, 1569, 1606, 2208; attacks and attempts on, movements and operations against, plans, etc., 232, 233, 236, 244, 331, 416, 454, 455, 473, 492, 576, 589, 594, 599, 675, 684, 686, 694, 723, 724, 897, 998, 1029, 1038, 1129, 1147, 1149, 1157, 1174, 1267, 1268, 1343, 1348, 1382, 1397, 1398, 1399, 1401, 1402, 1409, 1415, 1426, 1427, 1434, 1435, 1447, 1455, 1470, 1498, 1502, 1527, 1529, 1543, 1588, 1618, 1619, 1620, 1627, 1657, 1658, 1678, 1716, 1720, 1760, 1773, 1776, 1778, 1783, 1786, 1796, 1839, 1840, 1845, 1847, 1848, 1850, 1851, 1858, 1862, 1874, 1879, 1880, 1881, 1882, 1888, 1894, 1897, 1901, 1905, 1907, 1911, 1920, 1936, 1970, 1996, 2003, 2014, 2102, 2174, 2175, 2283, 2328, 2330; British attack on, 173, *see also under* cooperation against, French fleet's approach, etc., feint against, *and* siege; bread in, 679, 682, 736;

British in, 264, 281, 331, 380, 396, 678, 821, 832, 850, 854, 865, 866, 954, 995, 1030, 1098, 1106, 1129, 1245, 1252, 1272, 1340, 1384, 1438, 1732, 1840, 1879, 1955, 1962, 1968, 2011, 2109, 2164, 2266, 2285;

New York (City)—Continued.
activity at, 1454, 1546; allied troops (foreign, German) in, 228, 843, 850, 1940, 2020, 2199, 2225, 2238, 2266, 2294, 2311, 2419; anxiety at, 1395; artillery (cannon, ordnance, etc.), 869, 2147, 2148, 2151, 2158, 2164, 2266, 2284, 2453, 2460; baggage removed from north end of, 2148; barrack building, 2044, 2248; carry American negroes and property away from, 2397, 2399, 2405, 2406, 2407; clothing ships from, 911; collecting negroes in, 1597; command in, 644; communication between Staten Island, Paulus Hook and, 1220; communication with the south, 1698; convoy from, 1769; Cork fleet arrives, 716, 721, 1025, 1873, 2281; Cork fleet sails from, 387; council of war at, 682; defense of, 1871; despatches, 1338, 1756; effect of manoeuvers on, 1931; embargo, 2082, 2085; embarkations at, 308, 337, 352, 359, 369, 579, 582, 584, 628, 638, 748, 749, 752, 753, 756, 757, 789, 790, 791, 793, 794, 796, 797, 798, 800, 803, 804, 809, 810, 811, 817, 824, 826, 830, 831, 834, 836, 837, 839, 843, 844, 853, 859, 869, 957, 985, 993, 994, 995, 996, 1000, 1001, 1002, 1004, 1008, 1109, 1134, 1137, 1139, 1140, 1148, 1157, 1159, 1160, 1171, 1199, 1299, 1316, 1407, 1412, 1418, 1425, 1448, 1462, 1522, 1527, 1539, 1541, 1542, 1546, 1550, 1558, 1566, 1567, 1580, 1581, 1591, 1595, 1596, 1597, 1600, 1606, 1628, 1637, 1638, 1642, 1644, 1646, 1651, 1691, 1729, 1751, 1778, 1780, 1783, 1784, 1787, 1788, 1790, 1791, 1802, 1809, 1823, 1840, 1937, 1943, 1949, 1950, 1968, 2077, 2097, 2107, 2122, 2126, 2218, 2225, 2248, 2253, 2259, 2276, 2280, 2296, 2299, 2301, 2371, 2372, 2387, 2389, 2408, 2419, 2431, 2441; evacuation, 682, 715, 716, 721, 728, 731, 734, 739, 740, 742, 743, 751, 752, 755, 758, 761, 764,

New York (City)—Continued.
767, 779, 789, 796, 799, 803, 810, 816, 822, 823, 824, 827, 834, 839, 845, 855, 863, 865, 871, 881, 892, 927, 1173, 1176, 1300, 1486, 1555, 1846, 1855, 1860, 2052, 2116, 2129, 2137, 2213, 2215, 2235, 2236, 2255, 2258, 2266, 2276, 2285, 2286, 2291, 2292, 2300, 2303, 2307, 2363, 2365, 2387, 2388, 2389, 2397, 2429, 2438, 2439, 2441, 2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2447, 2449, 2450, 2452, 2453; expect and fear attack, 1232, 1498, 2160; *feu de joie* in, 2120; firewood and fuel, 1182, 1210, 2236; fishing parties, 2181, 2182; flag of truce from, 2150, 2211, 2310; forage, 762, 1200, 1236;

fortifications, defenses, etc., 281, 871, 1120, 1155, 1245, 1430, 1467, 2014, 2097, 2283, 2289, 2311;

batteries, 1142, 1345, 1806, 1952, 2266; description of, 1806; number 8, 2283; sketch of, 1421, 1599; strength, 1150, 1151; work on, 806, 1102, 1159, 1176, 1232, 1327, 1337, 2065, 2101, 2126;

garrison, 824, 834, 837, 843, 850, 855, 887, 1430, 1583, 2151, 2265, 2363; guards, 1720, 2283, 2311; importance of, 1914; impress in, 1149, 1498, 1597, 1606, 1820, 2085, 2239; intentions and designs against, 68, 141, 1590; magazines, 862; maps of, 1899; merchant ships, 2079; merchant ships sail for Charleston, 1379, 1448; movements of troops, 118, 334, 359, 378, 417, 443, 452, 502, 522, 586, 611, 681, 750, 800, 806, 845, 863, 958, 993, 1032, 1063, 1074, 1084, 1106, 1120, 1149, 1150, 1166, 1182, 1338, 1429, 1434, 1535, 1568, 1600, 1603, 1631, 1783, 1847, 1882, 1899, 1911, 1947, 1959, 1975, 2010, 2062, 2085, 2109, 2164, 2199, 2215, 2225, 2226, 2238, 2294, 2321, 2360;

navy, fleets, ships, etc., at, 391, 643, 855, 860, 871, 1151, 1212, 1351, 1385, 1394, 1796, 2130, 2199, 2205, 2223, 2224, 2225, 2269, 2274, 2281, 2285; building vessels, 1875; condition of fleet at, 1971, 2140; damaged ships, 848; fireships, 1967; forage fleet, 748; guard ships, 823; intelligence, 1895; list of British fleet, 1403; movements, 165, 360, 375, 376, 377, 460, 461, 463, 473, 553, 579, 589, 671, 681, 704, 705, 715, 716, 717, 721, 722, 732, 739, 745, 746, 748, 753, 795, 797, 803, 804, 807, 808, 809, 810, 824, 828, 831, 832, 838, 844, 845, 861, 862, 863, 868, 870, 895, 897, 905, 956, 965, 972, 1004, 1005, 1016, 1033, 1049, 1050, 1071, 1079, 1101, 1119, 1120, 1128, 1151, 1166, 1168, 1170, 1208, 1212, 1300, 1331, 1337, 1353, 1366, 1367, 1373, 1400, 1401, 1405, 1409, 1411, 1416, 1430, 1432, 1480, 1522, 1533, 1557, 1568, 1569, 1574, 1580, 1605, 1611, 1613, 1625, 1650, 1652, 1657, 1659, 1660, 1749, 1750, 1759, 1788, 1808, 1816, 1818, 1821, 1825, 1833, 1834, 1850, 1863, 1864, 1878–1879, 1903, 1908, 1910, 1911, 1922, 1938, 1940, 1945, 1949, 1954, 1955, 1958, 1975, 1977, 1991, 2008, 2014, 2020, 2079, 2131, 2135, 2190, 2195, 2210, 2221, 2222, 2223, 2225, 2235, 2240, 2253, 2260, 2261, 2265, 2267, 2269, 2275, 2277, 2280, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2307, 2312, 2321; position, 718, 823, 1379, 2224, 2269; preparations, 364, 394, 872, 1205, 1596, 1967, 2107, 2123, 2274, 2275, 2277; reenforcement, 727; repair work, 767; seamen for, 1404, 1416, *see also under* impress; ships of the line, at, 1960; strength, 644, 684, 804, 927, 1364, 1404, 1416, 1820, 1882, 1960, 1970, 1971, 2030, 2199, 2321; vessels unloading, 721; victualling ships arrive at, 747, 2079. *See also* Navy, British; Arbuthnot, Marriot; Digby, Robert; Graves, Samuel *and* other naval commanders;

officers' movements, 741, 764, 841, 958, 1367, 1369, 1373, 1441,

New York (City)—Continued.
1486, 1783, 1784, 1810, 1863, 1900, 1910, 1975, 1979, 1997, 2101, 2115, 2274, 2321; perplexity in, 1730; positions, 893, 921, 1014, 1808, 1888, 1975, 2126, 2254, 2280, 2281, 2291, 2311; posts, 1454, 1647, 1877, 1879, 2283, 2450; preparations, 394, 759, 786, 837, 945, 1025, 1031, 1316, 1321, 1328, 1393, 1467, 1531, 1729, 1813, 2052, 2088, 2147, 2161; prisoners sent to, 1836, 2030, 2035, 2128, 2129, 2260, 2327, 2354, 2379, 2380, 2412; prizes brought into, 1026; provincials ordered to, 2294; provision ships arrive at, 1029; raise troops from inhabitants, 1050; reenforcements, 419, 429, 431, 447, 454, 521, 972, 1063, 1309, 1555, 1888, 1896, 1908; retention of, 789, 799, 858, 873, 1176, 2092, 2439, 2442; review of army in, 2126; sick embarked at, 831; spies, 1794, 2214; stores embarked at, 736, 839, 1032; strength, 135, 236, 321, 380, 381, 393, 394, 395, 428, 432, 472, 520, 622, 628, 635, 644, 777, 808, 825, 830, 849, 850, 855, 862, 872, 895, 908, 921, 1023, 1053, 1096, 1129, 1147, 1151, 1344, 1355, 1357, 1379, 1700, 1774, 1775, 1792, 1808, 1844, 1882, 1901, 1975, 2019, 2047, 2160, 2238, 2254, 2257, 2265, 2266, 2311; transports, 318, 553, 739, 748, 764, 785, 871, 951, 958, 961, 979, 1316, 1760, 1833, 1863, 1878, 2043, 2097, 2115, 2276, 2277, 2285, 2291, 2297, 2299, 2313, 2439; scheme to burn British transports, 1238; removal of wounded to, 606, 1090, *see also* Army, British;
burning of, 181; cannonade from, 1178; cartel ship sails to, 2010; cattle sent into, 1341, 2275; cavalry volunteers, 130; chamber of commerce helps to obtain British seamen, 1402; civil power needs assistance, 2431; commissioner for fulfillment of treaty to reside in,

New York (City)—Continued.
2377; command at, 79; committee of Congress requested to come to, 251; committee of safety, 112; conference with committee of Congress, 70; letter from, 67; letter to, 68;
committee of town questions Carleton, 2137; committees, 2429; communication with, 1192; communication with Convention troops, 910; communication with Staten and Long Islands, 1221; confusion, disorder, violences, etc., in, 1151, 1328, 1522, 1740, 1750, 1955, 2191, 2217, 2277, 2431; cooperation with French against, 1132, 1331, 1340, 1496, 1543, 1713, 1878, *see also under* attacks, attempts, etc., on *and* siege; defense and defense measures, 62, 63, 65, 68, 75, 76, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 89, 93, 110, 143, 180, 184; distress in, 892, 897; evacuation of, 186, *see also under* British in, evacuation; effect of D'Estaing's arrival, 1145; European packet arrives at, 2109, 2262, 2362; feeling in, 520; feint against, 230, 231, 232, 237, 240, 457, 666, 670, 1923, 2147, 2163; firewood for, 767, 804, 825, 827, 828, 868, 1181, 1230; flag sent to, 1774; flag vessels for, 1990; flour scarcity in, 719, 1330; forage in, 828; fortifications, 67, 75, 76, 78, 85, 87, 117; French army's march toward, 2195, 2199; French consul at, 2370; French fleet's approach, demonstration against, etc., 691, 715, 1346, 1393, 1778, 1858, 2306; gossip in, 223, 2065; handbills among troops at, 2; horses sold at, 843; continental hospital at, 90, 898; importance of, 47; impress of citizens by British, 338, 352, 682, 736, 1366, 1402, 2077;
inhabitants, 709, 810; arming, 1373; arrested, 2208; British troops raised from, 1050; coming out from, 851, 1609, 2069, 2156, 2212, 2250, 2304; defection among, 278, *see also under* loyalists; de-

New York (City)—Continued.
terred from aiding American prisoners in, 1649; furnish enemy with provisions, 1124; used as guards, 1151; meeting, 862; officers indebtedness to, 2058; patriotism of, 68; petitions on losses sustained from army, 722; privations of, 692; protection of, 508; proportion attached to American cause, 831; refuse to do military duty, 2225; watchfulness of, 1095;
intelligence, news, reports, etc., from, 223, 226, 242, 252, 281, 331, 363, 369, 394, 502, 522, 617, 622, 638, 680, 748, 754, 755, 824, 831, 832, 836, 837, 839, 850, 854, 857, 861, 876, 951, 957, 1027, 1040, 1152, 1198, 1199, 1211, 1245. 1248, 1250, 1258, 1289, 1327, 1349, 1355, 1365, 1393, 1395, 1403, 1428, 1461, 1482, 1526, 1534, 1552, 1555, 1582, 1647, 1652, 1708, 1756, 1760, 1785; information carried out of, 1785, 1808, 1813, 1837, 1844, 1887, 1910, 1927, 1971, 1985, 2006, 2033, 2082, 2115, 2195, 2203, 2206, 2211, 2216, 2235, 2237, 2239, 2265, 2267, 2269, 2273, 2280, 2281, 2283, 2285, 2299, 2311, 2362, 2419; intelligence suppressed in, 227, 228; intercourse with, 874, 877, 884, 902, 1765; letters to and from, 1514, 2141, 2216, 2233, 2244, 2250 2259, 2260, 2322; linen sent out from, 1210; live stock sent into, 882, 1597;
loyalists, 2266, 2311, 2443; arms, 1565; distressed, 883, 888; embarkation, 837, 850, 2085, 2307, 2308, 2372, 2377, 2419; feelings of, confusion among, distracted, etc., 831, 1050, 2191, 2194, 2217; garrison duty, 800, 2239; meeting, 756; meeting or departure of peace commissioners, 855; militia, 828, 1565, 1955, 2239; militia brought from Charleston to, 2248, *see also under* Army, British, Provincial troops *and* Loyalists; mobbing of, 2426; prisoners, 138; seized, 71, 110; teams, 2363;

New York (City)—Continued.
maps or plans, 1899, 2283;
merchandise, seized, 834; sent out of, 1190, 1207, 2219–2220, 2234, 2361, 2362; shipped, 822; sold, 736, 746, 834; smuggled, 2289;
merchants, 455, 812, 834; inquire as to evacuation, 855; meeting, 682; ships, 1379, 1448, 2079;
navigation leading to, 1390; negroes carried off by British, 2405, 2406, 2407; runaway negroes in, 2383; newspapers, 890, 979, 1682, 2230, 2234, 2316, 2429; operations against, *see under* attacks, attempts, etc.; order in, 2454; passports, applications, permits, requests, etc., to enter or come out of, 921, 992, 1089, 1120, 1203, 1250, 1251, 1258, 1266, 1314, 1316, 1326, 1327, 1328, 1332, 1335, 1336, 1337, 1346, 1399, 1447, 1454, 1460, 1482, 1538, 1586, 1867, 2018, 2028, 2044, 2052, 2128, 2137, 2138, 2146, 2184, 2193, 2206, 2210, 2212, 2217, 2220, 2242, 2245, 2259, 2260, 2269, 2278, 2293, 2321, 2332, 2336, 2342, 2343, 2350, 2356, 2360, 2361, 2366, 2367, 2370, 2372, 2376, 2377, 2379, 2390, 2401, 2408, 2412, 2416, 2439, 2442; British passports to enter, 2310; British requests to enter, 2263, 2266; British refuse requests to enter, 2216; peace talk from, 2192; plot to plunder on withdrawal of British, 2424, 2426, 2452, 2453; preparations in, 621; prices in, 736, 831, 834, 911; prison ships at,
American prisoners in, 211, 252, 638, 696, 896, 948, 959, 980, 1241, 1418, 1482, 2139, 2291, 2340; agent, 1602, 1630, 1634, 1641, 1664, 1692, 521, *see also* "JERSEY";
1703; aided, 1830, 1831; distress of, 905, 1645; naval, 2057, 2185, 2296; officer refused permission to visit, 1703; paroled sea captains sent out from, 2185; relief of, 2057; removal, 1491, 1544; sent to and received from, 680, 824, 918, 1645, 1837, 2002, 2254, 2275, 2327; in the sugar house, 2143–2144;

New York (City)—Continued.
treatment of, 525; British and loyalist prisoners in, 138; British prisoners refused admission to, 824, 896; French naval prisoners from, 2369;
protection of, 61; provisions in or sent into, 860, 877, 1165, 1230, 1256, 1597, 1634, 2359; purchases in, 2245; reconnoissance of, 2283; retreat from, 188, 196; rum sold in, 825, 827, 828; salt meat sent to, 1321; seizure of bills of exchange going into, 2387; seizure of goods, 834; seizure of wheat and flour, 838; ship yard and other points retained by British, 2450, 2452;
siege of, 1400, 1410, 1850, 1868, 1872, 2023, 2081, 2091, 2096, 2333; disapproved by French ministry, 1780; opinions of general officers on siege of, 2091, 2098, 2108, 2110, 2111;
situation, conditions, etc., at 73, 150, 206, 239, 469, 679, 687, 724, 1132, 1171, 1203, 2301; skirmish on York island, 199; goods smuggled into, 2289; spies in, 1029, 1570, 1583, 1751, 1837, 1879, 1887, 2074, 2199, 2253, 2277, 2283; sugar house, 1244, 2118, 2143–2144; tobacco sent to, 2003; troops in, 1, 2, 3, 67, 68, 122; vendue in, 746; vessels permitted to pass to and from, 2378; vessels prohibited passing, 2380; volunteer horse, 130; wagons sent to, 1379; water supply, 176; whigs arrested in, 1569.

New York Bay or Harbor, British ships in, movements, arrivals, departures, etc., 76, 374, 784, 812, 825, 852, 865, 1208, 1355, 1366, 1373, 1379, 1383, 1412, 1498, 1581, 1612, 1772, 1786, 1902, 1905, 2133, 2266; cannonade in, 1777; channel observation, 1395; channel obstructed by British hulks, 1355, 1385, 1390, 1392, 1467, 2199; depth of water, 1390; embargo on vessels in, 1783; French entry into, 702, 1159, 1414, 1905, 1920; attempt on the lighthouse, 105; map of, 1814; the Narrows, 825, 1208, 1355, 1467, 1498, 1612, 2133; navigation, 1390; tides, 1390; watering place for ships, 823, 841, 852, 865.

Newark (New Jersey), 185, 880, 894, 899, 999, 1116, 1201, 1223, 1227, 1228, 1484, 2335; British at, 985; British surprise, 1236, 1239, 1240, 1241, 1257; guard at, 2033; hay at, 1580; inhabitants trading with the enemy, 2322; loyalist regiment at, 318; protection of, 1346; retreat from, 213; troops at, 797.

Newark Bay (New Jersey), 1281, 1617.

Newbern (North Carolina), 2093.

Newbridge (Bergen county, New Jersey), 791, 1019, 1286, 1340.

Newbridge (Westchester county, New York), 696, 757, 1923, 2141, 2142; command at, 2250; flags of truce at, 2312.

Newburgh (New York), 1050, 1130, 1178, 1196, 1636, 1740, 1977, 1988, 2084, 2118, 2227, 2242, 2261, 2264, 2269, 2272, 2332, 2355, 2429; express to Boston, 2309; public buildings, 2309, 2310, 2330, 2430, 2432; route from Valley Forge to, 653.

Newburgh Addresses (The), 2407; anonymous calls for meeting of officers, 2354, 2356; general orders for meeting of officers, 2355, 2356; officers proceedings on, 2357; Washington's address on, 2357; Washington satisfied with proceedings of officers on, 2358–2359.

Newbury (Massachusetts), 982, 1781.

Newbury (New Hampshire), 748, 851, 853, 1479, 1733; committee, 67.

Newburyport (Massachusetts), 65.

Newcomb, Silas, *Brig. gen., New Jersey militia*, 451, 452, 461, 465. Letters from, 393, 401. Letters and orders to, 393, 434, 435, 438, 443.

Newell, Timothy, *Boston selectman*, 80.

Newfoundland, 1924; fisheries, 1133.

Newhall, Ezra, *Lt. col., 5th and 4th Massachusetts regiments*, 2333, 2390; answers to queries on Huddy case,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Newhall, Ezra—Continued.
2088. Letters from, 1281, 2151. Letters to, 1292, 2335.
Newland, Trevor, *of Monmouth county, New Jersey*, 573.
Newman (Neuman), Joshua, *Loyalist*, 1468, 1473, 1481.
Newport (Delaware), 557.
Newport (Rhode Island), 1355, 1577, 1745, 1816, 2157, 2177; attempts on, 247, 1157, 1454; British evacuation of, 1155; British fleet at and in vicinity of, 219, 716, 744, 749, 752, 756, 1061, 1467, 1815; British intentions against, 1211; British troops at, 233, 522; British transports at, 758; citizens' address to Washington, 1745–1746; expresses to 1538; engagement of French and British fleets off, 711; firewood for, 767; fortifications, 95, 1412, 2106; French fleet at and movements near, 699, 788, 1395, 1401, 1719, 1752, 1851, 1855, 1856, 1859; French troops at, 1418, 1576; militia at, 1869; protection of, 1412, 1802; records, 1186; relief, of, 723; siege, 723; Washington's visit to, 1716, 1717, 1719, 1731, 1738, 1743. *See also* Rhode Island.
News, *see* Intelligence.
Newspapers, 891, 892, 979, 1751, 1816, 2058, 2077, 2109, 2111, 2129, 2246, 2336, 2339, 2359; abuse Washington, 2316; account of Pennsylvania mutiny negotiations, 1696; attitude, 2429; criticism, 2413; desired for exchange, 890, 1392, 1402, 1874, 2276; London, 1405, 1428, 2116; New York, 1682, 2230, 2234; Philadelphia publication of Washington's farewell orders, 2446. *See also* Rivington, James, *and* Royal Gazette.
Newtown (Connecticut), 2299.
Newtown (New Jersey), 1383.
Newtown (Pennsylvania), 237, 261, 537, 552, 592, 600, 642, 1141; letter to commanding officer at, 257.
Newtown (New York), victory at, 1125, 1127, 1131.
Newtown Creek (Long Island), 876.
Niagara, 45, 234, 906, 1178, 2230, 2371; advantage of possessing, 872; American occupation of, 2426; artillery needed at, 2424; British barracks at, 2450; British fear attack, 865; British force at, 803, 1631; communication with, 2407; conditions at, 1563; country between settlements and, 954; danger of destruction by Indians, 2450; despatches from, 2394; distance and route to, from Chemung, 959; distances and routes to, 2065; epidemic at, 1352; expedition against, 880, 905, 906, 1030, 1040, 1240; fort at, 2450; fortifications, 803; intelligence and reports from, 2124, 2388; necessity of capturing, 1689; roads and routes, 959, 966, 2065, 2104, 2124; scout sent toward, 2161; stores and provisions, 2422; supplies from, 947; troops for, 2422, 2424.
Nicholas, Samuel, *Maj., Continental marines*, 2049.
Nicholl, Isaac, *see* Nicoll.
Nichols, Francis, *Maj., 9th Pennsylvania regiment*, 963, 975, 985, 1076. Letters from, 351, 667.
Nichols, Isaac, *of Wilmington, Delaware*, 619, 634.
Nichols, John, *London printer*, 2051.
Nichols, Moses, *Col., New Hampshire militia*, 1522, 1533. Letters to, 1473, 1475, 1501, 1506, 1518, 1524.
Nichols, William, *Capt., British packet "Eagle,"* Letter from, 612.
Nicholson, George, *of Virginia*, 1993, 2340.
Nicholson, George C., *Maj., 1st Canadian regiment*, 1385.
Nicholson, James, *Commodore, Continental navy*, 1775.
Nicholson, John, *Col., 4th New York regiment*, 124, 146. Letter from, 123. Regiment, 171, 177.
Nicholson, John, 2308. Letter from, 2310.
Nicola, Lewis, *Col., Invalid regiment*, 340, 598, 695, 698, 1585, 1615, 1872, 1902, 1912, 1917, 2009, 2108, 2139, 2199, 2264, 2380, 2395, 2417; assistance to, 761; charges against, 1891,

Nicola, Lewis—Continued.
1900, 1902, 1915, 1918; conduct, 1909; confidential letter to Washington, 2124, 2125, 2126, 2127, 2131; controversy with medical department, 1586, 1591, 1599; marches and movements, 451, 1872, 1897; provision right, 2103; requests a courtmartial, 1913; suggests Invalid regulations, 2124. Letters from, 430, 461, 497, 598, 1585, 1586, 1591, 1599, 1872, 1897, 1902, 1913, 1921, 2108, 2124, 2125, 2126, 2127, 2130, 2137, 2199, 2214, 2235, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2287, 2316, 2318, 2333, 2361, 2367, 2381, 2443. Letters to, 426, 451, 461, 462, 600, 644, 1150, 1158, 1246, 1584, 1866, 1918, 2113, 2124, 2162, 2165, 2203, 2232, 2238, 2273, 2317, 2335, 2338, 2344, 2368, 2391, 2444. Corps, 1897, 2124, 2137, 2287. *See also* Invalid corps.

Nicoll (Nicholl), Isaac, *Col., New York militia*, 98, 115, 116. Letters from, 93, 101, 182. Letters to, 97, 99.

Nicoll, ——, *Private, Knox's artillery*, 144.

Ninety-six (South Carolina), bravery of troops at, 1865; British evacuation, 1897; British sally at, 1849; losses at, 1865, 1866; reduction of, 1906; returns of killed, etc., 1866; siege, 1828, 1860, 1865, 1866; stormed, 1865.

Niven (Nevin), Daniel, *Capt., Sappers and Miners; capt., Engineers*, 1321, 1323; qualifications for engineer corps, 1226. Letters from, 1710, 1734. Letters to, 1636, 1688.

Nixon, John, *Col., 4th Continental infantry; brig. gen., Continental army*, 80, 184, 185, 196, 203, 372, 694, 702, 724, 740, 769, 796, 1091, 1097, 1163, 1510; leave of absence, 820; foraging expedition, 693; movements, 857, 1089; negligence of, 376; opinion in council of war, 726, 803, 1099; position, 1031, 1131; resignation, 1516, 1517. Letters from, 373, 693, 726, 803, 820, 827, 1001, 1089, 1092, 1093, 1099, 1124, 1471, 1497, 1517. Letters and orders to, 176, 542, 694, 859, 926, 1015, 1162. Brigade, 209, 350, 354, 366, 376, 573, 857, 1031, 1078, 1172.

Nixon, Thomas, *Lt. col. and col., 4th Continental infantry; col., 6th Massachusetts regiment*, 80; resignation, 1255, 1256. Letters from, 1086, 1255. Letters to, 1078, 1107.

N. M., *see* M. N.

Noailles, Louis Marie, Vicomte de, *Mestre de camp; lt. col., commandant, Kings dragoons; col. en second, regiment Soissonnais, French army*, 1610, 1643. Letters from, 1644, 2005, 2113, 2382. Letter to, 2257.

Noarth, George, *Lt. col. and deputy commissary general of musters*, 300, 688.

Noble, Arthur, *of Ireland*, 2445.

Noble, Oliver, *Chaplain, 11th and 12th Continental Infantry*, 77.

Nobles, in Canada, 2099.

Noddles Island (Boston harbor), 9, 12.

Noncommissioned officers, see Officers.

Nook's Hill (near Boston), 82.

Nooth, J. Mervin, *Supt.-genl., British hospital in North America*, 2186.

Norcross, William, *Lt., 3d New Jersey regiment*, 323. Letter from, 323. Letter to, 323.

Norden, Tobias Van, *Justice of the peace, Somerset county, New Jersey*, 939.

Norfolk (Virginia), 1787.

Norfolk. *Prize*, 94.

Norris, George, *Capt., Flower's Artillery-artificer regiment*, Letter from, 1485.

Norris, James, *Maj., 3d New Hampshire regiment*, 1240.

North, Caleb,, *Lt. col., 11th and 9th Pensylvania regiment*, 545, 1104. Letters from, 646, 1238. Letters and instructions to, 902, 917, 1217.

North, Frederick, Lord, *Prime minister of Great Britain*, 608.

North, William, *Maj., aide to Steuben*, Draft by, 2260.

North (Nothern, Northward, etc.), 1756, 1933, 2004, 2320; artillery

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

North—Continued.
from and to, 356, 450, 453, 1870, 2178, 2213; British advance from, 1571; British in, 364; beef wanted in, 1777; blankets from, 459; bread sent, 428; cattle supply, 1888; command at, 390, 2007, 2018; flour from, 1601; intelligence, news, reports, etc., from, 318, 416, 1588, 1591, 1603, 1906, 1988, 2162; lead for, 1827; military operation toward, 873, 1657; position of troops in, 2264; powder for, 1827; provision scarcity in 1571; reenforcements, 348, 382, 385, 390, 1851, 1857; reenforcements from, 473, 575; shoes from, 459; situation in, 197, 198, 371, 392, 402, 403, 1993; supplies and stores, 173, 873, 980, 1729, 1844, 1845, 1870; troops from, 220, 452, 453, 480, 576, 578, 584, 1888, 2273, 2378; troops in, 343, 1861, 1871, 2266, 2267; troops sent to, 150, 277, 354, 396, 856, 1363, 1984, 2193, 2240, 1571, 2263, 2294, 2377, 2392; French troops march, 2141, 2163. *See also* Canada.

North Castle (New York), 766, 1175, 1434, 1449, 1500; command at, 1509, 1520, 1560; march of French army to, 1882.

North Carolina, *see* Carolina, North.

North Redoubt, *see* Highlands, fortifications.

North River, *see* Hudson River.

Northampton (Massachusetts), 1651.

Northampton county (Pennsylvania), impress in, 424; militia, 221, 224.

Northern army, *see* Army, Continental, Northern.

Northern department, *see* Army, Continental; Northern department, Indian affairs, *see* Commissioners of Indian affairs.

Northern frontier, *see* Frontier, Northern.

Northern posts, *see* Posts.

Northern States, *see* States, Northern.

Northumberland county (Pennsylvania), 964, 983; inhabitants petition, 1335.

Northwestern frontiers, *see* Frontiers.

Norton, Chapel, *Lt. col., Coldstream guards, British army*, 1209, 1256.

Norton, Charles, 1272.

Norton, Nathaniel, *Lt., 4th New York regiment*, Letter from, 834.

Norton, Reuben Smith, *of Connecticut*, 2122.

Norton, ——, *of Virginia*, 1346.

Norwalk (Connecticut), 739, 807; bravery of Continental troops at, 1076; British burn, 1074, 1076, 1089, 1129; British prisoners captured at, 1076; British raid, 1074, 1076, 1079; civil authority, 793; conduct of militia, 1076; skirmish at, 305, 1076.

Norwich (Connecticut), 83, 114, 183.

Norwood, Edward, *Capt., 4th Maryland regiment*, 633; case of, 644, 777; charges against, 634; confidence in, 773, 774; court-martialled, 730; request of Maryland officers respecting, 730. Letter from, 634. Letter to, 730.

Notes (financial), forged, 2419; Morris', 2042, 2096, 2150, 2216, 2222, 2228, 2229, 2419, 2429; for pay, 2402; paymasters', 2092, 2093, 2094; promissory, 2038, 2046, 2048.

Notlimah, Trebor, Letter from, 65.

Nottingham (Pennsylvania), 409.

Nourse, Joseph, *Clerk and paymaster, Board of War; asst. auditor general*, 523.

Nova Scotia, British force in, 1021, 1363, 1425; British fortifications in, 1425; British troops from, 1555; to be ceded to France, 745; committee, 886; conditions in, 78, 896; conduct of, 879; formation of a council, etc., 886; D'Estaing's proclamation distributed in, 1021; expedition against, 7, 58, 108; importance of, 745; Indians in, 1021, 2293; inhabitants disqualified, 745; inhabitants' feeling toward America, 78, 79, 896, 1420; inhabitants' memorial to Congress, 745, 878; intelligence from, 745, 845, 862, 1020, 1420, 1425, 1547, 1555; justice in, 1021; land apportionment, 879; loyalists go to, 2248, 2307; loyalists destroyed by Indians, 2293;

Nova Scotia—Continued.
map of, 1547; offers troops and to share expenses, 745; papers laid before Congress, 887; prosecution of American sympathizers in, 1555; townships, 745; secret service in, 47; stores and supplies in, 169, 1021; union with United States, 879.
Nukerk, John, *Magistrate, Tryon county, New York*, Letter from, 847.
Number 8, *see* New York (City), British in, batteries.
N. W., *British spy*, Letter from, 943.
Nyack (New York), 1546, 1843.

O.

Oakley, Miles, *of White Plains, New York*, Petition from, 204.
Oaks, ——, *Captain*, 569.
Oakum, 119, 234, 1339, 1344, 1881, 1889.
Oars, 1875, 1895, 2214.
Oarsmen, *see* Boatmen.
Oath, of allegiance, 250, 259, 490, 633, 649, 988; to the British, 179, 769, 988, 2160, 2200; British forced on the people, 2200; form, 886; to both king and Congress, 988; loyalists to take, 679; objections to taking, 618; ordered taken, 239; refusals to take, 252.
Oaths of enlistments, 1683.
Oats, *see* Grain.
Obedience, *see* Discipline.
Obryan, Patrick, *Private, 3d Pennsylvania regiment in the light infantry*, 1182, 1192.
Ochauaga (New York), *see* Anaquaga.
Odell, Jonathan, *Clergyman and physician, Burlington, New Jersey*, 249.
Offensive operations, 2120; British orders to stop, 2107.
Officers, 1, 70, 101, 175, 220, 231, 233, 248, 250, 253, 273, 285, 286, 291, 457, 459, 525, 529, 540, 569, 577, 586, 597, 629, 634, 651, 652, 693, 699, 705, 711, 839, 852, 856, 857, 868, 894, 906, 939, 963, 1004, 1006, 1007, 1010, 1016, 1020, 1021, 1039, 1042, 1043, 1053, 1058, 1064, 1134, 1140, 1182, 1202, 1215, 1216, 1226, 1249, 1255, 1256, 1265, 1280, 1299, 1306, 1308, 1309, 1317, 1342, 1381, 1386, 1431, 1435, 1438, 1456, 1468, 1469, 1501, 1503, 1535, 1544, 1550, 1554, 1569, 1571, 1589, 1592, 1597, 1613, 1615, 1634, 1645, 1654, 1657, 1665, 1669, 1684, 1685, 1687, 1714, 1745, 1767, 1770, 1776, 1783, 1797, 1909, 1935, 1986, 1989, 2006, 2020, 2025, 2032, 2033, 2035, 2037, 2041, 2052, 2058, 2060, 2080, 2081, 2120, 2134, 2139, 2146, 2153, 2180, 2188, 2209, 2294, 2300, 2309, 2318, 2323, 2328, 2336, 2345, 2359, 2365, 2366, 2370, 2373, 2380, 2383, 2384, 2385, 2396, 2402, 2405, 2406, 2407, 2408, 2409, 2418, 2425, 2426, 2443, 2446, 2455; leaves of absence, 2180, 2212, *see also under* furloughs; absent, 314, 552, 1141, 1271, 2171; accounts, 303, 732, 733, 752, 810, 1141, 1266, 2100; additional, 2037; addresses from, 136, 2139, 2140, 2143, 2356, 2401, 2402, 2451; *see also* memorials, petitions, etc., *infra;* anonymous addresses to, 2354, 2356; agreement with contractors, 2319; agreement on prices, 1066, 1067; allowance to, 1116; amenable to civil law, 1761; answers to queries in Huddy case, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089; apologize, 528; appeal, 1452, 2450; application, 1253; appointments, 4, 20, 208, 241, 242, 243, 248, 251, 254, 258, 262, 829, 864, 985, 1038, 1041, 1136, 1202, 1352, 1612, 1924, 2077, 2379, 2383, *see also* Appointments; arrangement, 63, 89, 485, 562, 648, 655, 705, 747, 906, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 929, 931, 934, 935, 937, 943, 971, 975, 976, 978, 979, 980, 987, 989, 1036, 1041, 1058, 1098, 1232, 1303, 1313, 1320, 1414, 1569, 1571, 1671, 1683, 1702, 1714, 1719, 1940, 2044, 2081, 2082, 2085, 2262, 2295, 2353, 2359, 2399, 2409 *see also* Arrangement; feeling against arrangement, 2226, *see also under* deranged *infra;* arrests, 526, 782, 1015, 2110, 2413; assignment of, 839; attachment to Washington, 2425; attitude of, 644; authority to punish, 1081; badges,

Officers—Continued.
1161; baggage, 1928; baggage wagons, 2038, 2042; blankets, 1645; boards, *see* Boards of officers; bond with contractors, 2114; borrowed to facilitate exchange, 1206; bounty lands, 1788, 1789; blankets, *see* Blankets; bravery, 1, 722, 1083, 1084, 1091; brevets, 2438; brigade, *see* Brigades; bribery attempted, 1391; called to account, 296; carelessness, 781; carts, *see under* wagons for *infra;* minor changes, 2188; claimed as such by British for exchange purposes, 1277; malicious combine, 2183; Convention, *see under* Convention troops *and* Officers, British; censured, 1008, 2020; certificates of service, 2456, character, 783, 1338; charges, 2328, 2336, 2400, 2402; charges against, 250, 1744, 2318, 2399, 2402, 2413; civil, *see* Civil officers; claims, 208, 1238; clamor for rum, 1494; clothing, 95, 523, 585, 747, 752, 786, 877, 854, 964, 967, 1001, 1085, 1103, 1275, 1279, 1280, 1282, 1300, 1351, 1534, 1541, 1581, 1585, 1781, 1995, 2035, 2037, 2046, 2048, 2058, 2092, 2093, 2094, 2311; command assignments, 2238; command right, 730, 731; commanding, 507, 582, 1304, 1305, 1313, 1555, 1645, 1678, 2176, 2198, 2378; letters, instructions, and orders to commanding officers, 185, 224, 257, 514, 516, 577, 579, 592, 1081, 1085, 1166, 1231, 1433, 1468, 1532, 1550, 1606, 1623, 1624, 1690, 1694, 1695, 1699, 1709, 1865, 2012, 2027, 2309, 2314, 2340, 2378, 2393, 2418; commissions, *see* Commissions; committee, 2116, 2117, 2209, 2211; committee of conference with Congress, 2335, 2354, 2355, 2357; letter from committee, 2117, 2354; letter to committee, 2116, 2117; misapprehension of committee, 2400; committee's report, 2090, 2354, 2355, 2357, 2397; complaints, 127, 391, 516, 526, 685, 816, 1120, 1135, 1753, 2074, 2103, 2108, 2113, 2116, 2134, 2167, 2168, 2208,

Officers—Continued.
2385, 2400; complaint against, 2236; condition, 1648, 1975, 2130, 2401, 2443; conduct, 146, 151, 286, 310, 314, 460, 483, 535, 536, 640, 781, 825, 939, 948, 1241, 1264, 1670, 2033, 2201, 2273; confidence in, 1140; confidence in Greene, 1691; continue in army, 2407; and contract provisions, 2100, 2103, 2108, 2113, 2134, 2135, 2139, 2150, 2167, 2168, 2398, 2399, 2400; council of, *see* Council; countenance mutiny, 939; court-martial, *see* Courts-martial; credit, 1329; criminality, 825; criticise superior, 483; cruelty, 2386; debts while prisoners, 1659; decision on order of march, 498; delay in rejoining corps, 428; departmental, 1645; deranged, 581, 587, 1337, 1456, 1585, 1589, 1651, 1705, 1708, 1713, 1717, 1757, 1898, 1926, 1997, 2029, 2106, 2162, 2208, 2292, 2300, 2318, 2354, 2410, 2411; desiring to go to France, 852; despatches for, 2020; detached from State lines, 1534; detail of, 2006; detained, 1770; differences and disputes, 581, 764, 1335; difficulties with, 640, 1534, 1297, 1657, 1772, 2213; disabled, 1975, 1993, 2012; discharged, 18, 205, 321, 797, 854, 977, 1212, 2383, 2445, 2446, 2448, 2460; discharge certificate, 2032; discontented and dissatisfied, 1391, 1452, 2054, 2389; dismissal, 780; disqualified for civil office, 1701; disregard orders, 279, 286; distress and suffering 1008, 1275, 1300, 1476, 1651, 1804, 1974, 1975, 1994, 2020, 2035, 2060, 2134, 2174, 2311, 2354, 2401, 2418, 2460; distress compared with civil employees, 2311; duties, 314, 514, 926, 1201, 1235, 1428; employment, 1260; encouraged, 1159; enlist men of another State, 1687; escort inhabitants into New York, 709; excluded from pay and subsistence, 1272, 1369, 1573; exertion needed, 1267; experienced, 139; fail to attend parade, 1264; feelings, 946, 1008, 1042, 1119, 1448, 1739, 1743,

Officers—Continued.
2226, 2433; field, 95, 142, 143, 294, 341, 397, 485, 490, 507, 519, 528, 647, 740, 922, 939, 942, 953, 961, 962, 1010, 1012, 1037, 1104, 1122, 1126, 1235, 1275, 1350, 1391, 1450, 1469, 1512, 1719, 1743, 1813, 2083, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089, 2103–2104, 2116, 2124, 2134, 2145, 2166, 2170, 2295, 2302, 2354, 2412; letters from field officers, 2117, 2134; letters to field officers, 1024, 2116, 2117; go with flag to enemy, 1503, 1774, 1781; forage, 1711, 2052, 2430; foreign, 323, 612, 1644; impatience of troops under foreign, 152; separate commands for foreign, 633; fuel allowance, 2338; furloughs, 794, 903, 909, 919, 1141, 1182, 1183, 1186, 1234, 1280, 1492, 1648, 1704, 2336, 2390, 2401, 2407, 2432, 2441, 2445; fusees for, 1015, 1027; gambling among, 576;
general, 23, 25, 60, 484, 485, 517, 534, 1185, 1335, 1550; absent, 1271; advice, 453; answers to queries, 451, 2143; answers to queries on the Huddy case, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089; board, *see* Board of general officers; circular to, 1054; commanding at daily exercise, 656; commands, 650; conference with committee of New York congress, 135; correspondence with enemy, 1550; firewood or fuel, 2173, 2338; memorials and petitions, 184, 517, 1433, 1467, 1476, 1477, 1485, 1496; needed, 250, 474, 1185, 1233, 1277, 2345; nomination for service, 2062; objections, 512; opinions, 320, 321, 1382, 1510, 1589, 1901, 2093, 2111, 2181; opinions desired, 493, 1910, 2084, 2092; papers in Huddy murder submitted to, 2196; letters to, 448, 962, 1033, 2409; list, 308, 312; meeting, 694, 1092; 2354; opinion on attacking British, 507; pay, 2036, 2037; promotion, 2036, 2037, 2259; queries to, 23, 25, 602, 2086; report, 1860; representation from, 483; resignation, 2313; restrained
Officers—Continued.
from granting discharges and furloughs, 1653; seizures by, 1713. *See also* Brigadier, Lieutenant, *and* Major general;
gentlemen needed, 43; goods for, 322; grievances, 1541, 2100, 2354; grumbling of, 2292; horses for, 1075; at hospitals, 591; ignorance and inability, 1442, 1928; incorporation, 1101, 2121; ideas on the war and the nation, 2451; indebted to inhabitants, 2058; induce soldiers to make purchases out of expected pay, 2398; information given to, 1599; injuries suffered by, 1714, 2315, 2328, 2330, 2397; inoculation, 163, 164; inspect British prison ships, 1936; inspection of, 2405, 2444; instruction, *see under* training *infra;* to investigate treatment of American prisoners, 1692; jealousy, 1753; junior, 2079; keep money from British prisoners, 1643; killed, 207, 305, 1490, 1801, 1829; killed by mutineers, 1661; land grants to, 2436, 2437; letters from, 569, 720, 826, 834, 973, 1084, 1485, 1534, 1627, 1708, 1739, 1926, 1943, 2117, 2134, 2138, 2166, 2356, 2385, 2391, 2396, 2397, 2401, 2402, 2409, 2425; letters, orders, and instructions to, 296, 511, 513, 538, 539, 1010, 1012, 1024, 1165, 1299, 1341, 1469, 1569, 1571, 1654, 1739, 1744, 1964, 2063, 2116, 2117, 2134, 2143, 2191, 2308, 2410; line, 536, 1094, 1974, 1975, 1989, 2015, *see also under* the different States, troops; meet British spy, 1582, 1592; to meet de Grasse, 1928; meetings, 734, 794, 1592, 1672, 2081, 2103, 2104, 2120, 2124, 2134, 2145, 2153, 2154, 2200, 2211, 2354, 2355, 2356, 2358, 2359, 2398, 2399; memorials, petitions, representations, remonstrances, etc., 4, 20, 142, 400, 408, 517, 523, 525, 565, 589, 634, 708, 769, 773, 774, 828, 829, 939, 948, 979, 1006, 1007, 1008, 1012, 1042, 1105, 1116, 1122, 1140, 1141, 1185, 1344 1433, 1467, 1476, 1496, 1541, 1643, 1644, 1697, 1708, 1721, 1723, 1757,

Officers—Continued.
1787, 1796, 1994, 1997, 2035, 2036, 2049, 2209, 2211, 2311, 2318, 2323, 2325, 2369, 2385, 2389, 2404, 2407, 2409, 2410, 2418, 2437, 2443, 2444, 2450; *see also* addresses from *supra;* militia, 285, 286, 481, 526, 537, 1438, 1494, 1501, 1509, 1544, 1589, 1673, 1839, 2130, 2146, 2383; missing, 890, 1490; mistake, 143; money, 792, 1299, 1534, 1783, 2058, 2211, 2401, 2436; murmur against orders, 817; names (lists), 18, 60, 293, 695, 894, 1004, 1250, 1395, 1490, 1659, 1924, 1940, 2080, 2410, 2458, 2460; naval, *see under* Navy, Continental; needed, 139, 144, 161, 261, 405, 497, 783, 1000, 1021, 1063, 1185, 1231, 1306, 1381, 1438, 1458, 1501, 1541, 1719, 2015, 2052, 2054, 2189, 2208, 2359, 2411, 2412; neglected, 2418; negligence, 597, 786; on Newburgh addresses, 2357, 2358, 2359; nomination of, 236;

noncommissioned, 786, 967, 1122, 1204, 1231, 1269, 1396, 1658, 1687, 1821, 2060, 2107, 2112, 2137, 2151, 2246, 2247, 2369, 2373, 2374, 2382, 2385, 2405; agitation among, 2112; complaints, 1135, 2385; desert, 2151; enlistment terms, 1696; memorials and petitions, 1697, 2369, 2389; pay, 2374; needed, 1231; returns, 967, 2008, 2051; uneasiness, 2112, 2374;

number of, 272, 390, 1189, 2448; objections, 389, 1232, 1431, 1745, 2058; opinions, 321, 487, 490, 491, 492, 843, 1001, 1899, 1926, 2083; passport authority, 524; patience, 2024;

pay, 22, 60, 95, 124, 128, 161, 162, 278, 343, 400, 408, 602, 973, 979, 1101, 1140, 1272, 1280, 1313, 1369, 1391, 1496, 1534, 1573, 1581, 1607, 1644, 1651, 1730, 1789, 1804, 1995, 2037, 2038, 2153, 2209, 2211, 2311, 2336, 2374, 2378, 2401, 2432, 2459, 2460; advance, 2038; arrears, 1509; for carrying despatches, 2408; commutation of pay, 2370, 2372, 2373, 2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2383, 2384, 2385, 2386, 2387, 2388, 2407, 2410, 2411, 2433, 2435, 2450; contrast of pay with civil officers, 2226; excluded from, 1272, 1369, 1573; raise of pay, 1581; half pay, 864, 1581, 1644, 1788, 1789, 2209, 2211, 2311, 2370, 2409; raise, 1581;

in peace establishment 2441, 2445, 2457; pensions, *see* Pensions; permitted to board British guard ships, 2255; persistence, 1010; petitions, *see under* memorials; plead for justice, 2397; portmanteaux, 1004; prejudice against, 926; pretentions, 1020; private reconnoissances, 1959; prisoners, *see under* Prisoners; promissory notes issued to, 2038; promotions, *see* Promotions; protest, 712, 1449, 1469, 1771; provision issues to, 2121; punished, 173, 1295, 1656, *see also* Punishments; pursue deserters, 1254; qualifications, 31, 43, 969, 1761–1762, 2379; quartered in private houses, 1206; queries to, 713; rank, 85, 397, 730, 731, 939, 953, 961, 962, 977, 988, 1239, 1250, 1714, 1719, 1789, 1850, 1890, 1915, 1922, 1964, 2166, 2170, 2302, 2319, *see also* Rank;

rations, 46, 82, 95, 101, 889, 919, 1186, 1369, 1634, 1635, 1651, 2022, 2032, 2038, 2041, 2043, 2067, 2083, 2130; payment of back, 549; charge, 2046; commutation, 2080, 2221; deficiency, 2153; extra, 1634, 1718, 1757, 2032, 2041; money, 2396; rum substitute, 2129; whiskey, 2118;

recommended, 47, 206, 356, 1989, 2441, 2445; records, 1899;

recruiting, enlisting, mustering, etc., 127, 286, 310, 411, 547, 551, 614, 970, 1075, 1199, 1202, 1284, 1290, 1377, 1381, 1404, 1541, 1635, 1644, 1671, 1686, 1687, 2035, 2036, 2051, 2061, 2070, 2077, 2081, 2098, 2102, 2120, 2306, 2330, 2459; accounts, 760; arrested, 2110; conduct, 310; 2201, 2273; expense, and extra compensation to, 2451; in-

Officers—Continued.
structions, 2123; needed, 1540, 1541, 2112, 2359; premium to, 1308; qualifications, 969; recalled, 994, 1004, 2110; *see also* Recruiting;
redress of injuries, relief, etc., 2311, 2328, 2460; reduction of, 2197; refuse to forward letters, 2307; refuse to march, 1995, 2025; refuse to serve, 985; refuse to submit to contractor's order, 2067; refused duebills, 2221; refused permission to visit prisoners, 1703; regulation, 727; reentry into service, 1654, 1809; regimental, 60, 1924, *see also* Infantry; reliance on Congress and Washington, 2401; remain at home, 2059; remain in service, 37, 2402, 2407, 2410, 2433, 2438, 2445, 2460; remonstrances *see* addresses from *and* memorials *supra;* remonstrate against evacuating Crown Point, 153; remonstrate against French fleet leaving Rhode Island, 713; report on, 2405; reports, 2203, 2397; representations, *see under* memorials; request refused, 1275; request Washington's interposition with Congress, 2134; resignations, 37, 285, 305, 321, 550, 580, 584, 592, 599, 606, 621, 736, 738, 854, 999, 1006, 1014, 1089, 1342, 1448, 1452, 1571, 1592, 1844, 1856, 1872–1873, 2035, 2036, 2306, *see also* Resignations; responsible for mutiny, 2413; restraint of, 849; retained for instructors, 2378; retired and retirement, 1331, 1620, 1714, 1975, 1993, 2336, 2402, 2403, 2404, 2407, 2411, 2430, 2442, 2444; returns, 47, 209, 718, 852, 967, 1072, 1197, 1387, 1396, 1415, 1426, 1429, 1645, 2008, 2051, 2060, 2080, 2405, 2407, 2410, 2460; rights, 730, 731, 1675; on the Sandusky expedition, 2124; satisfaction at Washington's answer to address, 2402; satisfaction to be made to, 2409; for scouting party, 298; selection of, 24, 529, 2383; sell horses to army, 765; sent to hospitals, 560; sentiments on reforming army, 2247;

Officers—Continued.
servants, 791, 1218, 1219, 1656, 2059, 2071, 2315, 2403, 2404; severity toward mutineers, 1700; services, 2405, 2418; share in prize, 520, 523, 525, 526, 534; shoes, 1113; sick, 205; situation of, 1532, 1534; smuggle liquor, 607; States attitude toward, 2336;
staff, 60, 82, 536, 1223, 1282, 1338, 1951; appointments, 1924; right to command, 730, 731; Congress' plan for, 2247; duties, 514; expense in South, 2039; fuel for, 2173; inability of, 1928; needed, 1000, 1381, 2208; refuse to serve, 985; use public horses, 2038;
southern, 2006; States to which they belong, 1308, 1309; stay with men, 300; stir up discontent among troops, 58;
subalterns, 22, 741, 942, 1275, 1732, 2020; arrangement, 1940, 2024, 2044, 2056; arrested, 1794; commissions, 1277, 1281, 1323; discharged, 1212; guard, 1130; horses, 453; pay, 22; rank, 953, 961, 962, 1890, 1915, 1922, 1933, 1952, 1964; recommendations, 2122; representation, 1141; resignation, 1452, *see also under* the various ranks, Cornets, Ensigns, etc.;
subsistence, 1145, 1199, 1272, 1369, 1573, 2136, 2153, 2311, 2331, 2353, 2430, 2436, 2460; suffering, *see under* distress and suffering; to superintend erection of fortifications, 1845; to superintend forwarding of clothing, 1615; to superintend specific supplies business, 1295; supernumerary, 490, 519, 541, 585, 782, 1101, 1644, 1645, 1708, 1731, 1986, 2037, 2303, 2448; superseded, 1654, 2029, 2079; supplies, 909, 919, 1015, 1534; survey damaged clothing, 1628, 1638; suspended, 2341; suspicions, 1753; teams, *see under* wagons for *infra;* tents, 1004; thanked, 1983, 2455; threaten wagonmasters, 849; threatened, 1103; training and instruction, 390, 529, 2373; treatment experienced

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Officers—Continued.
from Congress, 2354; unable to support themselves, 1904; uneasiness of, 1061, 1813, 2012, 2038, 2046, 2109, 2112, 2221, 2374; uniform, 514; unworthy, 321; urged to obtain justice, 2354; vacancies, 891, 906, 1613, 1634; value of, 1338; vandalism, 173; visiting hospitals, 538, 539; wagons for, 1679, 1928, 2037; waistcoats, 840; Washington's address to, 2357; on Washington's exertions in behalf of the army, 2451; Washington's friendly sentiments for, 2426; take leave of Washington, 2425; to watch British shipping, 1150; wives, 1158; wounded, 474, 792, 810, 1490, 1801. *See also under* the various branches of the service, Artillery, Cavalry, etc., *under* Commissions, Councils, Prisoners, Navy (Continental), the various ranks, Militia *and* different State troops *and* regiments.

Officers, British, 140, 249, 544, 654, 698, 706, 1126, 1132, 1135, 1145, 1152, 1211, 1762, 2182, 2376; believe in peace, 527, 2111; betting on Washington's death, 519; bills protested, 1938; go to Canada, 700, 710, 768, 2400; capture suggested, 1485; changes among, 831; in charge of naval prisoners, 1703; from Charleston, 2101; commanding, 873, 1569, 1885; conduct of one sent to American headquarters with peace despatches, 2367; to convey money and supplies to prisoners, 1998, 2001, 2035, 2045; council, *see* Councils of war, British; with counterfeit money, 1216; debts due from, 2350; deserters, 884; detained, 2112; going to Europe, 1461; feeling against Arnold, 1648–1649; feeling against loyalists, 2120; flag of truce, 1571; general, 419, 681, 682, 748, 762, 837, 1367; gossip, talk, etc., 650, 975, 1025; from Halifax, 139; held as hostages, 2095; humanity of, 1580; insulting tone of their letters, 621; intelligence from, 1900; killed and wounded, 430; Lippincott court-martial proceedings

Officers, British—Continued.
conveyed to American lines by, 2179; loyalist, 490, 1119, 2218, *see also* Loyalists; money for, 840; movements, 859, 1014, 1126, 1155, 1211; names, 873, 2459; navy, *see* Navy, British; noncommissioned, 2004–2005, 2171; observation of Verplanck's and Stony Points, 1784; passports and permits to cross the lines, carry supplies, etc., to prisoners, etc., 115, 1089, 1299, 1480, 1998, 2001, 2035, 2046, 2185, 2196, 2197, 2236, 2282, 2296, 2377, 2400; in Portsmouth, 1909; rank, 1277; see Erskine's maps, 949; sick, 828; act as spies, 1551; staff, 1282; subalterns, 2004–2005; visit prisoners, 586, 1762; wives, 548, 558, 560; wounded, 1090. *See also* Prisoners *and* Convention troops.

Officers, French, 164, 299, 313, 336, 878, 1396, 2162, 2384; affray in Boston, 733, 750; in Boston, 279, 747, 2301; in the Cincinnati, 2442, 2445; civil, 1294; efforts to restrain Indians, 1361; general, 1294; harmony with, 727; at headquarters, 1623, 1635; honors bestowed on, 309, 2101, 2106; impressed by Washington's letter of leave taking, 2301; introduced to Washington, 1611; accompany Lafayette, 1732; navy, *see* Navy, French; offer of service, 8; opinion of Washington, 2086; ordered to join army, 330; go to Philadelphia, 1604, 1611; prisoners, *see* Prisoners; rank, 323; rank precedence, 1265, 1267; sailing from France, 2186; satisfied with fortifications, 789; staff, 1294; treachery of one, 152; volunteers, 366; Washington's appreciation of, 2290, 2297, 2453; wounded in affray, 733.

Officers, German Allied troops, 1486, 1808, 2035; Brunswick, 1248; commanding, 1657;
Hessian, 253, 547, 1018, 1848; brigadiers, 1590; capture suggested, 412; characters of, 713; deserters, 713; field, 572; passport

Officers, German Allied troops—Con. for, 2418; visit and convey, money, supplies, etc., to Hessian prisoners, 253, 586, 1758, 1762, 1763, 1836, 1848, 1849, 1995, 1996, 2023, 2045, 2046, 2066, 2171; robbed, 2065–2066; selling horses, 2275; names, 1657, 1911, 2459.
Officers, Spanish, 2162.
Ogden, Aaron, *Capt., 1st New Jersey regiment*, 988, 2126, 2304, 2364, 2394, 2395. Letters from, 2339, 2368. Letters and instructions to, 1617, 2370.
Ogden, Barne, *Lt., Spencer's Additional Continental regiment*, 975.
Ogden, Gabriel, *Owner, Pompton furnace, New Jersey*, 310. Letter to, 271.
Ogden, John, *Capt., New Jersey levies*, 1609. Letters from, 1605, 1609. Letter to, 1605.
Ogden, Matthias, *Col., 1st New Jersey regiment*, 270, 739, 748, 1595, 2008, 2074, 2255, 2311, 2355, 2357, 2372; captured, 1599; certificate of service, 2371, 2376, 2382; charges against, 922; conference with a committee of Congress, 2335; court-martial, 924; his proposed enterprise, 2128, 2129, 2130, 2140; intelligence through, 1609, 2047, 2126; investigation of his conduct, 2364; letter to officers, 2354; plans capture of Prince William and Admiral Digby, 2068, 2071. Letters from, 376, 378, 595, 744, 761, 1220, 1222, 1609, 2000, 2079, 2126, 2130, 2131, 2140, 2265, 2335, 2371, 2382, 2445. Letters and instructions to, 598, 721, 814, 890, 892, 923, 1217, 1219, 2068, 2072, 2128, 2290, 2368, 2376.
Ogden, Robert, *Commissary general in New Jersey*, Letter from, 237.
Ogden, Samuel, *of Boonton, Morris County, New Jersey*, 253, 255, 2258, 2268. Letter from, 2266.
Ogden, Samuel, *of Boston*, 2360.
Ogden, Sarah, *wife of Isaac*, 1327.
Ogden family, 248.
Ogechee Road (Georgia), account of battle of, 2127.
O'Hara, Charles, *Col., 2d Foot Guards; maj. gen., British army*, 596, 600, 607, 877, 879, 2000, 2034–2035; exchange commissioner, 566, 590, 597, 611, 876. Letter from, 590. Letter to, 590.
O'Hara, Henry, *Capt., 2d Canadian regiment*, Letter to, 300.
O'Hara, ——, *Capt., Pennsylvania ? frontier company*, 1050.
Ohio, 258, 992.
Ohio county (Pennsylvania), company raised in, 978, 991, 1050.
Ohio River, forks of, British and Indian design against, 1345; lands between Lake Erie and, 2407; land grants northwest of, 2438; migration down, 942, 1001.
Oil, 534, 586, 1868, 2136.
Oil-cloth coat, for Washington, 2377.
O. J., *see* J. O.
Olcott, Peter, *of Cornish, New Hampsire*, 877.
Old Point Comfort (Virginia), 1955.
Oldham, Edward, *Capt., 2d Maryland battalion of the Flying Camp*, 1011.
Olimpe, *French store ship*, 1940.
Oliver, Robert, *Maj., 3d and 2d Massachusetts regiments*, 2242, 2248, 2272. Letters from, 2086, 2094, 2250, 2273. Letters to, 2085, 2097, 2246, 2347.
Olmsted, Aaron, 2128.
Olmsted, Darias, *Connecticut loyalist ?*, Letter to, 189.
Olney, Coggershall, *Capt. and maj., 1st Rhode Island regiment*, 2059, 2348. Letters from, 1829, 2125, 2316, 2348. Letters to, 2342, 2356.
Olney, George, *Auditor, quartermaster department*, 1106, 1398. Letter to, 1404.
Olney, Jeremiah, *Lt. col., 2d and 1st Rhode Island regiments*, 275, 1213, 2214, 2216, 2307; to arrest Knoulton and Wells, 2302; presence needed, 1829; services, 2156, 2169. Letters from, 1212, 1744, 2038, 2046, 2064, 2086, 2122, 2185, 2210, 2214, 2216, 2218, 2219, 2222, 2225, 2227, 2299, 2335, 2354, 2381, 2407. Letters and

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Olney, Jeremiah—Continued.
orders to, 330, 689, 1727, 2077, 2139, 2144, 2212, 2216, 2220, 2267, 2301, 2302, 2304, 2306, 2323, 2324, 2400, Regiment, 2321, 2323.
Olney, Stephen, *Capt., 2d and 1st Rhode Island regiments; maj., the Rhode Island regiment*, 1329, 1422, 1705. Letters from, 1331, 1714. Letters to, 1730, 2116, 2155.
Oneida (New York), 930, 938.
Oneida Lake (New York), 112, 962; map, 1080.
Oneida port (New York), 908.
Oneidas, *see* Indians, tribes.
Onions, 424, 738.
Onondaga (New York), council of Six Nations at, 85; expedition against, 966, 970, 992, 995, 1000, 1007, 1009, 1010, 1011, 1017; destroyed, 988, 1005; Indians killed at, 984; particulars of the expedition, 1014; prisoners taken at, 984, 1011.
Onondagas, *see* Indians, tribes.
Onoquaga, *see* Anaquaga.
Onox, John, *Private, 1st Pennsylvania regiment*, 1696.
Operations, *see* Manoeuvers.
Option, contractors' issues, 2327.
Oquaga, *see* Anaquaga.
Orange county (New York), 185, 332, 1603; map of part of, 1604; militia, 261, 308, 1733; letter to commanding officer and colonels, 862, 1733.
Orangeburg (South Carolina), 1828, 1860.
Orangetown (New York), 183, 685, 686, 688, 1542, 2120; conference between Carleton and Washington at, 2386.
Orderly-books, 569.
Orderly hour, 1459.
Orders, 228, 514, 2059, 2137, 2271; against intercourse with enemy, 2156; ambiguous, 1878; attention to, disobedience, neglect, etc., 302, 817, 1240, 1267, 1876, 2249, 2250; British, 2111, 2116, 2237, 2297; to call out officers, 2059; conflicting, 2148; countermanded by Congress, 2412, 2414; delay in carrying out, 2198;
Orders—Continued.
delayed, 1339, 1629, 2120; delivery of, 1886; division, 709; enforcement, 2276; from France, 2174; garrison, 1645, 1678, 1679.
general, 514, 788, 1011, 1060, 1062, 1119, 1169, 1220, 1386, 1552, 1599, 1737, 1906, 1909, 1928, 1947, 1978, 2039, 2042, 2082, 2104, 2106, 2135, 2256, 2268, 2334, 2410, 2415; attention to, 180, 1181, 2274; copying of, 2043; distribution of, 1284; extracts from, 1489, 1564, 2027; on the Newburgh addresses, 2355, 2356, 2358–2359; recruiting, 924, to settle rank, 1012; regulating rum issues, 1524; call for returns, 2415; suggestions, 1912;
miscarriage of, 1631; for manoeuver, 2256, 2260; 2262; publication of, 2059; for provisions, 2105; regulation of army, 1592; standing, 1491, 2290; Washington's farewell, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2451; Washington's needed, 2126; writing of, 1459.
Ordnance, 135, 163, 240, 246, 595, 1190, 1304; apparatus, 1217, 2349; arrangements, 1876; brass, 297; brass and iron, 95;
British, 174; captured, 46, 1104, 1972; left behind, 92, 2453; returns, 1080, 1962, 1972;
casting, 289, 297; corps, *see* Artillery corps; delayed, 1348; distribution of, 1063; estimates, 1720, 1792, 2023, 2330, 2333; laboratories, 251; list of, 1724; master of, 2447; movements, 51, 1323, 2213; position, 2424; returns, 132, 964, 1507, 1948, 2302, 2329, 2341, 2349, 2424, 2453; for southern detachment, 1990; stores, *see* Stores; supply, 158; transportation, 1939, 1948. *See also* Artillery.
Ordnance department, 244, 891, 902, 955, 1322.
D'Orillac, Chevalier, Letter from, 163.
Orillat, Jean, *Canadian refugee*, 18, 31.
Oriskany (New York), victory at, 406; Willett's sortie at, 398.
Orleans, Isle of, *see* Isle of Orleans.
Orner, Michael, 601.

Orphans, 1433, 1701.
Orser, Jonas, *Capt., Westchester, New York, militia*, 2236. Letter to, 2237.
Orvilliers, Louis Gillouet, Comte d', *Adml., French Navy*, 799; defeats Keppel, 755, 763, 771.
O. S., *American spy*, 2292.
Osborn, Thomas, *Loyalist spy of New Haven, Connecticut*, 1484, 1485, 1489, 1496, 1509.
Osborne, Isaac, 174.
Osgood, Christopher, 2273.
Osgood, Samuel, *Maj. and aide to Ward; contractor for supplying beef from Massachusetts*, Letters from, 67, 1640. Letters to, 68, 1651.
Oswald, Eleazer, *Volunteer, Canadian expedition; lt. col. 2d Continental artillery*, 17, 203, 246, 775. Letter from, 820. Letter to, 792.
Oswald, Richard, *British commissioner for negotiating peace with the United States*, 2328.
Oswegatchie (New York), British post at, 1025, 2230; country between Fort Edward and, 1025; distance from Fort Schuyler, 1041; exploration, 1025; routes to, 980, 991, 1011, 1039, 2312; scout to, 1011, 1041.
Oswego (New York), 872, 2425, 2434; American occupation of, 2426; British at, 183, 1177, 2155, 2162, 2269, 2311, 2433; British fortifying at, 151, 2160; British post at, 910; cannon needed at, 2424; expeditions against, 192, 2284–2285, 2301, 2309, 2311, 2321, 2323, 2327, 2331, 2348, 2352; account of expedition against, 2344; Indians at, 123, 180, 183; intelligence from, 160, 165; peace news sent to, 2376, 2388; routes to, 872, 1080, 2311, 2312; scout report from, 170, 1026; Six Nations meeting at, 123; stores for, 2422; troops for, 2422, 2424.
Oswego Lake (New York), 854.
Otis, Samuel Alleyn, *Massachusetts agent for clothing*, 499. Letter from, 505. *See also* Otis & Andrews; Otis & Henley.
Otis, Joseph, 139.
Otis & Andrews, *Continental agents for clothing, Boston*, 786. Letters from, 685, 748, 783. Letters to, 738, 758, 774.
Otis & Henley, *Deputy Continental agents for clothing, Boston*, 960, 1584, 1640, 1651, 2325. Letters from, 1583, 1601, 1630. Letters to, 1559, 1614.
Ottendorff, Nicholas Dietrich, Baron de, *Capt., Continental army; maj., Armand's corps*, 685, 708. Letter to, 215. Corps, 1333.
Otter Creek (New York), 742.
Otway, Joseph, *Capt., British army*, 632.
Otway, William A., 387.
Outfits, *see* Equipment.
Outlaws, *see* Banditti.
Outposts, *see* Army, Continental, lines.
Outrages, *see* Barbarity.
Ovens, 484, 1896; baking, 1381, 1566; for French fleet, 700; portable, 470.
Overalls, 738, 748, 939, 947, 1005, 1020, 1022, 1602, 2034, 2325; issued, 1013; making of, 960; material, 2255; needed, 1257; quality, 1265; woolen, 2265, 2327.
Overton, John, *Capt., 14th Virginia regiment*, 585.
Oxen, 1734, 1869, 2173; advantage over horses, 1477; collected, 2243; for hauling, 730; to move artillery, 2179; returns, 2173; seized, 1732; presented to Washington, 1659, 1849. *See also* Teams, ox.
Oyster Bay (Ponds, Long Island, New York), 12, 1134; attempt on British guards at, 261; British ship's off, 716, 719; British troops at, 1498, 1606, *see also* Coram.
Oysters, 460, 462, 1540.

P.

P., *see* E. P.
Paca, William, *Governor of Maryland*, 2337, 2350.
Pack horses, *see* Horses.
Pack-saddles, *see* Saddles.
Packet (British), 995, 2109, 2225, 2262.

Packwood, Joseph, *Capt., sloop "John,"* 1446.
Paine, Thomas, "Common Sense," 69.
Painter, Elisha, *Maj., Warner's Additional Continental regiment*, 834, 1227, 1237. Letters from, 792, 1455. Letter to, 569.
Painter, Gamaliel, *Capt., Baldwin's Artillery-artificer regiment*, 1518, 1526. Letter from, 1519.
Pakataghkan (Paughhataughin, Paughkataghter, Paughataughin, Delaware county, New York), 743, 744, 752.
Palfrey, William, *Maj. and aide to Lee; lt. col. and aide to Washington; Paymaster general, Continental army; U. S. consul to France*, 76, 127, 190; his accounts, 519, 1077, 1092; health, 510; resignation, 519. Letters from, 52, 71, 128, 208, 510, 519, 527, 796, 1077. Letters to, 42, 50, 208, 213, 221, 427, 647, 1069, 1092, 1156. Drafts and copies by, 82, 83, 88, 92, 93.
Palisades, at Fort Mifflin, 465, 467.
Palmer, Edmund (Edward), *Lt., British Provincial troops*, 370, 381, 388, 389; executed, 400.
Palmer, Edward, *Lt., 5th Connecticut regiment*, 1392, 1397.
Palmer, Henry, *Capt., Hudson river sloop "Liberty,"* 136.
Palmer, John, *Headmaster of masters of Hudson river vessels*, 1661.
Palmer, John, *Quartermaster, Invalid regiment*, 2318.
Palmer, Thomas, *New York Commissioner in the Highlands*, 117. Letter to, 122.
Palsy, *see* Disease.
Pamela, Luther, *Private, Baldwin's Artificers*, 2271.
Paoli (Pennsylvania), surprise at, 422.
Paper, 569, 2170; brigade supply, 155, 156; cartridge, 427, 2133; needed, 970, 1464, 1466, 1509, 1681, 1739, 1908, 2133; quality, 1562; regimental supply, 154, 155, 156; writing, 427, 1445, 1461, 1464, 1466, 1467, 1476, 1509, 1514, 1681, 1739, 1792.
Paper money, *see* Money.
Papers, military, *see* Records.
Parade, roll call, 1264.
Paramus (New Jersey), 394, 751, 874, 1050, 1130, 1149, 1150, 1206, 1315, 1317; British move against, 317, 814, 1284, 1286, 1310, British retire from 1311; loyalists at, 318; protection of, 874; road to camp, 1614; supplies enemy with provisions, 254.
Paramus Church (New Jersey), plat of fortification, 1604.
Pardons, 151, 711, 993, 1246, 1576, 1577, 1584, 1702, 1839, 1852, 1853, 1854, 1909, 1980, 1986, 2142, 2172, 2183, 2212, 2322; British, 129, 897; of capital sentences, 999, 1343, 1797, 2185; deserters, 144, 612, 984, 1343, 1349, 1396, 1421, 1429, 1456, 1490, 1718, 1777, 2022, 2024; form of, 1690, 1691; loyalists' desire to know their chances of, 211; petitioned for, requested, etc., 1844, 1910, 2117; proclamation, 1066, 1429; publication of, 2022; recommended, 2185.
Parchment, certificates of discharge on, 2383.
Paris (France), definitive treaty of peace signed at, 2445; peace negotiations at, 2181, 2182, 2312, 2321; preliminary treaty of peace signed at, 2359, 2360.
Parke, John, *Col., asst. quartermaster general*, Letter from, 156. Orders to, 90.
Parke, John, *Lt, col., Patton's Additional Continental regiment*, Letters to, 597, 652.
Parke, John, *Lt., 13th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter from, 596.
Parke, John, *Lt., 1st Rhode Island regiment*, Letter from, 11.
Parker, Alexander, *Capt., 2d Virginia regiment*, 871. Letters and memorials from, 868, 1995.
Parker, Daniel, 868.
Parker, Daniel, *New York merchant; member, firms of Daniel Parker & Co., Duer & Parker*, 2228, 2371, 2376; ability to perform contract of supplying army, 2276, 2284; commissioner to carry out articles of treaty

Parker, Daniel—Continued.
of peace, 2377; commissioner to superintend British embarkation at New York, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2407, 2408; indisposition, 2418; memorial and remonstrance to Carleton, 2404, 2406, 2407, 2408; negotiates to supply British, 2366; presence in New York, 2366, 2367; ordered to stop purchases of provisions, 2408; purchases for Washington, 2408; to secure runaway slaves, 2383; thanked by Carleton, 2372. Letters from, 2366, 2377, 2404, 2406, 2407, 2408, 2443. Letters to, 2383, 2395, 2396, 2399, 2400, 2405, 2420, 2430. *See also* Duer & Parker.
Parker, Daniel & Co., *Contractors for supplying the army with provisions*, 2376; agreement with officers, 2319, 2398, 2399; certificate, 2375; fail to supply provisions, 2395–2396; propose to advance pay to army, 2387. Letters from, 2387, 2423.
Parker, David, *of Boston*, Letter from, 33.
Parker, Eli, *Lt., 6th Massachusetts regiment*, 2110.
Parker, Hyde, *Capt., British Navy*, proclamation, 897. Letter from, 92.
Parker, Josiah, *Lt. col. and col., 5th Virginia regiment*, 681. Letters to, 313, 314, 631.
Parker, Josiah, *of Virginia*, 1992.
Parker, Richard, *Lt. col., 2d; col., 1st Virginia regiments*, 580, 885, 1006, 1014. Letters from, 583, 719, 860, 1016. Letters and instructions to, 586, 867, 1007.
Parker, Thomas, *Capt., 5th Virginia regiment*, 1945, 2122.
Parker, William, *Capt., Bedford county, Pennsylvania, riflemen*, Letter from, 248.
Parkhurst, Josiah, *Capt., Royalton, New Hampshire, militia*, 1573.
Parks, Roland, *Cornet, King's American Light Dragoons, British provincial troops*, 2345.
Parks, Warham, *Maj., 4th Massachusetts regiment*, Letter to, 566.
Parliament, *see* Great Britain.
Paroles, 490, 499, 706, 1182, 1187, 1228, 1232, 1288, 1338, 1452, 1596, 1941, 1954, 1963, 1966, 2018, 2036, 2104, 2128, 2136, 2149, 2163, 2181, 2242, 2243, 2256, 2258, 2346;
British, 445, 600, 1027, 1044, 1089, 1135, 1171, 1172, 1295, 1299, 1316, 1328, 1332, 1336, 1347, 1477, 1533, 1634, 1690, 1816, 2045, 2128, 2131, 2140, 2257; Brunswick officer, 1248; called in, 879; claim violations, 1166; convalescents, 2182; Convention troops, 487, 498, 499, 903, 904, 1154, 1487; extended to Europe, 1523; form, 897; German, 1808; granted, 1832, 1959; Hessian, 1821, 2174, 2182; limitations, 1487; objections to, 1980; privates, 1990, 2003, 2007, 2185, 2186; propositions, 1296; protested, 1288; requested, 1314, 1586; rights, 1178; discharge of, 2165; exchanges, 1302, 1523, 1542; extension, 1300; granted, 2090, 2131; matters, 632; papers destroyed, 2088; privates, 266, 2135, 2224, 2458; propriety of testifying in court-martial while on, 2003; recalled, 907, 1154; releases, 2431; requested, 1909; sea captains and mates, 2157, 2185; status of, 2430; suspicions aroused by, 1591; violations, broken, etc., 326, 716, 911, 913, 1060, 1063, 1072, 1074, 1114, 1141, 1154, 1178, 1281, 1535, 1995, 2012. *See also* Prisoners.
Parr, James, *Maj., 7th Pennsylvania regiment*, 999. Letter from, 1913. Letters to, 1012, 1616, 1906.
Parrish, Isaac, *Philadelphia merchant?*, 965.
Parsons, David, *Capt., 3d Connecticut regiment*, Letter from, 1994.
Parsons, Eli, 1745.
Parsons, Jabez, *Lt., 2d Connecticut regiment*, 1300.
Parsons, Samuel Holden, *Col., 6th Connecticut regiment and 10th Continental infantry; brig. and maj. gen., Continental army*, 133, 156, 178, 184, 196, 203, 270, 281, 287, 289, 298, 309, 310, 359, 440, 611, 692, 694, 710.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Parsons, Samuel Holden—Continued.
723, 724, 730, 731, 740, 769, 770, 796, 850, 861, 887, 916, 1068, 1078, 1079, 1087, 1097, 1100, 1101, 1130, 1191, 1411, 1485, 1491, 1566, 1611, 1761, 1811, 1817, 1818, 1819, 1835, 1858, 1911, 1922, 1923, 2372; answer to remonstrance, 551; charges against, 551, 566; commands, 851, 1049, 1500, 1520, 1535; comments on Gates, 1544; complaint, 900; efforts to obtain intelligence, 855; foray and foraging expeditions, 456, 694; health, 1316, 1558, 1615, 1757, 1765, 1793, 1807, 1811, 2012, 2119; his Long Island enterprise, 511; surprises Morrisania, 1702; notified regarding André, 1521; opinion, 599; opinion of Congress, 1509; opinion in council of war, 726, 798, 1099, 1534; opinion on the situation, 1049, 1054. 1510; reconnoissance, 645; resignation, 511, 528, 986, 2119, 2130, 2140, 2179; suspicions aroused by letter of Arnold to Anderson, 1557. Letters and orders from, 32, 55, 95, 136, 246, 251, 254, 257, 261, 267, 276, 283, 284, 285, 287, 292, 298, 309, 315, 318, 325, 328, 342, 343, 365, 368, 385, 510, 551, 568, 575, 579, 623, 644, 694, 719, 798, 815, 850, 855, 863, 887, 958, 960, 970, 977, 986, 989, 1000, 1001, 1006, 1049, 1051, 1054, 1071, 1074, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1089, 1099, 1103, 1157, 1180, 1203, 1208, 1209, 1243, 1300, 1316, 1368, 1374, 1387, 1393, 1413, 1423, 1447, 1457, 1469, 1482, 1484, 1489, 1505, 1509, 1517, 1544, 1557, 1558, 1559, 1560, 1605, 1615, 1649, 1662, 1673, 1676, 1690, 1692, 1694, 1719, 1720, 1722, 1732, 1750, 1756, 1793, 1807, 1810, 1813, 1820, 1872, 1890, 1906, 1922, 1993, 2012, 2075, 2119, 2122, 2140. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 249, 251, 255, 266, 270, 275, 280, 284, 295, 299, 312, 319, 320, 325, 327, 330, 333, 337, 345, 528, 566, 567, 568, 577, 611, 631, 973, 981, 996, 1003, 1012, 1013, 1034, 1070, 1072, 1073, 1104, 1188, 1191, 1196, 1201, 1204, 1207, 1210, 1306, 1380, 1390, 1420, 1459, 1485, 1495, 1500, 1506, 1610, 1654, 1693, 1714, 1728, 1755, 1806, 1811, 1873, 1891, 1975, 1994, 2018, 2130, 2179. Brigade, 208, 343, 351, 370, 815, 887, 989, 1006, 1013, 1051, 1137, 1505, 1682, 1690, 1692. Regiment, 32.

Partisan corps, 323, 341, 533, 907. *See also under* Armand; Lee, Henry *and* Pulaski.

Partisan warfare, 1590, 1765, 1768, 2057, 2358.

Passaic Falls (New Jersey), 257, 1384, 1656.

Passaic River (New Jersey), 159, 1302, 1304.

Passports, 2, 56, 259, 481, 488, 501, 504, 535, 562, 571, 619, 644, 844, 869, 888, 928, 935, 1024, 1203, 1256, 1296, 1327, 1335, 1336, 1404, 1445, 1485, 1950, 2068, 2193, 2205, 2207, 2220, 2249, 2260, 2291, 2292, 2307, 2332; abused, 1190, 1959, 2171; applications, 1454, 1455, 1511, 1523, 1995, 1996, 2035, 2036, 2052, 2053, 2291, 2305, 2329, 2339, 2342, 2343, 2346, 2360, 2370, 2371; applications, British, 1127, 2109, 2111, 2152, 2177, 2181, 2185, 2279, 2287, 2296, 2369, 2400, 2408; applications, Hessian, 2161; authority to grant, 2036; authorized, 886;
British, 1626, 2205, 2126, 2282, 2296, 2297, 2310, 2340; applications for, 1610, 2329; granting, 1534, 2372;
for clothing for British prisoners, 1887; matters, 2241; mode of obtaining, 1209, 1480, 1482, 1596–1597, 2035–2036, 2171; directions as to, 2146; to enter Boston, 2372; to enter enemy's lines, 1482, 2045, 2147, 2248; to enter New York, 921, 1251, 1482, 2028, 2052, 2242, 2266, 2313, 2336, 2342, 2366, 2367, 2370, 2377, 2408; fishing, 2251; form, 2046; grant of, 524, 902, 1460, 1475, 2013, 2053, 2090, 2372, 2433; for Hessian clothing, 2171; for Hessian officers, *see under* Officers; on the lines, 2340, 2365; to loyalists, 2431; needed,

Passports—Continued.
1997; for British officers, 840, 1468, 2001, 2004–2005, 2035, 2045, 2046, 2196, 2197, 2282, 2296, 2377, 2406; for Convention officers, 1126; for Hessian officers, 992, 1763, 1995, 1996, 2023, 2046, 2066, 2171, 2418; for British paroled prisoners, 2185, 2186, *see also* Prisons; for peace dispatch bearers, 2369; provision, 896, 908; refused, 502, 722, 1611; refused to spies, 1190; for British sergeants, 1209; for supplies for Convention troops, 1131; for vessels, 499, 909, 2376; for British vessels, 1131, 1596, 1626, 1637, 1989, 1999, 2003, 2058, 2059, 2282; for British ships to convey South Carolinians home, 2296; for British flag-of-truce vessels, 1973; for British supply vessels, 898, 916, 919, 927, 928, 1131, 1602, 1633, 1634, 1642, 1669, 2035–2036, 2045, 2053; for flag-of-truce vessel, 1633; for tobacco ships, 2002, 2003, 2036.

Pasturage, 748, 1033, 1351, 1792, 2172; impress for, 1394, 1395.

Paterson, John, *Brig. gen., Continental army*, 358, 372, 504, 552, 637, 651, 664, 695, 710, 724, 730, 731, 796, 924, 1400, 1590, 1830, 1858, 1911, 1940, 2013, 2056, 2087, 2155, 2302, 2398; leave of absence, 926, 2178; approves Gates' answers, 802; commission, 403;
opinions, 655; on attacking Philadelphia, 486, 496; in council of general officers, 2098; in council of war, 726, 1523; on plans of campaign, 603; on the situation, 1510; on magazines and dependencies of West Point, 2093; on winter quarters, 496;
Letters from, 477, 486, 496, 603, 726, 820, 926, 1332, 1400, 1523, 1829, 1832, 1834, 1853, 2029, 2042, 2067, 2098, 2155, 2165, 2263, 2295, 2313, 2366, 2374, 2390, 2395, 2452. Letters and instructions to, 265, 479, 709, 1403, 1569, 1571, 1622, 1826, 1829, 1830, 1832, 1834, 1836, 1852, 2095, 2153, 2295, 2314, 2455. Brigade, 479, 502, 820, 826, 829, 1031, 1401, 2395–2396.

Paterson, John—Continued.

Paton, James, *Lt., 2d Continental dragoons*, Letter from, 728.

Patriotism, 675, 1227, 1676, 2078.

Patrols, *see* Pickets.

Patsey, *British brigantine*, 1131.

Patten, William, 190.

Patterson, Alexander, *Capt., 12th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter from, 551. Letter to, 556.

Patterson, Benjamin, *Vermont loyalist*, Letter from, 2134.

Patterson, Isaac, *Vermont loyalist*, Letter to, 2134.

Patterson, James, *Lt. col., 63d Foot, British army*, interview with Washington, 151.

Patterson, John, *Adj., 1st Pennsylvania regiment*, 216.

Patterson, John, *Vermont loyalist*, Letter to, 2134.

Patterson, Samuel, Letter from, 504.

Patterson, William, *Col., Lancaster county, Pennsylvania, militia*, answers to questions, 1042; character, 971; on Indian country, 1041, 1042; on Indian expedition, 1037; passports, 928; supplies for, 931. Letters from, 958, 966, 1037. Letters and instructions to, 929, 931, 972, 1058.

Patterson, William, *Lt., Grayson's Additional Continental regiment*, Orders to, 529.

Patterson, ——, *Capt., Gist's Additional Continental regiment*, 966.

Patton, John, *Col., Additional Continental regiment*, Letter from 286. Letters to, 233, 239, 289, 320. Regiment, 233, 239, 317, 319, 320; march, 968; marching orders for, 944, 945; returns, 968; *see also* Parke, John.

Patton, John, *Lt. col., 2d North Carolina regiment*, 399.

Pau, ——, *Commissary of war and artillery, French army in America*, 1747.

Paughataughin, Paughhataughin, Paughkataghter, *see* Pakataghkan.
Paulding, John, *Private, Westchester county militia*, 2334, 2346; introduced to Washington, 1551.
Pauling's Mills (Pennsylvania), 430.
Paulson, John, *Maj., 8th Virginia regiment*, 2027, 2071.
Paulus Hook (now Jersey City, New Jersey), 767, 1132, 1143, 1172, 1224, 2346; attacks and attempts on, 416, 1108, 1109, 1113, 1114, 1115, 1116, 1117, 1122, 1128, 1129, 1248, 1257, 1259, 1263, 1264;
British at, 187, 364, 380, 752, 767, 834, 843, 850, 871, 1223, 1234, 1240, 1259, 1402, 2285; artillery sent to, 1232; attempt retaliation for surprise of, 1115; communication with, 1220; evacuate, 640; fortifications, 871, 1264, 2019;
captured, 1114; detachment for, 185; flag of truce communication with, 1248; instructions for attempt on, 1122, 1128; intelligence of, 1251; Lee's command at, 1119, 1120; loyalists at, 1284, 2149; prisoners taken at, 1116; rewards for, 1150; skirmishing at, 1486; strength of, 1259; success at, 1115, 1129; surprise of, 1116, 1117, 1257.
Paupasquash Neck (Rhode Island), 1365, 1370.
Pausch, Wilhelm, *Surgeon, Knyphausen's regiment, German allied troops*, 1353, 1355, 1491
Pawling, Albert, *Brig.-maj., Clinton's brigade; maj., Malcom's Additional Continental regiment; lt. col., New York State regiment*, 207. Letter from, 925. Letter to, 931, 1167.
Pawling, Levi, *Col., New York militia*, Letter from, 256. Regiment, 256, 261.
Pawtuxet (Rhode Island), 1869.
Paxton, Isaac, *Asst. commissary of issues*, Letter from, 461.
Pay, 22, 24, 25, 37, 56, 57, 58, 60, 70, 92, 94, 97, 103, 120, 123, 131, 134, 160, 170, 171, 208, 221, 225, 229, 263, 271, 274, 277, 280, 285, 288, 289, 290,
Pay—Continued.
292, 295, 297, 301, 303, 304, 314, 315, 320, 326, 328, 330, 338, 345, 252, 384, 395, 396, 427, 432, 433, 466, 474, 516, 518, 527, 544, 548, 561, 599, 602, 635, 683, 684, 703, 718, 720, 722, 828, 833, 889, 900, 929, 938, 960, 981, 1005, 1016, 1050, 1059, 1067, 1069, 1073, 1077, 1101, 1133, 1138, 1157, 1174, 1184, 1212, 1223, 1226, 1232, 1261, 1300, 1325, 1326, 1351, 1405, 1416, 1440, 1441, 1464, 1465, 1485, 1540, 1564, 1566, 1580, 1589, 1606, 1613, 1653, 1671, 1738, 1747, 1763, 1767, 1776, 1781, 1786, 1787, 1800, 1803, 1804, 1812, 1814, 1815, 1833, 1856, 1898, 1928, 1934, 1945, 1946, 1955, 1965, 1994, 2007, 2008, 2014, 2016, 2021, 2025, 2033, 2034, 2039, 2042, 2043, 2044, 2049, 2052, 2054, 2081, 2130, 2134, 2153, 2180, 2194, 2220, 2225, 2239, 2242, 2257, 2319, 2327, 2328, 2336, 2345, 2361, 2363, 2373, 2374, 2378, 2383, 2385, 2399, 2408, 2426, 2449; abstract, 240, 514, 929; accounts, 224; additional, 243, 2200; advance, 1804, 1900, 2038, 2226; advanced by contractors, 2387, 2388, 2400; applications, 124, 277, 278, 2204; arrears, arrearages, back, 400, 829, 1156, 1509, 1664, 1665, 1700, 1872, 2151, 2267, 2406, 2452; authorized, 885, 1900; British, 770, British promises to American troops, 1700; British for provisions, 2194; for Brunswick troops, 1248; certificates, 2104; claims, 358, 344, 602, 1565, 2350, 2425, 2426, 2456; commutation, 2370, 2372, 2373, 2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2383, 2384, 2385, 2386, 2387, 2388, 2407, 2410, 2411, 2415, 2433, 2435, 2450, 2451; pamphlet on commutation, 2407; complaints and grievances, 223, 303, 373, 1077, 1831, 2064, 2072, 2172; delay, 214, 1339, 1804, 1898, 1899, 1903, 2060; depreciation, 1519, 1668, 1669, 1684, 1701, 1848, 2015, 2428, 2441; difficulties, 128, 2037; discontent, 1873, 2064; distress, 1642, 1764, 2153; diverted to transportation, 1804; due, 1904,

Pay—Continued.
2401; exertions, 2049, 2402; extra, 1127, 1998; for French army, 1294; half pay, 864, 1225, 1581, 1714, 1730, 1789, 2036, 2151, 2204, 2209, 2211, 2311, 2349, 2374, 2389, 2393; commutation, 2370, 2372, 2373. 2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2383, 2384, 2385, 2386, 2387, 2388, 2407, 2409, 2410, 2411; establishment, 1071, 1639; for foreign officers, 1644; petitions for, 2199; for retired officers, 1607;
for horses killed, 747; increase, 22, 295, 408, 1318, 1581; impositions, 258; inequalities, 2374; instructions, 920, 1585; insufficient, low, small, 95, 1010, 2015; matters, 863, 919, 1192, 1237, 1594, 2226; memorials and petitions, 22, 1496, 2199, 2209, 2211, 2409; mutiny on account of, 462; needed, necessity, lacking, wanted, etc., 32, 126, 128, 312, 331, 391, 394, 469, 628, 694, 748, 762, 979, 1140, 1318, 1360, 1391, 1640, 1809, 1855, 1897, 1898, 1900, 1954, 1992, 1995, 2035, 2037, 2064, 2080, 2093, 2125, 2153, 2226; notes for, 2402; petitions, *see under* memorials and petitions; plan, 45; pledged in iron and blacksmith work, 1535; promises, 227; for rations, 46, 1358; regulations, 307; requested, 1804, 2406; rolls, 126, 132, 341, 518, 535, 537, 545, 1827; settlement, 2441; States take over, 1900; stopped, withheld, 193, 1682, 1876; uneasiness, 974, 1232, 1764, 1804, 1903, 2151; unsettled, 2039; use of, 1607; warrants, 1718; of workmen, 1449, 1686.
Pay, office, 2141.
Paymaster, 341, 915, 1001, 2379; leave of absence, 2395; accounts, 941; appointed, 1110, 2363; appointment form, 893; British, 720, 1266, 1977, 2034; deputies, 320; matters, 169, 294, 393, 396, 1007; needed, 680; notes, 2092, 2094; order on, 833; pay, 330; ration, 2032; for wagoners, 954.
Paymaster general, 2094. *See also* Palfrey, William; Pierce, John; Warren, James.
Payne, Elisha, *of Cornish, New Hampshire*, 877.
Peabody, Ebenezer, *Lt., 7th Massachusetts regiment*, 1243.
Peabody, Nathaniel, *New Hampshire delegate, Continental Congress; member, medical committee*, 1306, 1411.
Peabody, Stephen, *Lt. col., New Hampshire militia*, Letter from, 744.
Peace, 6, 911, 943, 944, 2051, 2115, 2145, 2341, 2352, 2359, 2362, 2364, 2371, 2375, 2377, 2380, 2382, 2388, 2392, 2393, 2399, 2426, 2432, 2450, 2451; British ambassador's proposal to Spain, 958; British efforts for a separate, 2196; British efforts toward, overtures, etc., 648, 984, 990, 2051, *see also under* Commissioners, British; British disposition toward, 2115, 2186; British with Indians, 1065; British officers' belief in and remarks on, 527, 975, 2111; British preservation of, 2386; British proclamations, 2376; British talk, 2190; between British and Vermont, 2162; celebration, 2389, 2394, 2433, 2434, 2444, 2455; certainty, 2365; commissioners, *see* Commissioners, British; desire for, 2261; despatches, 2367, 2369, 2376; peace establishment, *see* Army; France's desire for, 2153; France's refusal to conclude a peace unsatisfactory to the United States, 2357; general, 2357, 2363; gossip, talk, 975, 2190, 2192, 2247; with Indians, 384, 963, 972, 988, 1004, 1013, 1026, 1033, 1035, 1037, 1040, 1048, 1065, 1157, 2173, 2239, 2294, 2394; measures, 601, 608; mediation, 1849; negotiations, 2181, 2182, 2195, 2196, 2239, 2245, 2300, 2314, 2316, 2321, 2357; Indian, 2394; unofficial, 73, 168, 171, 172, 250, 251, 282, 373;
news reports, rumors, etc., 936, 2363, 2364, 2366, 2368, 2369, 2371, 2372, 2379, 2382, 2388; news from Europe, 2336; publishing news of, 2375; and Parliament, 605, 1379, 2051, 2182; preservation of, 2386; prevents in-

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Peace—Continued.
cursion of savages, 2388; prospects, 983, 1272, 2145, 2197, 2226, 2227, 2247, 2316, 2333, 2340 2344 2345; treaties, definitive, 2266, 2354, 2357, 2358, 2417, 2445; preliminary or provisional, 2327, 2345, 2358, 2359, 2368, 2369, 2372, 2378, 2397.
Vermont and the British, 2162. *See also* Parliament, Reconciliation, Staten Island conference.
Peale, James, *Capt. 1st Maryland regiment*, Letter to, 1044,
Peanpack, *see* Pepacton.
Peas, Robert, 174.
Pease, 284, 296, 738, 2113, 2129.
Peaslee, Zaccheus, *Ensign, 2nd Canadian regiment*, Letter from, 2396.
Peck, Augustus, *Private 4th Connecticut regiment*, 2128.
Peck, Jedidiah, *Private?, Post's New York artificer company*, Letter from, 2441.
Peck, John, *Lt., 2d New Jersey regiment*, 1024.
Peck, William, *Adj., 17th Continental infantry; brig.-maj. and aid to Spencer; col. and deputy adj. gen., Rhode Island troops*, 56, 57, 736, 738.
Peculations, *see* Theft.
Pedee River (South Carolina), 1652, 1702.
Peekskill (New York), 221, 223, 224, 230, 250, 254, 270, 272, 306, 314, 326, 334, 349, 358, 386, 387, 392, 397, 413, 427, 433, 459, 461, 527, 906, 908, 946, 1008, 1081, 1084, 1085, 1091, 1101, 1164, 1180, 1189, 1285, 1533, 1719, 1742, 1806, 1845, 1874, 1929, 2199, 2200; British raid on, 221, 277, 280, 349, 396, 435, 933; command at, 312, 313, 315; defense of, 364, 432, 440; express from Hartford, 2193; fortifications, 390; French march to, 1870; provisions at, 315; road and route to, 350, 2190, 2191; stores destroyed at, 281, 283; stores removed, 365; surprise danger, 1083; troops at, movements to and from, etc., 215, 225, 269, 270, 272, 279, 280, 294, 327,
Peekskill—Continued.
331, 333, 334, 337, 338, 342, 343, 349, 353, 379, 394, 561, 993; view of vicinity, 209.
Peekskill Landing (New York), 208.
Peggy, *British merchant ship*, 135.
Peggy, *ship*, 156.
Pelissier, Christopher, *Lt. col., Engineers, Continental army*, 235, 250, 254, 263.
Pell, John, *Loyalist*, Letter from, 1462.
Pell, Phillips, *Commissary of prisoners, New York*, Letter from, 1514.
Pellenger, Frederick, *Col.?, New York militia*, Letter from, 120.
Pelton, Daniel, *Lt., 3d New York regiment*, 187.
Pelton, Philip, introduced to Washington, 401.
Pemberton, Samuel, *Justice of the peace, Suffolk county, Massachusetts*, 96.
Penet, Pierre, *French merchant; brevet lt. col. and brevet aide to Washington*, 613; commission, 305; with Congress, 72; expenses, 73; presents to Washington, 469 606; supplies furnished by, 72, 160. Letters from, 56, 160, 317, 469. Letter to, 606.
Penfield, Jesse, Letter to, 1494.
Penn, William (Wylapachaechon), *Delaware Indian chief*, Letter from, 1678.
Pennington, Judah, 2387.
Penn's valley (Pennsylvania), 958.
Pennsylvania, 48, 1021, 1310, 1679, 1921, 2005, 2029, 2072, 2282, 2365; agents for purchases, 549; appeal to, 1278; artillery repaid to, 2227; assistance from, 1371, 1876; Associators, 165, 168, 227; bank, *see* Bank; armed boats, *see* Navy, Pennsylvania; boundary commissioners, 2021, 2022; bundary dispute with Virginia, 952, 978, 1290, 1315, 1564, 2090; bounty money, 1843; British foray in, 559; cattle, 1326; civil authorities' actions in the mutiny, 2413; claims arms, 615; clothing situation, 1752; committee or council of safety, 19, 212, 270, 271, 980; and Congress

Pennsylvania—Continued.
regarding Arnold's trial, 980; council, *see* executive council; counties, 993, 1393; county lieutenants, 1390; delays in fulfilling promises made to mutineers, 1743; deserters, 1772; disputes with Congress, 987, 2412–2413; dispute with Connecticut, 2294; election results, 2270, 2275;
executive council or supreme executive council, 988, 1572, 1756; applications and petitions to, 1023, 1335; and Arnold, 946, 949, 1004, 1020; committee on Pennsylvania mutiny, 1663, *see also* Potter, James *and* Reed Joseph; correspondence with Armstrong 512; delays fulfilling promises to troops, 1752; discharges militia, 880; impress authority from, 1009; letter from, 1393; letter to, 2413; supineness of, 1752;
executive, president, 2270; Congress committee to confer with, 1673; difference with Congress, 2412–2413; letter to, 2413; flour, 811, 1471, 1497, 1525, 1542, 1817, 1818; forage, 707, 872, 1346; boundaries in, 235;
frontier, 686, 990; alarmed, 1733; defense, 1330, 1565; Indian raid on, 2378, 2388;
horses, 1898; impress in, 1372, 1417, 1425; inability to furnish teams, 1372; inability to subsist cavalry, 1033; Indian country, 920; Indian ravages, 691, 1507;
inhabitants, 482, 513, 612, 893, 1733, 1787; complaints, 507; disputes with Convention troops, 883; enter Philadelphia, 554; hardships, 507; Indian expeditions, 958, 2090, 2123–2124, 2161; intercourse with Philadelphia, 516, 533, 551, 552, 554, 564, 597; lethargy of, 1787; massacre Moravian and Delaware Indians, 2090; migrate down the Ohio, 1001; prisoners returned from Canada, 2230; provides for officers, 1021; punishment of, 510, 559, 562, 563, 578, 597; removal from near British lines, 588; trade with enemy, 463, 477, 500, 506, 510, 513, 524, 532, 533, 559, 562, 564, 578, 588, 597; uneasy at attention paid the Delawares, 1631; villainy of, 540; Wabash settlement plot, 2011;
ladies, *see under* Women; laws, 1754, 1874, 2413;
legislature (Assembly), 969, 1021, 1714, 1739, 1743, 1756, 1773; acts, laws, resolves, etc., 517, 718, 942, 1787, 1843, 1861, 1870, 1889; increase, 83; power to impress, 1032; willingness of, 1714;
loyalists, 253; magazines and laboratories in, 235; manoeuvers in, 414, 444; militia, *see under* troops; navy, *see* Navy, Pennsylvania; newspapers criticise Congress and St. Clair, 2413; passports, 888; politics, 949; President, *see under* executive, president *supra;* promises arms, 1591; protection of the country, 612, 1008; provisions in, 503; reenforcements, 1068, 1897; seizures in, 543, 1574, 1643; situation in, 438, 492, 493, 541, 585; state house, 434; supplies, 1326; suspected in connection with the mutiny, 2413;
troops, 141, 976, 1021, 1039, 1259, 1309, 1658, 1698, 1842, 1958, 2193, 2307, 2316, 2416; absentees, 1231, 1701; accounts, 2413; arrangement, 1819; artillery, 1768, *see also* Artillery regiments; artillery artificers, 1242; brigades, 287, 1041, 1367, 1552, 1560, 1892; clothing, 544, 551, 698, 998, 999, 1178, 1207, 1600–1601, 1664, 1668, 1676; complaint against, 1521; condition of, 1999; conduct, 1521, 2416, *see also* line, mutiny; courts-martial, 1839, 2135, 2431; deserters, 32, 436, 437, 1343, 1484; discharges, 1674, 1683, 1684, 1689, 1696, 1701, 1704, 1743, 1754, 2448; discipline, 1843–1844; dissatisfaction, 1503; drafts, 1442; enlistments, 210, 1667, 1675, 1679, 1683, 1689, 1696, 1705, *see also* recruits and recruit-

Pennsylvania—Continued.
ing; furloughs, 1683, 1689, 1696; gratuity to, 1179; grievances, 1661; huts, 1383, 1679, 1695; independent companies, 1034, 1906, 1913; killed, 1415, *see under* Battles *and* Losses; levies, 1396, 1900; line, 727, 728, 1096, 1104, 1448, 1449, 1450, 1452, 1453, 1503, 1529, 1600–1601, 1653, 1661, 1662, 1663, 1664, 1665, 1666, 1667, 1669, 1670, 1671, 1672, 1674, 1675, 1676, 1677, 1678, 1679, 1680, 1681, 1682, 1683, 1684, 1686, 1687, 1689, 1695, 1696, 1700, 1701, 1702, 1708, 1713, 1714, 1715, 1724, 1728, 1729, 1735, 1736, 1737, 1745, 1752, 1753, 1754, 1775, 1839, 1856, 1861, 1989, 2051, 2061, 2093, 2412, 2413, 2414, 2416, 2420, 2431, 2432, 2437; detachment, 1728, 1729, 1730, 1735, 1736, 1737, 1738, 1743, 1775, 1776, 1778, 1783, 1784, 1787, 1790, 1791, 1795, 1800, 2051; disbandment advised, 1670; discharge form, 1696; discharged, 1674, 1683, 1684, 1689, 1701, 1704, 1743, 1754; dissolution advised, 1677; enlistments, 1679, 1689, 1696, 1705, *see also under* recruits; furlough form, 1696; mutinous spirit, 2093; mutiny, *see under* mutiny; officers, *see under* officers; rearrangement, 2242; reenlistment, 1675, 1683; refusal to move until paid, 1786; restoration of discipline in, 1843–1844;

militia, 167, 346, 503, 580, 615, 616, 620, 718, 793, 1958, 1999; arms, 446, 500; assembles, called out, turned out, etc., 224, 260, 344, 346, 403, 446, 1328, 1574, 1861, 1872, 1958; attitude, 418; clothing and necessaries, 1900; command of, 614; commissary for, 221; delay, 260, 1872, 1900; discharged, 880; equipment, 446; escort Convention troops, 880, 883; for frontier defense, 1330, 1565; guards, 571, 883, 1041; movements, 446, 660, 1819, 1842, 1847, 1853, 1900, 1919; officers, *see under* officers; order for, 562; reenforcements, 447; regulations, 940; spirit of, 357; strength, 512, 586; villainy of, 540, *see also* Lacey, John, jr., *and* Potter, James;

mutineers, attitude, 1661; authority reobtained over, 1674; British advance to aid, 1695; British attempt to rouse fear in, 1700; British emissaries to, 1668, 1670, 1675; British emissaries seized, 1670, 1671, 1672; British emissaries surrendered, 1674; British letter to, 1700; British promise back pay to, 1700; Clinton's proposals to, 1670, 1700; clothing, 1664, 1668, 1676; coertion, 1667;

committee of sergeants, 1661, 1666, 1667; address to Congress, 1662; letters from, 1663, 1666; letters to, 1663, 1665, 1666; to meet Pennsylvania council committee, 1663; reliance on Wayne, 1664;

conscious guilt of men respecting their discharge oath, 1754; court-martial, 1839; demands, 1668; discharge form, 1696; discharges, 1663, 1664, 1668, 1674, 1684, 1696, 1743, 1754; disposition toward British, 1665; enlistment question, 1679, 1683, 1705; exonerated, 1664; furlough form, 1696; grievances, 1661; injuries suffered from Congress, 1700; kill officers, 1661; movements, 1661, 1663, 1670, 1674; negotiations with, 1661, 1663, 1672, 1679, 1684, 1696; oaths of enlistment, 1683, 1754; organization, 1668; pay, 1664, 1668, 1700; at Princeton, 1670; promises to, 1661, 1700, 1743; proposals to, 1668; punishment of, 1661, 1668, 1743, 1839; reenlistment promises, 1675; severity toward, 1700; efforts to stop, 1661; subjugation of, 1668, 1678, 1679; surrender arms, 1679; sympathy with, 1677; terms to, 1666, 1677, 1684; troops refuse to march against, 1677; troops sent against, 1675, 1679, 1680, 1682;

Pennsylvania—Continued.
mutiny, 1661, 1662, 1669, 1670, 1671, 1672, 1674, 1676, 1678, 1680, 1681, 1683, 1687, 1694, 1703, 1704, 1708, 1724, 1729, 1736, 1754, 2412, 2413, 2414, 2420, 2431, 2432; British receive news of, 1663; causes, 1686, 1752; conduct of officers, 1670; correspondence of, 1665; court-martial, 2431; difficulties caused by, 1713; effect of news in Boston, 1683; good effects from, 1672; investigation difficulty, 2416; judge advocate needed, 2416; New Jersey troops feeling toward, 1665; progress of, 1675; prosecutions arising from, 2416; report on, 1753; returns of, 1701; situation, 1663, 1668, 1670, 1675, 1676, 1684; suppression, 1663, 1681, 1702, 1711, 1856, 2413;
officers, 315, 320, 321, 1041, 1232, 1660, 1661, 1670, 1684, 1689, 1700, 1708, 1989, 2061; arrangement, 1683; board of, 1104; captains, 1009, 1023, 1030, 1034, 1452; colonels, 270, 271, 444; commanding officers, 1231; conduct, 1670; county lieutenants, 1390; court-martial, 2420; derangement, 1708, 1713; dismissed, 1708; efforts with assembly, 1714; feeling among, 1448; field, 1104, 1450, 1469, 2061; injuries, 741, 742, 1453, 1708, 1713; killed by mutineers, 1661; letters from, 1708, 1739; letters to, 270, 444, 1010, 1023, 1231; memorials, 400, 741, 1009, 1042, 1708; militia, 221, 444; negotiating with mutineers, 1684; noncommissioned, 1661, 1662, 1663, 1664, 1665, 1666, 1674, 1675, 1696, 2093; commutation of pay, 2381; half pay, 1714; paymaster, 2379; the peace establishment, 2432; prisoners, 1714, 1739; protest, 1449, 1469; quartermaster, 2379; rank, 271, 397, 741, 742, 1096, 1104, *see also under* Rank; recruiting, 286, 551, 2061; remonstrance, 1714; resignations, 1448, 1449, 1452, 1453, 1844; retirement, 1714; sergeants, 161, 1674, 1675, 2093; services, 1708, 1713; severity toward mutineers, 1700; State provision for, 1021; subalterns, 741, 742, 1452; supernumerary, 1708;
orders to, 145, 211; outrages committed by, 1484, 1521; pay, 1664, 1668, 1786, 1787; privates, 1696; promises to 1743, 1752; quota, 272, 943, 1252, 1393; recruits, recruiting, raising troops, etc., 79, 261, 346, 1001, 1242, 1301, 1380, 1390, 1393, 1416, 1683, 1689, 1704, 1714, 1715, 1743, 1754, 1775, 1781, 1787, 1861, 1868, 1870, 1889, 1913, 1915, 1929, 1949, 1958, 2037, 2050, 2058, 2061, 2069, 2085, 2172, 2202, 2252, 2306; recruiting law, 1754, 1874; reenforcements, 68, 145;
regiments, 507; formation, 1999; strength, 299, 1754. First regiment, 272, *see also* De Haas, John Philip, *and* Hand, Edward, Second, 32, 260, *see also* De Haas, John Philip; Irvine, James, *and* Thompson, William. Third, 299, 2379, *see also* Craig, Thomas, *and* Wood, Joseph. Fourth, 698, 998, 1865, *see also* Wayne, Anthony. Fifth, 391, *see also* Johnston, Francis. Sixth, 333, 406, *see also* Bicker, Henry; Humpton, Richard, *and* Irvine, William. Seventh, 999, *see also* Grier, David. Eighth, 315, 320, 321, 327, 436, 437, 927, *see also* Brodhead, Daniel. Ninth, 260, *see also* Morris, Anthony James, *and* Nagle, George. Tenth, 260, 1231, *see also* Hubley, Adam, *and* Penrose, Joseph. Eleventh, 260, 929, 1039, 1179, *see also* Hubley, Adam, *and* Humpton, Richard. *See also* German Battalion. Rifle corps, 841, 869, 1906, 1913.
returns, 927, 1565, 1701, 1768, 1892, 2051, 2060, 2061; strength, 1754, 1790; trouble with Virgin-

Pennsylvania—Continued.
ians, 1919; uneasiness, 727, 728; volunteers, 1861; *see also under* Pennsylvania, Associators;
all troops in discharged, 2448; women make donation to army, 1447, 1633, 1663, 1715; letter from women's committee, 1740.
Pennsylvania Gazette (The), 601, 608.
Pennsylvania Packet (The), 1861.
Pennybacker's Mills (Pennsylvania), 430.
Penobscot (Maine), 1021, 2389; and future boundary question, 2334; British evacuation, 2438; British garrison at, 1356; conditions at, 1349; correspondence on expedition, 2192; expedition against, 1112, 1129, 1132, 1752, 1753, 1773, 1774, 1777, 1786, 1787, 2102, 2177, 2180, 2190, 2200, 2201, 2345; French design against, 2177; intelligence from, 1330, 1346; strength, 2334.
Penobscot River, 878.
Penrose, Joseph, *Col., 10th Pennsylvania regiment*, 260.
Pensacola (Florida), 1830; attack on, 1255; British fleet gone to, 880; British garrison allowed to return to New York, 1959; British garrison at liberty to act against America, 1882; British reenforce, 1255; captured by Spanish, 1218, 1844, 1846, 1854, 1858, 1867, 1882, 1888; cooperation with Spanish against, 1640; Spanish expedition against, 1294, 1522, 1555, 1567, 1625, 1627, 1629, 1633, 1640, 1650, 1660, 1662, 1666, 1668, 1673, 1737, 1755, 1807, 1810; surrender of, 1799; 1959; surrender terms, 1967.
Pensions, 635, 2336, 2383, 2446, 2448, 2449; memorial of general officers on, 1467; to widows, 884.
Pepacton (New Jersey), 817.
Perin, ——, Baron de, *Col. of infantry, French army; chevalier of the Royal and Military Order of St. Louis*, Letter from, 2456.
Perkins, Ebenezer, *Capt., 1st Connecticut regiment*, 1418.
Perkins, William, *Maj., 3d Continental artillery*, 1301. Letters, from, 1274, 1329. Letters to, 1202, 1304, 1323, 1341.
Permit, *see* Passport.
Perote, ——, 1703.
Perrot, Jean Baptiste, 137.
Perry, David, *Lt., 3d Connecticut regiment*, Letter from, 14.
Perry, James, *Capt., 28th Messachusetts regiment*, 179.
Perth Amboy (New Jersey), 140, 1201.
Pery, ——, *Storekeeper, French artillery in America*, 1747.
Pese, David, *Justice of the peace, Orange county, New York*, 932, 1227.
Peters, Andrew, *Capt., 15th Continental infantry; maj., 2d; lt. col., 15th Massachusetts regiment*, 200.
Peters, Richard, *Secy., Continental Board of War*, Letter from, 451. Letter to, 1580.
Petersburg (Virginia), 641, 648, 670, 1249, 1325; hospital near, 1332, 1431; junction of British at, 1841; saving stores at, 1815; sick at, 1314; unhealthiness of, 1313.
Peterson (Patterson), David, *Lt., 14th Massachusetts regiment*, 1075.
Peterson, Gabriel, *Lt., 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter from, 1926.
Peterson, ——, *Physician*, 362.
Petri, William, Letter from, 397.
Pettiaugers, *see* Boats.
Pettingill, Joseph, *Capt., Baldwin's and 9th Massachusetts regiment; maj., 9th and 1st Massachusetts*, 17, 502, 1122, 2138, 2450, 2451, 2452. Letter from, 2450.
Pettit, Charles, *Col., deputy quartermaster general*, 703, 734, 790; accounts, 1858; controversy with officers, 764; manages minor personal matters for Washington, 1669, 1840; methods, 987; resignation, 1837, 1858, 1865, 1869, 1889; Washington on his services, 1889. Letters from, 733, 745, 752, 765, 789, 794, 796, 1669, 1713, 1840, 1855, 1858, 1869. Letters to, 722, 730, 731, 732, 737, 748, 756, 764, 1849, 1867, 1869, 1889.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Pew, James, *Middletown, New Jersey, loyalist*, 2103.
Peyster, *see* De Peyster.
Peyton, Dade, *Lt., 4th Continental dragoons*, Letter from, 1086.
Peyton, Henry, *Capt., Lee's light dragoons*, 1226, 1227, 1230.
PHEBE, *prize sloop*, 37, 40, 50.
Phelps, Davenport, *Member Vermont legislature*, 2132.
Phelps, Elisha, *Commissary of issues*, Letter from, 15.
Phelps, Jonathan, *see* Phillips.
Phelps, Oliver, *Boston merchant; Continental purchasing agent in Massachusetts*, 1475, 1872; appointed superintendent of beef purchases in Massachusetts, 1699, 1706; contract with Morris, 2075. Letters from, 1468, 1640, 1659, 1706, 1811. Letters to, 1651, 1788, 1849, 2091.
Phelps, Oliver & Co., *Contractors for supplying army with provisions*, Letters from, 2088, 2152, 2229. Letter to, 2154.
Phelps, Seth, *Capt., 4th Connecticut regiment*, 900.
Phelps, William, *Sergt., Silliman's Connecticut State regiment*, 187.
Philadelphia (Pennsylvania), 224, 226, 227, 257, 263, 266, 281, 293, 296, 370, 379, 381, 382, 385, 405, 424, 428, 470, 489, 500, 503, 504, 528, 530, 534, 571, 580, 586, 587, 619, 656, 671, 690, 740, 775, 815, 841, 847, 863, 874, 883, 907, 932, 941, 999, 1013, 1046, 1107, 1117, 1130, 1144, 1154, 1156, 1162, 1178, 1198, 1206, 1207, 1208, 1211, 1217, 1219, 1234, 1283, 1303, 1307, 1332, 1348, 1352, 1362, 1367, 1385, 1416, 1468, 1508, 1513, 1569, 1597, 1614, 1673, 1683, 1711, 1715, 1723, 1735, 1795, 1822, 1838, 1863, 1874, 1881, 1882, 1895, 1912, 1924, 1930, 1981, 1986, 1987, 1994, 1996, 2003, 2008, 2019, 2025, 2026, 2036, 2045, 2051, 2062, 2076, 2084, 2094, 2099, 2106, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2129, 2132, 2135, 2161, 2167, 2171, 2177, 2180, 2184, 2202, 2211, 2271, 2274, 2296, 2304, 2306, 2309, 2317, 2325, 2331, 2332,
Philadelphia—Continued.
2338, 2343, 2353, 2361, 2365, 2366, 2368, 2372, 2380, 2384, 2392, 2411, 2413, 2414, 2416, 2417, 2419, 2436, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2446, 2457; alarm in, 421; army repair factory, 1032; Arnold's command in, 657, 949; artillery to go to, 1980;
attack on, 475, 484, 485, 492, 495, 496, 567; opinions on attacking, 486, 487, 488; orders for, 505; plan, 487, 490; practicability of, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497;
blankets collected in, 423;
British and, 644; attempt on, 1958; billetted on inhabitants, 489, 502; capture, 426; Cornwallis returns to, 491; British designs and intentions against, 259, 269, 338, 382, 1958, 1960; entry into, 483; embarkation at, 482; evacuation, 617, 618, 621, 622, 628, 631, 633, 635, 636, 637, 639, 647, 649, 651, 652; expeditions from, 476, 477; expeditions return to, 486, 508, 509, 510, 515; communication with fleet, 444, 456, 457, 459; fleet sails from, 575; supplies from fleet, 453; fortifications, 480, 482, 500, 639; move on, 274, 337, 1958; movement in, 515; movement toward opposed, 424; position, 482, 487; British prisoners in, 1480, 1731, 1762, 1763, 1794; German and Hessian prisoners in, 1731, 1746, 1762, 1763, 1836, 1848–1849; provisions sent to, 456; reenforcements embarked for, 485; retirement from, 451; requests to go to, 2205, 2219; route of march from, 640; shipping at, 487; ships leaving, 510; situation in, 494; stores destroyed, 638, 639; strength in, 477, 479, 481, 482, 491, 493, 564, 649; supplies left in, 653; troops sent to New York from, 520, 522;
cattle into, 556; cavalry, 1376; cavalry to assist Hamilton in, 422; condition in, 443; confusion in, 218, 253; Congress leaves, 219, 2449; Congress

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Philadelphia—Continued.
returns to, 256; defense and defenses, 281, 288, 390, 391, 392, 716, *see also under* fortifications; distress in, 475; entered by Continental troops, 635, 654; evacuation, 430, *see also under* British and *supra;* expectations in, 1326; ordered fired upon, 425; flour sent into, 539, 540; fortifying and fortifications, 218, 673, 674, 758, 824, 977, *see also under* defense and defenses; French officers desire to visit, 1611; garrison, 965; guards, 661, 710, 876, 969; horses removed, 422; hospital at, 237, 778; impress in, 424; Indian chiefs visit, 1001; inhabitants going into, 553, 554, 578, 580; inhabitants captured attempting to go into, 559, 563, 597; inhabitants leaving town, 475; intelligence, information, news, reports, etc., from 456, 475, 489, 493, 500, 502, 515, 526, 527, 570, 615, 619, 635, 643, 650, 2412; intercourse with the country, 430, 505, 506, 508, 516, 533, 539, 551, 552, 562, 578, *see also under* trade with; light horse, 1376; linen purchased in, 1020; loss of, 426; loyalists, 1828; loyalists battalion, 475; mail time to Boston, 2125; measures taken by Congress on British evacuation, 639; merchants, 1401, 1590, 1729, 2057; military post at, 2453; newspapers, 890, 2446; officers in, 695, 699; ordnance stores, 1980; permits, requests, etc., to enter, 1380, 2184, 2232, 2310; prices in, 474, 475; prisoners in, 475, 476, 488, 532, 612, 619, 621; prisoners sent to, 1836; property protection in, 639, 657;
provisions, supplies, stores, etc., 463, 473, 1975; carried into, 456, 465, 506, 513, 527, 530, 537, 539, 543, 564; destroyed, 638, 639; removed, 218, 293; scarcity, 475; seized, 1643;
Quakers going into, 578, 580; recruits and recruiting, 287, 1380; roads and routes to, 449, 559, 1931; rum in, 1785; seizures in, 1643; shipping removed, 422; town-major, 695; trade with, 524, 525, 546, 582, 588, 620, *see also under* intercouse; troops in, 240, 307, 322, 340, 456, 698, 699, 782, 924; troops move toward, 377, 379, 381, 383, 1883; villainy in, 1828; wagons, 456, 1503; women subscribe money for soldiers, 1387, *see also under* Women.
Philadelphia county (Pennsylvania), wagons, 571, 883.
Philanthropic Society, *see* American Philosophical Society.
Philipse (Phillips) House (Hudson River, New York), 784, 788, 1041, 1375, 1376, 1377, 2179; Carleton visits, 2233.
Philipse Manor (Hudson River, New York), 1384, 1413, 1690.
Phillips (Phelps), Jonathan, *Capt., 2d New Jersey regiment*, 1708.
Phillips (Philips), Joseph, *Col., New Jersey militia*, Address from, 201. Letter to, 195.
Phillips, Samuel, *Capt., Richmond's Rhode Island regiment*, 398.
Phillips, Simon, *Deputy quartermaster general*, 1086.
Phillips, William, *Maj. gen., British army*, 701, 823, 896, 905, 1161, 1189, 1272, 1277, 1371, 1550, 1556, 1627; arrest, 657, 658, 777, 823; astonishment at Lafayette's celerity, 1813; attitude of, 985; authority, 657; case of, 835, 842; commission, 657; conduct, 777, 823, 1153; cooperation against, 1837;
correspondence, with Canada, 1154; with Carter, 860; with Clinton, 673; with Heath, 825; with Lafayette, 1813, 1843; with New York, 910, 911;
death of, 1835, 1836, 1844; detachment under, 1783, 1791, 1794; escort, 888; exchange, 626, 1568, 1579; appointed exchange commissioner, 1209, 1256; on exchange of Convention troops, 899; exchange negotiations through, 1215, 1264, 1279, 1307, 1504, 1539, 1545, 1568, 1692; guard

Phillips, William—Continued.
for, 882; junction with Cornwallis, 1820; journey, 865, 891, 1149, 1188, 1189; meeting with Lincoln, 1450, 1483, 1523, 1532, 1533, 1535, 1545, 1548, 1569; goes to New York on parole, 1108, 1144, 1152, 1153, 1182, 1188, 1189; opinion of Washington's fairness, 1153; parole, 654, 657, 658, 660, 1108, 1182, 1189; passport, 722, 840, 1523; plan against Richmond, 1820; position, 1831; private affairs, 722; query, 1145; rage, 1843; remarks on complaint of treatment of prisoners, 1419; requests indulgence to Convention officers, 1487; succeeded by Robertson, 1844; treatment, 654, 660, 825, 1149. Letters from, 652, 655, 657, 659, 660, 669, 698, 710, 712, 722, 759, 770, 865, 891, 898, 899, 903, 910, 911, 913, 934, 1052, 1066, 1069, 1132, 1135, 1143, 1149, 1153, 1154, 1164, 1165, 1188, 1211, 1218, 1235, 1258, 1267, 1353, 1367, 1368, 1396, 1424, 1477, 1523, 1539, 1545, 1552, 1569, 1580, 1596, 1626, 1633, 1642, 1648. Letters to, 500, 651, 654, 657, 658, 700, 709, 711, 768, 835, 888, 904, 909, 911, 1126, 1143, 1152, 1182, 1213, 1226, 1380, 1487, 1533, 1589, 1602, 1634, 1637, 1669.

Phillips House and Manor, *see* Philipse.

Phillipsburg (New York), 1886, 1924, 1952, 1964, 2245.

Phillipsburg Patent (New York), 738.

Phinney (Finney), Edmund, *Col., Massachusetts regiment and 18th Continental infantry*, 104, 345. Letter from, 74. Letter to, 39.

Phoenix, Cornelius, *Sea captain*, 974.

Physical treatises, *see* Books.

Physicians, 1099, 2165; needed, 2412.

Piatt, Daniel, *Maj., 1st New Jersey regiment*, Letter to, 1217.

Piatt, John, *Lt. and adj., 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, 2069.

Picaroons, 1784, 2000.

Pickens, Andrew, *Brig. gen., South Carolina militia*, 1740.

Pickering, Timothy, jr. (Pickering was Timothy, jr., until June 7, 1778), *Col., Massachusetts militia; adj. gen., Continental army; member, Board of War, Continental Congress; col. and quartermaster general, Continental army*, 356, 421, 437, 524, 1120, 1126, 1132, 1133, 1136, 1137, 1293, 1400, 1448, 1476, 1499, 1538, 1552, 1645, 1655, 1661, 1678, 1684, 1687, 1776, 1793, 1802, 1803, 1811, 1824, 1913, 1936, 1973, 1981, 2010, 2018, 2027, 2072, 2155, 2231, 2264, 2312; absence from camp, 1450, 1514, 1531, 2117, 2306, 2422, 2425; the adjutant generalship, 280, 288, 291, 301, 313; appointed quartermaster general, 1450; to arrange supplies for campaign, 2114; arrangements, 2031; arrest, 2311, 2315, 2321; arrives at camp, 1545; British military chest at Yorktown turned over to, 1974, 1977; calls for clothing, 1756; his certificates, 1759, 2321; in charge of western posts, 2425, 2429, 2430; consultation with Knox and Greene, 934; to correct proof of Steuben's regulations, 961; correspondence with Béville, 2113; criticisms, 1679; delay in joining the army, 1500, 1513, 2062, 2064, 2102, 2117, 2132; dispute with Hazen and Heath, 1713; efforts, 1615, 1892, 2096; estimates, 1785, 1825, 2023, 2032, 2033, 2328; explains halting the army, 1886; fails to obtain money from Congress, 1785; financial engagements, 2338; inability to negotiate Morris' notes, 2096; inability to pay, 2132; ideas on a military school at West Point, 2379; instructions, 1825; lacks knowledge of stores on hand, 1489; lacks money, 1489, 1795, 2132; measures, 1822, 2430; motive, 1756; opinion on militia, 2379; opinion on peace establishment of the army, 2379; ordered to discharge his supernumerary officers, 2448; ordered to furnish supplies. 2440; ordered to join the army, 330, 1943, 2117, 2422;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Pickering, Timothy, jr.—Continued.
ordered to join Lafayette, 1946; orders sale of provisions to obtain money for transportation, 1790; permitted to go to Philadelphia, 2338; queries, 1679; reports, 2255, 2411; requests directions, 1892, 2430, 2454; requests information, 1603; requests to go to Philadelphia, 1723, 2271; requests Washington's opinion, 2049; responsibility for stoppage of quartermaster department activity, 1795; sentiments expressed to Congress, 1801; suggestions for general orders, 1912; suit against, 2338; wife's illness, 2271. Letters and orders from, 288, 291, 814, 1086, 1148, 1450, 1489, 1552, 1571, 1599, 1615, 1653, 1679, 1684, 1685, 1688, 1689, 1694, 1713, 1722, 1723, 1783, 1785, 1790, 1793, 1795, 1799, 1801, 1806, 1816, 1818, 1821, 1822, 1825, 1826, 1836, 1855, 1876, 1886, 1892, 1898, 1912, 1922, 1928, 1963, 1976, 2022, 2032, 2034, 2038, 2039, 2044, 2049, 2050, 2052, 2066, 2074, 2096, 2102, 2113, 2114, 2116, 2132, 2188, 2205, 2241, 2243, 2246, 2255, 2262, 2263, 2268, 2270, 2271, 2315, 2328, 2329, 2335, 2338, 2349, 2355, 2360, 2362, 2379, 2411, 2429, 2430, 2431, 2441, 2445, 2451, 2454. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 72, 280, 301, 313, 477, 503, 1460, 1477, 1531, 1599, 1605, 1614, 1615, 1617, 1641, 1655, 1658, 1663, 1665, 1679, 1680, 1687, 1689, 1693, 1702, 1703, 1707, 1711, 1712, 1713, 1714, 1716, 1717, 1723, 1727, 1759, 1760, 1779, 1780, 1792, 1798, 1801, 1803, 1804, 1806, 1812, 1815, 1817, 1820, 1822, 1823, 1825, 1849, 1852, 1853, 1857, 1871, 1875, 1899, 1914, 1943, 1946, 1960, 1968, 1980, 1989, 2004, 2005, 2009, 2030, 3031, 2035, 2039, 2042, 2043, 2062, 2064, 2068, 2071, 2115, 2117, 2122, 2205, 2206, 2214, 2222, 2274, 2306, 2308, 2326, 2328, 2338, 2355, 2410, 2420, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425, 2430, 2432, 2440, 2441, 2448. Warrant to, 1990. Drafts and copies by, 340, 429.

Pickets (Patrols, Videttes), 416, 463, 500, 513, 672, 688, 744, 746, 781, 874, 887, 921, 1409, 1623, 1907, 2243, 2261; advantage in covering country by, 1010; attacked, surprised, etc., 383, 717, 1240;
British, 296, 434, 480, 2281; attack on, surprised, etc., 504, 613, 768, 775, 1115; captured, 223, 505, 506, 789, 1729; drawn in, 479; position, 767;
captured, loss of, etc., 328, 480, 509, 532, 748, 781, 783, 1347, 2375; cavalry, 1242, 1251; danger to, 1239; established, 882, 1241, 1501; Indian attack on, 381, 382; orders, 598, 1923; orders in case of attack, 1491; position, 519, 633, 1358, 1368, 2227; regulations, 1518, 1656; released by British, 2375; report, 1907; of roads, 1358, 1616; skirmishes, 356, 487; in western district, 2090.

Pickles, 54, 2319.

Picquet, La Motte, *Adml., French navy*, 1282.

Pierce, John, jr., *Deputy paymaster general and paymaster general*, 1113, 2014, 2416; notes refused, 2060. Letters from, 851, 907, 924, 1634, 1718, 1757, 1900, 2323, 2351, 2365, 2394, 2415. Letters and instructions to, 849, 885, 1057, 1059, 1226, 1772, 1815, 1946, 2309, 2315, 2348, 2350, 2367.

Pierpont, Joseph, *Lt., Thair's Massachusetts militia*, 1512.

Pierson, John, *Lt., 4th New Jersey regiment*, 916.

Pigot, Hugh, *Vice adml., British navy*, 2223, 2224, 2225.

Pigot, Sir Robert, *Maj. gen., British army*, 742, 773, 789; handbill, 608. Letter from, 608.

Pike, Zebulon, *Lt. and capt., 4th Continental dragoons*, Letters from, 676, 1413.

Pike, ——, *Sergt., Continental army*, 1497.

Pikes, 523, 1161.

Pillaging, *see* Plundering.

Pilots, 729, 1168, 1407, 1658, 1908, 1965, 1966, 1977; assembly, 1910; Boston,

Pilots--Continued.
runs *Magnifique* ashore, 2200; difficulty of, 1963; for French fleet, 685, 689, 695, 738, 1146, 1147, 1393, 1725, 1731, 1908, 1909; at headquarters, 1384; impressed by British, 748; needed, 1763, 1934; opinion on obstructing New York channel, 2199; pay, 738, 1934; rendezvous, 1394; safety, 1920; secrecy, 1908; for Spanish, 772; station, 1919, 2017.
Pilsbury, Daniel, *Capt., 6th Massachusetts regiment*, 2286. Letter from, 2305.
Pinchers, 1784.
Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth, *Col., 1st South Carolina regiment*, introduced to Washington, 358. Letter from, 1949. Letter to, 1954.
Pinckney, Thomas, *Maj., aide to Gates*, 1805, 1824.
Pine, William, *Lt., Graham's? New York militia regiment*, 810, 814, 828.
Pine (Pine's) Bridge (Westchester county, New York), 1130, 1131, 1132, 1147, 1446, 2207, 2210.
Pintard, Lewis, *Agent or commissary for American prisoners in New York city*, 238, 1052, 1055, 1352, 1360; appointment, 1602, 1609, 1630, 1634, 1641; case of, 1300; difficulties, 1286; family, 1609, 1630; residence in New York, 1399, 1407; parole requirement, 1288; situation, 699; status of, 1267; threatened by British, 1630. Letters from, 895, 1286, 1609, 1630, 1641. Letters to, 1264, 1602, 1634.
Pioneers, 1620; British, 2122.
Pipe, *see* Captain Pipe.
Pirates, *see* Picaroons.
Piscataway (New Hampshire), 40.
Piscataway (New Jersey), 315, 316, 318.
Pistols, 523, 527, 548, 618, 642, 1853; holsters, 1503, 1505; needed, 675; powder, 46; presented to Washington, 1136, 1142.
Pitcairne (Pitcairn), Thomas, *Capt., 82d Foot, British army*, 1318.
Pitt, Samuel, 292, 298.
Pitt, William, Earl of Chatham, 394, 632.
Pitts, John, *of Massachusetts*, 49.
Pittsburg (Pennsylvania), 917, 1621; apprehension caused by withdrawal of troops, 1721; civil authority, 1001, 2090; Indian murdered at, 1024;
inhabitants, British seduce, 1792; complain of Brodhead, 1921; immigrate, 1024; petition, 2037; sell liquor to Indians, 1024; willing to go to Detroit, 1688;
loyalist, 1631, 1731; martial law at, 1001; supplies at, 995. *See also* Fort Pitt.
Pixly, Eli, *Private, 9th Massachusetts regiment*, 401.
Placey, William, *Private, 7th Connecticut regiment*, 281, 287.
Planks, *see* Boards.
Plans, *see* Maps.
Plantier, ——, *see* Du Plantier.
Platt, Richard, *Maj., aide to McDougall; deputy quartermaster*, 1430, 1768, 1769, 1777, 2006, 2019; services, 2435; successor to, 1876. Letters from, 313, 332, 1732, 1764, 1768, 1769, 1772, 1778, 1802, 2376, 2406, 2435. Letters to, 1734, 1766, 1770, 1778, 1802, 2437.
Pliarne, Emanuel de, *French merchant*, 73. Letters from, 56, 72, 305.
Plots, to abduct Reed, 2023; to assassinate Washington, 2023, 2027; loyalist, 1750, 1755, 1765, 1767; to plunder New York, 2424, 2426, 2453.
Ploughed Hill (near Boston, Massachusetts), 228.
Pluckamin (New Jersey), 1046, 1060, 1175, 1317; artillery huts at, 1760, 1785; celebration at, 920; hospital, 1339, 1383.
Plumque, ——, *Judge advocate, regiment Hereditary Prince German allied troops*, 1746.
Plunder, plundering, and plunderers, 514, 824, 840, 887, 893, 1180, 1224, 1240, 1242, 1483, 1484, 1551, 1669, 1736, 1876, 2044; British expeditions and parties, 153, 759, 788, 951, 1014,

Plunder—Continued.
1034, 1071, 1266; British stop, 1962; court decision on, 1180; disposition of, 262; feeling against, 1229; loyalists, 1071; orders, 225, 709; plot, 2424, 2426, 2452, 2453; prevention of, 421, 508, 1470, 2298; punishment of, 1483; recaptured from Indians, 998; recovery, 1227; restoration, 743, 744, 1229, 1230, 1234, 1236; seizures, 1180. *See also* Banditti *and* Marauders.
Pocahontas Bridge (Virginia), 1801.
Poems, 577, 1341.
Point Judith (Rhode Island), 1412.
Point Levis or Levi (Canada), 86, 1700.
Point-no-Point (Delaware River), 553.
Pol, Baron de, *see* Capellen de Pol.
Polifly (New Jersey), 1479.
Politics, 1294, 2121; in England, 2381; in Europe, 2301.
Polk, Thomas, *Col., 4th North Carolina regiment*, 399.
Polk, William, *Maj., 9th North Carolina regiment*, 399.
Pollard, Benjamin, *Capt,, Baldwin's artificer regiment*, Letter to, 412.
Pollard, Jonathan, *Lt., col., deputy adjutant general, Eastern department; aide to Heath*, 396. Instructions to, 654.
Pollock, Mathew, *Col., and wagonmaster, quartermaster's department*, Letter and orders to, 423, 424.
Pollock, Oliver, *United States agent in New Orleans*, Letter from, 2017.
Pollapel's (Pollipus, Pollypus) Island (Hudson River), 1778, 1784, 1786.
Polly, *British cartel sloop*, 2007.
Polson, John, *Former maj., 92d Foot, British army*, Letter from, 2432.
Polson, William, *Capt., Virginia provincial troops*, 2432.
Pomeroy, Daniel, *Capt., Hampshire county, Massachusetts, militia*, 821. Letter to, 818.
Pomeroy, Ralph, *Lt., 3d Connecticut regiment; auditor for settling Connecticut clothing deficiency; deputy quartermaster for Connecticut*, 1742, 1816, 1781; agreement with conductors of ox teams, 1767; case of, 1142; difficulties, 1820; letter on forage, 2301; resignation, 1104. Letters from, 1759, 1776, 1779, 1780, 1783, 1785, 1789, 2122, 2299. Letters to, 1773, 1788, 1827.
Pompton (New Jersey), 1039, 1046, 1086, 1105, 1175, 1191, 1623, 1669, 1673, 1693, 1695, 1702, 1709, 2258, 2266, 2274, 2275.
Pompton Furnace (New Jersey), 271.
Pond, Charles, Letter from, 128.
Pondicherry (Madras, India), 1026.
Pontiere, Louis de, *Capt., Pulaski's legion*, 1582.
Pontoon bridges, *see under* Bridges.
Pontoons, 334.
Pool (Poole), ——, *British spy*, 1430, 1452, 1453, 1574.
Poole, Jacob, *Capt., Cary's Massachusetts regiment*, 200.
Poor, Enoch, *Col., 8th Continental infantry; 2d New Hampshire; brig. gen., Continental army*, 80, 327, 358, 372, 637, 651, 664, 694, 702, 710, 724, 730, 731, 854; leave of absence, 878, 1240, 1246; approves Gate's answers, 802; commission, 403; escort for convention troops, 851, 853, 856, 857; opinion, 655; on attacking Philadelphia, 486, 496; in council of war, 726; on plans of campaign, 603; on winter quarters, 491, 496; servant, 372. Letters from, 328, 330, 486, 491, 496, 603, 655, 726, 831, 1041, 1171, 1240, 1332, 1383. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 265, 280, 479, 836, 851, 853, 860, 878, 923, 1043, 1173, 1193, 1209, 1223, 1243, 1246, 1247, 1253, 1258, 1282, 1292, 1381, 1433. Brigade, 450, 828, 865, 908, 952, 987, 1173, 1253, 1299, 1433; absentees, 981; dissatisfaction in, 828; enlistments, 1246; movements, 469, 479, 961, 976, 1295; mutiny, 462; officers, 780, 854, 1269; officers' memorial, 828; orders, 1298; pay, 466, 1172; reenforcement, 1297; returns, 1269; strength, 989, 997, 1125, 1269. Regiment, 780.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Poor, Thomas, *Lt. col., 5th Continental infantry*, 80.

Popaken (New York), 986.

Pope, Charles, *Lt. col., Delaware regiment*, 620, 623. Letter to, 462.

Pope, Isaac, *Capt., 4th, maj., 3d Massachusetts regiments*, 1776–1777, 1792. Letters from, 2359, 2364, 2365.

Pope, Jacob, *Lt., 21st Continental Infantry*, 196.

Popham, William, *Capt., 2d Canadian regiment; maj., aide to Clinton*, 1847, 2265.

Popkin, John, *Lt. col., 3d Continental artillery*, 2100, 2143, 2146, 2404; case of, 582; grievances of men against, 2415; promoted, 571; rank, 946; recruiting duty, 2138, 2142. Letters from, 1070, 1119, 2285. Letter to, 2231.

Pork, 45, 89, 524, 560, 1879, 1884, 2067; barrels, 109, 126, 1300; collecting, 552; contracts, 522; exportation, 121; forwarded, 108, 126, 552; needed, 96, 104, 105, 107, 109, 157, 1449; pay for, 46; payment for back rations, 549; price of, 1625; purchase of, 181; supply, 101; tapping of barrels, 126.

Port Mahon (Minorca), 2101.

Portail, *see* Duportail.

Porter, Andrew, *Capt., 2d Continental artillery; capt., maj. and lt. col., 4th Continental artillery*, 1609, 2000, 2044; rank, 2054, 2061. Letters from, 2049, 2052.

Porter, Billy, *Maj., 7th Massachusetts regiment*, 2100, 2145.

Porter, Elisha, *Col., Hampshire county, Massachusetts, militia*, 24, 100; instructions to, 74.

Porter, John, *Capt. and maj., 13th, maj., 6th Massachusetts regiments*, 1723, 1874; leave of absence, 2023, 2027, 2189; court-martial, 2189, 2191; Hackenberg enterprise, 1777, 1778, 1780; omitted, 1720; refused restoration to rank, 2262. Letters from, 546, 1707.

Porter, Peter, *Capt., Berkshire county, Massachusetts, militia*, 821. Letter to, 818.

Portland (Maine), 645.

Portmanteaux, 1004.

Porto Rico (West Indies), 2216, 2361.

Portsmouth (England), 1166.

Portsmouth (New Hampshire), 495, 999, 1112, 2127; arms at, 70; letter from committee of safety, 34; defense of, 34, 35; fortifying, 2251; loyalists, 35; stores, 313, 333; weakness, 2243.

Portsmouth (Virginia), 481, 1698, 1729, 1909; Arnold at, 1734, 1750; attempt against, 1742, 1745, 1750, 1753, 1757, 1786, 1787, 1796; plan of attempt on, 1743;

British at, 1590, 1608, 1785, 1787, 1795, 1899; demolish works at, 1967; evacuate, 1621, 1870;

loss at, 1014; map, 1824, 1834; preparations against, 1841; reconnoissance of, 1750, 1900.

Portugal, 1611, 1614; war with Great Britain, 1784.

Posey, Thomas, *Capt., 2d, maj., 2d and 7th; lt. col., 7th Virginia regiments*, 1037, 1182; affidavit, 744; British and Indians fail to surprise, 2158; captures prisoners, 752; plundering by his troops, 744; scouting expedition to Pakataghkan, 744, 752. Letters from, 694, 722, 752, 1995, 2036, 2039, 2040, 2043, 2215. Letters to, 688, 703, 884, 1022, 2215. Detachment under, 703, 744, 901, 2041, 2043.

"Possum Intellegere," Letter from, 2134.

Post, Anthony, *Capt., New York artificer company*, 1358, 2441.

Post (Mail), British packet lost, 1346; captured, 211, 813, 816, 1770, 1776, 1781, 1786, 1798, 1845, 1847, 1851, 1945, 2187; discontinued, 1797; escort for, 1798, 1948, 2000, 2005, 2251, 2256; expenses, 2256; loyalists interrupt, 1584; matters, 48; British packet, 1346; packet captured, 813, 816; regulations, 1273; robbed, 2165; route, 1782, 2268; sacks, 2251; south-

Post (Mail)—Continued.
ern, 1957; time saved between Philadelphia and Boston, 2125; uselessness of, 1273; waylaid, 1957.
Postell, James, *Maj., Marion's brigade, South Carolina militia*, 1699, 1704.
Postmaster, 2447.
Postoffice, *see* Post.
Post-riders, captured, 1770, 1781, 1945; difficulty in procuring, 1781; dragoons, 2256; route changed, 1782.
Posts, 1010, 1695, 1911, 2290, 2374; advantages of, 2407; artillery at, 2424, 2425, 2426;
British, 1025, 1355, 2115, 2346, 2429; attempts and attacks on, 1152, 1190, 1877, 1880, 1881, 1882, 2047, 2292; commanding officer, 1647; designs against, 1236, 2283, 2289, 2297; evacuation of, 1829, 2421, 2424, 2428, 2429; frontier or western, 1720, 2372, 2415, 2417, 2421, 2423, 2424, 2428, 2429, 2430, 2432; peace news sent to, 2372; position, 2067, 2099, 2283, 2435; reconnoitered, 1616; seized by Spanish, 1274; Spanish expedition against southern, 1567; successes against, 1904, 1906; surprised, 1879, 2053; surrender, 2415, 2417, 2421, 2423, 2424; western, *see under* frontier; British project against, 1240; building of, 2379; cartridges sent to, 2155; command of, 1192; concentration, 2239; discontinued, abandoned, broken up, etc., 1768, 1809, 2059, 2213, 2453; establishment of, 872, 1000, 2230; frontier, 991, 1817, 2372, 2379, 2385, 2415, 2417; garrisons, 1649, 2237, 2239, 2375, 2379, 2385, 2415, 2417, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425, 2430, 2458; guards, 2146; issuing, 2118; loyalist, 1340, 1598; list of, 2239; maintenance, 2435; northern, 2038, 2081, 2424; number reduced, 2237; outposts, *see under* Army, British, *and* Army, Continental, lines; position, 971, 1365, 1434, 1562, 1699, 2254, 2374, 2379, 2382, 2385, 2407; provisions, subsistence, supplies, stores, etc., 1348, 1776, 2038, 2081, 2105, 2237, 2294, 2417, 2425, 2426, 2430; quartermaster department at, 1681; recruiting rendezvous, 2064; safety, 1948; deposit for specific supplies, 1747; superfluous, 2213; supported by plunder, 1812; strength, 2239, 2385; troops for, 1068, 2237, 2383, 2423, 2424, 2428, 2432; western, 2382, 2383, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425, 2426, 2428, 2429, 2430, 2432, 2458, *see also under* British, frontier, *ante*.
Potatoes, 63, 738.
Potbury, Henry, 1093.
Potomac, *cartel brigantine*, 2003.
Potomac River, 522, 1412, 1784.
Potter, James, *Brig. gen., Pennsylvania militia*, 424, 425, 476, 519, 616, 1683, 1701; British design against, 491; conduct in the Pennsylvania mutiny, 1668, 1724, 1753; danger to, 456, 459; his discipline, 541; ideas on Indian expedition, 931; opinion on winter quarters and attacking Philadelphia, 496; proposals to mutineers, 1668; report on the Pennsylvania mutiny, 1753. Letters from, 437, 440, 452, 456, 460, 463, 467, 469, 477, 480, 485, 496, 503, 504, 506, 524, 527, 620, 969, 1724. Letters to, 433, 442, 443, 459, 466, 467, 473, 474, 502, 525, 931, 1753.
Potter, Simeon, *Captain*, 35.
Potts, John, Letter to, 501.
Potts, Mrs. John, 501.
Potts, Jonathan, *Deputy director general, hospital, Northern department*, 558.
Pott's Grove (Pennsylvania), 421.
Pouches, 997.
Poughkeepsie (New York), 440, 781, 878, 881, 1298, 1684, 1901, 2208.
Poulson, John, *Maj., 5th Virginia regiment*, 1995.
Poultry, 1501, 1657.
Poundridge (New Jersey), 1100.
Powder, 1, 6, 10, 13, 38, 45, 63, 67, 75, 76, 79, 80, 83, 84, 85, 87, 94, 97, 103, 111, 115, 137, 146, 150, 161 169, 196, 288, 367, 418, 447, 1028, 1032, 1317, 1433, 1827, 1959, 2042; applications,

Powder—Continued.
14, 2170; for armed vessels, 30; captured, 111; claimed, 136; for cooperation with the French, 1378; demand for, 182; deficiencies, 973; estimate, 1378; forwarded, 84, 99, 118, 277, 334, 343, 394, 395; from France, 45,111; from France and Holland, 80; importation, 67, 71; for Indians, 71; 2420; loaned, 141, 1950; magazine, 2154, 2167, 2168, 2232, 2460; manufacture, 79; issued to militia, 1999; for navy, 288, 414, 426; need, scarcity, want of etc., 21, 26, 67, 68, 81, 85, 98, 102, 107, 108, 109, 123, 128, 157, 288, 1085, 1114, 1414, 1787; pistol, 46; quality, 294; returns, 1385; storage places, 2084, 2167; for States, 297, 1350, 1741; supply, 6, 240; thefts, 2329, 2340, 2348; transportation of, 1329; wasted, 482.
Powder horns, 967.
Powell, H. Watson, *Brig. gen., British army in America*, Letter from, 1544. Letter to, 1593.
Powell, Jeremiah, Letter from, 874.
Powell, Joseph, *see* Prowell.
Powell, Levin, *Lt. col., Grayson's additional Continental regiment*, Letters from, 242, 293, 869.
Powell, Thomas, Letter from, 2304.
Powell, ——, *Private, New Hampshire line*, 1814.
Power, Alexander, *Lt. and quartermaster, Flower's artillery-artificer regiment*, Letter from, 1485.
Pratt, John, *Lt., quartermaster, 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 2379, 2393.
Praul, Edward, *Lt., Smallwood's Maryland regiment*, 594.
Pray, John, *Capt., 1st Massachusetts regiment*, 1832, 2131, 2137, 2146, 2148, 2226; activity, 2136; blunderbusses, boats, and swivels for, 1857; conduct approved, 2112; discretion, 2164; encounter with British barges, 2170, 2192; encounter with American reconnoitering boats, 2250; intelligence from, 2080, 2101, 2123, 2148, 2194, 2231, 2233, 2239, 2293. Letters from, 1749, 1750, 1774, 1783, 1829, 1850, 1874, 1876, 1878, 1905, 2077, 2078, 2101, 2111, 2122, 2136, 2147, 2148, 2150, 2158, 2170, 2192, 2203, 2206, 2230, 2231, 2233, 2234, 2243, 2246, 2247, 2267, 2274, 2275, 2276, 2279, 2285, 2293, 2363. Letters to, 1874, 1880, 1887, 1894, 1901, 2112, 2140, 2142, 2144, 2164, 2195, 2221, 2236, 2246, 2248, 2249, 2250, 2251, 2266, 2269, 2276, 2277, 2281, 2363, 2369, 2406.
Preakness (New Jersey), 1377, 1384; iron furnace at, 1409.
Prebble, John, *Capt., asst., Indian agent, Eastern department*, 1021.
Preliminary treaty of peace, *see* Treaty.
Prentice (Prentiss), Samuel, *Lt. col., 1st Connecticut regiment*, 342, 367.
Prentice, William, *Surgeon's mate, 21st Continental infantry*, 11, 134.
Prentino, ——, *Aide to Vioménil*, 2251.
Prentiss, Samuel, *see* Prentice.
Presque Isle (now Erie, Pennsylvania), 872, 979, 1925, 1958.
Prescott, Oliver, Letter from, 2117.
Prescott, Richard, *Col., 7th Foot, maj. gen., British army*, 538, 570; baggage plundered, 178; captured, 48, 363, 366, 368; danger of escape, 368; exchange, 185, 367, 411; parole, 538; his treatment of Ethan Allen, 48, 62. Letter from, 790.
Prescott, Robert, *Col., 28th Foot, brig. gen., British army in America*, Letters to, 1132, 1148.
Prescott, William, *Col., Massachusetts regiment and 7th Continental infantry*, 154. Letters from, 53, 74.
Press, *see* Impress.
Press-copying machine, *see* Letter press-copying machine.
Preston, Charles, *Maj., 26th Foot, British army*, 38.
Preston, *British ship of war*, 34, 44.
Price, James, *Deputy commissary general in Canada*, 58, 64. Letter from, 62. Letter to, 101.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Price, Thomas, *Col., 2d Maryland regiment*, 385; charges against, 707, 708; complaint against, 685; trial, 708. Letter from, 285. Letters to, 270, 289, 395, 708. Regiment, 285, 289.
Prices, 292, 479, 480, 521, 535, 555, 567, 570, 628, 650, 730, 733, 736, 743, 805, 834, 851, 994, 1067, 1112, 1118, 1253, 1280, 1356, 1625, 1713, 1841, 1885, 2116, 2188, 2249, 2319, 2398; current, 911; exorbitant, 874; spirit of extortion, 607; extravagant, 936; high, 244, 290, 308, 408, 540, 583, 853, 1537; limited, 1342; low, 1678; memorial on, 408; regulation, 607, 733; rise, advance, increase, etc., 522, 648, 834, 1175, 1202, 1230, 1342, 1351, 2397.
Prichard, Azariah (Thomas?), *Capt., King's rangers, British provincial troops, and British spy*, 2048, 2132, 2254, 2260. Letters from, 2039, 2048. Letter to, 2047.
Prichard, Thomas, *Capt., 3d Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 2097. Letters to, 2000, 2112.
Prichard, Thomas?, *see* Prichard, Azariah.
Priest Peter, *Oneida? Indian*, 886.
Priestly, John, *Lt. 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, 176.
Priests, 89, 974.
Prince's Bay (Staten Island), 640.
Princeton (New Jersey), 242, 304, 324, 677, 952, 1224, 1663, 1668, 1669, 2204, 2412, 2415; British force at, 228; command at, 318; hospital at, 498; mutineers move toward, 1661, 1670; postmaster at, 2447; troops ordered to, 782; victory at, 230; Washington at, 2426; Washington and Rochambeau meet at, 1934.
Prindle, Enos J., *Sergt.-maj., artillery*, Letter from, 2385.
Printing, army regulations, 2379.
Printing press, for Washington, 2201.
Prior, Abner, *Capt., 5th Connecticut regiment*, Letter from, 1284.
Prisoners, 127, 156, 171, 201, 215, 227, 252, 281, 282, 285, 294, 434, 457, 519, 527, 532, 555, 564, 619, 621, 633, 665, 678, 679, 837, 843, 918, 939, 980, 1025, 1071, 1418, 1460, 1551, 1820, 2093, 2199, 2296, 2327, 2365, 2367; accounts, 2056, 2175, 2240, 2244, 2249, 2250, 2261; liquidation or settlement of accounts, 490, 518, 544, 1633, 2020, 2024, 2070, 2092, 2350; agent for, 238, 1352, 1634, 1641, *see also under* Commissaries; agreement violated by British, 653; aid for, 1649, 1830, 1831, 1832, 1838, 2339, 2409; authority to capture American, 1896; beef, 948; bills of exchange for benefit of, 933; blankets, 479; British, *see* Prisoners, British; British refuse permission to visit, 1703; British threaten to send to West Indies, 1835; in Canada, 154, 159, 160, 192, 1491, 1535, 1573, 1862, 1865, 2000–2001, 2006, 2187; from Canada, 186, 1576, 1582, 2230, 2269, 2300, 2312; capture a cartel ship, 1145; captured, 156, 221, 433, 533, 550, 654, 709, 950, 973, 1007, 1573, 1642, 1801, 1829, 1837, 1896, 2078, 2253; from Charleston, 1836, 1837; civil, 598, 1110, 1514, 1544, 1560, 1694, 1916, 2056; claim to justice, 1548; classification, 2070; clothing 214, 252, 541, 895, 1371, 1626; condition, situation, state of, etc., 210, 211, 214, 239, 287, 354, 479, 488, 1645, 2139, 2144, 2306; Congress and, 276, 538, 699, 793; crowding, 1704; deaths, 214; pay claims of those who died in captivity, 299; debts, 1636, 1659, 1912, 2343, 2344; demanded from British, 1915; distress and suffering of, 285, 475, 479, 483, 541, 612, 699, 905, 910, 1263, 1368, 1476, 1548, 1665, 1710, 2000, 2009, 2061 2142; employment of 1179; sent to and in England, 46, 529, 1608, 1649; enlistment of, 335, 583, 608, 624; exemption from unexpired enlistment claimed, 1456; escape, 55, 761, 764, 776, 830, 840, 936, 945, 974, 1060, 1282, 1297, 1330, 1364, 1431, 1456, 1480, 1582, 1638, 1794, 1997, 1999, 2022, 2172; exchange, *see* Prisoners, exchange; expense, 1548; firewood,

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Prisoners—Continued.
479, 1241, 1669, 2181, 2182; fishing boats and parties, 2181, 2182; flour for, 638, 948, 980; furloughs, 1673, 1678; guard, 1217; sent to Halifax, 1482; health, 340; impressed into British navy, 1609, 1816, 1837, 2144; imprisoned, 433, 521, 1491; inattention to wants of, 460; Indian, 936, 1015, 1024, 1027, 1039, 1162, 1330, 1599, 2172; intelligence from, 356, 357, 465, 485, 545, 761, 764, 824, 945, 1285, 1297, 1364, 2126; issues to, 924; killed, 1599; lists, 116, 602, 1277, 1279, 1911;
loyalists, 101, 116, 117, 138, 772, 843, 883, 888, 890, 1544, 1582, 1767, 2191, 2252, 2297, 2334; captured, 2253; character of, 2252; civilian, 1990; compulsory labor, 101, 123; court-martial of, 2252; delivered to civil authority, 888, 2253, 2254; families, 1582; list of, 116; orders respecting, 632; released, 1593, 1990, 2297; used as a spy, 2304;
in possession of Associated loyalists, 2098; maintenance, 2093; matters, 306, 398, 611, 1066, 1093, 1160, 1186, 1229, 1823, 2002, 2003, 2020, 2045, 2292, 2337, 2350; medicine for, 1636, 2343, 2344; military, 544, 598, 767, 883, 1071, 1080, 1081, 1464, 1576, 1582, 1593, 1597, 1638, 1795, 1893, 2170, 2183; militia, 1669, 1868; money, 1374, 1390, 1643, 2163, 2342; naval, marine, seamen, etc., 699, 776, 924, 1608, 1692, 1703, 1794, 1975, 2010, 2041, 2045, 2052, 2056, 2057, 2070, 2092, 2136, 2142, 2166, 2195, 2291, 2293, 2296, 2306, 2314, 2327, 2332, 2340, 2342; neglected, 239, 354, 1589; removal from New York, 1544; sent out from New York, 824, 2002, 2136, 2254, 2275;
officers, 48, 172, 217, 218, 221, 239, 247, 248, 253, 285, 433, 490, 501, 521, 535, 551, 595, 602, 907, 911, 972, 980, 1000, 1060, 1063, 1072, 1074, 1154, 1228, 1232, 1277, 1281, 1282, 1476, 1490, 1491, 1535, 1542, 1543, 1569, 1596, 1601, 1636, 1665, 1713, 1787, 1801, 1809, 1829, 1941, 1942, 1973, 1995, 2000, 2006, 2034, 2052, 2136, 2163, 2172, 2175, 2333; application to Pennsylvania assembly, 1739; arrangement of, 1702; commissions needed, 551; debts, 1636, 1659, 1912, 2343, 2344; held to offset exchange value of Cornwallis, 2037; imprisoned, 433, 521, 1491; lists, 221, 602, 1279, 1911; list claimed as officers by British and objected to, 1277; neglected, 239, 1589; rank value, 1295, 1850; reappointment, 864; situation, 239; superseded while prisoners, 1654;
orders respecting, 1854; papers, 2293, 2314; paroled, 164, 544, 569, 907, 1060, 1154, 1228, 1232, 1282, 1596, 1941, 2136, 2224, 2430; paroles violated, 911, 1060, 1063, 1072, 1074, 1281, 1995; pay, 277, 285, 292, 314, 315; pay claims of those who died in captivity, 299; petition from, 1577; political, 689, 690, 697; provisions, subsistence, rations, etc., 214, 476, 479, 490, 530, 540, 541, 696, 699, 700, 703, 708, 895, 896, 909, 954, 1626, 1704, 1721, 2056, 2070, 2071, 2291, 2327, 2421; punishment, 544, 598; capital punishments, 1576, 1593, 1597, 1795, 2183; from Quebec, 2284, 2285; ransom, 2070; receipts for, 251; release of, 238, 1180, 1645, 1673, 1678, 2002, 2182, 2195, 2224, 2230, 2254, 2275, 2284, 2285, 2288, 2389, 2421, 2458; relief, 253, 296, 2057, 2332; representation from, 612; rescue of, 595, 598; returns, general state of, etc., 997, 1211, 1215, 1265, 1277, 2098, 2170, 2312, 2458; prisoners sent to England, 1608; sent out from New York, 2136; shoes, 2284; sick, 578, 580, 1746; slaves, 1976; southern, 1208, 1248, 1631, 1935, 2249, 2303; State, 700, 703, 708; status of, 1600, 2056, 2198; as substitutes, 615; suffering, *see under* distress and suffering *supra;* supplies for, 340, 708, 1522, 2333; supplies for never refused ad-

Prisoners—Continued.
mittance by British, 895; treatment, cruelty, etc., 7, 8, 14, 48, 146, 151, 174, 187, 204, 206, 234, 236, 258, 298, 322, 340, 358, 470, 472, 484, 490, 525, 544, 549, 555, 586, 615, 623, 678, 888, 913, 969, 1101, 1419, 1490, 1564, 1593, 1599, 1692, 1703, 1794, 1927, 1936, 1991, 2056, 2139, 2142, 2243, 2306, 2341. *See also under* Prisoners, British; Prisoners, exchange; Prisoners, German; Prisoners, French, *and* Prisonships; *also under* Commissaries of prisoners *and* Commissioners, exchange; *also* Convention troops.

Prisoners, British, 12, 14, 90, 98, 121, 126, 134, 138, 189, 197, 340, 444, 449, 460, 581, 586, 600, 638, 673, 705, 782, 1015, 1066, 1089, 1090, 1091, 1127, 1157, 1182, 1302, 1435, 1444, 1589, 1745, 1762, 1807, 1882, 1891, 1973, 1978, 1997, 1998, 2001, 2035, 2045, 2126, 2143, 2170, 2191, 2251, 2342–2343, 2350; accounts, 1259, 1270, 1305, 1626; agents, 530, 1154, 1352, *see also* Commissary of prisoners; applications, 2049; arrangements, 1996, 2377; assistance, 71, 814; attention to, 1664; beef, 568; bills protested, 1938; building for, 1452; burden of, 2261; captured, 38, 46, 91, 137, 140, 196, 225, 436, 665, 666, 668, 669, 677, 679, 694, 752, 760, 932, 984, 1076, 1082, 1109, 1116, 1141, 1144, 1154, 1158, 1182, 1216, 1217, 1466, 1621, 1637, 1728, 1729, 1791, 1797, 1833, 1878, 1904, 1918, 1960, 1962, 1986, 1991, 2052, 2200, 2211, 2345; civilians, 1990, 2001; close confinement, 2218; clothing, 530, 536, 538, 544, 568, 1209, 1468, 1480, 1637, 2036, 2053, 2054, 2059, 2171, 2282; Congress' declaration respecting, 2261; condition, 781, 1996, 2009, 2110; conduct, 52, 1999–2000; convalescents, 645, 1988, 2026, 2028, 2030, 2044, 2182; Convention, *see under* Convention troops; debts, 1305, 1579, 2056, 2244; detained, 2095, 2098, 2261; disposal of, 1011, 1980, 1994; distress and suffering, 539, 1731; embarked from Rhode

Prisoners, British—Continued.
Island, 1606; employment of, 1175, *see also under* Prisoners, German; enlistment of, 626, 1803, 1805, 1814; escape, 53, 1096, 1123, 1513, 1529, 1821, 1996, 1997, 2052, 2272; escort, 5, 7, 1092, 1780, 1977, 2020;
exchange, 59, 139, 581, 627, 634, 645, 773, 896, 1084, 1166, 1277, 1282, 1355, 1497, 1535, 1606, 1692, 1719, 1742, 1744, 1748, 1823, 1910, 1916, 1941, 2002, 2017, 2026, 2034, 2041, 2090, 2095, 2098, 2144, 2166, 2194, 2327, 2459; balance, 1353, 1910, 2009; embarkation of, 1606; for French, 2035; partiality, 1823; value, 2024, 2459;
flags of truce for, 1304, 2218; flour, 1995; frost bitten, 570; guards, 141, 568, 1462, 1997, 2067, 2292; Highlanders, *see under* Scotch; hospital, 1989, 1991, 2036, 2044; incurables, 2044; inspection, 1763, 1927; kettles, 580; laxity toward, 1998; liberty permitted, 1996; lists, 139, 201, 502, 1212, 1277, 1329, 1911; linen for, 1210; loss of, 1997, 2007; maintenance, 782, 1809, 2013, 2094, 2246; matters, 1459, 1570; medicines, 2002, 2185, 2186, 2196, 2197; money, for, 336, 478, 538, 1643, 1998, 2001, 2005, 2036, 2045, 2046, 2171; movements, 5, 7, 48, 54, 57, 568, 676, 680, 698, 722, 756, 1090, 1093, 1166, 1210, 1303, 1304, 1462, 1465, 1696, 1699, 1807, 1809, 1836, 1871, 1976, 1978, 1989, 1990, 1997, 2003, 2026, 2136, 2253, 2260, 2326, 2368, 2380, 2412; naval, marine, sailors, seamen, etc., 627, 1259, 2009, 2026, 2041, 2166, 2260, 2327, 2329, 2330, 2346, 2354, 2368;
officers, 29, 30, 38, 46, 87, 108, 117, 139, 151, 158, 163, 187, 206, 236, 249, 258, 434, 470, 488, 581, 585, 596, 600, 627, 634, 879, 1027, 1044, 1089, 1141, 1144, 1154, 1212, 1216, 1217, 1277, 1282, 1353, 1466, 1477, 1523, 1533, 1556, 1692, 1699, 1719, 1742, 1744, 1748, 1791, 1797, 1823, 1910, 1938, 1941, 1975, 1980, 1984, 1997, 2000, 2002, 2017, 2034,

Prisoners, British—Continued.
2090, 2095, 2098, 2103, 2105, 2128, 2131, 2140, 2459; efforts in Asgill's behalf, 2128, 2129; list, 1212, 1277, 1911; noncommissioned, 187; orders respecting, 632, 1795; rage against Clinton, 2129; right to wear swords while prisoners, 18; selected as subject for retaliation, 2119, 2218; unconditional, 2129.
paroles, 45, 87, 117, 151, 158, 163, 447, 600, 879, 1027, 1044, 1089, 1282, 1477, 1523, 1533, 1816, 1832, 1980, 1990, 2003, 2007, 2128, 2131, 2140, 2182, 2185, 2186; partiality in exchanges, 1823; passports, 1117, 1468, 2248, 2379; privates, 187, 1259; property, 57, 71, 580; provisions and subsistence, 52, 81, 84, 530, 827, 1579, 1976, 1997, 2036, 2244, 2379; punishment, 2000; refused admittance to New York, 824; regulations, 1166; released, sent in, etc., 488, 1175, 1353, 1671, 1720, 1975, 1990, 1997, 2003, 2254, 2255, 2354, 2377, 2379, 2380, 2386, 2387; relief, 539; retaliatory measures upon, 1690, 2103, 2119; returns, general state of, etc., 187, 677, 1090, 1116, 1211, 1277, 1556, 1621, 1960, 1962, 1968, 1971, 1977, 1986, 1991, 1992, 1995, 1997, 2007, 2105; scattered state of, 2034; Scotch (Highlanders), 137, 139, 144; security of, 2016; shot, 752; sick, 580, 1990, 1991, 1997, 2007, 2026; status, 2129; supplies, stores, etc., 478, 679, 1089, 1468, 1480, 1626, 1637, 1984, 2002, 2005, 2044, 2045, 2054, 2068, 2171, 2279, 2282; transportation, 1997; treatment of, 9, 20, 53, 64, 206, 236, 262, 346, 434, 470, 517, 555, 566, 587, 1453, 1458, 1459, 1462, 1486, 1690, 1763, 1794, 1927, 1936, 2329, 2330; unconditional, 2129, 2132; unprovided for by British, 2244; and Vermont, 1878, 1883, 1886, 1923; wounded, 249, 1090, 1991.
Prisoners, exchange, 151, 154, 164, 172, 174, 186, 187, 189, 204, 206, 214, 217, 221, 226, 227, 232, 234, 235, 236, 247, 248, 253, 274, 299, 301, 410, 434, 446, 453, 457, 460, 470, 501, 525, 535, 541, 543, 544, 546, 565, 566, 581, 599, 602, 606, 611, 614, 624, 626, 627, 631, 635, 639, 643, 644, 645, 651, 687, 693, 706, 767, 773, 814, 840, 845, 856, 868, 896, 899, 902, 904, 910, 924, 925, 972, 980, 1005, 1051, 1060, 1074, 1084, 1094, 1114, 1123, 1155, 1164, 1208, 1214, 1244, 1277, 1279, 1281, 1282, 1299, 1300, 1306, 1355, 1381, 1448, 1490, 1491, 1497, 1504, 1535, 1542, 1543, 1544, 1558, 1579, 1585, 1587, 1601, 1602, 1606, 1615, 1631, 1633, 1636, 1639, 1648, 1665, 1692, 1694, 1713, 1719, 1742, 1744, 1748, 1787, 1808, 1809, 1813, 1832, 1835, 1836, 1865, 1878, 1896, 1897, 1906, 1916, 1929, 1935, 1940, 1941, 1942, 1975, 1984, 1991, 2005, 2006, 2022, 2024, 2025, 2026, 2028, 2034, 2035, 2036, 2052, 2118, 2136, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2164, 2174, 2194, 2245, 2256, 2285, 2327, 2334, 2360; accounts, 1156, 2341; agreement or arrangement, 239, 1256, 1560, 1811, 2034; application, 634; approved, 588; authorized, 934; balances, 1295, 1910, 1911, 2009, 2024, 2181; British failure to secure German troops, 1245; calculation, 1215; cartels, 1594, 1822, 1868, 1891, 1978; civilians, 588, 1074, 1396, 1693, 1719, 2070, 2344; British claim privates, 1275; commissaries, *see* Commissaries; commissioners, *see under* Commissioners, exchange; by composition, 972, 1060, 1137, 1832, 1942; conference, 254, 1215, *see also under* negotiations; Congress' determination on, 2119; credit, 2181; declaration, 607; delivery, 1596; demands of British, 413; deserters, 1410, 2011; desires of British, 1164; difficulties, 910, 980, 2144, 2249; directions, 1124; disapproved, 1396; due from British, 1915, 2249–2250; extent, 2070; facilitating, 1206; general exchange, 158, 159, 997, 1367, 1371, 1535, 1539, 1548, 1569, 1596, 2181, 2182, 2198, 2204, 2219, 2224, 2240, 2323; granted, 2090; history of, 2093; hostages, 2095; in-

Prisoners, exchange—Continued.
formation, 2028; instructions of British, 1232; instructions of Congress, 1784; lists, 207; loyalists, 292, 2334; matters, 267, 632, 1074, 1141, 1209, 1256, 1353, 1380, 1643, 1693, 1780–1781, 2007; methods, 221, 1137, 1692, 2093; militia, 687; naval, marine, sailors, seamen, etc., 172, 1306, 1380, 1448, 2026, 2041, 2052, 2056, 2165, 2166, 2224, 2232;
negotiations, 239, 271, 276, 281, 282, 541, 590, 591, 592, 593, 596, 597, 600, 607, 611, 623, 642, 687, 699, 869, 879, 899, 903, 913, 961, 972, 980, 997, 1078, 1188, 1232, 1245, 1256, 1258, 1270, 1272, 1275, 1278, 1305, 1446, 1452, 1483, 1520, 1539, 1543, 1544, 1545, 1546, 1561, 1568, 1583, 1584, 1596, 1719, 1788, 1823, 1837, 1934–1935, 1941, 2009, 2026, 2028, 2035, 2041, 2056, 2061, 2063, 2070, 2071, 2093, 2181, 2232, 2240, 2243, 2303, 2346; confused by States, 2010; difficulty, 2249; ended, 2083; failure, 888, 2009, 2046, 2079, 2101, 2102, 2103, 2243, 2244, 2246; ordered, 2000; powers, 586; British refusal to treat, 2009; reports, 879, 1287, 2092, 2094, *see also* Commissioners, exchange;
British objections, 2346; obstacles, 1143, 1204, 1205; officers, 172, 217, 218, 221, 244, 247, 248, 253, 501, 535, 559, 634, 651, 1074, 1277, 1282, 1476, 1490, 1491, 1542, 1543, 1565, 1601, 1665, 1787, 1809, 1823, 1942, 1973, 2006, 2017, 2344, 2459; officers for privates, 980; officers held to offset value of Cornwallis, 2037; ordered, 2145; orders, 2323; papers, 2093; parole, 1302, 1523; partial, 2095, 2240; partiality, 1823; particular, 1535; British perversity, 1139; postponed, 1154; powers, *see under* Commissioners, exchange; precedence, 829, 2006; procedure, 1279; principles, 829, 1114, 1270, 1542, 1544, 1987, 2142; propositions, 252, 325, 458, 1215, 1279, 1380, 1543, 1837, 2198; British propositions, 597, 997, 1296, 1371, 1395, 1417, 1545, 1721, 1860, 1910, 1915, 1916, 1941, 2165, 2224; question, 1999; rank value, 1295, 2459; by ransom, 903; ratification, 1744, 1941; ration, 2070; receipt of, 1155; refusal, 490, 1548, 1837, 2009, 2142, 2144; British reluctance, 1141; reports, *see under* Commissioners, exchange; requested, 1476; restrictions, 1395; retained, 1860; settled, 1128, 1242; situation, 2001; tariff, 997, 1060, 1137, 1658, 1911, 2070, 2181, 2459; terms of service of, 2003; treaty, 597, 607.

Prisoners, French, 272, 2035; captured, 38, 235, 336, 2028, 2055, 2056; convalescents, 2028; distress and suffering, 804, 2055; exchanges, 272, 745, 763, 764, 1448, 1752, 2017, 2022, 2024, 2035, 2055, 2056, 2174, 2256; movements, 2364; naval, 693, 763, 764, 1752, 2256, 2364, 2369; officers, 38, 235, 272, 2017, 2024; provisions, 956, 961, 804, 1448, 2364; ration, 804; supplies for 957; treatment of, 2056;

Prisoners, German allied troops, 2035; artificers from, 2378; clothing, 2036, 2054; convalescent, 1988; distress of, 1731; exchange, 550, 1744, 1808, 1823, 1910, 1941, 2459; money for, 2035; neglected, 1746; officers, 550, 1486, 1744, 1808, 1823, 1910, 1941, 2459; officers' names, 1911; protection, 1486; provisions, 1746, 1763; sick, 1746; supplies, 2054; treatment, 1486, 1746, 2306;
Anspach, 1995;
Hessian, 253, 460, 524, 586, 1762, 1805, 1836, 1848, 1849, 1995, 2023; artisans continued in service, 2417; band, 2174; cantonment changes, 2013; captured, 547; clothing for, 313, 1758, 1763, 1804, 2166, 2171; condition, 1804; Congress' intentions toward, 276; convalescent, 2182; distress and suffering, 1758; employed as armorers, 2223, 2225, 2227; escaped, 2295; exchange, 524, 591; good will, 960; list, 524; land offered to, 960;

Prisoners, German allied troops—Con.
medicine, 1804, 2161; money for 316, 992, 1758, 1995, 1996, 2045, 2046, 2066, 2161; officers, 276, 287, 524, 547, 570, 572, 591, 992, 1018; parole, 2182; protection, 1804, 1805; provisions, 1763; rations, 960; release, 287; supplies, 313, 316, 1626, 1758, 1804, 2161, 2279; treatment, 1799, 2295, 2296.

Prison-ships (British), 521; inspected, 1927, 1936; prisoners on, 521, 1345, 1936, 2144; British answer to complaints, 1936; crowded condition, 2139; deaths on, 678; distress and suffering on, 1263, 1710, 2009, 2144; escape from, 2172; prisoners on, exchange, 2142, 2144; impressed into British navy, 1609, 1816; relief of, 2009; retaliation for treatment of prisoners on, 234; treatment of prisoners on, 234, 236, 1927, 2139, *see also* Jersey.

Prisons, British, inspected, 2151.

Privateers, 126, 1809; attack on, 127; British, 1351, 1731; boldness of, 2046; captured, 1123; captures by, 1345; impressed, 956; protection, 837;
captures by, 342, 646, 1365, 1369, 1453, 1467; clothing brought in by, 1649; complained against for taking French seamen, 1867; fitting out, 93; pay for crews, 91; shot for, 65; stores for, 1301, 1302. *See also under* Armed vessels.

Privateersmen, 168.

Privates, 1215, 1280, 1544, 2125; begging, 2136; British, 1090, 2195; returning from Canada, 45; complain, 1135; conduct, 1096; disabled, 1819–1820; discharged, 205, 568, 1932, 2393; discontent, 1391; exchange, 1713, 1837; exchanged for officers, 972, 980; French, 2297; furloughed, 909; hardships, 874; land grants to, 2130–2131; married men and their families, 557, 568, 1158; missing, 890; money grant to, 2385; paroled, 266, 2131, 2135; pay, 1391, 2038, 2374; permitted to go outside the lines, 2246; release obtained, 1940; rations, 889; returns, 2008; supplies for, 909, 1409; States to which they belong, 1309; wives, 1158.

Privates—Continued.

Prize money, 26, 35, 194, 1031.

Prizes (vessels captured), 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 45, 46, 50, 51, 53, 63, 65, 67, 70, 71, 72, 82, 92, 108, 115, 122, 127, 128, 131, 135, 144, 158, 193, 194, 203, 216, 226, 337, 344, 349, 357, 362, 368, 381, 414, 426, 512, 516, 518, 520, 521, 534, 537, 583, 609, 641, 642, 646, 649, 917, 990, 991, 1112, 1122, 1159, 1289, 1310, 1453, 1462, 1467, 1553, 1581, 1609, 1611, 1732, 1941, 1994, 2293, 2307, 2322, 2344–2345, 2348, 2352; agents for, *see* Agents, Continental; arms taken in, 115; British captures, 58, 59, 111, 1026, 1345, 1412, 1452, 1520, 2065; British recaptures, 2332; cargoes, 50, 52, 53, 54, 55, 86, 115, 144, 162, 212, 223, 641; appraisement, 13; disposal or sales of, 40, 44, 72, 81, 93, 150, 518, 520, 525; division of, 535, 536; theft, 56;
clothing taken in, 523, 524; Congress resolves, 61, 139; disposal of, 39, 49, 50, 52, 53; disputes over, 41; distribution from, 521; taken by the French, 715, 1580, 1614, 1731, 1733, 1734, 1943; of French ships, 327, 1882, 1890; goods taken on, 39, 150, 158, 521, 524, 548, 1320, 1583; goods appraisements, 169; goods sold, 59; instructions respecting, 66; money advanced on, 75; papers, 141, 919; passengers' effects, money, etc., 44, 47; powder taken in, 115; provisions from, 984, 1320; recaptured, 48, 58, 59, 134; released, 54, 57; restored, 2107; reward for captors, 123; sale of, 81, 102, 123, 524, 525; Scotch, 144, 157; shares, 526; supplies and stores, 54, 157, 1112; theft from, 56; trial, 77, 94, 129, 183; wrecked, 82. *See also* Privateers.

Proclamations, 292, 984, 1066, 1266, 1429, 1584, 2177; badge of military merit, 2386;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–220	354–515	675–894

Proclamations—Continued.
British, 350, 362, 406, 418, 897, 1073, 1725, 1740, 1765, 2229, 2371; to Jersey mutineers, 1697; to raise loyalist corps, 675; pardons, 129; peace, 2376; peace commissioners, 785, 790, 793;
to Canadians, 1336; cessation of hostilities, 2377; disbanding the Continental army, 2444; discharge of troops, 2448, 2453; forwarded to British lines, 835; French, 1021, 1354; French blank form, 1493; land rights, 793; manifestoes, 836; oath of allegiance, 239, 247, 250; pardon to deserters, 144, 232, 285, 445, 1343, 1349, 1429, 1490; against trading with enemy, 493, 494.
Procter, Edward, *Member, Boston Committee for raising troops*, 2140.
Procter, Francis, *Capt., 4th Continental artillery*, 576, 578.
Procter, Thomas, *Col., 4th Continental artillery*, 1768; accounts, 1769, 1777, 1779, 1793; resignation, 1777, 1792. Letters from, 578, 944, 966, 1777. Letters to, 565, 581, 582, 912, 932, 953, 956, 1245, 1792. Regiment, 569, 727, 741, 932, 942, 956, 966, 1013, 1016, 1609. *See also* Artillery regiments, Fourth Continental.
Produce, *see* Provisions.
Promissory notes, *see* Notes.
Promotions, claims, etc., 4, 85, 103, 110, 123, 138, 154, 170, 174, 186, 253, 264, 269, 288, 300, 341, 347, 364, 399, 512, 551, 562, 565, 571, 582, 597, 633, 634, 635, 641, 677, 930, 939, 950, 965, 982, 1009, 1011, 1018, 1019, 1022, 1023, 1030, 1042, 1103, 1109, 1112, 1113, 1118, 1122, 1134, 1161, 1162, 1169, 1239, 1240, 1249, 1250, 1500, 1559, 1605, 1612–1613, 1617, 1620, 1650, 1675, 1681, 1685, 1701, 1710, 1741, 1753, 1771, 1871, 1874, 1922, 1977, 1989, 2025, 2036, 2037, 2040, 2043, 2044, 2048, 2050, 2076, 2079, 2081, 2136, 2144, 2149, 2153, 2167, 2206, 2211, 2237, 2259, 2313, 2319, 2322, 2325, 2327, 2328, 2343, 2356, 2358, 2366, 2369, 2392, 2398, 2415, 2435, 2437; approval, 2406; authority for, 2413–2414; brevet, 2437; officers excluded from, 1541; irregularities, 300, 490, 937; of juniors, 455; method, 191, 741, 742, 1761, 2259; principles, 1306, 1308, 2373; retirement, 2446; by State authority, 1685; system, 1200; unauthorized, 2407, 2413.
Property (Articles, Goods), 322, 534, 1253, 1254, 1372, 1376, 2430;
British, 2068, 2283; authority to destroy, 1806; captured, 91; destroy, 810; going into the Indian country, 2230; seized, 254, 969, 1119, 1640, 2308, 2349; sold, 2017; captured, 113, 336, 449, 559, 1320, 1480, 2346; carried away by British, 2377, 2386–2387, 2389, 2397, 2399, 2419; claims, 2372, 2411; contraband, 755, 917, 1609, 2319; destroyed, 810; disposal, 261, 336, 499, 767, 908, 1457, 1993, *see also under* sale; exposed, 1781; under cover of flags of truce, 2282; illicit, 2346; for Indians, 959, 1574, 1631, 1690; for Indian trade, 2407; loss, 2363; loyalists, 584, 704, 732, 831, 1181; neglect of, 46; out from New York, 1207, 2219–2220; passed at Dobbs Ferry, 2273; for private soldiers, 1409, 2400; pledged for supplies, 1329, 1332, 1334; prices, 540, 1351; protection, 639, 657; public, 1329, 1332, 1334, 2072, 2363; purchase, 129, 1986, 2400; recaptured, 1473; recovery of, 623, 1463, 2395; restoration by British, 2372; returns, 1993, 2072; sale, 825, 831, 834, 2017, 2319; seizures, 254, 255, 261, 704, 732, 734, 755, 767, 825, 831, 834, 866, 886, 899, 902, 908, 917, 1203, 1266, 1324, 1325, 1643, 1992, 2308, 2349, 2411; shipment, 822, 827; smuggling attempt, 2289; unclaimed, 551.
Prosecutions, arising from Pennsylvania mutiny, 2416.
Prospect Hill (near Boston Massachusetts), 69, 79, 80, 86, 228;

Protection, 1395; American, 2433; British, 350, 392; purchased from British, 1166.
PROTECTOR, *Boston merchant ship*, 1835.
Provaux, Adrian, *Capt., 2d South Carolina regiment*, Letter from, 1986.
Provender, *see* Provisions.
Providence, 1544, 1746.
Providence (Rhode Island), 434, 689, 691, 727, 801, 804, 1009, 1361, 1412, 1539, 1563, 1570, 1582, 1585, 1774, 1856, 1869, 1898, 2332; British intentions against, 691, 1211; communication with Boston and North River, 1929; convention of New England States at, 1863, 1872, 1884; expresses to Morristown, 1354; French hospital at, 1360; French march toward, 2265; French at, 2270; inhabitants' selfishness, 1360; route of march from Croton, 689; stores and provisions at, 1341, 1359.
PROVIDENCE, *Continental sloop of war*, 736, 843.
Province Island (Delaware river), 461, 469, 506; enterprise against, 460, 466, 475.
Provisional treaty of peace, *see* Treaty.
Provisions (Food, Produce, Provender, etc.), 6, 13, 25, 34, 93, 100, 107, 108, 109, 114, 121, 123, 124, 126 131 169, 170, 174, 179, 181, 193, 196, 197, 202, 213, 215, 223, 242, 244, 247, 252, 311, 314, 315, 344, 345, 348, 369, 370, 371, 392, 434, 447, 459, 461, 479, 480, 490, 499, 503, 507, 509, 530, 522, 540, 541, 552, 560, 569, 598, 642, 695, 696, 699, 701, 703, 712, 732, 748, 776, 782, 784, 786, 788, 809, 815, 821, 824, 829 830, 838, 846, 858, 877, 879, 895, 896, 899, 903, 928, 929, 930, 944, 954, 958, 959, 989, 990, 993, 995, 1034, 1041, 1047, 1050, 1054, 1065, 1073, 1139, 1181, 1191, 1192, 1205, 1219, 1221, 1222, 1229, 1230, 1234, 1252, 1321, 1359, 1380, 1415, 1417, 1432, 1438, 1454, 1458, 1459, 1478, 1489, 1493, 1514, 1532, 1544, 1549, 1572, 1574, 1597, 1607, 1629, 1643, 1654, 1655, 1685, 1699, 1716, 1717, 1723, 1733, 1746, 1747, 1759, 1781, 1793, 1807, 1814, 1817, 1824, 1833, 1852, 1893, 1933, 1944, 1945, 1950, 1959, 1996, 2031, 2038, 2054, 2057, 2066, 2067, 2070, 2071, 2096, 2101, 2120, 2187, 2217, 2232, 2237, 2239, 2258, 2291, 2296, 2323, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2329, 2332, 2358, 2421, 2423, 2454; abuses, 2399; accounts, 559; act to procure, 1279; allowance, 153, 1676, 1826, 2139, 2312, 2353, 2385, *see also under* issues; arrangements, 1728; authority for, 340, 1654, 1706;
British, 45, 253, 292, 337, 355, 456, 463, 475, 799, 972, 1160, 1166, 1402, 1551, 1946, 1974, 1976, 1997, 2036, 2366, 2379; contractor for, 2366; from England, 804, 1166; issued, 1363; from Ireland, 374; magazines, 909; for the navy, 112, 684, 1540, 1634, 1962, 2132; needed, 1230, 1540; negotiation for, 2366; payment for, 2194; refused, 2339; returns, 1974; supplied to, 254, 257, 258, 463, 468, 500, 506, 513, 527, 530, 532, 537, 539, 543, 1124, 1211, 1256, 2268, 2272, 2357, 2358, 2359; for transports, 463, 2225; transportation, 463; vessels, 815, 1029, 1166, 1453, 1461, 1531;
captured, 37, 87, 468, 1320, 1974; called for, 1224, 1226, 1227, 1345, 1411, 1516, 1518, 1519, 1604; care and protection of, 979, 1359, 1471, 1794, 1890; cargoes, 984; certificates, 1654; collection, 233, 554, 587, 757, 818, 838, 883, 1228, 1488, 1565, 1827–1828; commissaries of, *see* Commissaries; complaint against, 989, 1422; commutation, 2400; consumption of, 1015, 1499; comparative consumption by militia detachments and main army, 880;
contract, 2001, 2005, 2018, 2075, 2084, 2087, 2091, 2104, 2166, 2167, 2195, 2276, 2284, 2400; dispute, complaints, etc., 2100, 2108, 2112; failure or refusal to furnish, 1999, 2105, 2107, 2395, 2396, 2397, 2446; issues, 2111, 2112, 2134, 2160, 2168,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Provisions—Continued.
2221, 2228, 2319, 2397, 2399; quality, 2396, 2397; reserve, 2178; returns, 2292. *See also* Contract *and* Contractors;
damaged, *see* spoilt; deficiency, 1011; department, *see* Commissary department; delayed, 1003, 1036, 1050, 1832, 2411, 2446; deposit places, 1283, 1295, 1723, 2088, 2091, 2153, 2145; destroyed, 469; difficulties, 521, 739, 949, 1369, 1480, 1590, 1600, 1604, 1632, 1928, 2112, 2309; disposal of, 2092, 2096, 2098, 2100, 2101; economy, 101, 1499, 1858; escort, 942, 1002, 1087, 1806; examination of, 1474; exchange of, 1816; exhausted, 520, 1815, *see also under* need; expectations of, 1344; expenditure of, 1003; exposed state of, 1475; extravagance in issues, 1499; failure of supply, 1411, 2395, 2396, 2397; fight over, 203; French, 720, 961, 1269, 1294, 1360, 1924; guard, 750; hospital, 1064, 1459, 1530, 1998, 2397; impress, 1217, 1218, 1226, 1228, 1395, 1472, 1822; for Indians, 160, 760, 896, 938, 954, 1010, 1173, 1228, 1231, 1379, 1423, 1445, 1457; irregular supplies, 2397; issue instructions, 2022; issue system, 2127, 2134; issues, 117, 175, 340, 391, 595, 658, 992, 1310, 1410, 1494, 1516, 1528, 1529, 1573, 1576, 1675, 1678, 1679, 1686, 1736, 1819, 1861, 2068, 2091, 2096, 2097, 2100, 2102, 2104, 2105, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2111, 2112, 2139, 2160, 2168, 2221, 2222, 2228, 2292, 2300, 2312, 2315, 2319, 2322, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2330, 2344, 2348, 2351, 2397, 2399, 2460; lost, 306, 307, 2316, 2318; magazines, 68, 86, 198, 199, 242, 307, 310, 311, 324, 416, 508, 617, 661, 917, 946, 1101, 1121, 1191, 1359, 1450, 1691, 2129, 2219, 2295; matters, 919, 1223, 1858, 2308; need, lack, scarcity, want, distress for, etc., 40, 87, 92, 95, 96, 103, 104, 105, 109, 157, 197, 245, 259, 327, 330, 352, 358, 361, 405, 407, 429, 503, 538, 542, 546, 549, 575, 582, 615, 617, 641, 668, 700, 860,

Provisions—Continued.
865, 887, 897, 918, 947, 965, 986, 991, 995, 1010, 1038, 1047, 1083, 1174, 1176, 1213, 1214, 1215, 1218, 1237, 1240, 1250, 1276, 1277, 1309, 1326, 1329, 1348, 1349, 1380, 1396, 1412, 1415, 1422, 1425, 1432, 1439, 1454, 1457, 1463, 1471, 1474, 1479, 1491, 1495, 1507, 1516, 1535, 1538, 1567, 1574, 1575, 1582, 1588, 1595, 1597, 1602, 1606, 1611, 1618, 1619, 1631, 1637, 1652, 1655, 1680, 1683, 1695, 1738, 1747, 1763, 1771, 1774, 1776, 1784, 1789, 1812, 1815, 1817, 1824, 1839, 1905, 1911, 1930, 2055, 2059, 2067, 2076, 2090, 2111, 2139, 2140, 2151, 2178, 2215, 2273, 2283, 2318, 2324, 2422; obtaining of, 661, 979, 1218, 1244, 1319, 1449, 2309; orders, 503, 906, 1528, 1529; passports, 886, 896, 908; pay for, 513, 559, 561, 562; plan for procuring, 260, 817, 1336, 1340, 1781; prices, 479, 555, 1067, 1885, 2319, 2397; prospects, 881, 1305, 1329, 1345, 1794, 1873, 2303; public property pledged for, 1332; purchase of, 311, 634, 986, 1067, 1135, 1883, 1975, 2088, 2134, 2152, 2153, 2154, 2430; letter to purchasers of, 1645; quality, 2068, 2093, 2396, 2397, *see also* spoilt; quota, 1565; reduction of, 1513; refund for, 520; removal from reach of the enemy, 245, 513, 1281; report on, 1887, 2080, 2090, 2397; reserve, 1443, 1451, 2075, 2099, 2105, 2127, 2178; for reserve troops, 2101; resources, 1266; returns, 132, 179, 696, 900, 918, 956, 964, 981, 983, 992, 993, 1052, 1241, 1250, 1394, 1454, 1601, 1623, 1626, 1629, 1645, 1678, 1793, 1851, 1852, 1883, 1885, 2075, 2094, 2190, 2224, 2239, 2245, 2248, 2253, 2262, 2267, 2271, 2275, 2280, 2292, 2349; rights, 2103; salt, 161, 180, 214, 219, 366, 405, 408, 409, 414; 415, 501, 546, 578, 658, 661, 686, 708, 989, 1003, 1036, 1050, 1227, 1334, 1378, 1441, 1443, 1449, 1450, 1451, 1459, 1467, 1470, 1473, 1479, 1491, 1494, 1499, 1521, 1530, 1582, 1585, 1724, 1747, 1775, 1776, 1779, 1788,

Provisions—Continued.
1794, 1816, 1817, 1819, 1821, 1825, 1845–1846, 1854, 1897, 1948, 1975, 1992, 2010, 2016, 2088, 2091, 2092, 2096, 2153, 2154, 2295, 2319, 2320, 2397; saved, 1828; seizure, 249, 500, 505, 507, 522, 1024, 1050, 1214, 1279, 1298, 1356, 1574, 1713, 1886, 2051, 2376; sold to provide transportation, 1790, 1801; specie for, 1396; spoilt, 1062, 1856, 1857, 2075, 2080, 2090, 2096, 2098, 2100, 2101, 2319, 2320, *see also under* quality; state of, situation, condition, etc., 622, 956, 1073, 1178, 1214, 1332, 1344, 1351, 1435, 1456, 1477, 1545, 1596, 1607, 1634, 1687, 1756, 1764, 1781, 1795, 1809, 1928, 2127; stopped, 238, 1310, 1443; stored, 560, 2153, *see also under* magazines; transportation, 103, 105, 106, 111, 113, 114, 122, 200, 203, 322, 419, 715, 752, 802, 822, 824, 956, 971, 1001, 1061, 1064, 1066, 1153, 1229, 1247, 1248, 1298, 1301, 1303, 1327, 1328, 1371, 1425, 1441, 1450, 1456, 1537, 1697, 1742, 1775, 1779, 1783, 1788, 1790, 1798, 1800, 1801, 1816, 1817, 1822, 1825, 1885, 1886, 1890, 1917, 2010, 2080, 2235; vessels, 1951, 1953; wasted, 101, 144, 153, *see also under* extravagance.

Provoost, Robert, *Paymaster, 3d and 2d New York regiments*, 169.

Provost, —— (Mrs.), 2044, 2052.

Provost, 1720, 1778, 2254; attention to, 1664; British prisoners in, 2379; building of, 1779, 1784, 1786; condition of, 1505, 1710; corps, *see* Marechaussée corps; French, 1294; need of new, 1782; prisoners escape from, 1582, 1638; prisoners released, 1464; returns, 1294.

Provost-marshal, 1792, 1795. *See also* Marony, William.

Prowell (Powell, Prowall), Joseph, *Maj., 11th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1039; promotion, 1009, 1019, 1023, 1030; rank, 918, 1034, 1036. Letters from, 918, 968. Letters to, 971, 1008. Regiment, 1014.

Prudden, Nehemiah, *of Hartford, Connecticut*, 1765.

Prudence Island (Rhode Island), 869.

Prudent, *British ship of war*, 1952.

Prueschener, Ernst Carl de, *Lt. col., Hessian yagers*, 1890.

Prussia, King of, *see* Frederick the Great; treaty with, 350.

Pryor, James, *Maj., field commissary general of military stores for Virginia*, Letter from, 1950.

P. T., *American spy*, 2293.

Public property, *see* Property.

Public building (at Newburgh, New York), 2309, 2310, 2330, 2430, 2432.

Puente, Maria Josefa Elirio de la, *see* Miralles.

Pugh, Jacob, 803.

Pugh, Jonathan, *Capt.-lt. and adj., Invalid regiment*, 1902. Letter to, 1586.

Pugh, Joseph?, *Lt., 14th Virginia State regiment*, 602.

Pulaski, Casimir, Comte, *Brig. gen. and chief of dragoons, Continental army*, 451, 519, 525, 527, 540, 543; authority to draft men, 595; enlists deserters and prisoners, 608; ideas on the cavalry, 483, 501, 511, 561; opinion on winter quarters, 491; pursues enemy, 564; resignation, 538, 563; skirmish, 563, 567, 809; Washington's opinion of his services, 864. Letters from, 483, 496, 501, 523, 532, 535, 537, 538, 540, 543, 544, 556, 561, 564, 835, 847, 863. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 426, 446, 513, 526, 535, 540, 547, 562, 563, 564, 608, 648, 664, 747, 763, 778, 779, 839, 861, 864, 867, 871, 876, 880, 905, 914. Corps or Legion, 530, 561, 564, 602, 648, 780, 839, 861, 867, 880, 881, 914; command of, 906; complaint against, 664; incorporated with Armand's corps, 1247; losses, 564; movements, 747, 779, 785, 847, 913, 914; pay of, 950; repulses British at Little Egg Harbor, 809. *See also* Kowats.

Puhlbank, Abraham, *Lt., Hessians*, 2234, 2246.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Pulling (Pudding or Pullet) Point (now Winthrop, Massachusetts), 3, 8, 41.
Pulteney, William, 1186.
Punishments, 131, 132, 299, 541, 544, 592, 598, 1097, 1346, 1598, 1657, 1668, 2272, 2422; authority for, 602, 1081, 1089, 1509; approved, 1246; British for American spies, 1747; British for a Delaware hunting party, 2386; of British emisaries, 1674, 1676, 1677, 1679; of British prisoners, 2000;
capital, executions, etc., 128, 315, 541, 578, 592, 602, 710, 711, 785, 788, 892, 999, 1010, 1015, 1060, 1066, 1074, 1177, 1179, 1193, 1222, 1238, 1246, 1317, 1343, 1372, 1474, 1483, 1509, 1530, 1576, 1581, 1593, 1597, 1600, 1674, 1676, 1677, 1679, 1722, 1747, 1792, 1797, 1821, 1837, 1839, 1854, 1909, 1910, 1967, 2019, 2032, 2035, 2041, 2042, 2048, 2049, 2059, 2090, 2093, 2114, 2121, 2135, 2168, 2176, 2183, 2185, 2292; effect of, 1072; executioner, 1329, 1795; information from men under sentence of, 788; orders, 1074, 2115; sentence, 284, 294, 481, 600, 1249, 1476, 1576, 1584, 1593, 1795; warrant, 791, 1501, 1509, 2155, 2242; of civilians, 554, 597; for counterfeiters, 785; delayed, 1792; deserters, 284, 314, 785, 980, 1305, 1336, 1483, 1530, 1792, 2168, 2176; for deserters from enemy previously deserted from the Continental army, 2019; making an example of, 544; failure of, 1657; flogging, 1249; hard labor, 710; inadequate, 1295; inadvisability of, 1743; instructions, 1593; irregular, 1967; of marauders and raiders, 1372, 1483, 2253; of mutineers, 1661, 2390; of officers, 1656; pardons, remissions, etc., 711, 999, 1066, 1246, 1249, 1343, 1581, 1797, 1854, 1909, 2185, 2278; restriction of, 541; of servants, 1656; for theft, 2035, 2304, 2346. *See also* Courts-martial.
Purchases, 975, 1260, 1356, 1358, 1407, 1525, 1563, 1600, 1626, 1640, 1649, 1689, 1759, 1774, 1880, 1885, 1892, 1986, 2032, 2035, 2087, 2088, 2122, 2152, 2154, 2155, 2398; agents, *see* Agents; British, 2160, 2236; commissary of, *see* Commissary of purchases; committee, 1706; conditions, 565; difficulties, 1342, 1563; department, *see* Commissary of purchases; matters, 1457; officers, *see* Agents; ordered, 1326; prohibited, 1516; reforms, 1563; regulations, 1279; returns, 1645, 1883; with specie, 1537; situation, 1645; stopped, 2430; superintendent, *see* Agent; system, 1563.
Purveyor, to settle hospital accounts, 2034.
Putnam, Aaron, *Surgeon's mate, 26th Continental infantry; surgeon, 1st Massachusetts regiment*, 133, 134.
Putnam, Daniel, *Maj. and aide to Putnam*, Letter to, 1287.
Putnam, David, *Lt., 3d Continental artillery*, 525.
Putnam, Israel, *Maj. gen., Continental army*, 2, 6, 14, 15, 16, 23, 25, 29, 37, 66, 75, 82, 112, 117, 118, 132, 142, 144, 178, 184, 196, 203, 253, 347, 349, 362, 364, 366, 369, 372, 375, 378, 379, 388, 440, 462, 466, 469, 472, 473, 478, 694, 724, 740, 752, 758, 761, 763, 765, 769, 882, 898, 900, 915, 933, 952, 957, 1093, 1107, 2393; leave of absence, 508, 908, 916, 964; blundering of, 466; conduct, 465, 469, 478, 526; delay, 856; disposition of, 319; feeling of Haverstraw inhabitants about, 560. 561; force of, 225; health, 1215, 1236, 1287, 1348, 1388; idea of attacking New York, 466; marriage, 908; movements, 230, 473, 489, 740, 836, 935; on obstructing roads, 366; opinion in council of war, 726; opinion of enemy's design, 385; opinion on winter quarters, 805; orders of, 887; personal reconnoissance, 754; plan of attack on Boston, 72; plan of attempt on Staten Island, 416; prejudice against, 575; reenforcements, 364; secretary for, 350; on the situation, 433; minor successes,

Putnam, Israel—Continued.
535. Letters from, 50, 111, 113, 114, 117, 118, 218, 249, 256, 262, 314, 317, 331, 333, 335, 339, 340, 343, 345, 347, 349, 350, 351, 354, 358, 363, 366, 369, 370, 373, 375, 378, 381, 382, 385, 389, 392, 394, 396, 397, 403, 407, 413, 414, 418, 419, 428, 433, 435, 440, 447, 449, 453, 456, 461, 471, 477, 478, 489, 499, 546, 588, 754, 759, 762, 765, 768, 770, 773, 800, 805, 856, 865, 882, 887, 898, 907, 908, 931, 934, 952, 958, 960, 964, 1007, 1082, 1092, 1215, 1278, 1348, 2392. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 2, 87, 110, 111, 115, 118, 121, 176, 224, 230, 245, 247, 248, 258, 259, 263, 268, 315, 317, 326, 328, 331, 333, 334, 338, 339, 340, 341, 343, 345, 348, 349, 350, 352, 353, 354, 356, 359, 363, 364, 365, 367, 368, 371, 372, 373, 374, 377, 379, 383, 384, 385, 386, 390, 393, 395, 398, 400, 403, 407, 412, 414, 417, 423, 425, 427, 431, 432, 435, 438, 441, 447, 452, 454, 458, 464, 465, 466, 488, 493, 507, 525, 527, 533, 535, 541, 542, 558, 575, 606, 611, 740, 747, 755, 757, 758, 759, 762, 763, 766, 778, 782, 792, 813, 827, 836, 852, 853, 857, 866, 869, 878, 884, 889, 900, 904, 913, 914, 916, 919, 923, 935, 938, 943, 946, 947, 950, 951, 956, 958, 963, 964, 978, 985, 993, 997, 1016, 1023, 1028, 1044, 1056, 1058, 1059, 1060, 1065, 1086, 1088, 1106, 1135, 1142, 1157, 1236, 1388, 1536.
Putnam, Mrs. Israel, 440, 499.
Putnam, Jeremiah, *Lt., 21st Continental Infantry*, Letter from, 194.
Putnam, Rufus, *Lt. col., Brewer's Massachusetts regiment; 22d Continental infantry; col., engineers; brig. gen., Continental army*, 27, 113, 924, 2006, 2138, 2209, 2314, 2324, 2331, 2334; leave of absence, 2072, 2336, 2337; commission, 545, 573; on commissions, 1318; complaint, 1205; ideas on engineer corps, 188; ideas on the peace establishment, 2382; map, 62, 75; distance memoranda, 43, 44; on militia, 2382, 2383; observations on land grants to officers,
Putnam, Rufus—Continued.
2407; pay, 2399; promotion, 2319, 2326; rank, 545, 597; report on roads, 781, 794; resignation, 2301; retirement, 2287, 2300; services, 314, 2301, 2399. Letters from, 180, 188, 191, 209, 545, 573, 781, 794, 815, 960, 1182, 1183, 1924, 2300, 2332, 2336, 2358, 2366, 2382, 2390, 2399, 2404, 2407. Letters to, 597, 783, 1205, 2287, 2315, 2331, 2332, 2336, 2356, 2359, 2398, 2399; regiment, 366, 830, 838, 1182, 1183, 1205, 1361; refusal to march against Pennsylvania mutineers, 1677, 1680. *See also* Massachusetts, troops, 5th regiment.
Pychon, Henry, *Asst. deputy clothier general*, 1102.

Q.

Quackenbas, Nicholas, *Deputy quartermaster general*, Orders to, 2162.
Quaker Hill (Butts Hill, Rhode Island), action at, 720, 722, 723, 725; American loss at, 722, 723; British loss at, 734, 742; plan of battle, 753.
Quakers, 537; give information to enemy, 404; loan to British, 480; going to Philadelphia, 578, 580; refuse to furnish blankets, 322.
Quarantine, 775.
Quartermaster department, 244, 569, 1363, 1508, 1531, 2141, 2326; accounts, 1883; agents, 1268, 1254; allowances, 2039; arrangement, 1338, 1858, 2042; arrangements, 85, 1398; articles belonging to, 838; artificers in, 2106; changes in, 1304, 1451; claim against, 782; command, 90; condition of, 987, 1242, 1338, *see also under* state of; Congress's attitude toward, 984, 987, 1254, 1437; control at separate posts, 1681; convulsions in, 1443; delay, 1254; delinquency in furnishing supplies, 1101; demand on, 1269; difficulties, 1254, 1389; disorganized, 1474; economy in, 987; embarrassments, 1236, 1242, 1254, 1338; employees,

Quartermaster department—Continued
789, 790, 807, 1254, 1756, 2312; list of employees, 72; evils, 1236; expense, 609, 1656; forage allowance, 2052; hides for, 1756; horses, 765; issues to, 2222; laws needed, 1511, 1519; management of, 690; matters, affairs, business, etc., 600, 610, 655, 782, 1376; money advanced, 655; needs money, 1200, 1236, 1254, 2133;
officers, 2052, 2349; character and value, 1338; discharged, 2445; furloughs, 2445;
pay, 2039, 2042; plan of, system, etc., 1289, 1293, 1298, 1419, 1420; preparations, 2005; provisions, 2312; regulations, 268, 1658, 2349; responsibility, 1268; returns, 281, 2349; servants, 2066; staff distress, 1338; state of, 879, 1268, 1270, 1389, 1440, 1568, *see also under* condition; stoppage of affairs, 1310, 1795; success impossible under Congress' system, 1437; supplies wanted from, 1348; support of, 2049; teams, 395; treatment received from public, 1338.

Quartermaster general, 274, 739, 1620, 1687, 1803, appointed, 608, 1450; arrangements, 1450; assistance to, 1185;
assistants, 1400; abolished, 1865; resign, 1858, 1865, 1867, 1869;
barrack-master's duties devolve upon, 1793; boats delivered to, 2406; of cavalry, 561; deputy, 548, 608, 1292, 1935, 2174, *see also* Lovett, James; firewood for, 2173; instructions to, 1935; letter to, 1292; men furnished to, 1655; offices, 1151; property, 2072; resignation, 986, 1420, 1437; services, 1456; teams, 1930; public treatment of, 1338. *See also* Greene, Nathanael; Mifflin, Thomas; *and* Pickering, Timothy.

Quartermaster sergeant, 395.

Quartermasters, 730, 733, 838, 1587, 1664, 1678, 2357, 2379; accounts, 1361, 1440; applications for provisions, 1411; appointment, 330, 1110, 1876; appointment form, 893;

Quartermasters—Continued.
arrested, 788; assistants, 1440, *see also under* deputies; authority, 1500; brigade, 2210; British, 488, 538, 790, 2171; conduct, 742, 1197, 1198, 1676; court of inquiry on, 1131, 1197, 1198; debts, 1440, 1441; delay, 1006, 2000; demands, 1440; deputies, 330, 552, 1234, 1441, 1876; difficulties, 1241; disgusted, 1327; dissatisfied, 1440; division, 882; employees, offer of, 1082, 2102; estimates, 272; failures, 1392, 1676; of forage, 1334; Hessian, 529, 2161; issues to, 1678, 1680, 2102; laws necessary, 1303; letter from, 1441; letters to, 1334, 1440; list, 2349; matters, affairs, business, etc., 169, 235, 249, 272, 274, 1003, 1131, 1303, 1363, 1440, 1500, 1571, 1680; need money, 526, 1208; needed, 234; oppress people, 552; orders to, 1234; pay, 330, 1440, 1441; preparations, 771, 1440; pretentions, 1441; of provisions, 1334; provisions, 1411, 1678, 2102; rations, 1441, 2027, 2032; regimental, 1587; reimbursement, 1441; resignations, 1440; retirements, 1327; returns, 838, 1952, 2349; service with army, 2349; continuance in service, 1441; services, 1441; subsistence, 1440; supplies, *see* Supplies, quartermaster; staff, 1327; stores, *see* Stores, quartermaster; take over duties of conductors, 2210; terms of remaining in service, 1440; use fatigue men, 1475; worthless, 1993.

Quarters, 514, 526, 537, 1206, 1239, 1240, 1257, 1827, 2291; act, 1253; British, 1367, 2281; disperse troops, 2314; in houses, 1218; needed, 525, 1676.

Quebec (Canada), 53, 56, 60, 63, 78, 83, 744, 873, 1126, 1128; attack on, 55, 59, 62;
British, defenses, 1700; despatches, 1756; fleet (Quebec fleet), transports, etc., 1453, 1462, 1467, 1911, 2195, 2230, 2279, 2283; relief of, 95; strength, 40; reen-

Quebec (Canada)—Continued.
forcement, 99, 107, 228, 785, 1133, 1312, 1314, 1345;
council of war, 100; defeat at, 59, 62, 64; expedition, 40, 60, 66, *see also* Canada; fortifications, 1700, 1885, 2093, 2099; French ships approach, 162, 165; Hessians for, 9, 228; importance of, 47; intelligence from, 37, 109, 114, 1114; killed at, 64; loss at, 64, 68; losses suffered by soldiers, 60; map of, 2459; Americal officers imprisoned in, 1476, 1491; prisoners from, 2284, 2285; provision scarcity, 103; reenforcements, 89, 99, 101, 104; retreat from, 100, 102, 103, 106; siege, 45, 46, 51, 75, 77, 78, 81, 89; situation 93; strength, 51, 2093; surprised, 45; troops before, 81, 87, 88, 102; vessel from, 1114; wounded at 64.

Queen of France, *Continental frigate*, 991.

Queen's American Rangers (First American Regiment), *British provincial troops*, 228, 1109, 1551. *See also* Simcoe, John Graves.

Queens county (New York), 809, 1276, 2292, 2293.

Queensborough township (New York), 1591.

Quensy, ——, Chevalier de, *Capt., French navy*, 2090.

Querry, Richard, *Private, Angel's Rhode Island regiment*, 275, 278, 279.

Quibbletown (New Jersey), 250, 269.

Quimby, Moses, *Loyalist*, 248.

Quin, Patrick, *Private, 57th Foot, British army*, 1825.

Quinby's (Quimby's) Bridge (South Carolina), 1904.

Quincy, Edmund, *Justice of the peace, Boston*, 2159, 2198, 2201.

Quinn, ——, *British deserter*, 2014.

Quintard, Peter, *Capt., whaleboat*, 2224.

Quiyogas, *see* Indians, tribes, Cayugas.

Quotas, apportionment, 1382; credit for, 1382; deficit, 2240–2241; filling of, 291, 630, 1384, 1588, 2040, 2065, 2077, 2265, 2332; forcing, 2143; keeping up of, 1603; method of raising, 1603, 2085; provisions, 1565, 1588; State, 698, 910, 1223, 1239, 1588; supplies, 1279, 1389, 1640, 2033; specific supplies, 1640; teams, 1778; troops, 279, 620, 645, 843, 943, 968, 1007, 1030, 1243, 1252, 1254, 1255, 1284, 1309, 1382, 1566, 1603, 1625, 1649, 1650, 1704, 2040, 2054, 2065, 2077, 2085, 2140, 2143, 2198, 2240–2241, 2265, 2332.

R.

Raccoon Creek (Ohio), 1298.

Raddy, ——, *of Ireland*, introduced to Washington, 2040.

Radnor Meeting House (Pennsylvania), 505, 518.

Rafts, 1651, 1688, 1710, 1713, 2231, 2241.

Rahway (New Jersey), 1251, 1275, 1312.

Rahway River (New Jersey), 159.

Raids (Forays, etc.), 1106, 1411, 1699, 1760, 1761, 2200, 2359, 2421;
British 160, 297, 526, 552, 609, 613, 628, 731, 744, 746, 757, 759, 820, 832, 846, 883, 901, 927, 931, 952, 953, 966, 993, 1007, 1014, 1020, 1023, 1034, 1071, 1074, 1076, 1079, 1240 1266, 1281, 1283, 1284, 1286, 1301, 1310, 1315, 1320, 1343, 1344, 1350, 1356, 1358, 1359, 1364, 1391, 1423, 1424, 1535, 1589, 1591, 1605, 1670, 1698, 1719, 1738, 1762, 1765, 1857, 1861, 1863, 1872, 1878, 1899, 2042, 2213, 2234, 2242; dreaded, 1415; preparations for, 951;
loyalists, 908, 1241, 1372, 1384, 1890, 2078, 2101; Indian, 987, 988, 1015, 1411, 1447, 1761, 1789, 1886, 2058, 2388. *See also* Marauders *and* Marauding expeditions.

Raimbaux & Co., *Bordeaux merchants*, Letter from, 277.

Raisens, 1275.

Raleigh, *Continental frigate*, 780.

Ralston, ——, *Lt., Pennsylvania militia*, Letter to, 448.

Ramapo, (New Jersey), 379.

Rammon, Peter, *of Ulster county, New York*, 66.
Ramsey, Alexander, *Lt., 4th Pennsylvania regiment*, 744.
Ramsey (Ramsay), Nathaniel, *Lt. col., 3d Maryland regiment*, exchange of, 1229, 1322, 1542, 1613; in exchange conference, 1215; explanation, 528. Letters from, 524, 1605, 2207. Letters to, 1229, 1242, 1613.
Rand, John, *Col., Massachusetts militia*, Letters from, 1509, 1544.
Randall, John, *Capt., 1st Rhode Island regiment*, Letter from, 11.
Randall, John, *Clothier, State of Maryland*, 1283.
Randall, Thomas, *Capt.-lt., Knox's artillery*, 354.
Randolph, Asher F., *see* Fitzrandolph, Asher.
Randolph, Benjamin, Letter from, 473.
Randolph, Edmund, *Lt. col., aide to Washington*, 142. Letter from, 36. Drafts and copies by, 10, 18, 25, 33.
Randolph, Robert, *Lt., 3d Continental dragoons*, 1424.
Randolph, ——, 1154.
RANDOLPH, *Continental frigate*, 219.
RANGER, *Prize*, 46.
RANGER, *Continental ship of war*, 703, 991.
Rangers, 294, 713, 841; independent companies, 848; needed, 200; raising of, 234, 235, 737, 991. *See also* Rogers, Robert, *and* Whetcomb, Benjamin.
Rank, claims, disputes, etc., 64, 80, 109, 141, 236, 251, 271, 281, 290, 323, 333, 335, 336, 339, 342, 353, 361, 372, 396, 397, 399, 400, 401, 450, 455, 510, 514, 515, 531, 535, 554, 562, 564, 565, 574, 581, 587, 588, 590, 595, 596, 597, 599, 615, 625, 630, 631, 636, 637, 645, 651, 679, 707, 709, 720, 723, 727, 728, 734, 740, 741, 768, 772, 799, 897, 900, 907, 912, 914, 918, 919, 923, 924, 930, 932, 939, 942, 946, 948, 953, 958, 961, 962, 963, 964, 966, 970, 975, 976, 977, 980, 986, 988, 989, 998, 1010, 1011, 1012, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1016, 1018, 1019, 1022, 1025, 1032, 1034, 1035,
Rank—Continued.
1037, 1039, 1042, 1054, 1056, 1057, 1059, 1061, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1075, 1093, 1094, 1096, 1104, 1107, 1117, 1118, 1126, 1128, 1130, 1134, 1159, 1192, 1200, 1210, 1231, 1239, 1244, 1250, 1251, 1253, 1256, 1265, 1269, 1280, 1295, 1306, 1307, 1317, 1323, 1329, 1331, 1349, 1354, 1365, 1373, 1382, 1386, 1449, 1573, 1594, 1598, 1627, 1631, 1634, 1648, 1654, 1661, 1665, 1671, 1691, 1694, 1708, 1709, 1712, 1714, 1719, 1722, 1728, 1730, 1733, 1755, 1789, 1850, 1890, 1915, 1917, 1919, 1920, 1922, 1933, 1952, 1960, 1964, 1981, 2003, 2012, 2015, 2034, 2044, 2049, 2052, 2054, 2060, 2113, 2114, 2115, 2123, 2124, 2145, 2146, 2162, 2163, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2170, 2213, 2214, 2217, 2227, 2233, 2235, 2254, 2255, 2262, 2280, 2298, 2302, 2320, 2343, 2352, 2359, 2367, 2370, 2383, 2409, 2445, 2456, 2458; arrangement, 300, 413, *see also* Officers, arrangement; British, 1168, 2000, 2024, 2034; Congress resolve on, 397; exchange in, 1730, 2058, 2063; precedence between American and French, 1265, 1267; of prisoners, 1850; of regiments, 1070; remonstrance against readmission, 1757; report on, 985; roll, 2319; rule of, 730; seniority, 260, 297, 1042; settlement, 85, 310, 368, 723, 2359; staff, 730, 731; succession, 1910, 1911; supersedures, 533.
Ransom, Samuel, *Private, 2d Canadian regiment*, 2383.
Ransom of prisoners, 2070.
Raritan (New Jersey), 1035.
Raritan River (New Jersey), 248.
Rathburn, John, *Capt. Continental navy*, 736.
Rations, 46, 82, 101, 175, 554, 567, 700, 702, 735, 792, 804, 805, 865, 866, 889, 919, 960, 977, 1065, 1080, 1095, 1158, 1179, 1186, 1243, 1369, 1441, 1475, 1518, 1519, 1532, 1613, 1634, 1635, 1645, 1646, 1651, 1663, 1684, 1721, 1757, 1764, 1830, 1831, 1906, 1912, 1940, 1965, 2022, 2041, 2043, 2070,

Rations—Continued.
2071, 2095, 2105, 2119, 2130, 2171, 2199, 2343, 2437; accounts, 736, 789; additional, 2131; allowance, 101, 177, 514, 516, 702, 733, 919, 2027, 2200; altered, 2134; back, 549; beef, meat, etc., 670, 1315, 2083, 2100; bread, 1177, 2019, 2026, 2067, 2100, 2113; British, 1025, 1090, 2167; change of, 1079, 1082; charge for, 1718; claim to, 1565; commutation, 2029, 2080, 2221; complaint, 2109; contract, 2037; 2038, 2043, 2046, 2147, 2167, 2228; cost, 46, 2071; *see also under* price; daily, 46, 93, 738, 1518, 2147; deduction, 2119, 2220; deficiency, 1003, 1024, 1358, 2153; difficulty, 1081, 1085, 1096; exclusion from, 2184; establishment, 734; expense, 100, 101; extra, 1634, 1718, 1757, 2032, 2041, 2056, 2057, 2110, 2330; fish, 2082, 2083; flour, 714, 864, 969, 1177; grievance, 2072; half, 1120; increase, 1445, 2019, 2026, 2046; issues, 666, 865, 928, 1518, 1644, 1645, 1661, 1761, 2134, 2187, 2343, 2356, 2432; liquor, 2113; money, 177, 1024, 2100, 2167, 2396; number, 2133, 2167; parts, 2133; payment, 549, 1003, 1038, 1358; in peace establishment, 2373; pease, 2113; price, 2037, 2043, 2046, 2228; reduction, 949, 1315, 1356, 1380–1381, 2100; refused, 2184; remonstrance, 1079; returns, 1518; rice, 714, 864; rum, 2056, 2129, 2133; salt provision, 658; settlement, 2100; size of, 1062; staff, 82; substitute, 714, 738, 864, 1177, 2083, 2113, 2118, 2129, 2319; whiskey, 2118.

Ratton, ——, 1026.

Rauthe, Philip, *Noncommissioned officer, Knyphausen's regiment, German allied troops*, 1746.

Ravages, *see* Barbarity.

Rawdon, Francis, Lord, *Col., Volunteers of Ireland, British provincial troops; adj. gen., British army in America*, 1119, 1502; evacuates Camden, 1860; exchange, 2021, 2024, 2043, 2056, 2177; intercepted letters of, 1571; at Ninety-six, 1849; orders an attempt to bribe American officers, 1391; resignation, 1126; severity of, 1580. Letters from, 1119, 1383, 1391.

Rawlings (Rawlins), Moses, *Lt. col., Stephenson's Maryland and Virginia rifle regiment; col., Additional Continental regiment*, 74, 978, 1003. Letter from, 1999. Letters to, 912, 937, 951, 2003. Regiment, 210, 912, 937, 951, 1036.

Ray, Benjamin, *Lt., 4th Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 1915.

Ray, ——, 2099.

Rayneval, *see* Gérard de Rayneval.

Razors, 2377.

R. E., *British secret agent*, Letter to, 943.

Read, Archibald, *Lt. and paymaster, 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1876, 1878. Letter from, 1926.

Read, Benjamin, *Capt., Rand's Massachusetts militia regiment*, 1514.

Read, Esther, *see* Reed.

Read (Reed), James, *Col., 1st Virginia regiment*, 277. Letter to, 286.

Read, Joseph, *Col., Massachusetts regiment and 13th Continental infantry*, 22, 209. Letter from, 89.

Read, Joshua, *Capt., 9th Continental infantry*, 152, 153.

Readhead, George, *South Carolina agent to recover property from the British*, 2395.

Reading, Samuel, *Maj., 2d New Jersey regiment*, 2321.

Reading (Pennsylvania), 451, 2295, 2306.

Rebellion, British warning against, 1068.

Receipt, certification of, 1279, 1356; contract, 2134; form, 2176; for money, 2357, 2360.

Rechteren, Count de, introduced to Washington, 1662.

Reckless, Anthony, *Lt., Sappers and miners*, 2368, 2373.

Recollet, *see* Franciscan monk.

Reconciliation, 2, 241, 242, 255, 873, 2386.

Reconnoissances, 303, 411, 412, 419, 428, 444, 445, 471, 580, 645, 646, 669, 699, 784, 1065, 1080, 1095, 1139, 1141, 1152, 1192, 1340, 1616, 1750, 1756, 1891, 1901, 1946, 1966, 2288, 2289; boats, 2250; British, 1059; British boats, 1928; British naval, 1412; prevention of private, 1959.
Records, destroyed by enemy, 2059; military, 645, 922, 1653, 2062.
Recruits and recruiting, raising troops, etc., 39, 46, 48, 63, 64, 65, 68, 69, 76, 83, 97, 104, 110, 126, 155, 166, 191, 193, 206, 212, 216, 220, 223, 225, 226, 227, 231, 232, 237, 238, 241, 244, 246, 248, 252, 261, 267, 269, 270, 273, 276, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 290, 292, 293, 300, 301, 304, 308, 309, 310, 317, 320, 322, 343, 367, 370, 377, 383, 454, 456, 483, 514, 519, 525, 538, 550, 556, 572, 578, 580, 589, 594, 601, 602, 607, 611, 614, 620, 622, 623, 635, 648, 649, 652, 675, 687, 698, 701, 702, 747, 766, 770, 833, 912, 914, 915, 921, 935, 937, 955, 968, 988, 991, 1007, 1070, 1090, 1098, 1110, 1113, 1181, 1203, 1210, 1224, 1244, 1249, 1260, 1276, 1282, 1291, 1295, 1307, 1308, 1310, 1313, 1325, 1341, 1358, 1380, 1387, 1393, 1397, 1413, 1423, 1424, 1431, 1452, 1464, 1469, 1474, 1505, 1532, 1607, 1613, 1623, 1632, 1644, 1663, 1683, 1689, 1690, 1704, 1709, 1710, 1724, 1737, 1743, 1773, 1775, 1777, 1781, 1784, 1787, 1815, 1841, 1861, 1873, 1874, 1916, 1932, 1968, 1973, 1978, 1994, 1999, 2020, 2022, 2028, 2046, 2054, 2083, 2085, 2093, 2095, 2096, 2100, 2106, 2124, 2135, 2136, 2139, 2142, 2143, 2172, 2176, 2193, 2229, 2241, 2295, 2313; abuses, 266; accepting, 2140; accounts, 760, 1293, 1648; age, 924; allowance, 286, 760, 2142; arms and arming, 252, 280, 1074, 1077, 1086, 1357, 2109, 2197; arms from, 1078; arrangements, 2104; attention to, 1859; aversion to incorporation with blacks, 1372; blankets, 2086; bounty, 238, 239, 243, 1308, 1310, 1895; boys, 1908, 2123, 2143; boys and old men, 1408; British, 337, 338, 520, 1652, 1817, 1819, 1838; cartridge-boxes for, 2170; character of, 347; claimed, 2313; clothing, 252, 952, 972, 994, 1009, 1021, 1168, 1289, 1668, 1671, 1768, 2004, 2009, 2049, 2051, 2064, 2071, 2163, 2292, 2318, 2379; collected, mustered, etc., 270, 517, 696, 1013, 1075, 1447, 1730, 1742, 1744, 1782, 1815, 1929, 2063, 2085; compromise measure, 2147; Congress resolves, 392; crowded in barracks, 1811–1812; crimes, 289; deceit, 263; deficiencies, 260; delay, slowness, etc., 286, 300, 585, 594, 609, 642, 643, 721, 994, 1021, 1301, 1447, 1744, 1754, 1768, 1770, 1781, 1788, 2037, 2058, 2064, 2069, 2163, 2188; desert, 2059, 2139; deserters, *see* Enlistments; difficulties, 240, 249, 251, 252, 260, 276, 304, 305, 311, 367, 393, 400, 553, 973, 1062, 1310, 1315, 1374, 1704, 1787, 1913, 1999, 2123, 2127, 2180; directions, 2057; dispersed state, 1642; disputes, 1799; distribution of, 1108; drunkenness, 2050–2051; effect of refusal to exchange prisoners on, 1848; efforts to promote, 1349; equipment, 1964; examination of, 2201; exempted from fatigue duty, 1397, 1398; exertion needed, 610, 1775; expenses, 1290, 1298, 1307, 1310, 2077, 2142, 2451; facilitating, 1289; failure, 1764, 1971, 2196, 2222; forwarding, 249, 255, 266, 267, 268, 270, 271, 275, 280, 283, 285, 286, 287, 289, 317, 483, 517, 580, 584, 587, 591, 592, 594, 606, 607, 610, 611, 618, 691, 696, 721, 952, 994, 1013, 1021, 1075, 1086, 1301, 1313, 1469, 1726, 1727, 1728, 1729, 1742, 1744, 1767, 1768, 1777, 1781, 1782, 1791, 1799, 1814, 1815, 1906, 1949, 1964, 2051, 2059, 2063, 2064, 2071, 2074, 2077, 2081, 2085, 2114, 2118, 2122, 2139, 2190, 2217, 2306, 2307, 2335, 2339; frauds, 274; French, 898, 1862; French seamen deserters, 2231; furloughed, 1812; German, 1232, 2348; impetus, 2086; imposi-

Recruits and recruiting—Continued.
tions, 1723, 2220; inoculation of, 264, 265, 579, 584, 690; confined to infantry, 2314; instructions, 194, 233, 234, 969, 1202, 1282, 1284, 1381, 1635, 1683, 1689, 1903, 1960, 2123; interference, 411; continuance of law, 1301; laxity, 280, 287; descriptive list of, 1780; loss of, 1714; management of, 2112; matters, 1305, 1320, 1799, 2064, 2159; measures, 1012, 1286, 1689; method of obtaining, 1259; misconduct, 310; money for, 221, 251, 257, 334, 551, 568, 966, 970, 978, 1010, 1144, 1194, 1240, 1246, 1249, 1644, 1690, 1714, 2025, 2037, 2080; needed, 1726, 1949; neglect, 988; orders, 2062; officers, 207, 280, 286, 287, 289, 310, 411, 547, 580, 760, 924, 969, 994, 1004, 1075, 1202, 1284, 1290, 1308, 1381, 1541, 1635, 1644, 1671, 1686, 2051, 2081, 2098, 2102, 2112, 2138, 2273, 2306, 2330; pay, 1059; physical condition, physique, etc., 924, 1901, 2086, 2112, 2142, 2147; plan, 1145, 1288, 1689; premiums, 1308; prisoners sent as, 1803, 1805; progress, 244, 1608, 1668; prospects, 1181, 1276, 1494, 1649, 2096, 2251; provisions for, 1415, 1699, 1812, 2066, 2071; qualifications, 234; regulations, 1708; rejection of, 2143; rendezvous, 1325, 1668, 1715, 1903, 2035, 2036, 2064, 2066, 2071, 2249, 2252; reports, 270, 1915, 2180, 2318, 2330; requests, 906; returns, 996, 1660, 1767, 1814, 1835, 1853, 1908, 1910, 1912, 2036, 2050, 2061, 2133, 2222, 2251, 2318; service, 246, 280, 288, 970, 1424, 1686, 1727, 1799, 2082, 2085, 2273; state of, 288, 1001, 1305, 1424, 2050; station of, 2202; stopped, 978, 1311, 2386, 2394; substitute in money, 1053; success, 1763, 1792; suggestions, 960; supplies, 1903, 2071; tents, 2051, 2064; training, 1397, 1398, 1623; unfit, useless, worthless, etc., 28, 1660, 1721, 1722, 1727, 1731, 1799, 2064, 2110, 2112, 2122, 2125, 2138, *see also under* boys; volunteers, 1424; for the war, 1416, 1424, 1431, watchfulness, 2273. *See also* Enlistments.

Red Bank (Fort Mercer, New Jersey), 439, 443, 450, 451, 467, 479; ammunition supply, 466; assistance to, 466; bombarded, 467; British march against, 446, 447, 475, 477, 478, 479, 480; British attack on, 428, 443, 444, 446, 448, 456, 461, 462, 464; British losses, 444, 447; British repulse at, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448; British wounded, 447, 449; clothing for troops at, 454; command, 442; communication with, 469; condition of, 465; cooperation with Fort Mifflin, 442; damaged, 444, 451; defense of, 431, 442, 447, 461, 464, 466, 475, 476, 478; evacuation, 480, 481; fortifications, 293, 298, 405, 430, 437, 457; garrison, 431, 437, 444, 446, 447, 449; harmony at, 458; importance, 431, 443, 444, 449, 462, 476, 478; intelligence from, 444, 480; militia to, *see under* troops; occupation of, 431; operations against, 443; orders for defense, 461; orders to hold, 438; protection of, 451; reenforcement, 438, 441, 443, 446, 447, 450, 451, 452, 454, 462, *see also under* troops; situation at, 476; stores, 476, 478; troops at, 476; troops for, 431, 432, 433, 476, 478; militia for, 393, 435, 437, 442, 446, 447, 460, 473. *See also* Ballard, Robert; Blewer, Joseph; Comstock, Adam; Delaware River forts; Fleury; Forman, David; Greene, Christopher; Smith, Samuel and other American and British commanders.

Red Hook (Brooklyn), 140, 1550, 1817.

Redding (Connecticut), 990.

Redfield, William, *Capt., Connecticut militia*, 2248.

Redoubts, *see* Fortifications.

Reed (Read), Esther, *wife of Joseph Reed*, death of, 1740. Letters from, 1387, 1428, 1447. Letters to, 1398, 1409.

Reed, James, *Col., 21 Continental infantry; brig. gen., Continental army*, 98, 108.

Reed, Joseph, *Lt. col., and military secretary to Washington; col. and adj. gen., Continental army; President of Pennsylvania*, 33 35, 130, 203, 249, 425, 503, 730, 731, 949, 989, 1037, 1069, 1104, 1393, 1555, 1683, 1701; actions toward Arnold, 980; plot to abduct, 20, 23; on Cadwalader, 478; charges against, 499; charges against Arnold, 946; conduct in Pensylvania mutiny, 1753; declines brigadiership, 346; efforts to raise Pennsylvania troops, 346; examines British deserters, 414; explains his criticism of Washington, 346; explains his letter to Lee, 268; friendship for Washington, 268; ideas on attacking New York, 492; ideas on attacking Philadelphia, 492; ideas respecting operations, 444; ideas on winter quarters, 491; inability to furnish teams, 1372; instructions for fitting out armed vessels, 27, 33; instructions to prize agents, 29; Lee's letter to, 213; memorandum of interview between Washington and Patterson, 151; misapprehends Hand's letter, 990; offers services, 253; opinion of defense of Philadelphia and the Delaware river, 391; opinion on winter campaign and attacking Philadelphia, 496; orders of, 572; personal matters, 80, 253; precipitate zeal, 1689; prejudice against Sullivan, 990; pretense regarding Arnold, 1004; proceedings in the Pennsylvania mutiny, 1724, 1753; proposals to mutineers, 1668; on Prowell's promotion, 1030; publishes attack on Arnold, 949; rations, 35; reconnoissance of British works, 445; report on Pensylvania mutiny, 1753; resignation, 253; suggests publicity of reason for keeping the Continental army far distant from Philadelphia, 421; undiplomatic threats of, 1714; understanding of Washington's ideas, 983; urges an enterprise, 224; uses Butler's men, 1637; Washington warned against, 1195. Letters from, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 12, 14, 15, 19, 20, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 31, 33, 35, 79, 80, 83, 85, 192, 219, 224, 249, 253, 256, 268, 272, 346, 391, 414, 419, 421, 444, 445, 475, 478, 491, 496, 588, 648, 983, 1023, 1724. Letters to, 12, 14, 24, 30, 32, 33, 34, 35, 37, 38, 44, 181, 193, 213, 276, 286, 330, 977, 990, 1753, 1783. Drafts and copies by, 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10, 11, 13, 15, 16, 17, 22, 23, 25, 28, 29, 63, 134, 142, 144, 172, 194, 196, 204, 210.

Reed, Joseph—Continued.

Reed, Richard, 90.

Reed, Thomas, *Asst. paymaster general*, Letter to, 1184.

Reed, Thomas, *Private, 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, 2142.

Reedy Island (Delaware river), 466, 524, 660.

Reenforcements, 15, 17, 19, 21, 25, 43, 48, 52, 53, 58, 61, 64, 66, 68, 70, 89, 93, 95, 102, 103, 104, 107, 115, 118, 121, 126, 130, 133, 140, 142, 143, 146, 150, 153, 164, 165, 171, 173, 176, 183, 199, 201, 205, 213, 218, 223, 230, 235, 244, 255, 256, 258, 262, 281, 293, 331, 343, 344, 348, 353, 354, 355, 359, 360, 364, 366, 367, 370, 374, 375, 376, 377, 381, 382, 385, 389, 390, 392, 395, 398, 401, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 415, 420, 424, 425, 426, 428, 431, 433, 436, 438, 439, 441, 442, 443, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 456, 457, 458, 459, 462, 465, 470, 472, 481, 574, 575, 584, 593, 612, 614, 622, 632, 644, 661, 665, 681, 691, 693, 699, 702, 706, 757, 763, 840, 900, 935, 946, 949, 953, 966, 977, 993, 1003, 1008, 1013, 1015, 1028, 1055, 1058, 1068, 1072, 1073, 1108, 1267, 1271, 1278, 1285, 1293, 1295, 1297, 1352, 1363, 1366, 1369, 1390, 1441, 1444, 1460, 1572, 1575, 1587, 1589, 1590, 1621, 1669, 1728, 1736, 1743, 1764, 1772, 1775, 1776, 1790, 1791, 1796, 1820, 1848, 1851, 1853, 1857, 1869, 1907, 1958, 1959, 1966, 1967, 1979, 1980, 1984, 1995, 2011.

Reenforcements—Continued.
2024, 2025, 2031, 2035, 2040, 2064, 2080, 2095;
British, 164, 170, 200, 258, 292, 298, 331, 338, 342, 419, 429, 431, 443, 447, 449, 454, 455, 468, 469, 489, 521, 525, 583, 678, 688, 689, 691, 694, 724, 727, 771, 843, 887, 898, 961, 977, 988, 995, 1014, 1035, 1066, 1079, 1090, 1101, 1102, 1104, 1120, 1122, 1125, 1126, 1127, 1128, 1142, 1235, 1236, 1309, 1344, 1557, 1575, 1583, 1623, 1636, 1657, 1722, 1732, 1738, 1753, 1763, 1770, 1787, 1864, 1865, 1869, 1870, 1878, 1888, 1890, 1896, 1897, 1920, 1934, 1964, 2005, 2010, 2011, 2024, 2025, 2030, 2031, 2040, 2062, 2095, 2237, 2366; arrival, 330, 331, 374, 520, 972, 1580; called for, 1428; demanded, 1402; expected, 1511; health, 1943; naval, 735, 1428, 1760, 1773, 1908, 1922; prevented, 1255;
Congress on, 1237; delay, 1070, 1752, 1836; difficulty, 1743; forwarding, 2033, 2035; French, 1245, 1368, 1646, 1668, 1720, 1731, 1779, 1824, 1859, 1956, 1957, 2177; German allied troops, Hessians, 117, 165, 307, 697; naval, 448, 450; needed, 351, 360, 402, 426, 448, 584, 610, 817, 845, 1251, 1366, 1897, 1915, 1958, 1964, 1978, 2040; general officers' opinion on, 1589; promised, 1899; vessels for, 345; for Washington, 165, 168, 171, 175, 182, 211, 217, 218, 223, 237, 255, 266, 275, 341, 343, 362, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 434, 452, 459, 460, 464, 465, 466, 473, 478, 484, 1647, 2040.
Reese, John, *Capt., 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 529.
Reeves, Richard, *Private, 43d Foot, British army*, 1364.
Referees, *see* Arbitrators.
Refugees, *see* Canada, refugees, *also* Loyalists.
Regan, John, *Matross*, 2220.
Regiments, *see* Infantry.
Register of discharges, 2383.
Regnier, Pierre (sometimes known as Pierre Regnier de Roussi), *Lt. col., 4th New York regiment*, 208, 583, 953; certificate of service, 1290; qualifications, 254; rank, 630, 631, 939, 970. Letters from, 583, 630, 837. Letters to, 834, 843. Regiment, 208, 837.
Regnier, Pierre—Continued.
Regulations, 23, 490, 556, 918, 926, 940, 941, 943, 1036, 1068, 1163, 1255, 1656, 1999, 2059, 2379; for correcting abuses, 1656; in case of attack, 1656; civilians to go within British lines, 937; commissary, 1342; criticism of, 927, 935, 940; discharge, 1708; distribution of, 1255, 2379; drill, 956; furlough, 1708; garrison, 2378; guard, 1656; manual of maneuvers, 927, 940; militia, 2383; new, 511, 512, 516, 518, 520, 527, 539, 1163; officers' meeting to conform to, 1592; picket, 1518, 1656; printing, 935, 961, 2379; prisoners, 1166; quartermaster, 2349; recruiting, 1708; for safety of army, 1518; uniformity of, 326.
Reid, George, *Lt. col., 1st and 2d New Hampshire regiments*, commission, 1858; rank, 2169, 2184, 2202, 2213, 2233, 2235. Letters from, 2141, 2155, 2162, 2178, 2184, 2198, 2201, 2380, 2397. Letters and orders to, 2147, 2161, 2162, 2169, 2171, 2172, 2181, 2187, 2237. Regiment, 2147, 2237.
Reid, James, *see* Reed.
Reid, James Randolph, *Maj., 2d Canadian regiment*, 2349; leave of absence, 2011, 2287, 2318, 2345, 2351, 2365, 2392; arrested, 1632, 1635, 1639, 1640, 1641, 2075, 2133, 2402, 2409; assertions, 2395; case, 1722, 2129, 2328, 2330, 2395, 2402, 2404, 2409; complaints and charges, 1596, 1598, 1607, 1609, 1744, 2318, 2365, 2402; complaints and charges against, 2391, 2402, 2409; conduct, 1711, 1771, 2074; conduct investigated, 2318; controversy with Hazen, 1596, 1607, 1609, 2409;
court-martial, 1632, 1639, 1642, 1662, 2129, 2133, 2152, 2287, 2309, 2310, 2313, 2314, 2315, 2317, 2318,

Reid, James Randolph—Continued.
2324, 2325, 2338, 2341, 2397; defense, 1680, 1682, 1701, 1744, 2310, 2336;
court of inquiry on, 2366, 2391, 2392, 2395, 2398; dispute with officers, 2396; health, 2287; introduced to Washington, 888; memorial, 1541; method of obtaining provisions, 1607; officers agree to act temporarily under, 1964–1965; officers decline to act under, 1744; officers object to actions, 1745; officers request his compulsory return to the army, 2365; ordered to light infantry, 1726; pay and subsistence, 2345; protest against his conduct, 1771; rank, 1595, 1598; retirement, 2345; sentence of, 1720, 1723; services, 693. Letters from, 524, 1595, 1632, 2133, 2345, 2351, 2391, 2392. Letters to, 1598, 1964, 2010, 2152, 2345, 2391, 2392.
Reid, Thomas, 1846.
Reiley, John, *Capt., 3d Pennsylvania regiment and Invalids*, 2361.
Reily, William, *Capt., 4th Maryland regiment*, Letters from, 1317, 1339, 1365. Letters to, 1339, 1366.
Reinking, Carl, *Lt., Brunswick regiment, German allied troops*, Letter from, 2295.
Relief, *British flag schooner*, 2283.
Religion, army worship, 2334.
Remonstrance to British, 610.
Remounts, *see* Horses, *also* Cavalry.
Remy, Jean Joseph, *Director in chief, French hospital in America*, 1745.
Rendezvous, 1350, 1383, 1973, 2285; French, 1444, 1458; for Indian expedition, 1958; militia, 1417; pilots, 1394; recruits, 1668, 1715, 1903, 2035, 2036, 2054, 2057, 2059, 2064, 2066, 2071, 2249, 2252, 2335; teams, 1685; in Virginia, 1563, 1870, 1903.
Rendon, Francisco, *Secy. to Miralles; Spanish agent in America*, 1522, 1959; correspondence with Washington, 1577; measures approved by the king, 1737; personal matters, 1909; relations with Washington, 1861, 1893, 2188; succeeds Miralles, 1425; thanked by Washington, 1892; uses Washington's china, 2200. Letters from, 1425, 1555, 1577, 1603, 1625, 1650 1737, 1789, 1799, 1846, 1858, 1861, 1909, 1960, 1991, 2086, 2188. Letters to, 1567, 1593, 1613, 1639, 1660, 1755, 1810, 1854, 1867, 1892, 1967, 2099.
Rendon, Francisco—Continued.
Rensselaer, Henry Van, *Maj., Albany county militia*, 253.
Rensselaer, John Van, 1239, 2250, 2258.
Rensselaer, Philip Van, *Col., commissary of military stores at Albany*, 102, 243, 886, 1169, 1789, 1809, 2131. Letters from, 101, 427, 1593, 1648. Letters to, 109, 543, 618, 1153, 1613, 1651, 1712, 1827.
Rensselaer, Robert Van, *Brig gen., New York militia*, 1444, 1584.
Reports, *see* Intelligence, *also* Returns.
Republic, form of government, 2125.
Requisitions, 1025, 1372, 1407, 1603, 1621, 1625, 1816, 1887, 2018, 2025, 2038, 2046.
Resignations, 16, 20, 66, 84, 92, 193, 195, 222, 256, 269, 321, 339, 396, 397, 399, 426, 461, 474, 500, 514, 533, 535, 537, 553, 559, 566, 568, 581, 584, 588, 592, 594, 606, 624, 627, 639, 642, 646, 664, 677, 733, 771, 786, 815, 819, 829, 834, 854, 863, 890, 910, 923, 925, 929, 940, 971, 975, 978, 981, 989, 990, 999, 1000, 1008, 1012, 1013, 1063, 1089, 1098, 1101, 1124, 1223, 1236, 1239, 1275, 1285, 1287, 1291, 1332, 1333, 1340, 1342, 1343, 1426, 1435, 1437, 1440, 1448, 1449, 1452, 1453, 1463, 1486, 1516, 1517, 1571, 1621, 1701, 1702, 1706, 1710, 1719, 1730, 1757, 1786, 1844, 1856, 1858, 1864, 1865, 1868, 1869, 1913, 1965, 2003, 2013, 2017, 2020, 2026, 2031, 2055, 2079, 2118, 2119, 2130, 2131, 2135, 2136, 2140, 2153, 2205, 2206, 2227, 2281, 2294, 2301, 2306, 2313, 2353, 2447; applications, 1271; British, 2161, 2253; discouragement of habit, 1014; list of, 1592; rights, 580; spirit, 550, 1298.

Resources, *see* Supplies.
Retaliation and retaliatory measures, 78, 56, 146, 221, 234, 239, 275, 297, 308, 483, 879, 1595, 1721, 1933, 1995, 2002, 2086, 2089, 2103, 2104, 2105, 2117, 2119, 2129, 2132, 2138, 2140, 2142, 2154, 2183, 2261; British, 1136, 1690, 2104; Indian, 2341; measures, 2005; objection to, 296; by partisan warfare, 1768; prevention of, 2109, 2115; threats, 836, 1557, 1991.
Retirements, 1327, 1331, 1382, 1400, 1607, 1620, 1626, 1645, 1653, 1714, 1850, 1922, 1975, 1993, 1994, 2029, 2102, 2144, 2151, 2168, 2179, 2188, 2213, 2267, 2283, 2284, 2286, 2287, 2294, 2298, 2299, 2300, 2302, 2304, 2305, 2307, 2313, 2317, 2336, 2345, 2349, 2385, 2399, 2403, 2404, 2411, 2430, 2442, 2444, 2447, 2448; compulsory, 2249; provision for, 2402; promotions before, 2446; question of, 2226.
Returns (muster-rolls, reports, enrollment, invoice, lists, etc.), 3, 4, 20, 39, 45, 46, 47, 48, 53, 73, 75, 76, 78, 79, 80, 81, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 90, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 99, 100, 103, 107, 108, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 135, 136, 137, 138, 142, 143, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 159, 161, 164, 169, 170, 174, 175, 177, 179, 180, 184, 185, 187, 189, 197, 199, 200, 201, 204, 207, 208, 209, 210, 213, 214, 215, 216, 243, 244, 245, 260, 267, 269, 275, 276, 281, 283, 285, 286, 287, 293, 294, 297, 300, 307, 313, 315, 328, 340, 348, 355, 374, 390, 391, 392, 396, 399, 407, 413, 418, 419, 424, 437, 440, 459, 476, 483, 487, 493, 494, 495, 509, 512, 514, 523, 524, 527, 528, 532, 533, 535, 542, 546, 551, 557, 558, 560, 565, 566, 569, 573, 577, 585, 590, 599, 609, 614, 620, 622, 626, 627, 628, 634, 648, 649, 670, 672, 676, 677, 678, 680, 686, 687, 694, 696, 698, 700, 713, 714, 718, 722, 723, 729, 730, 731, 749, 761, 764, 770, 773, 783, 784, 789, 790, 800, 805, 809, 816, 818, 822, 828, 830, 838, 841, 843, 846, 848, 852, 865, 873, 882, 883, 886, 890, 891, 900,
Returns—Continued.
905, 906, 908, 915, 917, 918, 922, 924, 927, 929, 932, 953, 954, 955, 956, 964, 965, 967, 968, 977, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 992, 993, 996, 998, 999, 1012, 1013, 1021, 1022, 1052, 1056, 1057, 1063, 1066, 1072, 1074, 1081, 1083, 1085, 1087, 1089, 1090, 1091, 1093, 1106, 1109, 1112, 1114, 1116, 1120, 1125, 1139, 1151, 1161, 1167, 1169, 1181, 1193, 1194, 1197, 1201, 1208, 1215, 1219, 1223, 1228, 1229, 1231, 1232, 1234, 1238, 1241, 1242, 1244, 1250, 1251, 1252, 1253, 1255, 1256, 1257, 1259, 1262, 1264, 1265, 1268, 1269, 1276, 1281, 1286, 1290, 1296, 1300, 1307, 1308, 1309, 1315, 1318, 1319, 1332, 1333, 1339, 1341, 1347, 1348, 1351, 1352, 1358, 1361–1362, 1370, 1372, 1376, 1377, 1378, 1382, 1383, 1384, 1385, 1387, 1394, 1395, 1396, 1397, 1406, 1414, 1415, 1419, 1420, 1424, 1426, 1429, 1436, 1437, 1445, 1447, 1451, 1452, 1453, 1454, 1455, 1456, 1458, 1460, 1461, 1466, 1475, 1477, 1478, 1479, 1487, 1490, 1492, 1496, 1499, 1503, 1504, 1507, 1510, 1511, 1512, 1514, 1515, 1518, 1527, 1530, 1532, 1534, 1535, 1540, 1542, 1557, 1559, 1563, 1564, 1575, 1584, 1585, 1595, 1600, 1601, 1611, 1621, 1623, 1626, 1629, 1633, 1634, 1635, 1639, 1640, 1641, 1643, 1645, 1648, 1651, 1655, 1658, 1660, 1661, 1664, 1666, 1673, 1678, 1682, 1694, 1701, 1705, 1707, 1714, 1720, 1726, 1748, 1750, 1751, 1764, 1767, 1768, 1769, 1801, 1802, 1803, 1809, 1811, 1814, 1822, 1823, 1827, 1829, 1833, 1835, 1842, 1843, 1850, 1851, 1852, 1853, 1861, 1866, 1872, 1876, 1883, 1885, 1890, 1892, 1893, 1895, 1896, 1902, 1904, 1905, 1906, 1908, 1910, 1912, 1917, 1919, 1933, 1942, 1945, 1948, 1950, 1960, 1962, 1964, 1968, 1969, 1971, 1977, 1985, 1986, 1991, 1992, 1993, 1995, 1997, 2001, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2012, 2013, 2018, 2019, 2022, 2026, 2027, 2031, 2032, 2036, 2040, 2041, 2042, 2051, 2052, 2060, 2061, 2072, 2074, 2075, 2080, 2084, 2094, 2095,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Returns—Continued.
2098, 2105, 2106, 2113, 2114, 2116, 2117, 2120, 2121, 2122, 2126, 2131, 2133, 2138, 2155, 2158, 2167, 2170, 2173, 2177, 2190, 2195, 2202, 2215, 2222, 2223, 2224, 2239, 2245, 2247, 2248, 2251, 2253, 2258, 2260, 2262, 2267, 2271, 2275, 2276, 2278, 2279, 2280, 2282, 2292, 2302, 2304, 2305, 2312, 2318, 2323, 2329, 2335, 2341, 2349, 2351, 2367, 2383, 2384, 2386, 2399, 2402, 2404, 2405, 2407, 2410, 2413, 2415, 2417, 2424, 2427, 2428, 2434, 2440, 2442, 2458, 2460; authenticated, 981; British, 199, 414, 1080, 1082, 1457, 1542, 1556, 1627, 1751, 1793, 1962, 1972, 1974, 1980, 1981, 1982, 2072, 2453; called for, requested, etc., 266, 287, 324, 1196, 1257, 1258, 1478, 1564, 1586, 1629, 1632, 1654, 1714, 1775, 1857, 1878, 1891, 1905, 2009, 2137, 2280, 2331, 2440; completion of, 1230; for Congress, 1926; contract, 2176, 2292; controversy over, 1591; countersigning, 1527, 1678, 2292; danger of knowledge of, 612; danger in giving to contractors, 2109; delay, 312, 390, 391, 392, 526, 1228, 1249, 1259, 1276, 1282, 1509, 1680, 1793, 2000, 2032, 2176, 2273, 2284; difficulty in obtaining, 407, 1773, 2050, 2275; directions for filling out, 1475, 1492; disagree with town records, 2078; duplicates, 1478, 1481, 1499; errors in, 890; exact, 907; failure to make, 1466, 1533, 1659; false, 1557, 1607; field, 1420. 1748; form, 332, 981, 1466, 1479, 1486, 1528, 2008, 2015; forwarded, transmitted, etc., 1268, 1385, 1541, 2009, 2020, 2021, 2037, 2163, 2172, 2174, 2196, 2229, 2433, 2434, 2436; French, 1745, 1747, 1761, 1950, 1969, 1987, 2030, 2032, 2034, 2126, 2180; French staff, 1294; general, 59, 94, 327, 440; impositions, 1854; matters, 928, 2188; measures to obtain, 2224; method, 620; mistakes in, 1153; necessity of, 1238; preparation of, 1254, 2007; promptness of, 1459; refused, 1530, 2030, 2033; regulations, 181, 1656; made to States, 1268, 2025, 2028; to show States to which officers and men belong, 1308; variation, 2137; weekly, 548, 606, 648, 1460, 1463, 1465, 1499, 1538, 1645, 2430, 2440, 2444.

Rewards, 902; British, for deserters, 1383.

Reynaud, ——, *French commander-in-chief, San Domingo*, Letter from, 1779.

Reynolds, George, *Lt. 2d New Jersey regiment*, Letter to, 314.

"R. H.," *American spy*, 2269.

Rhea, David, *Maj., 2d, lt. col., 4th, New Jersey regiments*, 101. Letter from, 672.

Rhea, Isaac, *American spy*, Letter from, 2107.

Rhea, Jonathan, *Ensign; lieut., 2d New Jersey regiment*, 620, 640. Letter to, 2278.

Rhinebeck (New York), 116, 2120.

Rhoades, Jacob, 79.

Rhode Island, 342, 485, 534, 628, 689, 692, 753, 768, 817, 929, 1323, 1346, 1421, 1453, 1512, 1526, 1531, 1591, 1606, 1921, 2122; appeal to, 1821; army's march from, 1183; arrangements in, 695, 696, 697; artillery from, 35; artillery in, 609; artillery left in, 1176; assurances from, 1845; attacks, attempts, plans against, etc., 243, 254, 263, 269, 270, 278, 291, 459, 686, 690, 691, 695, 696, 697, 712, 715, 717, 735, 1146, 1147; *see also* Quaker Hill; barracks on, 773; beef in, 1334, 1890; board of war, *see under* council of war; boats lost in, 695; bounty, 1382, 2064; bounty jumpers, 1453;

British at, 243, 307, 308, 699, 779, 810, 895, 974, 1147, 1321, 2076; attempts, embarkations, expeditions, etc., against, 88, 1409, 1411, 1415, 1417, 1418, 1419, 1420, 1421, 1422, 1426, 1428, 1434, 1442, 1464, 1546, 1551; embarkation from, 243, 325; evacuation, 236, 278, 279, 284, 291, 735, 824, 840, 848, 861, 910,

Rhode Island—Continued.
983, 1057, 1062, 1142, 1151, 1158, 1159, 1160, 1163, 1167, 1168, 1170; garrison from, 1166; hay vessels, 746; intentions against, 1534; movement from, 328; move toward, 718, 801; navy at, fleets, shipping, etc., movements, etc., 167, 297, 375, 691, 695, 716, 719, 721, 735, 789, 813, 842, 845, 858, 860, 956, 972, 1421, 1469, 1592, 1823; outposts, 251; position, 243, 1025; reenforcement, 688, 689, 694, 727; reoccupation, 2084; repulsed, 717; retention of, 799; sick and wounded sent to, 693; spy at, 1574; stores left in, 1163; strength, 230, 278, 292, 520, 521, 608, 694, 695, 697, 703, 714, 1025; transports, 746, 1150; troops for, 1428; troops from, 252, 443, 749, 1063, 1178, 1182; troops landed at, 739;
cattle buyer, 1892; channels, 695; claims artillery, 1274; command in, 570, 706; conditions in, 711, 780, 810, 818, *see also under* situation; Convention troops embark at, 501;
council of war, 251, 929, 1301, 1302; orders, 1329, 1375; resolve, 1302; letter from, 769; letter to, 1301;
defense, 999, 1018, 1548, 2101; defense of shore line, 263, 628; depth of water at, 700; engagements, *see* Quaker Hill; equipment from, 1785; exertions, 2038, 2169; expedition from, 706; expeditions against, *see under* attacks, attempts, etc., on; exposed condition, 308; expresses to and from, 1353, 1443, 1698, 1703; evacuation of, 416, 421; ferries, 1389; firewood for, 767, 825; flag of truce sent to, 861; flour forwarded to, 751; forage from, 1499; fortifications, 94, 1426, 1487, 2084, 2100, 2101, 2163; British fortifications, 699; French fortifications, 1515, 1840;
French in, 706, 1396, 1402, 1412, 1416, 1434, 1466, 1511, 1515, 1840; arrival, 1684; attacks and attempts on, expeditions against, etc., 1411, 1415, 1417, 1418, 1420, 1421, 1422, 1434, 1464; blockaded at, 1524; cooperation against, 697, 706, 1132, 1156; convoy to land at, 1267; hospital, 1341, 1360, 1369, 1370, 1375, 1388, 1389; march from, 1807; march to, 2204;
Navy, fleet, shipping, etc., at, 691, 712, 1336, 1396, 1404, 1407, 1847, 1924, 2163; arrival, 1352; departure, 713, 714, 717, 718, 724; protest against fleet's departure, 712; failure in, 735; movement to, 692; return to, 715, 718;
position in, 774; protection of, 1734; responsibility for failure at, 717; stores at, 1840;
governor, 1331, 1359, 1360, 1369; Hession strength in, 520; hospital in, 695, *see also under* French, hospital; importance of, 1426, 2101; intelligence, news, etc., from, 688. 691, 692, 715, 722; intelligence sent to, 1416; invasion, 223;
legislature, 2038, 2354; council, action in use of college for French hospital, 1370, 1375; conference with governor, 1360; cooperation in establishing hospital for the French, 1369;
general assembly, 2354; actions, 2156; acts, 1372, 1382, 2064; appropriates money for buildings for the French, 1365; appropriates money for troops, 2267; appropriates specie and land for pay depreciation of troops, 1701; calls for nine months men, 2046; committee, 1365, 1383, 2267; proceedings, 1350; resolve, 1365, 1429;
lethargy, 2354; spirit of, 2046; money sent, 251; negligence of, 2335; operations in, 704, 729; powder for, 1350; prices in, 292, 521; provisions for, 715; quota of troops, 1382; recruiting agents, 1383; reenforcements for, 251, 691, 699, 706; requisitions on, 1887–1888, 2038; retreat from, 714, 717, 720, 725; rum

Rhode Island—Continued.
in, 1870; seizures of blankets and clothing, 337, 349; situation in, 608, 701, 713, 724, *see also under* conditions; stores in, 717; supplies from, 1660; tax in, 2064, 2086; towns, apportionment of quota of troops among, 1382; transports at, 1948;
troops, 60, 341, 2038, 2046, 2267, 2272, 2354; arrangement, 923; called for, 2046; clothing, 1585, 2009; deficiency, 1030; derangement, 2354; deserters, 1429, 1787, 2245; discharges, 2400; huts, 1626, 2041; line arrangement, 923; militia, 345, 352, 369, 1146, 1464, 1916; movements, 2264, 2269, 2418; negro battalion, 518, 1372; nine months men, 2046; objection to serving in the South, 1787; officers, 207, 281, 517, 518, 1352, 1585, 2227, 2353, 2407; letters to commanding officers, 269, 2418; pay, 384, 1701, 2267; private kills a sailor, 2015; punishment of, 2422; quota, 1382;
recruits, recruiting, completion of regiments, raising men, etc., 518, 988, 1371, 1372, 1382, 1464, 1474, 1728, 1744, 1835, 2064, 2077, 2086, 2106, 2122, 2225, 2324, 2354; delayed, 2038; enlistment of unfit, 2064; object to incorporation with blacks, 1372; quality, 2112;
reduction, 2335, 2348; regiments, 284, 1184, 1380, 1626, 2106, 2116–2117, 2225, 2267. First, 281, 1306, 1549, 1585, 2227, 2245, 2263, 2267, 2324, 2335, 2348, 2353, 2354, 2407, *see also* Greene, Christopher. Second, 1352, 1705, 1707, *see also* Angell, Israel;
returns, 1659, 2407; services expired, 2041; strength, 284; subsistence, 384, 2353; tents for, 1852;
troops for, 277, 1018, 1742, 1780;
troops from, 1176;
Rhode Island—Continued.
troops in, 233, 472, 521, 608, 609, 645, 685, 696, 697, 706, 714, 717, 821, 999, 1006; letter to commanding officer of, 2062; landing on, 706; militia at or going to, 230, 375, 376, 685, 1742, 1870, 1890, 1913; mutiny, 996, 998; needed, 233, 717; officers, 1, 233; retained in, 989, 996, 1419, 1445;
vessel, 1963; Washington's visit to, 1724, 1734, 1735, 1741, 1745.
Rhode Island College, 1360, 1370, 1388, 1389; *see also under* Rhode Island, French hospital at.
Rice, John, *Capt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.
Rice, Joseph, *Capt., 4th Continental artillery*, Letter from, 1415.
Rice, Nathan, *Maj., 4th Massachusetts regiment*, 2145, 2146, 2166; answers to queries on Huddy case, 2088.
Rice, 586, 933, 1027, 1038; British foray after, 2213; needed, 1975; price, 994; substituted for flour or bread, 714, 864, 949.
Richard, Henry, 2165.
Richard, P——, *Secy., to Comte Guichen*, 1282. Letter from, 1290.
Richards, George, 843.
Richards, Oliver, *Private, Massachusetts line*, 1687, 1714.
Richards, Samuel, *Paymaster, 3d Connecticut regiment*, 1556.
Richardson, Abijah, *Surgeon's mate, 3d Massachusetts regiment*, 1115.
Richardson, Francis, *Lt. and capt., 1st regiment of Guards, British army*, Letter from, 2026.
Richardson, John, *Capt. 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter from, 1708. Letter to, 1739.
Richardson, William, *Col., 5th Maryland regiment*, 412, 685, 1205. Letter from, 679. Letters and orders to, 271, 411, 706.
Richelieu (Canada), 98.
Richeson, Holt, *Lt. col., 7th and 5th Virginia regiments*, Letters and orders to, 675, 1021.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Richmond, David, *Lt., 2d Rhode Island regiment*, 36.
Richmond, Ebenezer, *Surgeon, 15th Massachusetts regiment, surgeon's mate, 11th Continental Infantry*, 19, 26, 57, 58. Letter from, 57.
Richmond, William, Letter from, 167.
Richmond (Long Island), 1569.
Richmond (Virginia), 916, 1670, 1782, 1791, 1820, 1836, 1951, 1967.
Rickman, William, *Director of hospital in Virginia*, 1332, 1347. Letter from, 1333.
Riddell, Alexander, Letter to, 1946.
Riddell, James, *Merchant, Yorktown, Virginia*, Letter from, 1946.
Ridgefield (Connecticut), 303, 305, 316, 1084, 1095, 1100, 1104.
Ridge Road (Pennsylvania), 507.
Riedesel, Frederich Adolph, Baron von, *Maj. gen., German allied troops, British army in America*, 67, 910, 1189; case of, 1153, 1165; complaint, 524, 550; escort, 888; exchange, 524, 589, 1568, 1579; health, 1153, 1154, 1161, 1166; permission to go to New York, 1108, 1152, 1153, 1182, 1189; return of troops under, 922; wishes prosperity to America and Washington, 2408. Letters from, 524, 815, 921, 1154, 1166, 2408. Letters to, 589, 888, 1161, 1182, 1808, 1823, 2418.
Riedesel, Friederike Charlotte Luise (von Massow), Madame von, *wife of Baron Riedesel*, 1153.
Riflemen (Rifle companies, Rifle corps, regiments, etc.), 8, 20, 23, 103, 106, 161, 210, 261, 698, 841, 1009, 1012, 1906, 1913; mounted, 1740. *See also* Parr, James; Pennsylvania, troops; *and* Rawlings, Moses.
Rifles, 268, 1906.
Riley, Patrick, *of Orange county, New York*, 932.
Riley, Richard, *Justice of the Peace, Chester county, Pennsylvania*, 90.
Riley, William, *see* Reily.
Ringwood (New Jersey), 1377, 1379, 1385, 1663, 1665, 1688, 1690, 1693, 1694, 1707, 1756, 1764, 1769, 1777, 1792, 1793, 1801, 1822; buildings at, 2286, 2291; road to New Windsor, 1378; road to Smith's Clove, 1112.
Ringwood Clove (New Jersey), 2004.
Riots, 1472, 2146, 2422, 2431, 2439.
Ritzema, Rudolph (Rudolphus), *Lt. col., 1st; col., 3d New York regiment, deserted to the enemy*, 15; resignation, 145. Letters from, 137, 145, 159, 169. Instructions to, 16. Regiment, 137, 138, 197.
Rivers, James, *Capt., 60th Foot, British army*, 1188, 1298. Letters from, 1171, 1320. Letter to, 1205.
Rivers, in the South, 1615.
Rivington, James, *Printer, New York; publisher of Rivington's New York Gazetteer, also The Royal Gazette*, 728, 865, 1348, 1352, 1907, 1952; publishes intercepted letters of Washington, 1796, *see also* Royal Gazette.
Roach, Richard, 711.
Roads, 559, 681, 772, 783, 835, 841, 900, 960, 961, 1002, 1009, 1023, 1041, 1123, 1155, 1376, 1647, 2078, 2104, 2124; British, 2200; building, 806, 887, 1112; condition, 577, 794, 1222, 1236, 1276, 1559, 1652, 1654, 1810, 1939, 2411; difficulties, 943; examination of, 1928; importance of, 991; location, 1100; obstructing, 365, 366, 482, 662; patrol, guard, etc., 1053, 1358, 1616; repair of, 105, 663, 737, 771, 781, 784, 811, 830, 846, 978, 997, 1007, 1017, 1122, 1123, 1160, 1378, 1473, 1566, 1614, 1939, 1947, 2038, 2189, 2190, 2191, 2421, 2446; safety, 1352; surveys, 1107, 1199, 1720, 1989.
Robberies, *see* Thefts.
Robbers, *see* Banditti, *also* Marauders.
Robbillard D'Antin, Lewis Joseph Henry, Letter from, 561.
Roberdeau, Daniel, *Brig. gen., Pennsylvania militia*, 132, 549. Letters from, 171, 174, 640. Letters to, 173, 649.
Roberts, Israel, *Counterfeiter*, 564.
Robertson, Isaiah, *see* Robinson.
Robertson, James, *Brig., maj. and lt. gen., commander-in-chief, British*

Robertson, James—Continued.
army in America; royal governor of New York, 2098, 2099, 2100, 2110, 2152; appointed commander-in-chief, 2103; efforts to save André, 1554, 1558; command in Virginia, 1844; movements, 1694, 1695. Letters from, 1554, 1558, 1837, 2103. Letters to, 73, 1554, 1823, 2104, 2105.
Robertson, James R., & Co., *British merchants*, 1992, 1993.
Robertson, William, *Surgeon?, British army*, 2369.
Robillard, James, 1023.
Robinson, Ann (Mrs.), Letter to, 1164.
Robinson, Beverley, *Col., Guides and Pioneers, British Provincial troops*, 144, 705, 1528, 1540, 1556; effort to save André, 1548. Letters from, 1536, 1539, 1548. Letter to, 1536. *See also* Robinson's.
Robinson, Frederick Phillips, *Ensign, 17th Foot, British army*, 1353.
Robinson, F., *Ensign, 1st Massachusetts regiment*, 2082, 2101.
Robinson (Robertson), Isaiah, *Capt., Continental navy*, 448, 471, 578, 581, 586, 627, 794. Letter to, 446.
Robinson, John, 613.
Robinson, Morris, *Capt., Loyal American regiment, British Provincial troops*, 1353.
Robinson, Moses, *Col., New Hampshire militia*, Letter from, 368.
Robinson, Thomas, Baron Grantham, *English ambassador to Spain*, 958.
Robinson, William, 2212.
Robinson's (Farm, House, Mills, Col. Beverley Robinson's, Highlands, New York), 1437, 1459, 1626, 2145.
ROBUST, *British ship of war*, 1952.
Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeure, Comte de, *Lt. gen., armies of the king of France; great cross of the royal military order of St. Louis; commander-in-chief, French army in America*, 1466, 1564, 1585, 1634, 1657, 1660, 1701, 1705, 1718, 1719, 1746, 1759, 1762, 1779, 1825, 1839, 1846, 1848, 1855, 1873, 1921, 1972, 2003, 2017, 2018, 2026, 2030, 2034, 2056,
Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeure, Comte de—Continued.
2120, 2147, 2174, 2180, 2182, 2190, 2265, 2284, 2287, 2291; in accord with Washington, 1458; his account of the voyage to America, 1373; address to Indian chiefs, 1493; advises levelling Rhode Island fortifications, 2084; army under his command, 1294, 1397, 1407, 2334, *see also* Army, French; assistance to, 1359, 1462; on Arnold's treason, 1555; on Arnold and André, 1573; awaits orders, 1885; on bravery of troops, 1970; called on for reenforcements, 2011, 2025, 2031, 2080; cannon presented to, by Congress, 2033, 2046, 2225, 2227, 2229, 2308, 2309, 2317; celebrates Washington's birthday, 1731, 2044; collects flat-boats, 2101; conferences, interviews, etc., with Washington, 1414, 1447, 1456, 1470, 1482, 1497, 1515, 1523, 1527, 1542, 1543, 1555, 1732, 1820, 1824, 1825, 1827, 1833, 1840, 1848, 1898, 1929, 2046, 2101, 2156, 2157, 2160, 2164, 2171, 2175; confidence in America furnishing him with supplies and forces, 1773; consents to discharge of six-months men, 1613; conversation with John Laurens, 1704; conversation with Ternay and Lafayette, 1428; cooperation with, 1399, 1724, 1763, 1766, 1858, 1878, 2022;
correspondence, with Barras, 1869, 1903, 1922; with British, 2007; with Carleton, 2174, 2262; with Greene, 2002, 2024, 2076; with Vaudreuil, 2180; with Washington, 1659;
delay in leaving France, 1396; departure from America, 2299, 2324; desires French artillery sent to the Chesapeake, 1924; despatches, 1407, 1602, 1615, 1649, 1791, 1802, 1824; detains American troops, militia, etc., 1428, 1437, 1444, 1519, 1564; escort to headquarters, 2229; friendship with Washington, 2299; health, 2199; horses for, 1947; ideas overthrown by de Grasse's defeat, 2141; intelli-

Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeure, Comte de—Continued.
gence for, 1811, 1877, 1919, 2236, 2265, 2267, 2270; invites Washington to visit France, 2418; kindness, 1998; lends men to Barras, 1869; loan to Cornwallis, 2024; marches and movements, 1766, 1802, 1845, 1865, 1869, 1870, 1872, 1875, 2115, 2116, 2163, 2197, 2204, 2265, *see also* Army, French; measures, preparations, etc., 1436, 1788, 1890; meetings with Washington, 1883, 1934, 2063–2064, 2076, 2095, 2279, 2291; offers hard money for provisions, 1396; money at Washington's disposal, 1751; needs Rhode Island militia, 1916; objects to Heath leaving Rhode Island, 1453;
opinions, ideas, etc., of British intentions, 1511; in conference with Washington, 2175; on Cornwallis' intentions, 1771; on Lloyds' Neck enterprise, 1801; on attacking New York, 1447; on the Penobscot expedition, 1774; on general plan of campaign operations, etc., 1646, 2055, 2076; on removing artillery from Yorktown, 2174; requested, 1662; on the situation, 1916; on southern expedition, 1646; on the Virginia expedition, 1802; on Washington's letter, published by enemy, 1802; on wisdom in dealing with mutineers, 1704;
opposes Barras' Newfoundland project, 1924; orders exchange of prisoners, 2034; orders for, 1395; order of battle, 1397, 1658; in Philadelphia, 2304; position in Rhode Island, 1396; praises militia, 1444; present to American sick, 2034; private assurances of further aid to America, 2101; propositions and Washington's reply thereto, 1840; goes to Providence, 1539, 1856; questions and matters submitted to Washington, and replies thereto, 1542, 1543, 1898, 1929; reasons against marching to Greene's assistance, 2024; refuses aid to Greene, 2055, 2076; report on

Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeure, Comte de—Continued.
storm of Yorktown redoubts, 1970; requested to reenforce Vaudreuil, 2177; requests militia to protect French squadron, 2233; requests orders, 1455–1456, 1563, 1869, 2195; requests Washington's definitive plan of operations, 1899; requests Washington's opinion, 1560, 1563, 2101; return of his army next campaign, 2324; sails from Brest, 1338; social diversions, 2007; suggestions for militia, 1869; suggests that Barras block the Chesapeake, 1863; suggests de Grasse's visit to Chesapeake bay, 1858; supplies, 1396, 1444, 1773; sympathy on death of Custis, 1992; Virginia's acknowledgment of his services, 2033; Washington's explanation to, 1806, 1814; Washington's visit to, 1686; on Washington's visit to France, 2381; willingness to have undertaken an expedition against Arnold, 1726. Letters and orders from, 1373, 1396, 1415, 1419, 1426, 1437, 1444, 1447, 1452, 1455, 1464, 1469, 1472, 1482, 1484, 1489, 1495, 1503, 1511, 1520, 1523, 1530, 1534, 1548, 1555, 1560, 1563, 1569, 1573, 1576, 1581, 1585, 1587, 1603, 1610, 1611, 1614, 1615, 1621, 1624, 1627, 1633, 1638, 1644, 1646, 1649, 1659, 1673, 1677, 1687, 1698, 1704, 1705, 1711, 1715, 1722, 1726, 1734, 1739, 1742, 1750, 1752, 1754, 1759, 1762, 1766, 1769, 1771, 1773, 1774, 1787, 1791, 1801, 1802, 1804, 1806, 1808, 1813, 1814, 1816, 1818, 1820, 1824, 1845, 1848, 1856, 1858, 1862, 1865, 1869, 1875, 1879, 1881, 1883, 1885, 1890, 1893, 1898, 1913, 1916, 1920, 1923, 1930, 1970, 1992, 2007, 2010, 2019, 2021, 2024, 2028, 2030, 2035, 2043, 2046, 2055, 2076, 2084, 2101, 2115, 2141, 2163, 2174, 2180, 2195, 2199, 2204, 2223, 2233, 2247, 2262, 2265, 2270, 2273, 2275, 2279, 2285, 2317, 2381, 2418. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 1265, 1401, 1407, 1410, 1421, 1427, 1436, 1442, 1458,

Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeure, Comte de—Continued. 1462, 1470, 1483, 1502, 1515, 1522, 1527, 1549, 1564, 1566, 1570, 1575, 1581, 1596, 1604, 1606, 1609, 1611, 1623, 1627, 1634, 1635, 1638, 1640, 1647, 1662, 1666, 1668, 1671, 1674, 1686, 1691, 1697, 1709, 1716, 1717, 1723, 1731, 1732, 1735, 1743, 1753, 1761, 1763, 1766, 1768, 1773, 1775, 1777, 1779, 1788, 1796, 1802, 1811, 1817, 1823, 1825, 1827, 1846, 1849, 1850, 1851, 1853, 1859, 1863, 1864, 1867, 1870, 1873, 1877, 1880, 1882, 1884, 1890, 1891, 1903, 1904, 1915, 1924, 1925, 1927, 1934, 1940, 1997, 1999, 2002, 2005, 2013, 2019, 2021, 2022, 2026, 2033, 2036, 2042, 2063, 2095, 2106, 2130, 2147, 2156, 2157, 2160, 2174, 2177, 2181, 2183, 2184, 2192, 2197, 2219, 2226, 2229, 2231, 2245, 2261, 2264, 2266, 2267, 2272, 2274, 2280, 2285, 2291, 2299, 2309, 2388, 2442, 2445.

Rochambeau, Donatien Marie Joseph de Vimeur, Vicomte de, *Col., mestre-de-camp en second, regiment Bourbonnais, adj. gen., French army in America*, 1634, 1723, 1732, 1820.

Roche, John, *Capt., Continental navy*, Letter from, 2341.

Rochefermoy, Mathieu Alexis de, *Brig. gen., Continental army*, 358, 376, 382, 389. Letters from, 297, 326, 380, 567, 576, 1799. Letter to, 220.

Rochefontaine, Bichet de, *Capt. and maj., Engineers, Continental army*, 1233, 2330; certificate of service, 2426, 2449; map, 1226; promotion, 2048, 2050; recommended, 1983; Washington's testimonial to, 2453. Orders to, 1339.

Rochester, (New York), 960.

Rockaway Bridge (New Jersey) 1370.

Rockets, 1876, 2272.

Rocky Hill (New Jersey), 2434.

Rocky Hill (West Point), 1550.

Rocky Ridge (New Jersey), 1347.

Rodney, Caesar, *Brig. gen., Delaware militia*. Letters from, 413, 414. Letters to, 255, 412, 413, 414.

Rodney, George Brydges, *Vice adml. and commander-in-chief, British navy in the West Indies*, encounter with de Grasse, 2116, 2193; health, 1588; intentions, 1609. Fleet, arrival at New York, 1522, 1529, 1530, 1531, 1535, 1542, 1556, 1592, 1613, 1911, 1918, 1936; movements, 1428, 1520, 1580, 1613; position, 1538, 1539, 1552, 1700–1701; preparation of, 1541.

Roe, Austin, *American spy*, 1837.

Roebuck, *British ship of war*, 460.

Rogers, Daniel, *Capt. and deputy engineer, Continental army*, 79.

Rogers, Edward, *Justice of the peace and selectman, Cornwall, New York*, 2131.

Rogers, Hezekiah, 277.

Rogers, James, *Maj., Rogers' King's Rangers, British provincial troops*, 2132; corps, 2254, 2259. Letter from, 2039.

Rogers, Nicholas, *Brevet lt. col., Continental army*, Letter from, 1006.

Rogers, Patrick, *Corporal, Cathcart's legion, British provincial troops*, 1037.

Rogers, Robert, *Maj. and lt. col. commandant, King's Rangers, British provincial troops*, 62, 134, 230, 232, 1690; authority to enlist men, 228; defeated, 198; examined, 56; explanation, 54; parole, 19; to raise regiments to harass frontier, 1040. Rangers, 188, 289, 331. *See also* Rogers, James.

Rogers, Samuel, *Capt., Nova Scotia militia ?*, Letter to, 878.

Rogers, Uriah, Letter from, 337.

Rogers, William, *Chaplain, Pennsylvania brigade*, 1493.

Rogers, Zebdial, 929. Letter to, 823.

Rolls, *see* Returns.

Roll calls, 271, 326, 1264, 2163.

Romeyn, Dirck, *Clergyman, Dutch Reformed church, Hackensack, N. J.*, Letters from, 1595, 1597.

Romulus, *British ship of war*, 1731, 1732, 1733, 1734.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Roome, John L. C., *Notary public, New York loyalist*, 2104.
Roorbach, Garret, *Barrack-master, New York city*, 2349; memorial, 128.
Root, David, *Private, New York militia*, Letter from, 2136.
Root, Jesse, *Deputy adjutant general, Continental army*, 366.
Roots, substitute for flour, 1457.
Rope, 1498 .
Rose, Duncan, recommended to Washington, 539.
Rose, John (Baron Gustavus H. de Rosenthal; Gustavus Henderson), *Lt., 4th and 3d Pennsylvania regiments, aid to Irvine*, 2363, 2433. Letter from, 2146.
Rose, Ransford, *Adj., Selden's Connecticut regiment*, 208.
Roseboom, Gerrit, *of New York*, 3.
Rosecrantz (New York), 847.
Rosenthal, Baron Gustavus H. de, *see* Rose, John.
Ross, David, *Maj., Grayson's Additional Continental regiment; commissioner of trade of Virginia*, 1976; appointment, 241; bond, 1993; mercantile affairs, 1993. Letters from, 1978, 1996, 1997. Letters to, 1975, 1976, 1988, 1991, 2002, 2036.
Ross David, *Capt. 73d Foot, British army*, Letter from, 1131.
Ross, G——, *Loyalist merchant ?, New York*, Letter from, 1026.
Ross, James, Letter from, 415.
Ross, John, *Maj., 34th Foot, British army*, condition of his party, 2002, 2230; pursued by Willett, 1987, 1991.
Ross, John, *Lt., 71st Foot, British army*, 1398. Letter from, 1405.
Ross, ——, *Virginia loyalist*, 1604.
Rossbrook, Eleazer, *Sergt., Whetcomb's rangers*, Letter from, 1734.
Roussi, Regnier de, *see* Regnier, Pierre.
Row-galleys, *see* Armed vessels, galleys.
Roxbury (Massachusetts), 69, 90, 112.
Royal Gazette (Rivington's New York Gazetteer; Royal American Gazette), advertises asylum for tories, 865; copies ordered burned or seized, 2043; L'Enfant's letter in, 728; news in, 1176, 1348, 1352, 1796; publishes Washington's confidential letter to Lund Washington, 1786. *See also* Rivington, James.
Royal George, *British ship of war*, 2259.
Royal George, *British armed cutter*, 1148.
Royalton (New Hampshire), 1586.
Ruddock, John, *Deputy commissary of military stores*, 1499; dismissed, 1748, 1797. Letter from, 368. Letter to, 2137.
Rudolph (Rudulph), John, *Capt., Lee's dragoons*, Letters from, 1297, 1475.
Rudolph, Michael, *Capt., Lee's Partisan corps*, 1422.
Rudulph, John, *see* Rudolph.
Rudulph, Tobias, 621.
Rugeley, Henry, *Maj. and lt. col., British provincial troops*, 1630, 1631. Letters from, 1383, 1391.
Rum, *see* Liquor.
Rum casks, *see* Casks.
Rumford, Jonathan, *of Wilmington, Delaware*, Letter from, 467.
Rumford, Jonathan, jr., 634. Letter from, 659.
Rumford, ——, *Captain*, 555.
Rumney, William, *Col., Virginia militia*, Letter from, 414. Letter to, 417.
Rumors, *see* Intelligence.
Rumsey, Charles, *Col., Maryland militia*, 261, 627.
Rush, Benjamin, *Surgeon general and physician general of hospital, Middle department*, 504, 505; certificates, 511; resignation, 558; the Shippen case, 558, 1089. Letters from, 317, 558. Letters to, 319, 411, 525.
Rushworm, ——, *Ensign, North Carolina ? dragoons*, 605.
Russell, Andrew, *Capt., 5th Virginia regiment*, 291, 294, 318.
Russell, Giles, *Lt. col., 4th, col., 8th Connecticut regiments*, 1057, 1169. Letter from, 316.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Russell, James, *Lt., Prescott's Massachusetts regiment*, 53.
Russell, Nathaniel & Co., *Merchants, Charleston, S. C.*, Letter from, 994.
Russell, Thomas, *Private, Mansfield's Massachusetts regiment*, 60.
Russell, Thomas, *Ensign, Sherburne's Additional continental regiment*, Letter from, 1228.
Russell, William, *Col., 13th and 5th Virginia regiments*, 470. Letters from, 557, 885, 886, 890. Letters to, 271, 588, 620, 629. Regiment, 557, 588.
Russia, aid to British, 247; Empress of, *see* Catherine II; offers to mediate with England, 1849; treaty with Holland, 1379.
Russia, *British storeship*, 1054.
Rust, Enoch, *of Boston*, 37.
Rutherford, Thomas, Letter from, 655.
Rutherford, ——, *Former shoe manufacturer, Philadelphia*, 545, 555.
Rutland (Massachusetts), 598, 858, 1112, 1117, 1166, 1637.
Rutledge, John, *Governor South Carolina*, 1330, 1700; proclamation, 1266. Letter to, 190.
Ryan, Michael, *Capt., 5th, maj., 10th Pennsylvania regiments*, 551. Letter from, 595. Letter to, 595.
Ryan, William, *Private, Invalid corps*, 2368.
Ryan, ——, *Lt., Continental armed vessel "Warren,"* 78.
Rye, *see* Grain.
Ryley, John, 1505.

S.

"S," *see* "B. S."
Sabbath Day Point (New York), 278.
Sabin, Samuel, 1261.
Sabitts, Joseph, *Col., Pennsylvania militia*, Letter to, 222.
Sabres, *see* Swords.
Sacandoga (Sacondaga, Saundaga, New York), 847, 854, 992.
Sackett, Nathaniel, *Secret service agent*, Letter from, 271. Letter to, 246.
Sackett, Peter, *Adj., 4th New York regiment*, Letter to, 313.
Sackett, Richard, *Capt., Westchester county, New York, militia*, 1392, 2000.
Sackett, Samuel, *Capt., 4th New York regiment*, 539. Letters from, 125, 834.
Sackett, William, *Capt., New York levies*, Letter to, 1877.
Sackett ——, (Mrs.), *of Newton, Long Island*, 1482, 1485.
Sackville, Viscount, *see* Germain.
Sacondaga, *see* Sacandoga.
Saddles, 246, 248, 527, 557, 1445, 1531, 1572, 1853, 1885; needed, 273, 881, 1527, 1572, 1686, 1850; pack, 546, 881, 909, 986, 996, 1050, 1066; quality, 986; repair of, 527; sheepskin, 547.
Saddlery, 238.
Safford, Samuel, *Lt. col., Warner's additional Continental regiment*, 713. Letter from, 2433. Letter to, 2435.
Sag Harbor (Long Island), 178, 328, 960.
Sage, Comfort, *Col., Connecticut State regiment*, 186, 214.
Sail cloth, *see* Cloth.
Sailors, *see* Seamen.
Sails, 1512, 1525.
St. Augustine (Florida), 2321, 2358, 2366;
British at, 97, 2295; evacuation, 2175; fleet to sail to, 850; garrison, 2295, 2360; raid from, 883; reenforcement from, 898; reenforcement to, 2366; provincial troops sent from and to, 2294;
expeditions, attempts, intentions, etc., against, 274, 317, 357, 1190, 1195, 1309, 1522, 2294; Spanish expedition against, 1555, 1567, 1629, 1640, 1650; situation, 317.
St. Catherine, *British frigate*, 2191.
Saint-Cezair, —— de, *Capt., French navy*, introduced to Washington, 1941.
St. Christopher (St. Kitts, West Indies), 848, 2034, 2044, 2061.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

St. Clair, Arthur, *Brig. and Maj. Gen., Continental army*, 358, 372, 424, 514, 702, 976, 1033, 1041, 1045, 1047, 1097, 1104, 1107, 1272, 1277, 1278, 1279, 1288, 1295, 1296, 1373, 1510, 1553, 1590, 1670, 1768, 1988, 1995, 2255; absence from army, 2189, 2231, 2246, 2375; leave of absence, 848, 866, 1684; attempt against enemy, 118; attempt to reach Fort Edward, 361; call for troops, 353; command in the Highlands, 1836; command of light infantry, 1429; command in the South, 1885, 1889; complains, 1885; conduct approved, 2029; criticised, 380, 2413; criticises Steuben's regulations, 927; delays, 1958, 2282; disapproves reduction of army, 2260; effort to raise money for his traveling expenses, 2375; encounter with enemy, 361; exchange commissioner, 1269, 1270, 1279, 1287; exertions, 1869; gout, 1684, 1773, 2375, 2413; news from, 351, 365; measures in Pennsylvania mutiny, 1668, 1675; movements and march of troops under, 362, 1036, 1040, 1041, 1047, 1049, 1370, 1372, 1997, 1998, 2024, 2025, 2029; name used as a blind, 1568; observations, 520;

opinions, on exchange, 1279; on campaign operations, 1397; on Congress' intentions respecting Lee, 848; in council of war, 1099, 1291, 1391, 1520, 1589, 1594; on attacking New York, 1147, 1382; requested, 1033; on the situation, 356, 371, 1510; on the Wilmington attempt, 1993;

personal affairs, 2029, 2282; plan for exchange, 1279; position, 351, 360, 361, 1259; project against enemy, 1243, 1244, 1259, 1260, 1263; requests court of inquiry and court-martial, 380; responsibility in evacuation of Ticonderoga, 370; retirement, 2029; retreat, 369; trial of, 348, 358, 708, 714, 848; troops under, 366, 1032, 1035, 1993. Letters from, 350, 351, 354, 355, 356, 361, 369, 380, 520, 848, 1041, 1045, 1047, 1049, 1077, 1099, 1147, 1239, 1240, 1241, 1244, 1245, 1248, 1250, 1251, 1257, 1259, 1263, 1287, 1291, 1304, 1391, 1397, 1520, 1560, 1562, 1594, 1668, 1670, 1674, 1679, 1684, 1743, 1773, 1787, 1870, 1885, 1993, 1997, 2029, 2227, 2260, 2282, 2375, 2413, 2432. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 287, 475, 595, 866, 952, 1019, 1032, 1035, 1036, 1038, 1039, 1045, 1047, 1049, 1060, 1088, 1094, 1096, 1206, 1232, 1237, 1239, 1241, 1242, 1243, 1249, 1250, 1251, 1259, 1260, 1263, 1269, 1270, 1296, 1370, 1429, 1557, 1672, 1675, 1680, 1704, 1715, 1728, 1735, 1775, 1800, 1840, 1868, 1889, 1891, 1900, 1915, 1929, 1949, 1958, 1982, 1984, 1992, 1998, 2189, 2231, 2246, 2343, 2416.

St. Clair, Mrs. Arthur, 848, 1885.

Saint Cosme, Sainte Eulalie, *Lt., French navy*, report on practicability of passing the Yorktown batteries, 1968.

St. Eustatia (West Indies), 2017, 2019, 2024.

Saint-Jean, Chevalier de, *in charge of French hospitals at Hampton, Va.*, Letter from, 1976.

St. John, Stephen, 189.

St. Johns (Canada), 235, 272; attack on, 19; attempt on, 1209; boats from, 48; British at, 6, 162, 322, 1563; British fortifications, 6, 160, 806, 1885; British officers captured at, 38; British shipping at, 494, 908, 976; British troops withdrawn from, 1180; captured, 38, 40; conditions at, 6, 124, 229; council of war at, 27; expedition against, 16, 40, 316, 381, 395, 413, 434, 494, 700; erection of battery at, 24; fires at, 322; Indians at, 6, 1555; prisoners from, 48; retreat to, 104; road to, 115, 196, 197, 879, 887; scout to, 145; siege of, 21, 27, 2099; stores, 38, 98.

St. Johns, Indians, *see* Indians, tribes.

St. Johns River (Canada), expedition, 368.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

St. Kitts (West Indies), *see* St. Christopher.
St. Lawrence River (Canada), 889, 933, 943, 1025.
St. Leger, Barry, *Col., 34th Foot, British army*, 1981, 2002; apologizes to Vermont, 1987; correspondence with Stirling, 1995. Letters and instructions from, 1896, 1991. Letter to, 1987.
St. Louis, *see* Louis XVI.
Saint Louis, cross of, 1836.
St. Lucia (West Indies), 909, 1850, 1851, 1857.
Saint Maime (Sainte Maieme), Jean Baptiste Louis Phillippe Felix d'Olieres, Comte de, *Col., regiment Soissonnais, French army*, Letter from, 1730. Letter to, 1733.
St. Nevis (West Indies), 2061.
St. Pierre (West Indies), 779.
Saint-Sauveur, Chevalier de, *Lt., French navy*, 763.
St. Simon Montbléru, Claude Anne, Marquis de, *Col., regiment Touraine, French army*, 1941, 1946. Letters from, 1511, 1668, 1946. Letter to, 1977.
St. Thomas (West Indies), 2044.
Saint Victor, François Anselme de, *Capt., regiment Soissonnais, French army*, 1730.
St. Vincent (West Indies), 830, 858, 1701.
Salaries, 1596, 1842.
Salem (Massachusetts), anonymous letter from, 117; inhabitants, prisoners with enemy, 2332, 2340, 2342; militia, 72.
Salem (New Jersey), 562, 564.
Salem county (New Jersey), 1222, 1227.
Salem (New York), 1133.
Salisbury (Connecticut), iron furnace, 841, 851, 854, 861.
Salt, 123, 349, 497, 571, 1523, 1524, 1525, 1526, 1603, 1684, 1801; exchanged for grain, vegetables, fish, etc., 828, 949, 1509, 1526, 1777, 1805; forwarded, 306; issues, 1529, 2057, 2067; needed, 26, 242, 1073, 2100, 2223; paid for provisions, 1459; stolen, 1475.
Salt fish, *see* Fish.
Salt meat, *see* Beef.
Salt provisions, *see* Provisions.
Salt works, Barnegat, 516, 531, 573, 577, 584; destroyed, 594, 596; guard, 516, 531, 573, 577, 584; near Kingsbridge, 931; memorial on, 516; output, 516; Squan, 594, 596.
Salting, of beef, 1992, 1602; of fish, 1822.
Saltonstall, Gurdon, *Col., commanding brigade of Connecticut State troops; brig. gen., Connecticut militia*, 79. Letter from, 91. Letter to, 304, 358.
Saltpetre, 1628.
Saluda River (South Carolina), 1883, 1897.
Salutes, to King Louis, 1472; morning and evening gun discontinued, 1160. 1739; on Yorktown victory, 1991, 1993.
Salvage, 48, 917.
Sample, Samuel, *Deputy quartermaster?, Fort Laurens*, 918, 954.
San Domingo (Hispaniola, West Indies), 1448, 1704, 1705, 1791, 1813, 2362.
San Juan de Nicaragua (Grey Town), 1799, 1810.
Sand bags, 1898.
Sanderson, Robert, *Capt., 8th Light dragoons, British army*, Letter to. 907.
Sandford, John, *Capt., Malcom's Additional Continental regiment*, 696.
Sandford, Thomas, 539.
Sandom (Sendown), Thomas, *Surgeon's mate, British army*, 267, 277. *chant*, 2199, 2228. Letter to, 2137. *See also* Sands, Comfort, & Co.
Sands, Comfort, & Co. (Comfort, Richardson, and Joshua Sands), *Contractors for furnishing provision supplies to the army*, 2018, 2073, 2118, 2127; accounts, 2150, 2220, 2343; agree to mode of settling dispute, 2150; agreement, 2118, 2347; agreement with Morris, 2220; alter

Sands, Comfort, & Co.—Continued.
ration, 2134; answer to complaints, 2116; answer demanded from, 2128; attitude, 2108, 2118, 2134; charges against, 2082; exorbitant charges, 2043; complaint against, 2134; compromise, 2134; conduct of, 2082, 2100, 2214; Nicola's conference with, 2108; contract, 2001, 2075, 2167, 2168, 2195, 2352; compliance with terms of contract, 2118; throwing up of contract, 2215; conversation with Humphreys and Trumbull and Humphreys and Walker, 2108; criticised, 2128; denial, 2133; directions to, 2075; disputes and controversy with, 2054, 2067, 2073, 2108, 2110, 2116, 2117, 2118, 2128, 2150, 2166; history of dispute, 2133; estimate of flour, 2161; explains, 2352; fail to fulfill contract, 2128; hospital stores from, 2119; inquiry into conduct, 2082; issues, 2096, 2134, 2135, 2160; intends to quit contract, 2195; under martial law, 2068; meeting with Humphreys and Trumbull, 2110; misstatements, 2128; money due, 2150; ordered to issue provisions, 2102; orders to issuing commissary, 2067; take position of unaccountability, 2057; propositions, 2019, 2108, 2110, 2134, 2135, 2220; provisions to be turned over to, 2075; refuse arbitration, 2117–2118; refuse to furnish provisions, 2105; refused explanations, 2347; reply respecting damaged provisions, 2098; report, 2054; requested to conform to issue mode, 2160; requests Washington's understanding of the contract, 2343; vouchers for, 2018; willing to arbitrate, 2118, 2133. Letters from, 2019, 2096, 2110, 2113, 2116, 2117, 2133, 2135, 2150, 2343, 2352. Letters to, 2048, 2054, 2095, 2096, 2102, 2105, 2112, 2117, 2118, 2128, 2147, 2157, 2160, 2207, 2231, 2347.

Sands, Joshua, 2018. *See also* Sands & Co.

Sands, Livingston & Co. (Comfort Sands, Walter Livingston, William Duer, and Daniel Parker), *Contractors for supplying provisions to the army*, 2184, 2228. Letters and instructions from, 2176, 2178, 2228. Letter to, 2121.

Sands, Richardson, 2018. *See also* Sands & Co.

Sandusky (Ohio), 1380, 1929; distance to Presque Isle, 979; expedition, 1999, 2124, 2146, 2149, 2160, 2161, 2168–2169; Indian council at, 965.

Sandusky Indians, *see* Indians, tribes.

SANDWICH, *British merchant ship*, 1141, 1144.

Sandy Hook (New York), 359, 1879; attempt against, 1203, 1223, 1226, 1227;
British, cannon sent to, 1902; battery captured, 1392; channel obstruction by sinking hulks, 1164, 1166, 1170, 1327, 1330, 1338, 1345, 1364, 1379, 1390, 1402, 1405, 2160, 2205, 2215; embarkation at, 2217; flat boats sent to, 992;
fleet, ships and shipping at, 156, 159, 372, 788, 805, 812, 826, 829, 967, 1001, 1160, 1194, 1308, 1336, 1351, 1573, 1538, 1539, 1765, 1872, 1882, 1888, 1920, 1930, 1971, 2223; arrive at, 119, 135, 137, 155, 964, 1352, 1364, 1365, 1401, 1403, 1404, 1530, 1535, 1542, 1906, 1919, 1923, 1925, 1935, 1936, 2219; difficulty in getting over the bar, 1971; fall down to, 785, 832, 1608, 1650, 1816, 1952, 2260; movements, 1164, 1313; off, 848, 2223; return from, 1142, 1149, 2211; sails from, 802, 803, 825, 869, 955, 1005, 1171, 1210, 1211, 1308, 1330, 1710, 1750, 1937, 1971, 1972, 2004, 2005–2006, 2262; sail toward, 150, 804, 1481, 1587–1588; within, 800, 1392;
fortifications, 1171, 1345, 1392, 2151; march toward, 676; transports at, 1, 803, 1004, 2137; transports sail toward, 762; transports

Sandy Hook—Continued.
return from, 2254; Quebec transports at, 2279;
channel, *see under* British *supra;* defense of, 1390; depth of water at, 1904; French fleet's arrival at, 1767, 1911, 1917; French fleet off, 698, 1341; French or Spanish fleet off, 749; navigation conditions within, 1390; ships seen off, 1730, 2098; seizure and fortification of, 1936.
Sanford, David, *Chaplain, 13th and 23d Continental infantry*, 89.
Santerre, —— de, *Capt., French army*, 70, 76.
Sappers, 529.
Sappers and Miners (Corps), 650, 1780, 1843, 2122, 2202, 2368; arrangement of, 1999; assignment of, 1862; command of, 1999; composition and continuance, 1602; difficulties in, 1777; formation, 1297; instruction and training, 2204, 2207, 2373; management, 2207; movements, 2079; neglected, 1344; officers, 647, 1098, 1226, 2382; letter to commanding officer, 2079; officers' memorial, 1344, 1644; pay, 1776, 2382; recruiting, 1098; regulation, 1999; returns, 2427; usefulness, 1602.
Saratoga (New York), 536, 896, 1027, 1896, 1927, 2244, 2269, 2272; abandoned, 1821; ammunition at, 2105; artillery removed, from, 376; British at, 399, 403; British stores captured at, 546; command at, 1871; conditions at, 1793; Convention, 440, 660; terms of Convention, 445, 501, *see also* Convention troops; fortifications, 1983, 1988, 2045; guard at, 1004; provisions at, 2105; shells, etc., in river near, 705; surrender at, *see* Convention *supra;* troops at and sent to, 796, 1681, 1918. *See also* Burgoyne, *also* Stillwater.
Saratoga, *Continental sloop of war*, 1448, 1920.
Sargent, Paul Dudley, *Col., 16th Continental infantry*, 36, 112, 133; certificate, 279; killed, etc., in brigade of, 214. Letters from, 179, 215.
Sargent, Winthrop, *Agent, Continental armed vessels; capt.-lt., Knox's artillery; capt., 3d Continental artillery; brevet maj. and aide to Howe*, 116, 117; continuance in service, 2409; omitted, 2408. Letters from, 82, 86, 88, 91, 1435. Letters and instructions to, 61, 73, 582.
Sarreck, Comte de, *see* Custine de Sarreck.
Sartine, Antoine Raymond Jean Gualbert Gabriel de, *French minister of marine*, 1638, 1644. Letter from, 1268.
Satterlee, William, *Capt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 1965. Letter from, 2391.
Satterly, Nathaniel, *Justice of the peace, Cornwall precinct, New York*, Letter from, 1769.
Sauce money, *see* Money.
Saundaga, *see* Sacandoga.
Saunders, Edmund, *of Boston*, 17.
Saussure, Daniel de, *Capt., of militia ?, Beaufort, South Carolina*, Letter from, 895.
Savage, Abijah, *Capt., Sherburne's Additional Continental regiment*, Letter from, 1337.
Savages, *see* Indians.
Savannah (Georgia), 143; attempt on, 998, 1959, 2102;
British at, 950; alarm at, 1218; capture, 950; expedition against, 1278; evacuation, 2141, 2172; manoeuvers before, 80; seizure of shipping, 80; troops to and from, 2011, 2199, *see also* Brewton Hill;
captured, 950; cooperation at, 1200; defense, 216, 218; intelligence from, 1183; needs supplies, 216; repulse at, 1183, 1185, 1190; siege of, 1168; skirmishes before, 80; stormed, 1200.
Sawmills, *see* Mills.
Sawyer, Benjamin, *Lt. and capt., Bedel's rangers*, journal, 706; report, 748.
Sawyer, Ezekiel, *Private, Gerrish's Massachusetts regiment*, 25.
Saxton, ——, 1250.
Scale, weighing, 1502.

Scalps, 322, 971.

Scammell, Alexander, *Maj., New Hampshire militia; col., 3d New Hampshire regiment; adj. gen., Continental army; col., 1st New Hampshire*, 123, 539, 557, 562, 591, 714, 729, 730, 820, 873, 1012, 1109, 1120, 1125, 1295, 1370, 1489, 1612; appointment, 253; captured, 1959; desires service with the light infantry, 1800; disagreeable situation under Hazen's command, 1955–1956; detachment, 1702, 1860, 1874; grievance, 1956; movements, 1705, 1706, 1859; measures taken by, 1865, 1866; lacks means to equip himself, 1611–1612; position, 1845; presence desired at headquarters, 1874; requests transfer, 1956; wounded, 1959. Letters and orders from, 539, 561, 1158, 1501, 1611, 1646, 1702, 1705, 1829, 1842, 1843, 1866, 1890, 1891, 1905, 1955. Letters to, 233, 1314, 1461, 1466, 1509, 1620, 1829, 1835, 1845, 1858, 1864, 1874, 1894, 1914, 1956. Regiment, 233.

Scantling, *see* Lumber.

Schaak, John, *Capt. 57th Foot, British army*, 2149, 2154, 2278, 2306, 2319, 2322.

Schaick, Goose Van, *Col. 2d and 1st New York regiment*, 270, 962, 984, 1570, 1593, 2375; advises abandonment of Fort Schuyler, 1559; command, 1559; efforts to relieve Fort Schuyler, 1352, 1359, 1425; inability to satisfy Indians, 1027, 1034; the Onondaga expedition, 988, 992, 1000, 1005, 1007, 1009, 1010, 1017; promotion, 2144, 2153, 2237; resignation, 2153; responsibility for payment for making snowshoes, 2384; retirement, 2144; superseded, 1930; thanked by Congress, 1017. Letters from, 780, 817, 827, 988, 1080, 1177, 1218, 1226, 1227, 1253, 1284, 1309, 1321, 1337, 1352, 1360, 1425, 1472, 1930, 2153, 2237, 2374, 2383, 2384. Letters and instructions to, 284, 688, 778, 828, 846, 924, 1009, 1017, 1019, 1026, 1052, 1092, 1105, 1158, 1194, 1209, 1224, 1236, 1253, 1256, 1270, 1306, 1311, 1317, 1331, 1332, 1333, 1334, 1341, 1342, 1349, 1368, 1379, 1422, 1427, 1487, 1544, 1576, 1582, 2144, 2222. Regiment, 126, 130, 847, 1352, 1570; arrangement, 1056; condition, 109; feeling in, 1359, 1360, 1764; movements, 809, 827, 828, 1334, 1559, 1570, 1718, 1849; position, 797, 817, 847, 1341; relief of, 1270, 1487, 1537; returns, 1253, 1256, 1559.

Schenectady (New York), 187, 1544, 1629, 1724, 1893, 2239, 2423, 2426; British intentions against, 378, 1838, 2155; letter to committee of, 3; communication with Fort Schuyler, 917, 1614; conditions at, 1793; fear of Indian massacre at, 1472; money deposited at, 2382; ordnance at, 2424; issue of provisions at, 1516; treason at, 1909; troops at, 1681.

Scheuber, Hartmann, *Ensign, aide to Knoblauch*, introduced to Washington, 2433.

Schoharie (New York), 801, 1605; council of officers at, 851; destroyed by British, 1575; distress, 1447; Indian raid on, 1447, 1472; post at, 2105; reenforcement for, 840, 851, 1927; stores at, 840; troops at, 713.

Schoharie county (New York), 1447.

Schoharie river (New York), 1470.

School, military, *see* Academy.

Schooners, *see* Vessels.

Schott, John Paul, *Capt., Pennsylvania independent company and Ottendorff's corps*, 267; services, 1898. Letters from, 277, 280, 1898. Letters and instructions to, 280, 967, 1394. Corps, 852, 1014, 1290; officers, 852, 1039, 1731.

Schraalenburg (New Jersey), 1521.

Schreiber, Jacques (Jacob), *Capt., Engineers, Continental army*, 2269; accounts, 1992; captured, 1962; committee report on, 2290; Congress' reply to his memorial, 2257; pay,

Schreiber, Jacques (Jacob)—Contd.
2257. Letters from, 1962, 2078, 2256, 2352. Letter to, 2102, 2356.
Schur, Friedrich Heinrich, *Maj., regiment Bose, Hessian troops*, Letter from, 1995.
Schuyler, Peter, *Maj., 2d New York regiment*, 109, 111. Letter to, 122.
Schuyler, Philip John, *Maj. gen., Continental army; New York delegate, Continental Congress; member, committee at headquarters; president, board of Indian commissioners, Northern department*, 2, 3, 6, 9, 11, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 20, 21, 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 38, 43, 44, 46, 50, 51, 53, 55, 57, 59, 61, 62, 85, 86, 89, 94, 96, 98, 102, 104, 107, 109, 111, 113, 114, 117, 118, 120, 122, 123, 124, 125, 127, 128, 130, 141, 142, 151, 152, 153, 157, 161, 162, 164, 166, 167, 169, 170, 172, 173, 174, 175, 177, 180, 181, 182, 183, 187, 195, 196, 201, 235, 240, 243, 245, 271, 294, 306, 344, 346, 349, 355, 357, 358, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 367, 370, 372, 377, 382, 384, 392, 394, 395, 397, 636, 646, 781, 796, 892, 893, 912, 917, 924, 928, 955, 956, 963, 980, 984, 1019, 1027, 1065, 1411, 1466, 1579, 1583, 1584, 1587, 1588, 1724, 1799, 1813, 1826, 1838, 1839, 1848, 1889, 1909; abused, 183; acquitted, 882; address to Canadians, 14; advises attack on Chemung, 865; advised by Washington, 198; answer to Livius' letter, 345; answers to queries respecting Indian expedition, 930; arms for, 385; Arnold's opinion of exertions of, 382; birth of a daughter, 1735, 1755; board of war reports, 322; builds batteaux on his private credit, 1866; capture designed by British, 1830, 1917; carries out will of Congress, 234; carries out orders, 298; cartridge paper for, 368; cartridges for, 368; charges against, 110, 111, 115, 117, 121, 179; children, 2287; command, 147; command at New York, 79; commands New York or Northern department, 1, 892; communication of importance, 991; communication received from Gates, 145, 146; conference with Six Nations, 53; confidence in, 363; Congress' attitude toward, 909; Congress on his court-martial, 889; Congress' fulfillment of obligation for building batteaux, 1884; consultation on frontier matters, 869, 1874–1875; consulted by Varick, 1843; continuance with army, 399, 981; contract with Duer, 2117; court-martial, 686, 691, 698, 889; conversation with Gates, 136; correspondence, 242; correspondence with Trumbull, 352, 354; criticises Pelissier's plans, 262, 263; daughter's passport, 2287, 2291, 2292; delay in contract matter, 2091; demands cannon, 347; desires to aid in every way, 895; determination requested on supply contracts, 2081; differences with Gates, 149; dispute with Gates, 143; distress, 33; efforts and exertions, 101, 234, 381; efforts to enlist Canadians, 976; efforts to find out about Allen's visit to New York, 1591; efforts toward reconciliation with Vermont, 2006; efforts with New York senate, 2053; embarrassed by inability to show attention to Mrs. Washington, 1769; escapes capture, 1923; feeling, 396, 398; foresight, 24; fortifies Stillwater, 389; friendship with Indians, 1240; friendship with Washington, 1734; guard for, 1889, 1893, 1917, 1922, 2018, 2021, 2027, 2039, 2044; health, 19, 24, 28, 75, 92, 96, 128, 129, 130, 2237; house attacked, 1917; inability to attend the Hartford convention, 1607; inability to obtain supplies, 366; ideas on Canada, 42, 62; ideas on flour supply, 751; ideas on Vermont, 1813; Indian chiefs visit, 339; intentions, 582; interview requested by British, 373; interviews with Oneidas and Tuscaroras, 1014; intrenching tools for, 359; invitation to Washington, 1644, 2091; map of Quebec, 2459; measures, 197, 198, 278; message to Indians, 239; money
Schuyler, Philip John—Continued.

Schuyler, Philip John—Continued.
for, 98; movement, 122; needed in Albany, 83; needed at Ticonderoga, 158;
needs artillery, 128, 234, 339, 352, 354, 358, 366; artillery officers, 243; beef, 354, 360, 383; blankets, 354; carpenters, 144; cartridge paper, 173; cavalry, 339; gondolas, 123, 124; Indian goods, 234; lead, 128, 144, 366; money, 96, 110, 111, 151, 153, 163, 193, 234; nails, 194; powder, 123, 128; provisions, 352, 358; stores, 360; supplies, 366; tents, 354, 366; tools, 354; troops, 138, 163, 242, 345, 352, 360, 362, 366, 376, 381, 1591;
obstructs roads to oppose British advance, 362; offer, 1864;
opinions, 1293; on attempt to destroy British vessels, 930; on the British carrying the war into the South, 1855; on Canadian expedition, 784, 818, 857, 858, 872; on Clinton's cooperation in Indian expedition, 995; opinion on defense of Fort George, 370; on fortifying the Hudson, 30; on Heath's charges against McDougall and latter's countercharges, 2074; on Indian expedition, 913, 930; on relief of Charleston and cooperation with the French, 1347; on the situation, 361, 362, 401; of Sullivan's services, 141;
orders, 16, 77, 92, 133, 178, 352, 353, 358, 371; plan for Canadian expedition, 459; plan for Indian expedition, 962; pleasure at Arnold's arrival, 376; position, 366, 920; prejudice against, 388; promises assistance, 1918; provision supply, 344; queries submitted to, 1338; recommendations to Congress for Canadian campaign, 53; reenforcement, 244, 343, 352, 360, 363, 366, 374, 376, 377, 381, 389, 392, 847; reimbursement 1877; relieved from command, 398; remonstrance to, 142; report on Indian expedition, 809; repri-

Schuyler, Philip John—Continued.
mands Mohawks, 54; requested to obtain boats, 2418; requests court of inquiry, 115; requests that a committee of Congress be sent North, 29; resignation, 47, 65, 169, 183, 185, 307, 310, 889, 895, 905, 909, 966, 981; responsibility for evacuating Ticonderoga, 362; retirement, 45, 51, 58, 62, 64; sends Indian chiefs to visit the French, 1466; seizure of, 117; services with militia when necessary, 889; severity, 127; slander (calumniators, false reports, etc.), 361, 362, 370, 381; spy, 1830; suggests attempt on Onondaga village, 930; suggests Canadian expedition, 459; suggests convention of Eastern States, 1688; supplies, 15, 111, 113, 119, 365; suspicious of Vermont, 1607; thanked by Washington, 326, 1293; treatment received from Congress, 188, 193, 582; treaty with Caughnawagas, 71, 72; troops under, 12, 365, 374, 376, 387, 389, 396, 399, 920; on Vermont, 1887, 2023; visits Arnold, 1506; visits headquarters, 390; as head of the war department, 1735;
Washington's inability to visit, 2110; kindness to, 889; obligations to, 1011; sympathy for, 33;
on Washington's services, 2457.
Letters and orders from, 1, 3, 5, 7, 11, 16, 19, 20, 21, 22, 24, 26, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 40, 42, 45, 46, 47, 48, 52, 53, 54, 62, 64, 68, 81, 91, 92, 96, 99, 100, 101, 103, 105, 106, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 117, 121, 122, 123, 124, 126, 127, 128, 129, 132, 133, 138, 141, 143, 144, 145, 149, 151, 153, 160, 163, 171, 172, 173, 177, 178, 179, 182, 183, 185, 186, 187, 188, 190, 191, 193, 194, 197, 198, 199, 200, 202, 204, 206, 234, 235, 239, 242, 244, 246, 254, 262, 278, 293, 298, 300, 307, 322, 325, 339, 341, 343, 344, 345, 351, 352, 353, 354, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 366, 370, 371, 373, 374, 375, 376, 381, 382, 383,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Schuyler, Philip John—Continued.
387, 389, 396, 397, 399, 401, 459, 582, 623, 631, 686, 698, 751, 781, 784, 847, 857, 865, 872, 889, 895, 909, 913, 930, 938, 966, 970, 976, 988, 992, 995, 1011, 1014, 1025, 1039, 1051, 1064, 1069, 1391, 1447, 1466, 1591, 1607, 1688, 1734, 1769, 1813, 1821, 1830, 1832, 1838, 1840, 1842, 1855, 1866, 1871, 1881, 1884, 1886, 1887, 1889, 1893, 1902, 1905, 1917, 1987, 2002, 2006, 2018, 2022, 2023, 2237, 2039, 2053, 2074, 2091, 2105, 2239, 2250, 2287, 2350, 2449, 2457. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 18, 21, 23, 24, 25, 27, 31, 33, 39 43, 44, 45, 47, 48, 51, 56, 58, 62, 65, 66, 70, 72, 77, 78, 83, 84, 87, 88, 89, 90, 92, 93, 95, 97, 98, 99, 103, 104, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 115, 116, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 126, 127, 129, 130, 131, 132, 134, 135, 141, 143, 146, 148, 158, 164, 166, 167, 169, 170, 175, 177, 180, 181, 183, 184, 188, 190, 191, 194, 196, 197, 198, 199, 201, 202, 210, 211, 229, 236, 239, 240, 245, 250, 256, 261, 270, 297, 299, 310, 319, 326, 344, 349, 350, 351, 354, 355, 356, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 367, 368, 370, 373, 374, 376, 382, 384, 390, 393, 402, 616, 623, 678, 691, 708, 786, 811, 848, 873, 882, 887, 892, 895, 901, 905, 908, 917, 920, 927, 947, 951, 954, 956, 959, 963, 972, 981, 988, 991, 1004, 1005, 1010, 1011, 1024, 1053, 1055, 1071, 1094, 1153, 1190, 1209, 1240, 1282, 1293, 1338, 1347, 1470, 1589, 1591, 1598, 1672, 1724, 1755, 1827, 1830, 1838, 1846, 1864, 1877, 1889, 1923, 1980, 1994, 1998, 2019, 2027, 2030, 2050, 2061, 2081, 2110, 2117, 2241, 2246, 2291, 2418, 2426, 2440.

Schuyler, Mrs. Philip John (Catherine Van Rensselaer), 1095.

Schuyler, ——, *Contractor for cattle, Middlesex county, New Jersey*, Letter to, 1361.

Schuylkill River (Pennsylvania), 432, 493, 512; British at, 482; British bridge over, 471; British retire across, 512; communication across, 457; ferries, 457, 482; fortifications, 416.

Schuylkill Bridge (Schuylkill River, Pennsylvania), 416, 417; orders to commanding officer, 417; British bridge, 471.

Schuylkill Heights (Pennsylvania), 491.

Schweighauser, John Daniel, *United States agent at Nantes*, 843.

Scioto (Ohio), Shawanoe chiefs at, 970.

Scioto country (Ohio), 978.

Scioto River (Ohio), 2407.

Scoby, Timothy, *New Jersey loyalist*, 2144, 2158.

Scollay, John, *Boston selectman*, 80.

Scollay, Mercy, *of Boston*, Letter from, 1391. Letters to, 1433, 1467.

Scorpion, *British prison-ship*, 1364.

Scotch, *see* Highlanders.

Scotch plaids, *see* Cloth.

Scotch Plains (New Jersey), 241, 1358.

Scots, *see* Highlanders.

Scott, Charles, *Col., 5th Virginia regiment; brig. gen., Continental army*, 134, 142, 144, 178, 196, 241, 342, 361, 391, 402, 424, 425, 454, 463, 515, 552, 664, 695, 702, 724, 767, 774, 779, 804, 809, 811, 815, 819, 821, 827, 828, 831, 832, 834, 935, 1004, 1018, 1063; leave of absence, 831; charges, 1681; command, 832; command on the lines, 323; conduct at Germantown, 435; efforts to discover intentions of enemy, 424; efforts to obtain intelligence, 713, 722, 727, 734, 737, 762, 803; exchange, 2056, 2177, 2193; health, 807, 837; instructions to successor, 832; movements, 666, 667, 757, 803, 1029, 1201; movements at Monmouth, 675; needs bread and pay, 748; needs money, 424; opinions, 527, 656; on attacking Philadelphia, 486, 496; in council of war, 726; of Lee's actions, 675; on quarters, 492.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Scott, Charles—Continued.
oppose enemy, 757; patrols, 748; position, 666, 749, 750, 756, 759, 766; rank, 561, 562, 564; reconnoitres enemy, 784; recruiting duty, 935, 952, 1113; resignation, 822, 825; retirement, 836; spies, 748. Letters from, 424, 486, 492, 496, 527, 656, 675, 713, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 726, 727, 731, 732, 734, 737, 738, 739, 742, 745, 746, 748, 749, 756, 757, 759, 762, 765, 768, 772, 775, 779, 780, 781, 783, 784, 786, 788, 790, 791, 794, 796, 798, 800, 803, 805, 807, 809, 814, 815, 822, 823, 826, 829, 831, 835, 837, 839, 840, 844, 846, 952, 988, 994, 1014, 1021, 1033, 1053, 1089, 2177, 2262. Letters and instructions to, 314, 323, 324, 328, 329, 622, 652, 664, 667, 709, 719, 725, 737, 740, 744, 749, 750, 754, 755, 756, 758, 761, 763, 764, 766, 767, 770, 773, 776, 782, 783, 785, 787, 789, 790, 793, 795, 797, 798, 799, 801, 808, 813, 817, 822, 823, 825, 832, 836, 843, 845, 878, 935, 972, 1003, 1013, 1036, 1062, 1070, 1098, 1113, 1158, 1201, 2192. Brigade, 652, 732, 734, 842, 886, 923, 1069.

Scott, John, 1405.

Scott, John Morin, *Brig. gen., New York militia*, 184, 185, 198, 203, 213, 2387; opinions, 179, 1293, 1845. Letters from, 179, 214, 253. Brigade, 208, 211, 212, 214.

Scott, Joseph, *Capt. 1st Virginia regiment*, 1995.

Scott, William, *Capt., Henley's Additional Continental regiment*, Letters from, 294, 302. Letters to, 235, 302.

Scott, William, *Maj., 1st New Hampshire regiment*, 1021, 1171. Letter from, 2396. Letter to, 2324.

Scout boats, *see* Boats.

Scouts and scouting parties, expeditions, etc., 183, 328, 331, 352, 378, 416, 504, 542, 564, 704, 721, 753, 827, 885, 921, 1005, 1586, 1600, 1855, 1873, 1902, 2134, 2161, 2237, 2261; applied for, 1446; apology from British for attacking, 2012; British, 748, 832, 1082, 1917, 1958, 2230; captured, 373; duty, 709; failure, 2090; Indian, 197, 947; necessity of sending out, 1832; officers, 298; orders and instructions, 343, 740, 1380, 1527, 1565; protect frontier, 978; report, 143, 350, 1026; Vermont, 1990, 1993; volunteers, 298.

Scows, *see* Boats.

Scrider, Moses, 1476.

Scudder, John, *Capt., New Jersey Militia*, Letters from, 1762, 1783.

Scudder, Nathaniel, *Lt. col. and col., New Jersey militia*, 1971. Letter to, 1359.

Scudder, William, *Lt., 1st New York regiment*, 1105, 1612. Letters from, 1056, 1360, 1909.

Scudder, William, *Lt., Warner's Additional Continental regiment*, 1390.

Scudder, William, *Capt., Long Island Sound whale boat?*, 1805. Letter from, 1828.

Scudder, ——, *Capt., Connecticut? troops*, 916.

Scudder, ——, 1180.

Scull, Edward, *Capt., 4th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter from, 551. Letter to, 556.

Scull, John Gambier, *Capt. 1st North Carolina regiment*, 944.

Scull, Peter, *Brig.-maj., 3d Pennsylvania regiment; secretary, Continental board of war*, 147, 236, 975, 1030; declines appointment as assistant secretary to Washington, 600; offered appointment as assistant inspector general, 577; position in Washington's family, 595; resignation, 508, 519, 521. Letters from, 508, 521, 600, 1019. Letters to, 519, 577, 579.

Scull, William, *Capt., 11th Pennsylvania regiment*, 640. Letters from, 599, 1588.

Scull River, *see* La Famine.

Scurvy, *see* Disease.

Scythes, 569.

Sea, control of, 1406, 1914.

Sea biscuit, *see* Biscuit.

Sea coal, *see* Coal.

Seabrook, ——, *of New Jersey*, 1508.

Seaburn, Frederick, *Private, 2d Continental dragoons*, 1256. Letter from, 1264.
Sealing wax, 593, 1445.
Sealy, Justice, *Canadian refugee*, 1559.
Seamen, Walter, *of New York, American spy*, 1482.
Seamen (Sailors, Mariners, etc.), 158, 160, 164, 724, 924, 1975, 2136, 2195, 2332, 2406; loaned from army, 437, 1718;
British, 456, 1402, 1403; captured, 412; on Continental armed vessels, 65; distemper among, 772; distress for provisions, 2327; impress in New York, 682, 1366, 2085, 2239, 2254; needed, 644, 1400, 1888;
destitute, 1684; enlistment of, 84, 258, 722;
French, 745, 763, 764, 1472, 1752, 1904, 2030, 2165; affray with, 733; deserters, 2112, 2114; deserters enlist in Continental army, 2231–2232; join privateers, 1867; needed, 439, 1866, 1867, 1959; return, 1950;
for galleys, 437; of Hudson river vessels, 1661; impress, 736, 1402; intelligence from, 776, 1540; to make cartridges, 1439; murdered, 2015; needed, 248, 540, 1706; prisoners, *see* Prisoners, naval; provisions for, 1685; rations, 1684; reenforcement of, 450; to transport flour, 1459, 1461; trouble with, 532. *See also* Boats, crews.
Seaport towns, 68, 522.
Sears, Ichabod, *Col., Connecticut militia*, Letter to, 164.
Sears, Isaac, *Lt. col. and adj. gen., to conduct Connecticut volunteers to New York*, 75.
Sears, Isaac, *Col. and pilot*, introduced to D'Estaing, 695.
Secaucus (New Jersey), 1234, 1258.
Secret agent, *see* Spies.
Secret intelligence, *see* Intelligence.
Secret service, 47, 482, 526, 750, 816, 1192, 1323, 1325, 1449, 1637, 1807, 2355, 2454; accounts, 2014, 2016, 2425, 2434; advantage from sending news into British, 1523; arrangements, 288, 871, 1246, 1315, 1320, 1373, 1485, 1528, 1534, 1583, 1584, 1821, 1828, 1844, 1911; boat crew, 1247; British, 1574; care in using names, 1611; carefulness, 961; caution in communicating, 1373; channel of correspondence, 951, 983, 1106, 1150, 1166, 1203, 1258, 1365, 1379, 1431, 1489, 1521, 1583; ciphers, characters, symbols, etc., 1469, 1998, 2186, 2458; dangers, 1272, 1521; destruction of memoranda, 1521; difficulties, 798; employment of observers, 2006; expense, 973, 974, 1109, 1110, 2415, 2425, 2434; ink for invisible or secret writing, chemicals, stain, etc., 983, 1026, 1079, 1096, 1106, 1134, 1153, 1160, 1163, 1167, 1169, 1200, 1226, 1263, 1284, 1302, 1409, 1438, 1486, 1521, 1551, 1562, 1581, 1582, 1811, 2200; interruption of communication, 1453, 1896; matters, 529, 531, 714, 784, 798, 815, 838, 839, 913, 951, 973, 996, 1044, 1055, 1062, 1072, 1079, 1102, 1106, 1109, 1114, 1126, 1127, 1161, 1196, 1204, 1266, 1269, 1272, 1321, 1395, 1399, 1406, 1416, 1471, 1485, 1537, 1570, 1646, 1825, 2016, 2128, 2130, 2253, 2286, 2346; methods of communication, 1138, 1367, *see also under* system; money for, 753, 1057, 1202, 1403, 1540, 1779, 1805; hard money for, 870, 951, 1576, opening of a communication, 1394, 1470; plan of correspondence, 1801; quality of paper for invisible writing, 1562; suggestions, 951; system, 1485; written intelligence, 1819. *See also* Spies *and* Intelligence.
Secret writing, *see* Secret service, ink, etc.
Secretaries of departments, *see* United States, secretaries of departments.
Secretary, recording, at headquarters, 1842, 1928. *See also* Varick, Richard.

Secretary at War, *see under* War *also* Lincoln, Benjamin.
Sedgwick, John, *Maj., Burrall's Connecticut regiment*, 101.
Seeds, William, *Private, 2d New Jersey regiment*, 228, 594, 596, 609.
Seelhorst, Charles de, *Lt., regiment Landgrave, German allied troops*, 1746.
Seely, Samuel, *Lt., 1st New Jersey regiment*, 649.
Seely (Seeley), Silvanus (Sylvanus), *Col., New Jersey militia*, 1447, 1902, 1908, 1925. Letters from, 579, 1169, 1172, 1180, 1447, 1908, 1918, 1928, 1940, 1968, 1971. Letters to, 582, 1162, 1165, 1181, 1437, 1468, 1905, 1927, 1932. Regiment, 1162, 1447, 1906, 1919, 1927, 1928.
Segond, ——, Chevalier, *Capt., Pulaski's legion*, 2390; case, 2264, 2286, 2340, 2347, 2392; exchange, 1955, 1968; rank, 2254, 2311; relief, 2430, 2431. Letters from, 2254, 2311, 2320, 2430. Letters to, 2264, 2431.
Segur, Philippe Henri, Marquis de, *Lt. gen.; French minister of war*, 1742, 1997.
Seizures (Confiscations, etc.), 889, 899, 902, 908, 917, 968, 1007, 1015, 1024, 1029, 1035, 1050, 1180, 1203, 1214, 1266, 1278, 1298, 1324, 1325, 1391, 1512, 1607, 1640, 1643, 1694, 1713, 1782, 1886, 1903, 1905, 1945, 1992, 1993, 2028, 2349, 2350, 2368, 2375, 2376, 2387, 2456; authority for, 1827, 2051; British, 162, 682, 969, 1057, 1166; certificates, 886; civil prosecutions for, 1200; claims, 2411; complaint against, 1484; condemnation of, 1324, 1325; consequences, 1713; disposal, 506, 1993; invoice, 2349; irregularities, 1713; payment for, 1566; receipts, 1279; replacement of, 1732.
Selden, Charles, *Lt., 9th Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 1915.
Selden, Ezra, *Capt., 4th Connecticut regiment*, Letter from, 1764.
Selden, Samuel, *Col., Connecticut state regiment*, 208.
Selin, Anthony, *Capt., Armand's corps; Ottendorff's corps and 2d Canadian regiment*, 718, 1394, 1960. Letter from, 2396.
Sellers, Nicholas, 476.
Selman, John, *Capt., Continental armed vessel*, 59. Letters from, 37, 39. Letter and instructions to, 26, 28.
Selman, Jonathan, *Capt., 4th Maryland regiment*, 1073.
Semple, John, 156.
Sendown, Thomas, *see* Sandom.
Senecas, *see* Indians, tribes.
Seniority, *see* Rank.
Sentences, *see* Courts-martial.
Sentinels, negligence of, 790; punishment of, 654, 2272; rob clothing store, 2353; shoot Convention officer, 651, 652; watch coats for, 2272, 2316.
Sergeant-major, 711.
Sergeants, 1317, 1687, 2389; arrested, 2413; British, 578, 583, 1209; claims of, 2382; court-martial of, 2107, 2112, 2420; discharge, 1674–1675; employed as expresses, 1215; escapes with tory prisoner, 1582; examined, 2318; executed, 2093, 2121; grievances and redress, 1683; guard, 1217; promotions, 1103, 1112, 1122, 1161; to forward recruits, 2118, 2189–2190; representation of, 1687; responsible for mutiny, 2413; wounded, 1442. *See also* Pennsylvania troops, mutiny.
Servants, 791, 1218, 1405, 1408, 1441, 1442, 2066, 2071, 2184, 2262, 2319, 2332, 2403, 2404; British, 1909, 2222, 2263; discharge requested, 1306; enlisted in army, 328; ordered to join their regiments, 2240; provision issues to, 2315; punishment of, 1656; run away, 509; returns, 1269; scattered, 2059; steal, 1115. *See also* Negroes.
Service, *see* Letter of service.
Setauket (Long Island), attempts against, 489, 1498, 1520; British at, 1195, 1273, 1471, 1485; robbery at, 1169; subscription raised for protection, 1166.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Settlement, of western lands, 2437.
Settlements, *see* Frontier.
Settlers, return to western frontier, 2371.
Sever, James, *Ensign, 7th Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 2357.
Sewall, Henry, *Capt., 12th and 2d Massachusetts regiments; major and aide to Heath*, Letters from, 2141, 2142, 2145. Letters to, 1113, 2143.
Sewall, (Suel) Stephen, *Capt., Lee's Additional Continental regiment*, 307, 593.
Seymour, Thomas, *Col., Connecticut volunteer light horse*, 545, 796, 960. Letters from, 147, 779. Letter to, 804.
Seymour, Thomas Young, *Capt., 2d Continental dragoons*, Letter from, 732.
S. G., *American spy*, 1811, 1846, 1973, 2225; fears discovery, 1975; interview with Tallmadge, 2199; instructions to, 2218; sketches of British fortifications, 1806, 1908; urges attack on New York, 1888. Letters from, 1806, 1844, 1863, 1888, 1896, 1908, 1975, 2126, 2133, 2137, 2160.
Shad, *see* Fish.
Shaffner (Shafner), George, *Capt., Armand's legion*, 2136, 2429.
Shallops, *see* Boats.
Shanks, Thomas, *Former ensign, 10th Pennsylvania regiment*, 636, 637.
Sharp, James Boyd, *Hospital surgeon*, 1599.
Shatforth, John, *of Charlotte county, New York*, 6.
Shattuck, William, Instructions to, 2355.
Shauquethgueat, Joseph, *Sachem, Stockbridge Indians*, Letter from, 2413.
Shaw, Daniel, *Sea capt. and pilot*, 135, 1414.
Shaw, Nathaniel, jr., *Continental prize agent in Connecticut*, 148, 149, 1453; accounts, 1620, 1633; arms forwarded through, 147; cargo owned by, 609. Letters from, 149, 160, 191,
Shaw, Nathaniel, jr.—Continued. 1437, 1439, 1446, 1450, 1454, 1466, 1469, 1480, 1589, 1619, 1633, 1699, 1708. Letters to, 162, 1393, 1442, 1446, 1539.
Shaw, Samuel, *Capt.-lt., 3d Continental artillery; maj. and aid to Knox*, 2438, 2448. Letter from, 973. Drafts and copies by, 234, 515, 522, 545, 561, 654, 802, 1115, 1402, 1549, 1595, 2082, 2085, 2336, 2451.
Shaw, Thomas, Letter from, 1466.
Shawane (Pennsylvania), 1749.
Shawanoes, *see* Indian, tribes.
Shaylor, Joseph, *Lt., 4th Connecticut regiment*, 1876. Letters from, 2259, 2261. Letter to, 2260.
Shee, John, *Pennsylvania auditor of accounts*, 1779.
Sheep, 2, 8, 184, 332, 440, 491, 1225, 1530, 1542; British seizure, 682; for hospital, 1530; collection or seizure, 1007, 1484, 1667.
Sheep skins, 1499.
Sheeting, 1495, 1500, 1525.
Sheldon, Elisha, *Col., 2d Continental dragoons*, 273, 509, 1019, 1307, 1315, 1351, 1497, 1512, 2186, 2236, 2280, 2288; André's letter to, 1562; arrested, 1526; charges against, 1084; conduct of, 1048, 1058; incapacity, 826; ignorance of Arnold's treasonable designs, 1562; instructions, 1497; liquor for, 1487; militia under command of, 1449; opinion on Connecticut light-horse service, 801; ordered to conduct André to Arnold, 1521; retirement, 826; value of his intelligence, 2282. Letters from, 290, 800, 1181, 1197, 1231, 1308, 1344, 1408, 1431, 1447, 1456, 1468, 1469, 1493, 1511, 1520, 1526, 1612, 1628, 1638, 1651, 1692, 1834, 1850, 2186, 2210, 2215, 2221, 2274, 2281, 2291, 2298, 2315, 2355. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 220, 229, 295, 327, 339, 345, 377, 446, 631, 867, 881, 900, 1036, 1040, 1110, 1181, 1193, 1196, 1244, 1253, 1288, 1311, 1324, 1347, 1354, 1408, 1427, 1445, 1446, 1448, 1460, 1461, 1463, 1473, 1481,

Sheldon, Elisha—Continued.
1483, 1485, 1497, 1499, 1500, 1512, 1513, 1521, 1602, 1623, 1633, 1641, 1663, 1698, 1847, 1853, 1860, 1875, 1880, 1887, 2169, 2178, 2189, 2193, 2207, 2217, 2236, 2242, 2256, 2282, 2288, 2294, 2299, 2300, 2315, 2342. Regiment, legion, corps, etc., 290, 295, 326, 327, 339, 343, 345, 377, 631, 1036, 1040, 1155, 1244, 1253, 1286, 1288, 1311, 1354, 1355, 1387, 1446, 1447, 1493, 1523, 1531, 1540, 1628, 1638, 1651, 1663, 1692, 1766, 1847, 1850, 1853, 1860, 1877, 1878, 1880, 2015, 2169, 2178, 2193, 2207, 2210, 2215, 2217, 2221, 2242, 2262, 2288, 2299, 2308, 2404, 2445; discharged, 2453; discipline, 2189; execution of a dragoon and pardon of another, 1576; officers, 1197; complaint against officers, 2236, 2237; officers' letter to Sheldon, 1084; letter to commanding officer of the corps, 579; position, 881, 1445, 2242; recruiting, 1110; remounts, 570; returns, 1257, 1445, 1447, 1481, 1633; state of, 2186; surprised, 782; vacancies, 1181; winter quarters, 868, 1623, 1641, 2000, 2294, 2298.

Shells, 67, 74, 76, 705, 2333, 2460; brought from Philadelphia, 1234; deposit places, 2167; fired into Boston, 80; necessary for 30 days firing, 1378; needed, 1232; returns, 1385.

Shepard (Shephard, Shepherd, Sheppard), William, *Lt. col. and col., 3d Continental infantry; col., 4th Massachusetts regiment*, 154, 1677, 1912, 2134; leave of absence, 2116; answers to questions in Huddy case, 2088; promotion, 189, 2206, 2211; resignation, 2206; retirement, 2283, 2284, 2286. Letters from, 189, 478, 1627, 1726, 1729, 1744, 1745, 1767, 1867, 1916, 2116, 2206, 2211, 2263, 2283, 2286. Letters to, 1707, 1755, 1799, 1854, 2207, 2284. Regiment, 209, 314, 478.

Shepherd, William, *Manager armory at Albany*, 1614. Letter from, 1602.

Shepherd, William, *see* Shepard.

Sheppard, Samuel, *Lt., 1st New Jersey regiment*, 2155.

Sheppard, William, *see* Shepard.

Sherburne, Benjamin, *Lt., Sherburne's Additional Continental regiment*, 1261.

Sherburne, Henry, *Col., Additional Continental regiment*, 1228. Letter from, 246. Letter to, 233, 251. Regiment, 233, 308, 728.

Sheriff, Charles, *Deputy quartermaster general*, 932.

Sheriff, 2311, 2321, 2387.

Sheriffe, William, *Maj., and deputy quartermaster general, British army in America*, Letter to, 31.

Sherman, Henry, *Ensign, Sherburne's Additional Continental regiment*, 1261.

Sherman, Isaac,, *Lt. col., 2d, 8th, and 5th Connecticut regiments*, 589, 1278, 2138; answers to queries on Huddy case, 2088; case, 1031; charges against Reed, 499; court of inquiry, 499, 572, 583; orders of, 855; resignation, 1275. Letters from, 240, 499, 572, 1225, 1237, 1275, 1276. Letters to, 556, 583, 1038, 1076, 1119, 1216, 1217, 1225, 1236, 1280. Regiment, 902.

Sherman, John, *Lt., 4th Connecticut regiment*, 2162.

Sherman, Roger, *Connecticut delegate, Continental Congress*, 1289, 1467.

Sherman, William, *Lt. and paymaster, Warner's additional Continental regiment*, 1272, 1589, 1648.

Shethar, John, *Capt., 2d Continental dragoons*, 1084, 1257.

Shingles, 2309.

Ship carpenters, *see* Carpenters.

Shipman, Benoni, *Ensign, 19th Continental infantry; lt. and capt.-lt., 2d Connecticut regiment*, 189.

Shipman, John, Letter from, 957.

Shippen, Margaret, *see* Arnold, Mrs. Benedict.

Shippen, William, jr., *Chief Physician, Flying camp; director genl., Continental hospital*, 590, 873; charges against, 558, 897, 1059, 1089, 1203;

Shippen, William, jr.—Continued.
conduct, 1089; court-martial, 897, 1089, 1196, 1270, 1290, 1300; detractors, 599; dispute with Morgan, 1097; influence, 1089; management of hospital approved, 1715; his plan of hospital department, 454; requests a testimonial, 1664; resignation, 1664; services, 599; suggestions, 498. Letters from, 200, 217, 240, 243, 263, 334, 473, 498, 599, 778, 891, 1099, 1664. Letters to, 202, 218, 230, 240, 241, 263, 266, 278, 498, 731, 1158, 1715.
Ships, *see* Vessels.
Shirley, ——, *British officer* ?, 613.
Shirley's Point (Massachusetts), 2, 3, 9.
Shirtliff (Shurtliffe), Joseph, 1508, 1513.
Shirts, 322, 342, 370, 839, 905, 939, 947, 983, 1009, 1020, 1022, 1130, 1312, 1652, 1654, 1660, 1831, 2283, 2300, 2304, 2317, 2325, 2351; application for, 628, 1025; delay of, 2183; donated by ladies, 1633, 1645, 1663, 1740; efforts to obtain, 2327; from France, 1428; hunting, 340, 1027, 2180, 2183; issues, 1013, 1647; linen, 1428, 2229, 2255; made by ladies, 1791, 2141; money for, 1645; needed, 55, 324, 530, 693, 942, 1257, 1398, 1444, 1545, 2064, 2136, 2183, 2241, 2249, 2265, 2298; from Pennsylvania, 1428.
Shirtus creek, *see* Chartier's.
Shockey, Christopher (Christian), *Private, Malcom's Additional Continental regiment*, 622, 647, 648.
Shoe factory, 545, 555, 894, 899.
Shoemakers, 509, 1039.
Shoes, 52, 261, 350, 361, 375, 393, 416, 425, 440, 459, 468, 480, 493, 516, 523, 530, 532, 554, 682, 684, 709, 734, 775, 786, 854, 896, 899, 902, 905, 939, 944, 947, 960, 980, 1009, 1020, 1024, 1027, 1028, 1040, 1050, 1069, 1130, 1140, 1153, 1174, 1178, 1182, 1183, 1185, 1198, 1205, 1206, 1233, 1293, 1302, 1312, 1362, 1368, 1377, 1685, 1732–1733, 1779, 1808, 1853, 1917, 2085, 2189, 2255, 2265, 2282, 2300, 2304, 2411; application for, 1025, 1778; collection of, 423, 574; complaint against, 2203; contracts, 2064, 2085, 2216; danger of wearing in magazines, 2154; exchanged for hides, 560, 960, 1162, 1209; forwarded, 786, 960, 999, 1672; French, 375; impressed, 424; inspection, 2202; inspectors, 2216; making of, 41, 770; mending, 1014; need of, deficiency, distress for, lack, want, etc., 216, 232, 370, 391, 407, 425, 454, 472, 473, 509, 520, 655, 689, 693, 720, 721, 747, 770, 771, 849, 888, 918, 942, 995, 1001, 1005, 1113, 1145, 1156, 1160, 1172, 1179, 1199, 1204, 1215, 1259, 1277, 1284, 1360, 1659, 1683, 1743, 1749, 1776, 1916, 2015, 2025, 2170, 2186, 2190, 2210, 2244, 2284, 2291; purchase of, 815; quality, 375, 774, 1055, 1056, 2196, 2202, 2203, 2208, 2216; received in payment of debt, 2216; report on, 2196, 2203, 2212; returns, 905, 977; size, 370; snow, *see* Snowshoes; thrown away, 1618.
Shoes—Continued.
Short Hills (New Jersey), 355.
Shot, 6, 65, 74, 76, 146, 271, 2333; attention to, 2460; British, 1586; cannon, 81, 742; case, 95; deposit places, 2167; fired into Boston, 80; necessary for 30 days firing, 1378; needed, 81; returns, 1385.
Shot pouches, 967.
Shoulder knots, 606. *See also* Epaulettes.
Shreve, Israel, *Lt. col. and col., 2d New Jersey regiment*, 100, 101, 228, 270, 584, 594, 612, 613, 617, 1026, 1645, 1650, 1666, 2410; leave of absence, 1684; charges against, 1604; conduct, 1604; complaint, 406, 957, 961; conduct during New Jersey mutiny, 1687, 1695, 1696; rank, 251; retirement, 1696, 1709; on the situation, 626. Letters from, 276, 278, 406, 571, 587, 593, 594, 596, 609, 610, 620, 625, 633, 636, 952, 1028, 1031, 1032, 1035, 1225, 1229, 1434, 1629, 1636, 1639, 1645, 1655, 1670, 1684, 1687, 1696. Letters to, 278, 577, 584, 592, 593,

Shreve, Israel—Continued.
600, 604, 612, 624, 637, 705, 1024, 1028, 1217, 1631, 1641, 1652, 1654, 1655, 1665, 1671, 1686, 1688, 1695. Regiment, 276, 406, 593, 604, 609, 880, 952, 957, 961, 1035, 1434, 1629, 1652, 1655, 1670, 1671.
Shrewsbury (New Jersey), 667, 677, 806, 877; traders, 1365.
Shrewsbury road (New Jersey), 672.
Shryock, Henry, *Lt. col., 6th Maryland regiment*, Letter to, 271.
Shurtliffe, Joseph, *see* Shirtliff.
Shuttleworth, John, *Maryland physician*, Letter from, 2305. Letter to, 2312.
Sibille, —— de, *Secy. to Rochambeau*, 1840, 1898. Letters from, 1759, 1902. Letters to, 1771, 1901. Drafts and copies by, 1970.
Sick, 124, 144, 451, 461, 498, 514, 554, 578, 580, 599, 1122, 1339, 1445, 1746, 1996, 2010, 2018, 2167; arrangements, 1975; blankets for, 473, 1975; beef and wine presented to, 2034;
British, 693, 1127, 1974; distress of, 2026; embarked at New York, 831; left behind, 1828; neglected, 2026; removal, 1997; returns, 2007; stores for, 2014;
care of, 200, 1988; clothing for, 1975, 2010, 2015; discharges, 26, 205, 216; distress, 2010; French, 1416, 1419, 1426, 1745, 1867; at hospital, 359, 2447–2448, 2460; milk for, 2246; neglected, 1746; number of, 2459; pay of, 211, 314, 599; prisoners, *see* Prisoners; ration, 2119; recovery of, 1897; regimental, 1307, 1384, 2119; relief of, 1314; removal, forwarding, transportation, etc., 183, 599, 671, 731, 733, 1046, 1060, 1314, 1318, 1325, 1347, 1695, 1996; reports of, 2119; returns, 590, 873, 891, 1309, 1332, 1333, 1585, 1586, 1745, 2251; salt meat and fish for, 1530; state of, 671, 1738, 2447–2448; suffering of, 1347; supplies for, 557, 1771; surgeon for, 2407; tents for, 2115; treatment of, 356, 2119; wagons for, 671. *See also* Sickness.
Sickels, Zachariah, *Clerk under Varick*, 1906, 2400. Drafts and copies by, 1971.
Sickles, Ethan, *Lt., Lasher's New York militia regiment*, 198.
Sickles, Sarah (Mrs.), 364.
Sickles, Thomas, *Asst. deputy quartermaster general*, Letters from, 1363, 1512.
Sickness, 157, 170, 172, 178, 383, 1271, 1978, 2172, 2247, 2433; among British, 746, 779, 780, 807, 1150, 1962. *see also* Sick, British; caused by poor quality of clothing, 2244; feigned, 1229; among French, 1604, 1668, 2180, 2192, 2199; among Spanish, 1663, 1668; *see also* Disease *and* Health.
Sidman's Clove (New York), 2280, 2366. *See also* Smith's Clove.
Signals (Beacons), 12, 72, 337, 340, 346, 625, 737, 748, 952, 953, 955, 1031, 1048, 1051, 1056, 1073, 1242, 1274, 1275, 1450, 1617, 1881, 2210, 2271; alarm, 149, 1192, 1295, 1298, 1435, 1436, 1450, 1507, 1523, 1731, 2227, 2254; for boats, 2207; British, 1157, 1392, 2122; directions for setting, 953; for French, 689, 1267, 1269; French naval, 1981, 1982; guards for, 2272; location, 1275; for calling out militia, 747, 946, 950, 952, 956, 959, 1205, 1241, 1272, 1307, 1730, 1881, 1882.
Sigougné, Louis de, *Capt., Armand's legion*, 2033, 2055, 2136. Letters from, 2055, 2081.
Sigourney, Daniel, of *Massachusetts*, Letter from, 9.
Silk, 2401.
Sill, Richard, *Maj. and aide to Stirling*, 2204, 2308, 2315, 2316. Letters from, 2317, 2318, 2320. Letters to, 2323.
Sill, Thomas, *Capt.*, Warner's Additional Continental regiment, 1505, 1557. Letter to, 1565.
Silliman, Gold Selleck, *Brig. gen., Connecticut militia*, 304, 372, 1007. Letters from, 267, 371, 739. Letters to, 140, 269, 706, 750. Brigade, 199.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Silvester, ——, *Commissary of hides*, Letter to, 1499.
Simcoe, John Graves, *Lt. col. commandant, Queen's Rangers, British Provincial troops*, 1134, 1646; feeling against, 1200; raid on Long Island, 1423, 1424. Corps, 1959, 1961.
Simonds, Jonas, *Capt.-lt., Continental artillery*, Instructions to, 557.
Simmons, Jeremiah, *Capt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.
Simmons, Morris, *of Charleston, S. C.*, Letter to, 2298.
Simmons, Robert ?, *Capt., James Delancey's ? corps, British provincial troops*, 1772, 1780, 1782.
Simms, Charles, *Maj., 13th Virginia regiment*, 399.
Sinepuxent (Maryland), 2351.
Sinepuxent Inlet (Maryland), 2327.
Sing Sing (New York), 737, 1087, 1597.
Singletary, Amos, *Agent for purchase of arms*, 89.
Singleton, John, *Lt., 21st light dragoons, British army*, 813.
Six million livres, the grant of, *see* Loans.
Six Nations, *see* Indians, tribes.
Sixteen Additional Continental regiments, *see* Infantry.
Sizer, William, *Lt., Baldwin's Artillery-artificer regiment*, Letters from, 1495, 1509.
Skelton, Joseph, *Capt., deputy commissary of purchases, Western department*, Letter to, 993.
Skene, Philip, *Royal governor, Crown Point and Ticonderoga; col., 69th Foot, British army*, 71, 117, 158, 192. Letter from, 373. Letter to, 373.
Skenesborough (New York), 147, 174, 177, 348, 781, 1284; British at and movement against, 360, 1587, 2161.
Sketch plans, *see* Maps.
Skinner, Abraham, *Atty.-at-law, Long Island; deputy and commissary general of prisoners with pay and allowances of a colonel*, 161, 168, 1089, 1329, 1353, 1367, 1492, 1543, 1571, 1596, 1636, 1637, 1643, 1713, 1742, 1744, 1896, 1911, 2056, 2131; to arrange commissary of prisoners department, 1942; authorized to make exchange arrangements, 2061; conduct, 1152, 2343, 2347; continuance as commissary general of prisoners, 2202; correspondence, 1837; despatches for, 2106–2107; directions, 1721; fails to effect exchange, 2009; journey eastward, 1942; letters to Loring, 1480; meeting with Washington, 1082; mission of, 2061; negotiations for exchange, 1542, 1543, 1748, 1941, 2009, 2010, 2028, 2034, 2142, 2239, 2459; ordered to New York to examine state of American prisoners, 2139; pay, 2239; presence requested at Elizabethtown, 1188; services as commissary of prisoners, 2249. Letters from, 1090, 1355, 1446, 1542, 1546, 1665, 1743, 1748, 1762, 1791, 1795, 1832, 1837, 1911, 1912, 1915, 1940, 1941, 1942, 1996, 2009, 2010; 2028, 2041, 2068, 2095, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2175, 2192. Letters to, 1082, 1093, 1145, 1152, 1189, 1241, 1244, 1256, 1295, 1301, 1318, 1322, 1353, 1355, 1371, 1395, 1417, 1423, 1468, 1491, 1535, 1538, 1543, 1561, 1570, 1579, 1590, 1601, 1669, 1719, 1721, 1731, 1780, 1784, 1788, 1809, 1832, 1836, 1860, 1867, 1910, 1916, 1934, 1941, 1978, 2000, 2006, 2008, 2022, 2026, 2028, 2037, 2046, 2089, 2105, 2139, 2142, 2145, 2163, 2202, 2239, 2314.
Skinner, Alexander, *Surgeon, 1st Virginia regiment*, 277.
Skinner, Cortlandt (Courtlandt), *Brig. gen., New Jersey Volunteers, British Provincial troops*, 1281, 2061, 2108. Letter from, 2096. Letters to, 893, 2094.
Skinner, James, 892.
Skinner, John James, *Lt., 7th Maryland regiment*, 1030, 1035.
Skinners, *see* Banditti.
Skippack Road (Pennsylvania), 442.
Skirmishes, *see* Battles.
Slaughter, George, *Maj., 12th Virginia regiment*, Letter from, 540.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Slaves, *see* Negroes.
Sleds and sleighs, 784, 1229, 1240, 1693, 1694, 2285, 2327, 2339; British, 226, 1243, 1248, 1258.

Slings, 1546.
Sloan, John, *of the Invalid corps*, 2449.
Sloops, *see* Vessels.
Slote (Tappan landing, New York), 1618, 2242.

Smallpox, *see* Disease.
Smallwood, William, *Col., Maryland regiment; brig. and maj. gen., Continental army*, 425, 451, 453, 514, 549, 612, 621, 625, 627, 632, 633, 651, 694, 702, 710, 727, 730, 731, 769, 796, 963, 972, 986, 992, 1033, 1043, 1093, 1097, 1629, 1652; captures prize, 518, 520, 521, 524, 525; delay, 383; measures taken, 579; objections, 524;
opinions, 656; on attacking Philadelphia, 486, 496; in council of war, 726, 798, 1100; of enemy's intentions, 398; on holding Gates court of inquiry, 1630; requested, 1033; on winter campaign, 496; on winter quarters, 492;
promotion, 1559; rank, 1631, 1671; resentment, 585; troubles, 535. Letters from, 300, 383, 398, 416, 419, 421, 486, 492, 496, 503, 506, 508, 509, 512, 516, 520, 524, 535, 545, 548, 555, 559, 561, 564, 570, 575, 576, 579, 587, 589, 594, 599, 611, 619, 620, 621, 623, 627, 631, 633, 642, 643, 644, 656, 726, 820, 899, 939, 969, 1100, 1108, 1630, 1917, 1938, 1942, 1964, 1971, 2064, 2081, 2180, 2244, 2251, 2394. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 267, 310, 324, 357, 370, 403, 407, 415, 418, 420, 500, 502, 504, 510, 518, 525, 526, 534, 548, 554, 557, 562, 567, 580, 586, 598, 601, 606, 608, 617, 618, 621, 623, 626, 632, 634, 635, 640, 659, 894, 917, 921, 931, 938, 952, 969, 976, 991, 1014, 1024, 1111, 1204, 1205, 1915, 1932, 1978, 2165, 2193, 2216, 2408. Regiment, 215. Brigade, 328, 398, 401, 416, 418, 419, 420, 421, 503, 598, 626, 627, 631, 632, 643, 820; brigade officers, 520, 521, 523, 524, 525, 528, 529, 535.
Smallwood, William—Continued.
Smart, Thomas, *Capt., paymaster, 13th Massachusetts regiment*, discharge, 1707, 1711, 1726, 1728, 1731; resignation, 1710.
Smelters, 640.
Smith, Alexander Lawson, *Lt. col. commandant, Additional Maryland regiment*, state of his regiment, 1583.
Smith, Calvin, *Lt. col., 6th Massachusetts regiment*, answers to queries in Huddy case, 2088. Letter from, 2098. Letters to, 1850, 1919, 2262.
Smith, Charles, *Lt., 1st Maryland regiment*, 773.
Smith, Charles, *New York loyalist*, Letter from, 697.
Smith, David, *Capt., brig.-maj. and inspector and maj., 5th Connecticut regiment*, 2248, 2271, 2275. Letters from, 2185, 2253, 2254, 2276. Letter to, 217.
Smith, Elisha, *Private, 2d Continental dragoons*, 791, 795, 798.
Smith, George, *Lt., 4th New York regiment*, 313, 332.
Smith, George, *Loyalist physician, Albany, New York*, 1793. Letter from, 1821.
Smith, Granville, *Capt., Grayson's Additional Continental regiment*, 287. Letter from, 286.
Smith, Gregory, *Col., 2d Virginia state regiment*, Letter to, 652.
Smith, Henry, *Justice of the peace, Hanover precinct, New York*, Letter from, 1770.
Smith, Hugh, *see* Smyth.
Smith, Israel, *Capt., 4th and 2d New York regiments*, 136. Letters from, 834, 2410.
Smith, James, *Lt., 4th Continental artillery*, 617. Letter from, 1009.
Smith, Joel, *Coroner, Cambridge, Massachusetts*, 656.
Smith, John, *Subaltern, Continental army*, 22.
Smith, John, *Sergt., 2d Continental artillery*, Orders to, 2309.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Smith, John, *Brother of Joshua Hett Smith*, 1766.
Smith, John, *Capt., 42d Foot, British army*, 139.
Smith, Johnston, 585.
Smith, Jonathan, *Recruiting agent for Massachusetts*, 2321. Letter to, 2320.
Smith, Joseph, *Lt., quartermaster, 5th Massachusetts regiment*, 1361.
Smith, Joshua Hett, *New York loyalist*, 1551, 1552, 1556; applies for passports, 1454, 1462; exculpated by Arnold of knowledge of his designs, 1547; guard of, 1550, 1551; health, 1560; imprisoned at West Point, 1587, 1588; orders respecting, 1603; his papers, 1549, 1551; requests transfer to the civil power and council for defense, 1560; rescue plan, 1551; trial, 1572. Letters from, 1379, 1454, 1560. Letters to, 1376, 1378, 1460, 1482.
Smith, Josiah, *Clerk? to asst. commissary of issues*, 2094.
Smith (Smyth), Mrs. Mary, 1830, 1831.
Smith, Matthew, *Prothonotary, Northumberland county, Pennsylvania*, 1338.
Smith, Melancton, *member of firm of Daniel Parker & Co.*, 2001. 2018, 2075, 2100, 2108, 2110, 2114, 2127, 2134, 2160, 2168, 2371; charges, 2398; charges against, 2400; referee in contract dispute, 2150, 2156; report on beef, 2397. Letter from, 2400. Letter to, 2166.
Smith, Patrick, *of Fort Edward, New York*, 1107, 1127.
Smith, Patrick, *Loyalist suspect of Albany*, 1851.
Smith, Philip, *Private, 2d Pennsylvania regiment*, 1839.
Smith, Robert, *Capt., 3d Continental dragoons*, Letters from, 478, 493, 509, 775. Letters and instructions to, 787, 813.
Smith, Robert, *Capt., British deputy commissioner of prisoners ?*, Letters to, 894, 895.
Smith, Samuel, *Lt. col., 4th Maryland regiment*, 533; ability, 448; advises
Smith, Samuel—Continued.
evacuation of Fort Mifflin, 467, 469; application for recall from Fort Mifflin, 443; belief in impossibility of Fort Mifflin holding out, 471; charges against Price, 707; complaint against, 470; discharge, 1102; harmony with Hazelwood, 442, 443, 457; honored by Congress, 465; rank, 450; resignation, 1036; scheme of flooding the New Jersey meadows, 442; sword from Congress, 480; suggests capture of Billingsport, 457; Washington's advice and suggestions to, 434, 436; wounded, 467, 469. Letters from, 428, 429, 431, 432, 434, 438, 440, 441, 449, 454, 456, 459, 465, 466, 467, 473, 475. Letters to, 427, 431, 436, 437, 441, 443, 458, 468, 705, 707, 708, 730, 777, 1036.
Smith, Silvanus, *Capt., 5th Massachusetts regiment*, 2358. Letter from, 2356.
Smith, Simeon, *Capt., Warner's Additional Continental regiment*, 1390, 1862. Letters from, 834, 1949.
Smith, Thomas, *Master, schooner "Blazing Star,"* 1522.
Smith, Thomas, *Loyalist, whale-boat captain from Lloyd's Neck*, 2186, 2189.
Smith, William, *Royal chief justice of New York; member, New York council*, 1554. Letter from, 1514. Letter to, 711.
Smith, William, *Son of Joshua Hett Smith*, 1549, 1551.
Smith, William P., *Lt., artillery, British army*, 1132.
Smith, William P., *of Newark, N. J.*, Letter from, 2314.
Smith, William Stephens, *Lt. col., Lee's Additional Continental regiment; subinspector, light infantry; inspector on staff of Lafayette; aide to Washington; commissioner to superintend British embarkation at New York*, 1637, 1659, 1726, 1729, 1778, 1781, 1960, 2158, 2163, 2175, 2249, 2250, 2253, 2279, 2283, 2301, 2308, 2322, 2336, 2341, 2342, 2343,

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Smith, William Stephens—Continued. 2373, 2375, 2398; leave of absence, 2178, 2307; application for appointment in the peace establishment, 2378; cautioned as to breaking up trade with enemy, 2351; certificate of service, 2157; command, 1783, 2374; command at Dobbs' ferry, 2276, 2277, 2297, 2319; commissary general of prisoners, 2223, 2239; commissioner to superintend British embarkation at New York, 2387, 2397, 2404, 2405, 2407; conduct approved, 2286, 2350; continuance in service, 1596, 1838; delay, 578; health, 1797, 1838, 2435; idea of joining the French in the West Indies, 2157–2158; ordered into New York on prisoner business, 2337; permits discharged British and foreign soldiers to remain in the United States, 2431; plan of attack on Kingsbridge, 2283; receipts for money, 2357; recommended to the French and Spanish, 2162, 2169, 2223; reconnoissance, 2283, 2287, 2289; report on his visit to New York, 2346; services, 2157, 2162; situation of, 995. Letters from, 533, 577, 586, 995, 1361, 1604, 1735, 1797, 1838, 1960, 2157, 2182, 2211, 2249, 2256, 2283, 2284, 2286, 2287, 2289, 2297, 2304, 2307, 2313, 2319, 2321, 2322, 2324, 2326, 2327, 2329, 2336, 2339, 2344, 2345, 2346, 2347, 2348, 2354, 2356, 2357, 2359, 2360, 2372, 2374, 2375, 2376, 2384, 2393, 2394, 2397, 2404, 2407, 2419, 2429, 2431, 2433, 2435, 2439, 2441. Letters and orders to, 235, 536, 573, 1596, 1827, 1846, 2107, 2140, 2157, 2169, 2178, 2223, 2250, 2255, 2276, 2289, 2290, 2291, 2293, 2300, 2302, 2305, 2308, 2313, 2323, 2333, 2334, 2337, 2343, 2344, 2350, 2354, 2356, 2358, 2359, 2361, 2367, 2372, 2377, 2378, 2383, 2387, 2393, 2395, 2397, 2399, 2405, 2408, 2431, 2441. Drafts and copies by, 1895, 1901, 1903, 1911, 1923, 1943, 1944, 1983, 1988, 1989, 2011, 2014, 2016, 2118, 2119, 2124, 2128, 2129.

Smith, ——, *Maj., British army*, Letters to, 1126, 1148.

Smith, ——, *Captain*, 262.

Smith, ——, *Sergt., 9th Pennsylvania regiment*, 601.

Smith, ——, *Sergt., Continental army*, 2376.

Smith, ——, *of Maryland*, 398.

Smith, ——, 1071.

Smith, ——, 1326.

Smith, ——, Mrs. 308.

Smith work, *see* Blacksmith.

Smith's Clove (New York), 424, 688, 853, 875, 1059, 1162, 2266, 2410; blockhouse in, 2206, 2258, 2266, 2282; British intention against, 763, 765, 766; command at, 1058; dangerous route for post riders, 1781–1782; defense of, 874, 1386; fortifying, 324; guard, garrison, and troops at, 768, 1359, 1709, 2258; road from Ringwood, 1112. *See also* Sidman's Clove.

Smithfield (Pennsylvania), 595.

Smithfield (Virginia), 1014, 1698.

Smithtown (Long Island), 2256.

Smuggling, 2289. *See also* Intercourse with enemy *and* Trade.

Smyth, Frederick, *Royal chief justice of New York*, 2177, 2181, 2183.

Smyth, George, *Vermont loyalist*, Letter from, 2039.

Smyth (Smith), Hugh, *Postmaster at headquarters*, 967, 969.

Smyth, Mary, *see* Smith.

Smyth, Thomas, *Maj., 5th Maryland regiment*, Letters from, 524, 535. Letter to, 537.

Snickers, Edward, *of Virginia; "captain,"* Letter to, 237.

Snow, Benjamin, *Ensign, 16th Continental infantry*, 188.

Snow, *see* Vessels.

Snowden, Jonathan, *Lt., 1st New Jersey regiment*, 974. Letter to, 975.

Snowshoes, 756, 806, 882, 899, 900, 1194, 1209, 1218, 1224, 1236, 1311, 1321, 2301, 2309, 2327, 2384.

Snyder, Johannis, *Justice of the peace, Ulster county, New York*, 66.

S. O., *see* O. S.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Soap, 390, 391, 534, 1684, 2319.
Sobbe, Christian, *Lt., regiment Knyphausen, German allied troops*, 1805, 1822, 1836. Letter from, 1799, 1804. Letter to, 1804.
Sobieski, John, Life of, 2204.
Socks, 1675, 1831, 2320, 2321.
Soissonnais regiment, *see* Army, French.
Salano y Bote, José, *Captain-general of Havana*, 1604, 1668.
Soldier's Fortune (Highlands), huts, 1608.
Solms, Comte de, *Lt. gen., Saxony Infantry, commandant of fortress of Konigstein*, 2432. Letter from, 2417.
Solomon, Capt. Hendrick, *Chief warrior, Stockbridge Indians*, 2413.
Solomons, Levy, *of Montreal*, 75.
Somers, Richard, *Col., New Jersey militia*, 430.
Somerset, *British ship of war*, 460; guns from, 855, 874, 889, 919; loss of, 836, 837, 840; officers, 840.
Somerset county (Maryland), 300.
Somerset county (New Jersey), 707, 1263, 1502.
Somerset courthouse (New Jersey), 2065.
Sorel (Canada), 119, 129; British advance, 118; British fortifications, 1885; fortifying at, 107; holding of, 116; post at, 125; retreat from, 129.
Sorel river (Canada), 15, 1025.
Soso (Soss), Lewis, *Sergt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 2278.
Sourland Hills (New Jersey), 663.
South, Southward, Southern country, etc., 944, 1201, 1212, 1295, 1307, 1316, 1326, 1435, 1576, 1579, 1585, 1592, 1595, 1614, 1632, 1776, 1782, 1843, 1852, 1885, 1930, 1935, 1942; aid to, 1757, 1770; aided by demonstration against New York, 1851; anxiety over affairs in, 1290; attitude of the people, 1631;
British, in, 1753, 1936; abandon, 2256; affairs in, 1907; communication with New York, 1698; designs, 1027, 1532; embarkations and expeditions to, 909, 1014, 1126, 1132, 1144, 1150, 1180, 1203, 1299, 1593, 1635, 1636, 1638, 1639, 1640, 1646, 1650, 1655, 1660, 1662; evacuation of, 2328; intelligence lacking from, 1278; navy, fleets and ships from, 1249, 1422, 1783, 1784; navy, fleets and ships sailing to, 430, 1318, 1833, 1902, 1938, 1960, 1977; operations in, 1140, 1855, 2055; position in, 1631; posts, 1555, 1567; prisoners, *see* Prisoners, British; reenforcements and troops sent to, 961, 1014, 1106, 1314, 1511, 1570, 1623, 2040, 2062, 2095; strength in, 1700; transports from, 1316; transports for, 1756, 2133; troops from, 1050, 1888, 1902;
chance of British attempts on, 2366; climate affects troops, 2366; Clinton returns from, 1366; conditions, affairs, situation, etc., in, 365, 1051, 1168, 1262, 1293, 1297, 1450, 1562, 1631, 1637, 1657, 1677, 1691, 1735, 1773, 1790, 1793, 1849, 1865, 1907, 2005, 2247, 2358; Congress' sentiment on affairs in, 1287; cooperation with Spanish forces in, 1960–1961; danger from St. Augustine, 2366; defense of, 1897; destitute, 1677; devastation caused by war in, 2295; draft in, 1868; universal exchange of prisoners in, 2323; exhausted by militia, 1631; expedition, campaign, etc., 1543, 1646, 1939, 1954, 1979, 2011; feint toward, 372; flour from, 1242; intelligence, news, rumors, etc., from, 1055, 1060, 1062, 1106, 1160, 1163, 1176, 1200, 1256, 1298, 1343, 1523, 1608, 1623, 1625, 1627–1628, 1746, 1844, 2017; news, reports sent to, 1538; officers, *see* Officers; officers ordered to, 1313; operations, 1327, 1879, 2039; opposition to British, 1640; ports, 1936; poverty of, 2247; resources, 1631–1632; shoes sent, 1672; Spanish designs against British posts in, 1555, 1567; subscription in, 1601; teams for, 1980; troops sent to march to-

South, Southward, etc.—Continued.
ward, etc., 1021, 1198, 1262, 1287, 1296, 1584, 1642, 1714, 1784, 1796, 1841, 1938, 1940, 2034, 2193;
war in, 944, 1852, 2295; end of war in, 2297; predatory war in, 2358; severity felt by, 2080;
weakness of, 2055. *See also* States, Southern.

South Amboy (New Jersey), 443, 921, 1213.
South Bay (Lake Champlain), 1154.
South Carolina, *see* Carolina, South.
South Mountain (Pennsylvania), 624.
Southampton (Long Island), 960.
Southern States, *see* States.
Southington (Connecticut), 1887.
Southwick, Solomon, *Deputy commissary general of issues of Rhode Island*, 1488. Letters from, 628, 870, 1334, 1362, 1746, 1749. Letter to, 1346.

Southworth, Jedidiah, *Lt., Read's Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 22.

Spades, 196, 198; British, 1082.
Spain, 1615; aid to be given United States, 2086; reported capture of Gibraltar by, 2303; captures Grenada, 1888; captures Pensacola, 1844, 1854, 1858, 1867, 1882, 1888; captures San Juan de Nicaragua, 1799; clothing from, 1854, 1859, 1863, 1884; cooperation with, 1132, 1156, 1262, 1639, 1640, 1646, 1662, 1671, 1673, 1960–1961, 1967, 1991, 2086;
court of Madrid, on American independence, 998; manifesto to Great Britain, 1123; memorial to, 958; motives relative to Great Britain, 998; ultimatum to France and England, 966;
defeat in the West Indies, 1462; despatches from, 1275; designs on Florida, 1639;
expeditions, against Florida, 1629, 1640; against Gibraltar, 911; against Pensacola, 1294, 1625, 1627, 1629, 1633, 1640, 1650, 1660, 1662, 1666, 1673; against St. Augustine, 1640, 1650, 1673;
intelligence from, 2292; king of, *see* Charles III; Lafayette's labors in, 2367; ministry, 1323; relations with the United States, 933; repulsed at Gibraltar, 2265; seizes Natchez and English posts on the Mississippi, 1274; success in Florida, 1262; troops for the West Indies, 2302; sickness among troops, 1633; war declared against Great Britain, 1145, 1190, 1195.

Spalding, John, *Surgeon, 3d Connecticut regiment*, Letter from, 42.
Spalding, Simon, *Capt., Wyoming Valley company; capt., 1st Connecticut regiment*, 1822. Letter from, 955.
Spanktown (New Jersey), 1275.
Spear, Joseph?, *Maj., militia*, 415.
Spears, 14, 79, 167, 228, 340, 341.
Specht, J. F. von, *Brig. gen., Hessians, German allied troops*, 624, 1482, 1580, 1590, 1632.
Specie, *see* Money.
Specific supplies, *see* Supplies.
Speculation, in contractors proposal to advance money to army, 2398; in hides, 1290; in land, 1249; results of, 1828.
Speculators, 1222.
Spencer Hazleton, *Ensign, 2d battalion, King's Royal regiment of New York, British provincial troops*, 1595, 1597; service in British army, 1578.
Spencer, Joseph, *Brig. and maj. gen., Continental army*, 15, 16, 23, 25, 66, 75, 77, 142, 144, 178, 184, 196, 203, 270, 387, 520; opinion, 134, 254; pay, 344, 357; plan, 254; resignation, 521. Letters from, 55, 56, 156, 223, 233, 243, 254, 263, 279, 291, 307, 343, 363, 398, 520, 521. Letters to, 4, 20, 57, 95, 220, 236, 247, 265, 270, 284, 297, 320, 368, 410, 534. Brigade, 134, 136; officers, 95, 343.
Spencer, Oliver, *Col., Additional Continental regiment*, 6, 37, 82, 436, 763, 899, 901, 989; deranged,

Spencer, Oliver—Continued.
899; difficulty, 762; resignation, 975. Letters from, 256, 652, 759, 899, 901, 971, 975, 994, 997, 999, 1001, 1017, 1093, 1620. Letters to, 922, 1001, 1007. Regiment, 762, 975, 978, 994, 1540, 1639, 1655, 1656, 1670, 1671; arrangement, 978, 1093; clothing for, 1015; dissolutions of, 1001; movements, 859, 959; mutiny, 1001; officers, 652, 971, 975, 1620, 1639, 1651; letters to commanding officer of, 1532, 1639; reform of, 1649; returns, 1542; state of, 1093; strength, 1540; temper of, 1009.

Spencer, Thomas, *Blacksmith among Northern Indians*, Letters from, 180, 363, 384.

Spencer, William, *Ensign, 8th Virginia regiment*, 1132, 1244, 1252, 1268.

Sperry, Ambrose, *Private, 4th Connecticut regiment*, 505.

Spices, 1112.

Spies (Spy, secret agent, etc.), 47, 230, 748, 791, 798, 837, 930, 957, 1057, 1096, 1170, 1461, 1774, 1794, 1933; answers to queries obtained by, 1650; obtaining British despatches through, 1846;

British, 230, 255, 498, 665, 717, 971, 1076, 1456, 1574, 1710; in American camp, 429, 649, 1309, 1563; to burn buildings at Fishkill, 903; to burn Continental frigate, 2126; capture and use of, 378; captured, 152, 794, 1436, 1775; court-martial of, 784, 947; description of, 1913; detection of, 1310; efforts to engage a, 2304; executed, 378, 381, 1677; instructions to, 1429; measuring Delaware river, 292; movements, 583, 951, 1507, 1797, 2132, 2237, 2368; names of, 1885; officers as, 1551; success of, 2261; suspected, 419; use of, 1513; warnings against, 2069; women, 2214;

captured or seized, 493, 494, 953, 1171; captured and sentenced to death, 1747; captured by mistake, 286; certificate of services, 2405; confessions, 976; confidence in, 954, 1779; court-martial of, 676, 941; danger from loyalists, 1300; deception by, 1834; delay of, 800; detained, 732; difficulty in obtaining, 1837; distrusted, 2128; employment of, 1104, 1110, 1420, 1453, 1830, 2083, 2087, 2219; escape, 1720; escape permitted, 1171, 1175; executed, 976; expense of, 729, 731, 833, 2232; frightened, 2014; frightened by Arnold, 1562, 1566; information to deceive enemy given to, 456, 1025; intelligence disbelieved, 1371; intelligence from, 456, 854, 933, 1170, 1369, 1497, 1830, 2259, 2292–2293; intimate that a general officer was corresponding with the British, 1550; pitiful letter from, 555; loyalist, 976, 2304; loyalist executed, 439; meeting with Lincoln, 1802; money for, 477; movements, 309, 806, 1016, 1029, 1062, 1354, 1732, 1935, 2132, 2199, 2236, 2277, 2284; names requested by Arnold, 1436; passports, 1190; pay, 1202; prevented from going into New York, 737; promises of reward to a, 1754; protection of, 2365; queries to be used in New York, 1879; questions asked, 1337; questions and answers for, 1005; refuse to act for Arnold, 1459; refuse to allow names to be given to Arnold, 1455, 1462; reports, 175, 500, 1797, 1887, 2217; safety of, 1211; seizure of provisions, 500; system, 1195; trade with enemy, 855; Vermont, 2132.

Spinosa, Peter, *Sergt., New York levies*, 2223, 2225.

Spirits, *see* Liquors.

Spithead (England), 2259.

Split Rock (New York), 330.

Spotswood, Alexander, *Col., 2d Virginia regiment*, Letters from, 363, 686, 713, 938. Letters to, 306, 706, 1134.

Spotswood (New Jersey), 669.

Springer, John, jr., *Private, 3d Continental dragoons ?*, 1151.
Springer, Uriah, *Capt., 7th Virginia regiment*, 2090.
Springfield (Massachusetts), 385, 428, 483, 527, 530, 665, 739, 751, 753, 761, 786, 823, 906, 947, 982, 1130, 1132, 1202, 1271, 1350, 1405, 1494, 1501, 1505, 1523, 1529, 1615, 1618, 1626, 1661, 1669, 1684, 1726, 1799, 1846, 2294, 2313, 2359; arms and ammunition at and sent to and from, 277, 302, 310, 323, 342, 345, 356, 403, 427, 548; artificers at, 735, 1079; artillery at, from, and to, 302, 338, 365, 433, 548; barracks at, 756; clothing, 896, 1385; conditions at, 1916; route of Convention troops from, 833; danger to, 721; guard for, 307, 1079, 1081;
laboratory at, 244, 251, 376, 394, 574, 619, 1023, 1080, 1081, 1756; court-martial of officers in charge, 923; management at, 1084; remonstrance of artificers and guards at, 1079; stores and supplies sent to, removed from, etc., 307, 309, 313, 314, 317, 323, 338, 366, 642, 727, 1304, 2460; troops at, 574, 814; trouble at, 1079, 1082, 1096.
Springfield (New Jersey), 330, 1263, 1307, 1309, 1360, 1370, 1382, 1604, 1925, 1927, 1932, 2349; action at, 1372, 1373, 1374; baggage removed to, 356; British move against, 1357, 1372, 1373, 1374; burned, 1373; command at, 1264.
Springfield (New York), 693.
Springfield (Pennsylvania), 503.
Springler, ——, 441.
Springsteel, Christopher, 697.
Sproat, David, *British commissary general for naval prisoners*, Letters from, 2022, 2026, 2142. Letter to, 2142.
Sprout, Ebenezer, *Lt. col., 4th, 12th, and 2d Massachusetts regiments*, 1723; leave of absence, 2427; answers to questions in Huddy case, 2089; omitted, 1720. Letters from, 1707, 2399. Letters to, 1399, 1683, 2455. Regiment's non-commissioned officers, 1697.
Sprout, Ebenezer—Continued.
Spurs, presented to Washington, 1103, 1713.
Spuyten Duyvil Creek (New York), 1487; boat affray near, 2170; British boats at, 1756, 1774; British posts at and around, 1616.
Spuyten Duyvil landing (New York), 1493.
Spy, *see* Spies, *also* Emissaries *and* Secret service.
Spy-boat, *see* Boats.
Spy-glass (Telescope), 456, 831, 2227; Washington's 774, 794, 2377, 2435.
Squan (New Jersey), 594, 596, 1220.
Squantum (Massachusetts), 61.
Staats, Barent, *Lt. col., New York militia*, 733.
Staats, Gerrit, *Lt., 3d New York regiment*, 679.
Staatsburg (New York), 1547.
Stables, 525, 1214; British, 850.
Stacey, William, *Maj., Woodbridge's Massachusetts militia; lt. col., 7th and 4th Massachusetts regiments*, 163, 678, 733.
Stacy, Joseph, *Regimental quartermaster, Lee's Additional Continental regiment*, Letter from, 629.
Stadler, John, *Lt. col., engineers, Southern department*, Letters from, 290, 610.
Staff departments, 1259, 1706.
Staff employees, 992, 1338.
Staff officers, *see* Officers.
Stafford, Jesse, *Capt., Vermont militia*, Letter to, 1588.
Stafford, John R., *Asst. commissary of issues, West Point*, 1851. Letter to, 1773.
Stagg, John, *Capt., New York militia; brigade-major, Spencer's Additional Continental regiment; contractor for supplies, Orange county, New York*, 2312. Letters from, 1376, 1377, 1381. Letter to, 1560.
Stain, chemical for secret writing, *see* Secret service.
Stakes, 1329.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

STAKESBY, *British ship*, 88.
Stamford (Connecticut), 1079, 1084, 2094, 2205, 2214, 2215, 2217, 2218; British move against, 307, 1857; conditions at, 2076; exposed situation, 1918; militia detachment at, 2101; letter to commanding officer at, 2073; outrages at, 1918; troops at and sent to, 1947, 2044, 2077, 2078.
Standards (Colors, Ensigns, Flags), 31;
British, captured, 1096, 1627, 1692; Convention troops, 642; of Eightieth foot, 1974;
left in store, 2355; regimental, 1016; wanting, 729.
Standing Stone (Shawanese Indian town, Pennsylvania), destroyed, 2297, 2341, 2364.
Stanhope, H. E., *Capt., British navy*, Letters from, 58, 65, 76. Letter to, 69.
Stanley, Caleb, *Ensign, 3d Connecticut regiment*, 42.
Stansburg, ——, *Asst. commissary ? of hides*, 1215.
Stanton, James, *of East Chester, New York*, 264.
Stanton, John, *of East Chester, New York*, 264.
Stapleton, John, *Capt., 17th light dragoons; deputy adj. gen., British army*, receipt to, 2357, 2375. Letter from, 2372. Letter to, 2372.
Stark, John, *Col., 1st New Hampshire regiment and 5th Continental infantry; brig. gen., New Hampshire militia and Continental army*, 79, 494, 622, 697, 734, 737, 760, 786, 1195, 1356, 1373, 1510, 1871, 1877, 1896, 1917, 1923, 1993; leave of absence, 1191, 1626, 1655; aid called for, 1983; apology, 72; arrangements with, 1877; attitude, 1225; character, 732; charges against Lewis, 732; complaint, 794; complaint against, 1224, 1225; conference with Schuyler, 1874; correspondence with Chittenden, 2012; correspondence with Enos, 1963; correspondence with Gates, 683, 684; discharges militia, 821; expedition against St. Johns, 494; fails to report, 821; faith in Vermont, 1990–1991, 2012; finances, 1626; health, 1626, 1655, 1660, 1777, 1873, 2007, 2240, 2259; irregular execution by, 1967; letters to Congress and Washington, 684; militia under, 1871; needs money, 682, 1660, 2240; needs troops, 681, 684, 1982; opinion on attacking New York, 1382; opinion in council of war, 1377, 1517; opinion on the situation, 1510; paper sent to Gates, 164; remonstrance, 142; resignation, 265; retirement, 1656; services, 679; successor to, 2009; victory of, 406. Letters from, 679, 680, 681, 682, 684, 693, 698, 700, 703, 705, 709, 722, 742, 762, 773, 776, 796, 801, 817, 818, 869, 1194, 1398, 1423, 1517, 1626, 1655, 1660, 1777, 1873, 1896, 1918, 1927, 1930, 1982, 1990, 2012, 2240, 2381, 2396. Letters, instructions, and orders to, 143, 621, 627, 683, 684, 703, 708, 718, 760, 766, 782, 795, 801, 1191, 1193, 1216, 1225, 1381, 1424, 1616, 1620, 1656, 1662, 1815, 1871, 1874, 1884, 1923, 1981, 1982, 1983, 1990, 2259, 2391. Brigade, 1264, 1655. *See also* Bennington.
Stark (Starke), Robert, *of South Carolina*, 2002.
Starr, George, *Commissary of hides, Danbury, Connecticut*, 770, 815. Letter from, 977. Letters to, 1145, 1292.
Starr, John, Letter from, 1021.
Starr, Josiah, *Col., 1st Connecticut regiment*, 1057. Letter from, 1275. Letter to, 1276.
Starvation, 546, 1224, 1236, 1462, 1514. *See also* Distress.
Staten Island (New York), 139, 181, 893, 1177, 1196, 1695, 1884; attacks and attempts on, surprises, plans against, etc., 143, 149, 150, 156, 159, 196, 380, 381, 404, 405, 416, 454, 489, 492, 891, 894, 1029, 1149, 1152, 1218, 1219, 1220, 1221, 1222, 1223, 1224, 1225, 1227, 1230, 1232, 1233, 1235,

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Staten Island—Continued.
1246, 1760, 1761; banditti on, 1234; flatboats at, 675;
British at, on, etc., 153, 173, 355, 380, 382, 391, 399, 418, 447, 455, 681, 683, 696, 761, 779, 816, 820, 822, 1039, 1049, 1106, 1178, 1180, 1210, 1212, 1232, 1244, 1252, 1324, 1370, 1379, 1402, 1684, 1958, 2016, 2266; advance from, 414, 417, 910; alarm and apprehension of, 985, 1055, 1620; artillery on, 1324, 2158; flatboats at, 1285; communication with, 1220; conduct on, 1181; embarkation at, 143, 166, 294, 800, 805, 816, 820, 859; encampment, 356, 820, 1497; evacuation, 341, 2159; expect attack, 1608; fortifications, 139, 696, 1324, 1333, 1624, 2014, 2266; guards on, 1221; Hessians on, 171, 1180, 1467; landing on, 143, 681, 956, 1182, 1955, 1957; Loyalist corps moved to, 2149; movement of from, 165, 342, 669, 761, 1366; movements on, 139, 947, 1173; naval force at, 831, 892; naval force sails from, 354, 849; negro regiment on, 151; position, 1333, 1844, 2280; post at, 196; preparations, 1173, 1239; reenforcement for, 443, 1235, 1236, 1934; retained by British, 2452; sleighs going to, 1248; strength of force on, regiments, etc., 156, 380, 698, 786, 818, 831, 1044, 1046, 1151, 1152, 1234, 1240, 1333, 1624, 1775, 1878, 1931, 2019; transports at, 855; troops sent to, 892, 974, 1169;
conduct of troops in attack on, 489; communication with New York, 1221; conference failure, 313; court of inquiry on Sullivan's expedition, 436; intelligence from, 140, 175, 341, 355, 356, 679, 1221, 1229, 1232, 1244, 1619; intercourse with, 885; loss at, 404; plundered, 1227, 1229, 1234, 1241, 1242; plunder returned to, 1229, 1230, 1234, 1236;
Staten Island—Continued.
prisoners captured on, 196; prisoners on, 679; protection of, 89; reconnoisance of, 1192; skirmishes on, 91, 140; stock removed from, 134, 135; success at, 404.
Staten Island Sound, 891, 896, 1218, 1221, 1222; map, 141.
States, 541, 733, 1108, 2457; ability to furnish troops, 1239; Washington's farewell address to, 2457; agents, *see* Agents, *also* Commissaries; applications to, 2166; army regulations distributed among, 2379; arrangements, 1000; arsenals, 2379; attitude toward discharged soldiers, 2393; attitude toward officers, 2336; authorities correspondence with Washington, 2322; awakening of, 1702; believe war at an end, 1994; blankets, 1634; bounties, 1320; circular letter for, 1935; clothiers, 1185; clothing, 266, 482, 1151, 1280, 1444, 1634, *see also* Clothing; clothing purchases, 1649; conduct of, 1759; constitutions, 745; convention at Hartford, 1588; defense after the peace, 2371; deficiencies, 968, 1286; delay in augmenting army, 585, 1420, 1840; delinquent, 1565, 1625, 1636; deprivation of trade to force compliance with Congress' requisitions, 2025; differences between, 1688; districting of, 2383;
Eastern, 138, 1819, 1860; aids northern army, 395; ammunition from, 1854, 2042; appeal to, 1817; arms from, 2042; bounty, 248; British flags of truce to, 2352; British operating against, 644; cattle, 306, 1536, 1794, 1822; circular letter to, 1785; clothing, 1600, 2064; communication with Southern, 1747; conduct, 2130; convention, 1607, 1688, 1724; delay of troops from, 1899; despatches for, 2408; Heath's mission to, 1819, 1822, 1823, 1826, 1854; Knox's mission to, 1710, 1711; levies from, 1753, 1860; magazine in, 752; militia, 138, 1860; money from, 1815;

Staten Island—Continued.
negligence, 242, 381; officers sent to, 1140; orders on, 1304; pay of troops, 1815; price of forage in, 750; reenforcements for northern army, 407; recruiting in, 1737, 2112; supplies, 1845, 1886; wheat, 1536. *See also* New England;
economy needed in, 2213; effect of New Jersey revolt on, 1688; exchanging men into proper regiments, 1699; exertions, 1643, 1713, 2040; forced to furnish provisions, 1565; governors, 1359, 2037, 2042; governors' correspondence with Washington, 2021; horses in certain, 2038; injustice toward army, 2450; interfere in exchanges, 1166; laws, 846, 975; legislatures, 2023–2024, 2028; lethargy, backwardness, laxity, etc., 611, 622, 630, 645, 1102, 1998; Middle, 569, 730; money, 1640, 1772; negligence, 1407; negotiate exchanges, 2010; new State forming on the Muskingum, 2090; Northern, 266, 576, 2031, 2393; officers of one enlist men of another, 1687; officers and men in the different regiments, 1308, 1309, 1396; partiality shown, 2031; protection of central by support of extremes, 2055; purchases by, 1563, 1649; refuse to furnish clothing, 1280; regulation of cartage price in, 1248; reimbursed, 1625; relaxation of, 2005, 2024; restitution of loyalist estates by, 2368; requisitions on, 1603, 1816, 2025, 2046; returns to, 1268, 2025, 2028; right to grant discharges, 2016; seamen prisoners with enemy, 2010;
Southern, 576, 1008; abandoned by enemy, 2301; alarm from neglect of contracts for, 2017; communication with Eastern, 1747; conditions in, 1965, 2194, 2247, 2366; courts in, 2247; danger to, 1796; exertion, 1740; generosity toward discharged soldiers, 2393; highwaymen in, 2247; inability to raise men, 2294–2295; military resources of, 2366; political disorders in, 2366; poverty of, 2247; reenforcement for, 1295; relief of, 1326; subjugation of, 1882; supineness of, 1845; supplies, 1242, 1260, 1347, 1710, 2379; specific supplies, 1294, 1295, 1625, 1636, *see also under* Supplies; support necessary to Congress, 2358;
troops, 490, 1639, 1737, 1753, 1815, 1860, 1899, 2112; arrangement, 1000; augmenting regiments and battalions, 981, 1290; concentration, 2079; distinction between Continental and, 490; emoluments and benefits, 1278; equipment, 1785; lines, 864, 1200, 1541, 1622, 1628, 1641, 1659, 1672, 1748, 2079; militia, 1860; necessaries for, 1710; officers, 864, 1541; pay of troops taken over by, 1900; petition of men to be drafted into regiments, 989; promotions, 1113; quotas, 291, 630, 645, 1030, 1252, 1254; recruits and recruiting, 1853, 1859, 1910, 2007, 2096, 2133, 2222; regiments, 989, 1113, 1480, 1518. *See also* Army, Continental, *and under* the various States;
union of, 2364, 2367. *See also under* the various States.
States-General, *see* Holland.
Stationery, 1477.
Stayner, William, *of Philadelphia*, 616.
Stediford, Garret, *Capt., 4th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1206.
Steel, Archibald, *Col. and deputy quartermaster general, Western department*, 895, 917, 1001.
Steenbergh, Benjamin Van, 101.
Steenbergh, Benjamin Van, jr., 101.
Stein, Augustus, 176.
Stephen, Adam, *Brig. and maj. gen., Continental army*, 223, 294, 309, 342, 361, 391, 397, 402, 424, 425, 451, 453. Letters from, 291, 297, 298, 300, 303, 308, 312, 316, 318, 321, 327, 353, 434. Letters and orders to, 220, 291, 234, 296, 302, 315, 320, 321, 323, 326, 377. Brigade, 210, 434.

Stephens, Humphry (Humphrey), *Col., 3d Foot Guards, British army*, 596, 600, 607; powers as exchange commissioner, 566, 590, 611; propositions, 597. Letter from, 590. Letter to, 590.

Stephens, Nathaniel, *see* Stevens.

Stephens, Philip, *Secy., British Admiralty*, Letter to, 700.

Stephenson, David, *Maj., 6th and 11th Virginia regiments*, Letter from, 2313. Letter to, 1022.

Stephenson, Hugh, *Capt., Virginia riflemen; col., Maryland and Virginia riflemen*, 74. Letter from, 91.

Stetson, Josiah, *Capt., 14th Massachusetts regiment*, 1075.

Steuben, Frederick Wilhelm Augustus Henry Ferdinand, Baron von, *Maj. gen. and inspector general, Continental army*, 426, 582, 613, 637, 651, 664, 667, 694, 740, 796, 933, 1033, 1043, 1063, 1097, 1324, 1356, 1506, 1507, 1510, 1548, 1579, 1656, 1660, 1691, 1744, 1745, 1746, 1790, 1951, 1964, 2066, 2098, 2262, 2408, 2418, 2419, 2434; aids Greene, 1621, 1642, 1737, 1738, 1742, 1771, 1815; answers to queries in Huddy case, 2089; arrival, 500; assists arranging militia, 1374; his baggage guard, 1478, 1481; balance due, 2047;

the British frontier posts mission, 2415, 2417, 2418, 2419, 2421, 2422, 2425; demands liberty to visit frontier posts, 2423–2424; failure, 2430; refused permission to visit British posts, 2424; report on his mission, 2428;

British politeness to, 2421; conduct, 612; conference with Board of War, 1237; conference with committee of Congress, 539, 723; Congress' resolves relating to his department, 1708; cooperation with Howe, 1424; departure for camp, 535; difficulties, 1864; dismisses officers, 1435; efforts and exertions, 1425, 1708, 1729, 1740; his employment in the army, 522; exertions for Lafayette, 1771;

Steuben, Frederick Wilhelm Augustus Henry Ferdinand, Baron von—Con.
expectations, 539; expenses, 2047; favored by Washington, 723; feeling against, 1864; friendship with Washington, 2457; harmony with Lafayette, 1750; health, 1370; to inspect Invalids, 2444, 2445; instructions for manoeuvers, 1315; intelligence from, 2429; introduced to Congress, 426; introduced to Morris, 411, 426; introduced to Washington, 411; and Lafayette, 1809; letter in favor of, 2060; measures taken by, 1722, 1742; memorial to Congress, 1249, 1581; message sent to, 1743; method of obtaining recruits, 1259; money for, 1113, 2415; needed with army, 2347;

needs aid, 1722; arms, ammunition, etc., 1787, 1815; blankets, 1815; money, 1276, 2047; supplies, 1674;

objects to reassuming office of inspector general, 694;

opinions, 656, 2370; on settlement of accounts, 2446; on action at Blandford and gallantry of troops, 1801; on armories, 2373; on attacking New York, 1382; on badges of honor, 2446; on cavalry organization, 1276; on discharges, 2446; on discipline, 2378; on disorganized state of affairs in Virginia, 1795; in council of war, 801, 1100, 1393, 1522, 2143; on formation of army, 1276; on frontier forts, 2378; on inspection officers sharing general duties of army, 2030; on inspector's department, 1655; on light infantry position, 2223; on military academy and schools, 2373, 2378; on military records, 1653; on militia formation, 2378; on navy, 2378; on peace establishment, 2373, 2378; on plans of campaign, 605; on promotions, 2446; on the situation, 1239, 1290, 1510; on state of the army, 1237, 1239, 1276; on West Point, 2378;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Steuben, Frederick Wilhelm Augustus Henry Ferdinand, Baron von—Con.
opinion requested, 1033; opposes duty by detachment, 2378; ordered south, 1579, 1592; orders for manoeuvering, 1328; Pennsylvania brigade placed under him, 1367;
plans, against Cornwallis, 1787; for arrangement of army, 1276, 1296–1297; of exercise, 1315; for formation of brigades, 1090; for light infantry, 1398, 1399, 1410, 1416; of manoeuvers, 992; for invading North Carolina, 1809; recruiting, 1145;
position, 1698, 1864; preparations and plan for attempt on Portsmouth, 1742, 1743; rank dispute, 1631, 1671; reasons for coming to America, 497; recruiting instructions, 1903; refused permission to join Southern army, 1787;
regulations for the army, 918, 926, 934, 940, 941, 943, 948, 961, 1656, 2379; approved, 948; criticism of, 927, 934, 940, 941; printing of, 948, 961;
remarks on abuses existent in the army, 1656; removes stores, 1795; report, 2411; report on Invalids, 2446; reports his proceedings in Virginia, 1841; requests Washington's answers to certain questions, 2166; requests Washigton's opinion, 1237; retreat, 1801; satisfaction at general officers commanding at daily exercise, 656; services, 1635, 2457; value of his services, 1753, 1809, 2167; situation, 1370, 2166; strength, 1864; suggestions adopted, 1065; suggests militia reenforcement for Greene, 1764; trains troops, 608; uses private fortune, 2047; views supported by Washington, 883; in Virginia, 1635, 1652, 1698, 1801, 1864, 1742, 1743; volunteers services, 497; visit to York, 656. Letters from, 497, 605, 651, 667, 670, 694, 723, 918, 934, 948, 961, 1090, 1237, 1239, 1252, 1259, 1275, 1290, 1291, 1301, 1306, 1307, 1328, 1361, 1363, 1364, 1367, 1370,

Steuben, Frederick Wilhelm Augustus Henry Ferdinand, Baron von—Con.
1374, 1398, 1399, 1406, 1410, 1413, 1416, 1424, 1481, 1501, 1581, 1582, 1592, 1621, 1642, 1653, 1655, 1670, 1674, 1698, 1714, 1722, 1729, 1742, 1750, 1757, 1787, 1795, 1801, 1815, 1841, 1903, 1974, 2029, 2030, 2047, 2060, 2138, 2166, 2210, 2223, 2340, 2373, 2378, 2383, 2411, 2415, 2420, 2421, 2423, 2428, 2446, 2447, 2453. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 522, 653, 671, 883, 926, 940, 956, 1065, 1145, 1247, 1249, 1254, 1268, 1322, 1327, 1366, 1367, 1368, 1405, 1414, 1418, 1477, 1478, 1506, 1579, 1635, 1671, 1708, 1721, 1723, 1725, 1738, 1753, 1771, 1790, 1807, 1809, 1833, 1974, 1975, 2029, 2031, 2079, 2147, 2167, 2209, 2342, 2347, 2370, 2371, 2410, 2416, 2417, 2421, 2422, 2424, 2443, 2449, 2457.
Stevens, Abel, *Capt., New Hampshire militia*, 1502.
Stevens, Benjamin, *Asst. deputy commissary general of purchases*, 1684. Letters from, 1484, 1530.
Stevens, Ebenezer, *Capt., Knox's artillery; maj., Independent battalion of artillery, 3d Continental artillery; lt. col., 2d Continental artillery*, 1724, 2046, 2321; appointment, 348; commission, 881; promotion, 882. Letters from, 1586, 2038. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 87, 881, 1611, 1702, 1810, 2038.
Stevens, Edward, *Col., 10th Virginia regiment*, Letters from, 319, 534. Letters to, 271, 534. Regiment, 319.
Stevens, John, *Capt., Burrall's Connecticut regiment; capt., engineers*, 125, 706, 714.
Stevens (Stephens), Nathaniel, *Deputy commissary general of issues at Fishkill*, 1454, 1512, 1514, 1805, 1824; conduct, 1508, 1517. Letters and instructions from, 1435, 1456, 1466, 1469, 1475, 1481, 1482, 1486, 1505, 1509, 1517, 1522, 1526, 1530, 1538, 1684, 1773, 1776, 1777, 1785, 1793, 1795, 1799, 1801, 1805, 1808, 1812,

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Stevens (Stephens)—Continued.
1820, 1885, 1887, 1892. Letters to, 1460, 1467, 1468, 1475, 1476, 1479, 1484, 1487, 1514, 1521, 1530, 1773, 1782, 1789, 1794, 1810.

Stevens, Nathaniel, *of Connecticut*, 1453.

Stevenson, George, *Lt., New Hampshire? militia*, 1374.

Stevenson, Henry, *Officer, British navy*, 100.

Steward (Stewart), John, *Lt., Thomas' Independent Maryland company; maj., 2d; lt. col., 1st Maryland regiment*, ambushed, 722; charges against Price, 707; court-martial, 187; detachment, 1222. Letters from, 1452, 2092. Letters and orders to, 707, 855, 1011, 1024, 1500.

Steward, John, *Justice of the peace, Goshen precinct, New York*, 1769, 1770. Letter from, 1768.

Steward, for Washington, 1669.

Stewart, Alexander, *Quartermaster, Fishkill Landing*, 1445.

Stewart, Archibald, *Capt., Royal Horse Guards, British army*, 1411.

Stewart, Archibald, *Asst. deputy quartermaster?*, Letter from, 1523.

Stewart, Charles, *Col., Commissary general of issues; member of firm of Comfort Sands & Co.*, 992, 1008; conference with officers, 2139; on expedition into Indian country, 835, 1041, 1042; meeting with Herring, 1560; requests surplus supplies, 1485. Letters from, 666, 762, 834, 1326, 1344, 1401, 1484, 1501, 1555, 1822, 1840, 1879, 1884, 1957. Letters and orders to, 416, 983, 1048, 1101, 1408, 1491, 1880, 1890, 1896, 1917, 1956, 1984.

Stewart, Charles, *Maj., 63d Foot, British army*, Letter from, 206.

Stewart, John, *see* Steward.

Stewart, J——, 1556.

Stewart, Robert, *see* Stuart.

Stewart, Robert, *Col., British army*, 275. Letter from, 203.

Stewart (Steward), Walter, *Maj. and aide to Gates; brevet lt. col.; col., Pennsylvania state regiment; 13th and 2d Pennsylvania regiment; subinspector*, 270, 1100, 1104, 1662, 1663, 1665, 1666, 1700, 2216, 2342, 2343; brother, 2185, 2186, 2187, 2190; conduct in Pennsylvania mutiny, 1663, 1729, 1754; health, 2252, 2275, 2320, 2343; marriage, 1754, 1781; rank, 986, 2343; report on shoes, 2196. Letters from, 436, 528, 530, 537, 958, 1012, 1254, 1664, 1714, 1754, 2194, 2203, 2208, 2252, 2275, 2343, 2406. Letters from, 533, 537, 652, 1012, 1223, 1254, 1729, 1781, 2187, 2196, 2197, 2203, 2320, 2406.

Stewart, William, *see* Stuart.

Stiles, Eli, *Private, 9th Massachusetts regiment*, 401.

Stillwater (New York), 389, 396; battle, 425, 426, 435; British loss at, 435. *See also* Saratoga.

Stillwell, John, *of Middletown, New Jersey*, diary, 1403, 2004, 2275. Letters and intelligence from, 1364, 1383, 1605.

Stirling, William Alexander, Lord, *Brig. and maj. gen., Continental army*, 94, 115, 116, 117, 134, 144, 196, 203, 309, 342, 361, 374, 382, 397, 402, 424, 425, 436, 514, 564, 613, 637, 651, 664, 694, 702, 710, 724, 740, 767, 768, 771, 788, 794, 799, 800, 802, 814, 820, 823, 825, 830, 859, 872, 896, 963, 972, 1043, 1063, 1130, 1280, 1296, 1356, 1373, 1386, 1510, 1590, 1657, 1858, 1886, 1911, 1922, 1923, 1982, 2100, 2125, 2230, 2259; leave of absence, 1070; account against the United States, 607; account of battle of Long Island, 178; advises against Staten Island attempt, 1223; advises delay in attacking enemy, 1358; aide, 290; burial, 2320; captured, 178; challenged as a court-martial member, 2041; criticises Steuben's regulations, 940; criti-

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Stirling, William Alexander, Lord—Continued.
cises Steuben's and Galvan's manuals of manoeuvers, 927; command, 762, 1198, 1199; command at Albany, 2213; command in Jersey, 760; command at New York, 79; correspondence with St. Leger, 1995; death of, 2318, 2321, 2322, 2323; discipline, 1280; exchange of, 181, 186, 187, 192; executes spy and tory, 381, 2098, 2099; expedition against Staten Island, 1224; health, 408, 457, 2178, 2267, 2280, 2317; intelligence for, 1893; the Lee court-martial, 676; Lee's note to, 677; measures, 505, 793, 891, 950, 1373, 2224; measures approved, 2004, 2242, 2244; his measures to arrest Knoulton and Wells, 2301, 2305; measures to discover Vermont's intentions, 2252; memorandum of British force, 262; motives misunderstood, 1280; movements, 378, 384, 505, 511, 1095, 1131, 1989;

opinions, 134, 457, 656; on attacking New York, 1382; on attacking Philadelphia, 495; on military operations, 1029; on the situation, 451, 1510; on plans of campaign, 603, 1862; on winter campaign, 495; in council of war, 726, 1293, 1387, 1520, 1589, 1594, 2089; requested, 792, 793; on winter quarters, 492, 816;

orders, 145, 149, 789, 1280, 2237; personal losses, 607, 608;

plans, to attack British, 507; of attack on Egg Harbor, 826; of attack on New York, Long and Staten Islands, 1030; of attack on Philadelphia, 487; for attacking Staten Island, 159, 1149; of attempt on British vessels caught in ice on Lake Champlain, 2021; of campaign, 1029; for employing militia, 408; for fortifying the Highlands, 122;

position, 773, 788, 796, 1149, 1150; proposes surprise of British, 219; proposes surprise of Staten Island,

Stirling, William Alexander, Lord—Continued.
380, 381, 891; recruiting instructions from, 1284; report, 1860; skirmish, 511; suggestions, 121; his treatment of Mrs. Livingston, 311, 312. Letters and orders from, 82, 83, 85, 87, 89, 109, 118, 121, 138, 155, 156, 176, 178, 205, 219, 262, 290, 312, 356, 378, 407, 451, 457, 487, 492, 495, 505, 507, 509, 511, 527, 546, 603, 656, 677, 754, 762, 768, 770, 773, 776, 778, 779, 781, 783, 785, 788, 793, 794, 796, 798, 803, 805, 808, 809, 816, 822, 824, 825. 827, 831, 836, 837, 841, 844, 848, 852, 856, 859, 865, 869, 870, 871, 872, 888, 890, 891, 892, 896, 897, 902, 904, 905, 910, 927, 940, 950, 952, 1012, 1029, 1074, 1149, 1165, 1199, 1223, 1225, 1227, 1279, 1286, 1293, 1358, 1387, 1487, 1493, 1520, 1594, 1668, 1669, 1721, 1862, 1886, 1983, 1985, 1987, 1988, 1995, 2004, 2021, 2041, 2043, 2089, 2091, 2204, 2224, 2230, 2233, 2235, 2237, 2239, 2244, 2248, 2252, 2260, 2262, 2264, 2266, 2269, 2272, 2280, 2296, 2301, 2302, 2303, 2304, 2305. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 63, 81, 82, 84, 86, 123, 137, 141, 220, 237, 246, 261, 311, 355, 356, 377, 380, 384, 508, 509, 546, 669, 676, 680, 694, 740, 753, 760, 771, 774, 777, 778, 779, 782, 786, 787, 789, 792, 793, 797, 802, 806, 808, 811, 813, 821, 825, 826, 827, 830, 836, 838, 849, 854, 869, 870, 885, 886, 890, 894, 895, 897, 900, 902, 903, 909, 913, 952, 956, 962, 964, 1005, 1029, 1043, 1045, 1058, 1067, 1070, 1095, 1096, 1100, 1105, 1109, 1112, 1115, 1116, 1117, 1120, 1122, 1123, 1130, 1131, 1134, 1138, 1140, 1142, 1143, 1147, 1150, 1157, 1163, 1198, 1221, 1222, 1224, 1240, 1267, 1282, 1334, 1336, 1373, 1491, 1518, 1619, 1894, 1982, 1987, 1991, 1998, 2002, 2010, 2073, 2124, 2162, 2178, 2213, 2233, 2235, 2242, 2247, 2250, 2254, 2260, 2273, 2294, 2300, 2307, 2315, 2316. Brigade, 134. Division, 1045; letter to commanding officers of, 1231.

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Stirling, Lady (Mary Livingston), *wife of Lord Stirling*, 1134, 1143. Letter to, 2321.
Stirrups, presented to Washington, 1103.
Stith, John, *Capt., 4th Virginia regiment*, 796, 813. Instructions to, 770.
Stith, John, *Cornet, 3d Continental dragoons*, 274.
Stock (Animals), 154, 507, 512, 851; application for, 1909; British demand, 741; British seize, 8, 9, 487, 737, 761, 1057, 1166; concealed by people, 550; collecting, 416, 547; danger to, 1051; destroyed, 43; for French fleet, 1394; impress, 1394; lost, 953; presented to D'Estaing, 684, 685, 692; purchase, 1689; removal from enemy's reach, 3, 41, 43, 134, 135, 136, 183, 190, 211, 408, 409, 410, 412, 528, 529, 551, 688, 699, 1052, 1281, 1362, 1417; seizure of, 142, 543, 869, 886, 1484; sent to enemy, 772, 882, 887, 1597; sold, 43; sold to enemy, 507; transportation of, 1278. *See also* Cattle; Horses; Sheep.
Stockade destroyed, 1325.
Stockbridge Indians, *see* Indians, tribes.
Stockings (Hose), 52, 261, 322, 440, 682, 684, 775, 1233, 1405, 1408, 1420, 2283, 2325; donated by ladies, 1654, 1670, 1672, 1688; forwarded, 786; material for, 2255; needed, 472, 520, 530, 771.
Stockton, Richard V. (or W.), *Maj., New Jersey Volunteers, British provincial troops*, 256, 268, 488, 490.
Stoddard, Darius, 903, 1526.
Stoddard, Fortune, *Negro*, 2185.
Stoddard, Josiah, *Capt., 2d Continental dragoons*, leave of absence, 901, 903, 909, 911, 1029; settlement of his accounts, 1019; evidence against, 807; explanation demanded, 793; health, 903; rescues soldier from a constable, 800. Letters from, 753, 795, 826, 903, 1029. Letters to, 755, 798, 909.
Stoddard, Orringh, *Capt., 1st Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 1245.
Stoddert, Benjamin, *Capt., Hartley's Additional Continental regiment; secretary, Continental Board of War*, 900, 1570, 1572. Letter from, 899. Letter to, 1448.
Stokes, John, *Capt., 2d Virginia regiment*, Letters to, 917, 921, 922.
Stone, John, *Private, 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, 194.
Stone, John Hawkins, *Col., 1st Maryland regiment*, rank, 513; resignation, 580, 592, 1130. Letters from, 533, 580. Letters to, 231, 542, 592. Regiment, 231.
Stone, Jonathan, *Capt., 5th Massachusetts regiment*, 2280.
Stone, Nathaniel, *Lt., 1st Massachusetts regiment*, 2322.
Stone, William, *Loyalist*, 279, 289, 315.
Stone Arabia (New York), 988.
Stone-cutter, 1103.
Stono Ferry (South Carolina), account of battle of, 1086.
Stony Brook (Long Island), 1896.
Stony Point (New York), 1082, 1091, 1132, 1142, 1143, 1165, 1166, 1188, 1277, 1378, 1557, 1572, 1868, 2124, 2161, 2188; artillery and ordnance at, 1385, 2329, 2341; artillery or cannon taken at, 1087;
attack, attempt, or assault on, 1071, 1072, 1078, 1080, 1082, 1091, *see also under* capture; Wayne's account of the assault, 1084; orders for, 1080; secrecy, 1072, 1078; time for, 1078;
bravery at, 1083, 1084;
British at, 1056, 1060, 1091; observation of, 1784; cutting off British garrison of, 1147, 1149; evacuation of, 1091, 1093, 1134, 1159, 1160; fortification at, 1053, 1093, 1095; losses at, killed and wounded, etc., 1082, 1083, 1090, 1091; officers paroled at, 1089; ordnance and stores at, 1054, 1080, 1082, 1104; prisoners marched from, 1090; prisoners taken at, 1082, 1089, 1090; reoccupied, 1086, 1088; ships below, 1084; troops sent to, 1157; troops withdrawn

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Stony Point—Continued.
from, 1138, 1143, 1149; wounded exchanged, 1084; wounded removed, 1086;
capture of, success at, etc., 1081, 1082, 1083, 1084, 1091, 1092, 1094, 1095, 1102, 1104, 1129, *see also under* attack; command, at, 1547; conduct of Virginia brigade at, 1094; defense of, 1366, 1731; effect of capture, 1101; evacuation of, 1504; flour, 1489, 1499; fortifications, 1161, 1163, 1165, 1167, 1170, 1187, 1188, 1192, 1321, 1374, 1375; garrison, 1652, 2261; importance of, 1281, 1368; intelligence from, 1067; landing, 205; losses, killed and wounded at, 1083, 1084, 1091; money for stormers, 1111; musical instruments taken at, 1106; officer commanding at, 2319; letter to commanding officer at, 2378; officers who led the advance, 1091; ovens at, 1566; provision issue at, 2221; reconnoissance of, 1065, 1080, 1095, 1139, 1146, 1152; reenforcement, 1441; spy to visit, 1062; stores, 1385, 1577, 2280, 2302–2303, 2329, 2341, 2349; strength, 1065, 1095; troops at, 1450, 2290; troops marched toward, 1082; Washington visits, 1160. *See also* King's Ferry.

Stopford, Joseph, *Maj., 7th Foot, British army*, surrender, 29, 30.

Storehouses, 338, 781, 1085; building of, 742, 855; burned by British, 630.

Store ships, *see* Vessels.

Storer, Ebenezer, *Lt., 2d Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 2203.

Stores, 92, 156, 184, 190, 193, 208, 215, 223, 238, 246, 304, 317, 318, 343, 360, 362, 370, 385, 420, 426, 429, 478, 560, 561, 569, 573, 595, 620, 621, 627, 722, 840, 843, 874, 884, 920, 930, 958, 978, 992, 1023, 1056, 1061, 1063, 1178, 1190, 1192, 1202, 1274, 1277, 1304, 1328, 1410, 1469, 1489, 1585, 1626, 1633, 1637, 1653, 1665, 1686, 1771, 1786, 1844, 1845, 1870, 1893, 1894, 1895, 1929, 1990, 2002, 2054, 2163, 2238, 2239, 2276, 2279, 2374, 2383,

Stores—Continued.
2417, 2425, 2426; accumulation at camp, 1197; artillery, 43, 88, 90, 94, 102, 116, 117, 307, 1400, 1404, 2174, 2347, 2426, *see also under* ordnance;
British, 13, 23, 45, 46, 261, 523, 546, 816, 1054, 1082, 1128, 1163, 1592, 1897, 1972, 1976; destruction of, 635, 638, 639, 1704; left in Boston, 83, 84, 85, 92, 112; returns, 1080, 1962, 1974; shipment of, 736, 839, 1032; for sick, 2014; surrendered, 30, 1973, 1974;
British attempts against, 1323, 1695, 1951; called for, 1375; captured, 13, 38, 46, 79, 157, 523, 546, 1082, 1104, 1897, 1972, 1976; care, preservation, security, etc., 168, 906, 1014, 1030, 1039, 1049, 1050, 1085, 1355, 1364, 1388, 1476, 1594, 1988, 2156, 2373, 2434; collection of, 971, 991, 1274; commissary, 213, 316, 419, 476, 739, 1041, 1063, 1090; conductors of, 2154, 2170, 2188; consumption of, 1600; contract, 1327; contractors, 2130; control of, 297; damaged, 1319, 2317; danger to, 769, 1568; deficiencies, 970, 980; delay of, 331, 1316, 1341, 1348, 1745, 1830; department of public, 1799; depository, 2378; derangement of, 1671; destroyed, burned, lost, etc., 281, 283, 289, 303, 304, 309, 312, 316, 365, 482, 794, 1244, 1703; difficulty in obtaining 643; disposal of captured, 1989; established, 342; estimates, 419, 1376, 1378, 1792; exhausted, 1305; exposed, 1369; forwarded and forwarding, 48, 52, 98, 102, 118, 120, 122, 296, 306, 313, 314, 338, 342, 434, 526, 594, 621, 642, 996, 1023, 1028, 1304, 1400, 1402, 1440, 1766, 1780, 1787, 1855, 1867; from France, 309, 310, 497, 645, 680, 843, 1398, 1762, 1940; French, 1840; garrison, 1442; guards, 311; 323, 330, 338, 410, 427, 429, 451, 462, 571, 623, 632, 633, 739, 877, 987, 1008, 1028, 1041, 1144, 1383, 1385, 1412, 1415, 1695, 1774, 1976, 2385, 2433; hospital, medical, etc., 217, 218, 558, 1061, 1236, 1305, 1308, 1438, 1474,

Stores—Continued.
1509, 1732, 1745, 1779, 1780, 2100, 2119, 2422; importation, 986; incumbrance of, 1068; investigation, 1266; issues, 1016, 1095, 2117; magazine, 903, 2379; management and misuse, 296, 990, 1999; from Martinique, 520; medical, *see under* hospital; memorandum of, 1514; missing, 2384; movement of, 997, 1380, 1404, 1980, *see also under* forwarded *and* removal, *also* transportation; naval, marine, etc., 38, 429, 438, 1301; needed, lack of, wanted, etc., 44, 959, 1385, 1438, 1460, 1720, 1721, 1771, 1779, 1835, 2019, 2141, 2162, 2167, 2422; neglected, 500; ordnance, 31, 52, 60, 117, 118, 120, 132, 135, 151, 152, 153, 184, 207, 256, 262, 306, 573, 626, 964, 1063, 1085, 1095, 1104, 1114, 1304, 1375, 1378, 1385, 1582, 1715, 1716, 1720, 1721, 1724, 1741, 1792, 1882, 1980, 1985, 2174, 2302, 2305, 2349, 2426; plundered, 2044; position of, location, etc., 1, 61, 75, 78, 102, 116, 117, 204, 207, 216, 293, 307 326, 334, 341, 362, 366, 410, 415, 421, 425, 428, 461, 494, 618, 890, 918, 929, 994, 1370, 1385, 1990, 2175, 2177, 2232, 2239; preparation of, 1716; prices, 540; for prisoners, *see* Prisoners, British, *and* Prisoners, Hessian, *also* Convention troops; purchase, 434, 1474, 1509, quality, 1068; quantity, 410, quartermaster, 419, 917, 932, 954, 965, 1063, 1091, 1244, 1438, 1440, 1460, 1489, 1928, 2141, 2162, 2184, 2282, 2302, 2329, 2349; removal from reach of the enemy, transfer, etc., 75, 197, 204, 205, 206, 210, 213, 218, 224, 250, 257, 258, 293, 299, 306, 309, 312, 313, 327, 332, 333, 349, 351, 365, 409, 410, 416, 417, 421, 427, 429, 438, 447, 463, 471, 478, 559, 578, 589, 594, 599, 623, 643, 717, 727, 731, 749, 750, 762, 765, 919, 989, 1029, 1030, 1050, 1052, 1058, 1061, 1198, 1317, 1322, 1350, 1351, 1366, 1371, 1388, 1511, 1562, 1577, 1670, 1717, 1759, 1795, 1839, 1861, 2044, 2056, 2174; returns, inventories, lists, etc.,

Stores—Continued.
31, 313, 620, 622, 634, 816, 917, 918, 924, 954, 964, 965, 983, 992, 1063, 1091, 1114, 1169, 1244, 1319, 1436, 1437, 1460, 1478, 1557, 1720, 1724, 1843, 1948, 1950, 1972, 1974, 2008, 2022, 2042, 2072, 2177, 2190, 2223, 2224, 2229, 2239, 2245, 2248, 2253, 2258, 2262, 2267, 2271, 2275, 2280, 2302, 2304, 2305, 2329, 2341, 2349, 2384; route of, 764; sale of, 558; saving of, 211, 355, 1787, 1815; seized, 1001; for sick, *see* hospital; supernumerary, 565; theft of, 1772, 2347; transportation, 90, 1028, 1066, 1304, 1329, 1881, 1898, 1899, 1932. 1937, 1939, 1944, 1948, 1952, 1982, 1983, 1985, 2167, 2426, *see also under* forwarded *and* movement, *also* removal; unobtainable, 1327; value of, 1082; waste, 1671. *See also* Commissary of stores *and* Supplies.

Storrs, Experience, *Lt. col. and col., 3d Connecticut regiment; col., 5th Connecticut militia*, Letters from, 32, 36, 42. Letter to, 42. Regiments, 32, 204.

Story, William, Letter from, 1618.

Stoughton, Samuel, jr., *Ensign, 8th Connecticut regiment*, Letter from, 25.

Stoughtonham Furnace (Massachusetts), 289.

Stout, Harmon, *Capt., 10th Pennsylvania regiment*, 260.

Stoutenburgh, Isaac, *New York State agent for supplies*, Letter from, 1681.

Straffain, William, *Private, 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1052.

Stragglers, 204, 510, 1997.

Strang, Daniel, 227, 230, 232, 237.

Strang, John, *Deputy judge advocate*, 348, 358, 1609; ability, 1632. Order from, 1610.

Stranger, A., *Alias of an American spy*, Letters from, 1384, 1574, 1580.

Stratford County (Connecticut), loyalists arrested in, 1835; loyalist plot in, 1728, 1729, 1755, 1756, 1757, 1765, 1767, 1793.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Stratford River (Connecticut), 759.
Straton, Aron, *Capt., Massachusetts militia*, 2108.
Strauben, Philip, *Lt., Marechaussée corps*, 2435.
Straubenzée (Strebency), Turner, *Maj., 71st Foot, British army*, 308.
Straw, Archibald, 314.
Straw, 90, 532, 904, 906, 2246, 2360.
Strebency, Turner, *see* Straubenzée.
Street, Joseph, *Master, British storeship "Russia,"* 1054.
Stringer, Samuel, *Director of Continental hospital and chief physician, Northern department*, dismissal, 236. Letters from, 104, 107, 124, 153.
Strong, Nathaniel (Nathan), *Capt., 4th New York regiment*, Letter from, 960. Letter to, 968.
Strong, Nathan, *of Hartford, Connecticut*, 1765.
Stroud cloth, *see* Cloth.
Strowd, Jacob, *Col., Pennsylvania militia*, 594, 595.
Stuart, Christopher, *Maj., 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1100, 1104, 1283. Letter from, 1286. Letter to, 1282.
Stuart (Stewart), Robert, *Lt. col., 77th Foot, British army*, Letter to, 2423.
Stuart, Willaim, *Lt. and adj., 2d Canadian regiment*, 2339, 2387, 2392, 2398. Letters from, 1960, 2387.
Stump, Charles, *Private, Hessian Yagers, German allied troops*, 355.
Sturges, Jonathan, *of Greenfield, Conn.*, Letter from, 2322.
Styner, Melchoir, *Philadelphia printer; see* Styner & Cist.
Styner & Cist, *Philadelphia printers*, 940.
Subalterns, *see* Officers.
Subscriptions, 1433, 1590, 1601; of ladies to army, 1398, 1409, 1428, 1551; of merchants, 1729, 2057. *See also under* Money.
Subsistence, 104, 384, 530, 696, 897, 909, 987, 1148, 1199, 1272, 1440, 1573, 1767, 1928, 2153, 2235, 2311, 2314, 2331, 2345, 2353, 2364, 2383, 2432; accounts, 1718; allowance, 697, 720, 1145; British debt for prisoners, 2244; British issue system, 2167; charges for past, 1872; claims, 602, 2056, 2430, 2456; commutation dispute, 2399; debts, 1997; difficulty, 482, 881, 1038, 1563, 2240, 2358; extra, 696, 2029; French troops, 1267, 1879, 1881; issued to individuals not in service, 1388; measures, 2460; money, 2136, 2329, 2436; need, want of, etc., 1308, 1417, 2080, 2106, 2460; pay for, 1138, 2353, 2364; for posts, 1348; requests for, 2310.
Substitutes, 445, 1714; for militia, 2383; for negro servants, 2247, 2333; pay for, 1050; physical inefficiency of, 614; prisoners and deserters as, 615; purchase of, 2180; return, 830.
Succasony Plains (New Jersey), 320.
Suel, Stephen, *see* Sewall.
Suet, contract dispute, 2054, 2067, 2081, 2087.
Suffering, *see* Distress.
Suffern's (Suffran's, New York), 1051, 1090, 1095, 1096, 1166, 1171, 1272; guard at, 1624.
Suffern's tavern (New York), 875, 1165, 1571.
Suffolk (Virginia), 1014, 1021.
Suffolk county (Long Island, New York), attempt on British cavalry in, 1431, 1449, *see also* Thompson, Benjamin; British coersion in, 1119, 1128; committee submits to British, 196; inhabitants petition British, 1113, 1119, 1134; inhabitants threatened and expelled, 1119; letter to loyalist militia officers of, 1119. *See also under* Long Island.
Suffran's, *see* Suffern's.
Sugar, 2456.
Sugar House (New York), 1244, 2118, 2143, 2144. *See also under* New York City.
Suit, *see* Law, suits.
Suits, *see* Clothing.
Sullivan, Daniel, *Indian interpreter*, 979.
Sullivan, Ebenezer, *Capt., 15th Continental infantry*, 338, 350, 356, 563, 567. Letter from, 337.

Sullivan, John, *Brig. and maj. gen., Continental army; New Hampshire delegate, Continental Congress*, 6, 15, 16, 23, 25, 29, 37, 66, 75, 82, 114, 118, 119, 120, 131, 141, 142, 196, 203, 346, 424, 425, 450, 453, 463, 484, 507, 514, 552, 564, 609, 621, 679, 712, 729, 731, 736, 744, 823, 824, 828, 836, 929, 972, 996, 1008, 1021, 1023, 1041, 1105; leave of absence, 141, 563; account of the Bedford skirmish, 175; account of retreat and action at Quaker Hill, 720; answers to queries, 451; apologizes to Washington, 863; British in his rear, 415; British intentions against, 503; censured, 1073; charges and complaints against, 445, 945; command, 318; command in Rhode Island, 570; commissary disputes, 867, 868; complaints, 268, 945, 1106; conduct, 358; conduct approved, 735; conduct at Brandywine, 445; cooperation with the French, 690, 691, 692, 694, 696, 697, 706, 723; court of inquiry on Staten Island expedition, 436; criticises D'Estaing, 719; difficulties, 859, dispute with Cochran, 356, 358, 359, 360, 363; exchange of, 181, 185, 186, 187; explains the "protest," 727; feeling against Gates, 747; friendship for Washington, 1195, 1203; Gates interferes with, 831; health, 251, 391, 1111; imagines slights, 273; imprudent censure of French, 717;

Indian expedition, 703, 977, 989, 995, 996, 1002, 1005, 1009, 1013, 1018, 1019, 1027, 1032,, 1033, 1034, 1039, 1041, 1043, 1063, 1066, 1068, 1073, 1105, 1106, 1123, 1155, 1159, 2061; address to Oneida nation, 1123, 1144; address to his troops, 1120; ammunition for, 708; artillery for, 1043; Brodhead's cooperation with, 1000; destruction of Chemung, 1111, 1117; clothing, 1027, 1028; command of, 954, 977; cooperation with Clinton, 1028, 1032, 1040, 1053, 1055, 1068, 1111, 1123; delay, 1028, 1054; detachments for posts, 1068; difficulties, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1058; employment of Indians, 1056, 1067; engagement at Elmira, 1120; flour supply, 996; fusees for officers, 1027; incumbrance of stores, 1068; general instructions for, 1040; movements, 1023, 1028, 1032, 1041, 1043, 1054, 1117; needs, 1022. 1023, 1028, 1111; orders to Clinton, 1105; plan, 951; preparations, 995; reenforcements, 1008, 1013, 1015, 1058, 1061, 1068; his report of the Indian expedition, 1141; requisitions, 1002; return of expeditionary corps to main army, 1058, 1146, 1148; shoes, 1028, 1069; success, 1143, 1159; supplies and stores, 1034, 1068, 1101, 1111, 1121, 1148; terms with Indians, 1045; wagons, 1022, 1028, 1029, 1032;

intentions, 834; interview with D'Estaing, 702; lacks aid from D'Estaing, 712; lands on Rhode Island, 706; letter intercepted, 347; the Livius letter, 345, 349; movements, 1159, 1162, 1164, 1173, 1188, *see also under* Indian expedition;

opinions, on attacking Philadelphia, 487, 496; on danger from Canada, 2250–2251; on enemy's intention, 394, 691; on Indian expedition, 977; on Maj. Rogers, 56; on mutinous spirit, 932; on the Rhode Island situation, 701, 713; on winter campaign, 492; on winter quarters, 492;

orders, 714, 715, 734, 738; party against him in Congress, 431; personal affairs, 563, 1175; plan of attack on Boston, 72; plan of battle of Quaker Hill, 753; plan of attempt on Rhode Island, 695; position, 119, 129, 151, 241, 342, 384, 710, 723; prejudice, 420, 945; prejudice against, 990; preparations to attack Rhode Island, 696, 697; his privateer, 923; provisions for, 695; queries to officers on departure of

Sullivan, John—Continued.
French fleet from Rhode Island, 713; reenforcements, 115, 268, 344, 622, 628, 693; report on Canada, 127; representation from, 483; reputation, 431; requests Washington's influence, 355, 356; requests declaration from Washington, 445; requests military court, 945; resignation, 141, 431, 1175; retreat from Canada, 130, 139; retreat from Rhode Island, 718, 722, 728; seizes clothing, 363; services, 141, 1203; Staten Island expedition, 404, 436; suggestion from, 326; suggests attempt on New York, 1845; traducers, 483; warned against complaining of the French, 717; warns Washington of faction against him, 1195. Letters, orders, and instructions from, 6, 10, 14, 28, 35, 49, 65, 85, 104, 106, 108, 109, 118, 119, 120, 121, 132, 133, 139, 141, 175, 219, 251, 253, 268, 328, 331, 347, 353, 355, 358, 359, 363, 391, 394, 404, 415, 416, 431, 445, 483, 485, 487, 492, 496, 498, 508, 512, 517, 528, 534, 555, 563, 608, 628, 689, 691, 694, 695, 696, 697, 701, 704, 706, 713, 720, 722, 726, 727, 728, 729, 734, 738, 739, 742, 746, 747, 748, 749, 751, 753, 754, 756, 765, 774, 780, 788, 793, 797, 801, 810, 816, 818, 831, 840, 843, 844, 848, 854, 856, 859, 863, 871, 903, 932, 939, 977, 1009, 1015, 1018, 1021, 1028, 1032, 1041. 1045, 1054, 1061, 1062, 1063, 1066, 1073, 1111, 1120, 1172, 1173, 1175, 1195, 2247, 2275, 2279, 2310. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 17, 18, 34, 40, 42, 70, 73, 88, 95, 105, 106, 108, 109, 119, 120, 124, 125, 127, 141, 220, 241, 245, 259, 273, 318, 326, 328, 333, 334, 337, 340, 341, 342, 344, 346, 357, 359, 360, 361, 367, 368, 374, 379, 383, 384, 385, 386, 388, 393, 396, 403, 405, 422, 445, 528, 558, 563, 567, 570, 608, 622, 627, 645, 686, 688, 691, 692. 697, 699, 700, 702, 705, 706, 709, 710, 711, 717, 718, 719, 723, 728, 731, 735, 737, 743, 748, 751, 752, 753, 756, 758, 769, 777, 787, 790, 798, 799, 803, 806, 808, 811, 813, 821, 829, 832, 842, 853, 858, 860, 861, 868, 869, 870, 884, 919, 923, 932, 935, 948, 995, 1002, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1018, 1022, 1023, 1027, 1028, 1034, 1040, 1043, 1048, 1053, 1054, 1058, 1065, 1066, 1068, 1101, 1104, 1105, 1111, 1117, 1123, 1132, 1146, 1150, 1155, 1159, 1162, 1164, 1165, 1168, 1171, 1172, 1173, 1181, 1184, 1188, 1203, 1381, 1845, 2290, 2319. Brigade, 14, 28, 37, 79, 86, 95, 97, 105, 106, 108, 126, 153. Division, 225, 359, 361, 379, 385, 386, 391, 397, 400, 403, 404, 609, 774, 777, 788, 919.
Sullivan, John, *Lt., 4th Continental dragoons*, 2413, 2420.
Sullivan, Samuel H., *Deputy commissary of forage*, Letter from, 462.
Summer (Summers), Jacob, *of Pennsylvania*, 2006, 2056.
Summers, Peter, *Lt., 4th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1865. Letter from, 1864. Letter to, 1889.
Sumner, Jethro, *Col., 3d North Carolina regiment; brig. gen., Continental army*, 320, 399, 2076. Letter to, 1977.
Sumner, Job, *Capt.; maj., 3d Massachusetts regiment*, 1692–1693, 2370; leave of absence, 2103; promotion, 2398. Letters from, 1648, 1661, 2367. Letters to, 1654, 1730, 2319.
Sumter, Thomas, *Brig. gen., South Carolina troops*, 1740; activity, 1796; betrayed into ambush, 1391; engagement at Blackstork's, 1627; fails to carry out orders, 1865; defeat at Fishing creek, 1492; bribery of his officers attempted, 1391; reduces Orangeburg, 1828; success, 1904; encounter with Tarleton, 1660; skirmish at Tiger river, 1631.
Sunbury (Georgia), 183.
Sunbury (Pennsylvania), 919, 946, 966, 977, 996, 1008, 1325, 1335, 1637.
Sunbury county (Nova Scotia), 316.
Sunday, army worship, 2334.
Superintendent of Finance, 1854. *See also* Morris, Robert.

Supplies, 1, 15, 104, 119, 121, 127, 141, 148, 150, 153, 155, 160, 164, 173, 178, 184, 200, 201, 212, 306, 317, 318, 327, 340, 352, 364, 365, 366, 402, 416, 427, 435, 442, 443, 459, 469, 509, 535, 537, 548, 557, 558, 569, 616, 621, 668, 708, 720, 733, 739, 754, 784, 796, 806, 836, 840, 851, 882, 884, 927, 928, 930, 932, 934, 947, 953, 957, 968, 978, 980, 981, 990, 996, 1021, 1028, 1031, 1036, 1050, 1068, 1083, 1108, 1111, 1127, 1148, 1155, 1156, 1182, 1187, 1222, 1252, 1254, 1270, 1276, 1286, 1291, 1314, 1326, 1341, 1351, 1352, 1368, 1371, 1375, 1382, 1383, 1401, 1406, 1408, 1493, 1499, 1513, 1522, 1533, 1534, 1542, 1593, 1605, 1611, 1643, 1677, 1700, 1727, 1729, 1741, 1746, 1773, 1787, 1793, 1816–1817, 1825, 1827, 1828, 1831, 1845, 1871, 1873, 1888, 1895, 1901, 1903, 1924, 1932, 1939, 1957, 1959, 2005, 2009, 2071, 2114, 2115, 2147, 2162, 2169, 2194, 2223, 2251, 2284, 2294, 2304, 2423, 2432; agents, 1389, 1407, *see also under* Agents *and* Commissary; artillery, 135, 1348, 1786, 1846, 1986, *see also* Artillery; assessment for, 1681; available, 1812;

British, 300, 355, 473, 478, 484, 1119, 1642, 1984, 2028, 2045, 2282; abandoned, 653; captured, 512, 524, 1289, 1828, 1904; fleets, 687, 892; forwarded, 2200, 2237; hospital, 2044; loss, 404; naval, 154; obtained, carried to, sent to, etc., 465, 1210, 1418, 1678, 1710; passport, 1126; pay for, 1660; prevented obtaining, 1953; prices, 1678;

building, 1474; business, 2367; camp, 177, 205; certificates, 1531; collection of, laying up, storing, etc., 416, 511, 554, 557, 558, 849, 866, 915, 995, 1151, 1227, 1397, 1608, 1950, 2040; commissary, 513, *see also under* Commissary; commutation of, 2130; consumption of, 909, 1073, 1747; contract and contractor's, 72, 1334, 2015, 2026, 2081, 2102, 2121, 2150, 2152, 2159; delays, 10, 1020, 1420, 1825,

Supplies—Continued.

2040, 2121; delinquency, 1101, 1625; dependence for, 1178; difficulties, 121, 1294, 1342, 1407, 2008, 2071, 2150; distress, *see under* Distress; economy, 1034, 1334; estimates, 26, 419, 852, 853, 1525, 1785, 2004; expense, cost, etc., 26, 1747; failure, 1407, 1537, 1636, 1886; forwarded, 99, 103, 111, 113, 114, 127, 323, 365, 549, 705, 944, 1048, 1073, 1315, 1655, 1759, 1780, 1784, 1815, 1820, 1822, 2009; for the French, 750, 1342, 1660, 1808, 1816, 1819; from the French, 1444; from France, 298, 305, 843, 1573, 1634, 1648, 1780; garrison, 801; guards, 958; hospital, medical, etc., 104, 159, 1064, 1066, 1457, 1758, 2283, 2327; impress, 1233, 1629; for Indians, 970, 1758, 1777; intercepted by enemy, 1630; interruption of, 199; irregularities in, 5; issues, 1015, 1016; legislation, 640, 1279, 1294; location of, 42, 63, 107, 113, 238, 317, 333, 420, 434, 846, 883, 898, 1335, 1342, 1366, 1368, 1795; loss of, 210; loyalist, 220; magazines, places of deposit, depots, etc., 229, 271, 863, 866, 873, 931, 1239, 1397, 1407, 1625, 1636, 1638, 1747, 1756, 1956, 2147, 2460; money for, 165; naval, marine, etc., 153, 166; need of, deficiency, lack, etc., 48, 93, 94, 216, 366, 465, 466, 506, 508, 548, 999, 1024, 1048, 1111, 1175, 1185, 1334, 1342, 1348, 1386, 1477, 1580, 1600, 1674, 1680, 1691, 1695–1696, 1771, 1780, 1785, 1796, 1809, 1822, 1833, 1951, 2059, 2208, 2228, 2327, 2422; negligence of States, 1407; obligation to furnish, 1326; obtaining, 809, 1220, 1261, 1321, 1537, 1564, 1607, 1640, 1759, 1871, 1874, 2008, 2028, 2150, 2385; orders, 931, 1315, 2440; ordnance, 256, 1055; plans, methods, etc., for obtaining, 552, 1262, 1294, 1391, 1599, 1759, 2385; preparations, 1139, 1880; prevention of furnishing, 552; prices, 535, 635, 1175, 1342; in private hands, 293; from prizes, 1112; prop-

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Supplies—Continued.
erty pledged for, 1329; prospect, 569, 956, 1165, 1247, 1321, 1407, 1629, 1945; protection of, 559; punctuality in furnishing, 1887; purchases, pay for, etc., 525, 544, 570, 631, 1342, 1396, 1407, 1453, 1489, 1516, 1681, 1760, 1952, 2033–2034, 2229; quantities, 1294, 1334, 1827, 1846–1847; quartermaster, 1477, 2037; quotas, 1279, 1389, 1640, 2033; refused, 1538; reimbursement and charges to States, 1625; requests for, calls, requisitions, applications, etc., 337, 368, 1002, 1375, 1407, 1485, 1516, 1562, 1563, 1625, 1747, 1758, 2116; responsibility, 1295, 1407; returns, 1383, 1512, 1611, 2032; security for, 1334; seizure, 223, 1827; source of, 549;
specific, 1260, 1294, 1295, 1625, 1638, 1640, 1649, 1686, 1698, 1885; established, 1309; expense, 1747; failure of States to furnish, 1636; places of deposit, 1636, 1638; plan, 1294;
spoiled, 1061; state of, conditions, etc., 995, 1318, 1321, 1600, 1678, 1738; furnished by States, 1242, 1260, 1294, 1636; storage of, 288, 1585, *see also under* magazines; system, 1332, 1863, *see also under* plans; tax paid in, 2241; theft of, 2035; transportation of, 202, 416, 1037, 1065, 1073, 1294, 1655, 1686, 1698, 1722, 1859, 2166, 2246, 2303; vessels for, 1963; withheld, 1328, 2053. *See also under* Provisions *and* Stores.

Surgeons, 324, 536, 1070, 1113, 1158, 2211; appointment, 334; for armed vessels, 30, 31; British, 534; called for, 422; complaint against, 16; complaints, 15, 16; conduct of, 359; continued in service, 2407; dispute between hospital and regimental, 898; examination, 79; French, 1294; hospital, 359, 898; Hessian, 1836, 1849; memorial, 159, 1099; needed, 123, 1222, 1829, 2151, 2327; neglect of, 356; ordered to Virginia, 1158; pay, 263, 284; presence at roll call, 2163;
regimental, 15, 16, 79, 159, 284, 334, 898; resignation, 1099; returns, 1294; sent into British lines to care for American wounded, 415; status as prisoners, 2198.

Surgeons' mates, 79, 133, 134, 457, 2163, 2409. *See* Bronson, Isaac, *and* Nathaniel Leavenworth.

Surgical instruments, 79.

Surveillante, *French ship of war*, 1731, 1904.

Surveyor-general, Continental army, 470. *See also* Geographer: De Witt, Simeon *and* Erskine, Robert.

Surveys (geographical), 744, 1107, 1199, 1721, 1989.

Surveys, *see* Inspection.

Susonge, Andrew, *Private, 11th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1696.

Suspects, *see* Loyalists.

Suspensions, 2342.

Susquehannah (Pennsylvania), 620, 903.

Susquehannah country, 650.

Susquehannah expedition. *See* Indians, tribes, Six Nations; Indians, expeditions against; *and* Sullivan, John.

Susquehannah flats, 953.

Susquehannah River (Pennsylvania), 534, 549, 634; boats on, 971; distance to Tioga, 963; impress of wagons on south side of, 1786; loyalist and Indian settlements on east branch, 881; magazines on, 931, 950, 982, 990; posts on, 962; provisions on, 993; route into Indian country, 955, 962, 966, 977, 981; scouting parties on, 721; troops needed on west branch, 2160.

Sussex (New Jersey), 1825.

Sussex county (New Jersey), 1415; British invade, 298; militia, 253, 259; oil from, 1868.

Sussex courthouse (New Jersey), 1379, 1388, 1401.

Sutherland, Alexander, *Lt., engineers, British army*, 2289, 2322, 2323, 2346; letter of service for, 2346, 2350. Letter from, 2290.

Sutherland, Andrew, *Capt., British navy*, Letters from, 1086, 1544.

Sutlers, 453, 607, 1492, 1493.

Sutton, Thomas, *Lt., 2d Continental artillery*, 311.

Swain, Reuben, 153.

Swan, John, *Capt., 3d, maj., 1st Continental dragoons*, 300, 2123. Letter from, 2363.

Swan, ——, *Loyalist, Elizabethtown, N. J.*, 1346.

Swartout (Swartwout), Jacobus, *Col. and brig. gen., New York militia*, Letters to, 1160, 1165, 1733.

Swartwout, Barnabus, *Ensign, 2d New York regiment*, Order to, 2127.

Swasey, Joseph, *Maj., Lee's Additional Continental regiment*, 594.

Swearengen, Joseph, *Capt., 8th Virginia regiment*, 1125.

Swede's Ford (Pennsylvania), 421.

Swetland, Aaron, *Clerk, Baldwin's Artificers*, 2269.

Swettenham, George, *Capt., 9th Foot, British army*, 1634.

Swift, Heman, *Col., 2d Connecticut regiment*, 270, 2373, 2427; leave of absence, 2118, 2119; answers to queries on Huddy case, 2089; complains of bread and meat, 2067; his measures to frustrate a mutiny, 2108; position, 2272; rank, 1917, 1919, 1920, 2298. Letters from, 650, 1767, 1772, 1799, 1919, 2057, 2067, 2068, 2108, 2119, 2279, 2296, 2297, 2403, 2425. Letters to, 1788, 2057, 2107, 2189, 2426. Regiment, 2427.

Switzerland, 2379.

Swivels (cannon), 35, 1857.

Sword knots, 606.

Swords, 548, 618, 642, 774, 796, 1853, 1885; broadswords, 193, 516; captured, 403, 544; needed, 675, 1787; purchased, 414; sabres, 695.

Sydnam's Bridge (New York), 347.

Sylvester, Levi, *of Vermont*, 2132.

Symetry, *British supply brig*, 523, 534, 587. *See also* Hall, David, and others, *and* Smallwood, William.

Symonds, Thomas, *Capt., British navy, commanding squadron at Yorktown, Virginia*, 1972. Letter from, 1946.

Symms, John Cleves, *Justice, New Jersey supreme court*, 682, 2141. Letter from, 681.

T.

Table cloths, 841, 921, 922, 937.

Tableware, *see* Crockery.

Tactics (military manoeuvers), 399; marching discipline, 324; Prussian, 398; uniformity, 325, 612. *See also under* Manoeuvers.

Tailer, Gillam, *of Massachusetts*, 49. Letter from, 37.

Tailors, 524, 532, 2105; difficulty in obtaining, 2423; employment of country, 2019; needed, 2000, 2019; pay of, 2015; provision issue to, 2105.

Talbot, Jeremiah, *Maj., 6th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter from, 1356. Letters to, 1355, 1357.

Talbot, Silas, *Capt., 11th Continental infantry; maj., 1st Rhode Island regiment; lt. col., Continental army; capt., Continental navy*, 154, 157, 829. Letter from, 2166. Letter to, 2194.

Taliaferro, Benjamin, *Capt., 2d Virginia regiment*, Letter from, 871.

Tallady, —— (Mrs.), 1532.

Tallmadge, Benjamin, *Maj., 2d Continental dragoons; in charge of the secret service* (corresponded with spies under alias of John Bolton), 214, 839, 855, 1119, 1243, 1259, 1351, 1409, 1416, 1436, 1438, 1531, 1563, 1621, 1682, 1686, 1844, 1882, 2226, 2235, 2236, 2255, 2269, 2281, 2283, 2310, 2346; Arnold's letter to, 1696; attempts expeditions, etc., against British, 1431, 1449, 1600, 1612, 1622, 1624, 1630, 1773, 1775, 1799, 1806, 1961, 2254, 2255, 2257, 2273, 2281, 2282, 2289, 2290, 2293, 2294; breaking up trade with enemy, 2314, 2346; captures British armed vessel, 2348; communication with

Tallmadge, Benjamin—Continued.
Brewster, 2140; communication with Culper, 1470, 1489, 1801, 1806, 1825; conduct approved, 1630, 2299; congratulated, 1624, 2348; conversation with Washington, 2289; Deane's letter to, 2111; approached by Arnold to desert, 1583; destroys British forage, 1622; dismounted dragoons for, 1602; escort for André, 1527; fails to surprise De Lancey, 1468; failure of attempt against Thompson's corps, 2293; Fort St. George expedition, 1612, 1622, 1624, 1630; Fort Slongo expedition, 1799, 1961; intelligence through, 809, 1548, 1879, 1975, 2225, 2238, 2281, 2284, 2291, 2322; his letters to governors, 2314; light infantry companies placed under, 2287, 2288; Lloyd's Neck, expedition, 1773, 1775, 1801, 1806; loss of his papers, 1068; measures approved, 1453; meetings with Culper, 881, 983, 1314, 1486, 1562, 1566, 1574, 1608; meetings with J. B., 2217, 2218; meetings with S. G., 2199; money advances for secret service, 2425; movements, 910, 2291; needs blankets, 753; needs chemical for secret writing, 1581, 2200; needs hard bread, 1526; needs money, 568, 610, 2200; obtains accurate returns of entire British army, 1542; position, 1062, 2299; quarters, 1528; report, 744; reprimanded, 600, 615; requests to be first to enter New York with a detachment, 2365; services, 610; his principal spy, 2284; protection of his spies, 2365; success, 1128, 1624; suggestion, plan, etc., of enterprise against Thompson's corps, 2254, 2255, 2257, 2273, 2281, 2282, 2289, 2290, 2293, 2294; visits Long Island, 2227, 2363, 2365; Washington's esteem and confidence in, friendship, etc., 2294, 2434; willingness to attack Setauket, 1520. Letters from, 273, 275, 507, 525, 544, 568, 610, 745, 753, 765, 822, 856, 871, 887, 910, 972, 983, 1169, 1176, 1213, 1226, 1242, 1257, 1262, 1307, 1309, 1325, 1345, 1362, 1399, 1406, 1416, 1431, 1452, 1470, 1472, 1485, 1489, 1520, 1526, 1528, 1538, 1540, 1542, 1559, 1566, 1574, 1581, 1600, 1602, 1610, 1622, 1630, 1696, 1773, 1794, 1799, 1801, 1811, 1816, 1825, 1846, 1853, 1864, 1872, 1885, 1902, 1956, 1961, 1975, 2111, 2137, 2199, 2218, 2227, 2236, 2248, 2252, 2253, 2254, 2257, 2259, 2267, 2273, 2277, 2281, 2284, 2290, 2291, 2293, 2299, 2314, 2322, 2330, 2344, 2346, 2363, 2365, 2425. Letters, orders, etc., to, 263, 275, 552, 570, 600, 615, 755, 809, 854, 858, 870, 877, 881, 895, 905, 911, 913, 926, 927, 940, 951, 974, 988, 996, 1050, 1052, 1055, 1057, 1062, 1063, 1068, 1071, 1079, 1096, 1101, 1106, 1109, 1110, 1111, 1113, 1120, 1126, 1128, 1134, 1136, 1138, 1142, 1145, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1155, 1160, 1163, 1166, 1167, 1169, 1170, 1171, 1173, 1181, 1193, 1195, 1196, 1200, 1210, 1246, 1263, 1270, 1272, 1274, 1284, 1289, 1300, 1312, 1314, 1336, 1359, 1394, 1409, 1418, 1439, 1449, 1453, 1461, 1465, 1470, 1471, 1485, 1486, 1498, 1525, 1527, 1533, 1534, 1537, 1551, 1556, 1558, 1562, 1570, 1573, 1576, 1581, 1582, 1598, 1599, 1606, 1608, 1611, 1612, 1624, 1637, 1648, 1678, 1710, 1751, 1775, 1797, 1806, 1807, 1820, 1837, 1847, 1851, 1863, 1870, 1873, 1887, 1896, 1975, 2106, 2117, 2126, 2133, 2160, 2164, 2190, 2215, 2219, 2226, 2238, 2248, 2252, 2253, 2254, 2255, 2256, 2265, 2282, 2286, 2289, 2291, 2294, 2307, 2321, 2322, 2344, 2345, 2348, 2352, 2362, 2366, 2415, 2433. Regiment, 525, 610, 1145, 1527, 1542, 2314, 2345.
Tallow, 1956.
Tanning, 506.
Tapp, William, *Lt., 3d New York regiment*, 676.
Tappan (New York), 693, 1020, 1511, 1613, 2224, 2229, 2453; blockhouse at, 1545.

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Tar, 1339, 1855.

Tariff, exchange; *see* Prisoners, exchange.

Tarlé, Benoit Joseph de, *Lt. col., regiment Bouillon; maj. gen. and intendant, French army in America*, 1963, 1985, 2324. Letters from, 1401, 2252, 2331. Letters to, 1420, 1929, 1985, 2249, 2337.

Tarleton, Banastre, *Capt. and brig.-maj. of cavalry; capt., 79th Foot; lt. col. commandant, British legion; brevet maj. and lt. col., British army*, 1962, 1974; advance toward Carolina, 1897; defeated, 1695, 1729; encounter with Sumter, 1660; failure of his raid, 1899; his loss, 1904; surprises militia, 1842.

Tarrytown (New York), 729, 762, 800, 1379, 1527, 1528; British at and movement toward, 759, 1088, 1089; British ships at, 195.

Tash, Thomas, *Col., New Hampshire militia*, Letter to, 195.

Taulman, Peter, *Capt.-lt., Sappers and Miners*, Letter from, 2016. Letter to, 2342.

Tax (Taxation, Taxes), 635, 2129, 2143, 2147; anticipated to supply army, 1568; Continental, 1486, 2064; counterfeit money used to pay, 1486, 1498; delay, 2040, 2086; in England, 228; exemption petitioned, 2369; laws, 1588; paid in supplies, 2241; Parliament's bill for, 608; for quarterly payments to financier, 2146; specie, 2174. *See also* Impost.

Taylor, Andrew, *Deputy quartermaster general*, 12, 636. Letter from, 622.

Taylor, Augustine, *Lt., 7th Connecticut, regiment*, 650.

Taylor, Francis, *Col., Virginia guards for Convention troops*, 1285.

Taylor, George, jr., *Clerk to Varick*, 2400. Drafts and copies by, 14, 1599, 1843, 1932, 2162.

Taylor, Jacob, *Mate, Capt. Martindale's Continental armed vessel*, 58.

Taylor, John, *Lt. col. and col., New Jersey militia*, 1222. Letters from, 1090, 1120. Letters to, 1098, 1105, 1108, 1109, 1120, 1127, 1134, 1152.

Taylor, John, *Maj., 2d Canadian regiment*, 490. Letters from, 524, 536. Letters to, 537. Regiment, 537.

Taylor, John, *of Commissary department in Canada*, 131.

Taylor, John, *Commissary of clothing, British army*, 2218, 2220.

Taylor, Obadiah, *Deputy commissary? of hides*, 1229, 1272, 1274, 1290.

Taylor, Peter, *of South Carolina*, Letter from, 2301.

Taylor, Richard, *Maj., 9th., lt. col., 11th Virginia regiment*, 915, 942, 1554.

Taylor, William, *Sea captain*, 263.

Taylor, William, *Capt., 2d Virginia regiment*, 937.

Taylor, William, *Private, 6th Pennsylvania regiment*, 2202, 2212, 2252.

Taylor, ——, *Private, Nixon's Massachusetts regiment*, 139.

Taylor, ——, *Private, Connecticut? troops*, 1722.

Tea, 250, 253, 335, 336, 1112.

Tea service, 796.

Teabout, Henry, *see* Tiebout.

Teams, 342, 429, 513, 696, 883, 1003, 1103, 1255, 1411, 1451, 1694, 1713, 1759, 1768, 1793, 1816, 1931, 2043, 2328, 2383; accounts, 1759; agreement, 1767; application for, 689, 1772; arrangements for, 1375, 1411; assessment, 1713; for boats, 1615; in camp, 2243; Canadian, 912; collection of, 1030, 2044; for commissaries, 395; concealed by people, 550; demand for, 1930; difficulties in procuring, 1008, 1329, 1372, 1402, 1514, 1679, 1764, 1776, 1799, 1892, 2096; discharge, 1451; disposal of, 2440; drivers, conductors, etc., 1767, *see also* Teamsters *and* Wagoners; efforts to obtain, 1321, 1451, 1820, 1892, 2096; employment of, 1335; estimates, 802, 1411; expense of, 983, 1488; forwarding, 274; to forward flour, 1404; for the French, 1819; hire of, 1679, 1713, 1759, 1892; im-

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Teams—Continued.
press of, 49, 552, 733, 751, 967, 1008, 1110, 1117, 1371, 1372, 1402, 1417, 1424, 1425, 1427, 1434, 1480, 1564, 1653, 1694, 1706, 1707, 1722, 1764, 1766, 1768, 1769, 1772, 1778, 1783, 1793, 1798, 1800, 1801, 1802, 1945, 2331, 2339; impressed by British, 912; for light infantry, 1722; loyalist, 2363; need, lack, want of, etc., 609, 619, 622, 626, 690, 733, 787, 1277, 1284, 1411, 1415, 1442, 1451, 1473, 1474, 1477, 1706, 2032, 2080; obtaining, procuring, etc., 655, 1008, 1321, 1329, 1371, 1451, 1514, 1679, 1764, 1799, 1820, 2067, 2096; for officers' baggage, 2042; orders, 1379; ox, 1489, 1679, 1685, 1688, 1713, 1759, 1767, 1804, 1865, 2032, 2035, 2038, 2044, 2096, 2122, 2126, 2155; pay for, 2328; private, 1451; provision, 509, 696; purchase, 1488, 1759, 2032, 2035, 2122, 2155; quota allotted to each justice of the peace, 1778; refused, 1776; to remove stores, 1351; rendezvous, 1685; return, 1063; route to Williamsburg, 1945, 1946; sold, 2441; for Southern service, 1980; use of, 1478, 2038, 2246; work for, 1722. *See also*, Wagons.
Teamsters, 1073, 1788, 2080; subsistence, 1308; wages, 311. *See also* Conductors *and* Wagoners.
Teaneck (Bergen county, New Jersey), 1483.
Tegelaar, Jan Gabriel, Letter from, 2355.
Telescope, *see* Spy-glass.
Teller's Point, *see* Croton Point.
Temple, Benjamin, *Lt. col., 1st and 4th Continental dragoons*, 1264, 1300. Letters from, 553, 705. Letters and instructions to, 838, 889, 586, 670, 1063, 1098, 1216, 1295.
Temple, John, 843.
Temple, Robert, 170, 172.
Templetown (Templeton), Clotworthy Upton, Baron, 203, 275.
Ten Broeck, Abraham, *Brig. gen., New York militia*, 241, 372. Letter from, 851. Letter to, 1587.
Ten Broeck, Peter, Instructions to, 2305.
Ten Eyck, Abraham, *Lt., paymaster, and quartermaster, 1st New York regiment*, 2168, 2321.
Ten Eyck, John D. P., *Capt.-lt., paymaster, 1st Canadian regiment*, 1655.
Ten Eyck, —— (Miss), 86, 866.
Ten Mile Creek (Pennsylvania), 1535, 1733.
Tender law, *see* Finance.
Teneriffe wine, 1884.
Tenny (Benny), Samuel, *Surgeon, 2d Rhode Island regiment; senior surgeon, military hospital*, Letter to, 622.
Tents, 80, 83, 105, 128, 160, 173, 188, 189, 191, 227, 243, 246, 269, 274, 316, 318, 324, 325, 332, 338, 341, 347, 360, 364, 374, 507, 569, 627, 732, 968, 1004, 1028, 1031, 1078, 1399, 1441, 1456, 1478, 1658, 1689, 1694, 1722, 1804, 1852, 1913, 1980, 2042, 2115, 2116, 2162, 2246, 2282, 2326; application for, 315, 1497; putting army into, 1812; burned, 2178; captured from enemy, 1082; cloth, 316, 318, 513; committee to procure, 1802; damaged, 1458; delay in furnishing, 661; difficulty in obtaining, 1006; distress for, 345; distribution, 316; from Europe, 316; forwarding, 1486; loss of, 304, 316, 1271; making of, 274; marquees, 300, 2338; need, lack, want of, etc., 7, 87, 123, 314, 316, 318, 327, 328, 343, 354, 366, 609, 1000, 1021, 1022, 1250, 1438, 1455, 1460, 2064, 2119, 2162, 2274, 2422; obtaining, 1006, 1391, 1802; plan for obtaining, 1391; returns, 1811, 1852, 2032; state of, 1811; States to supply, 2379; supply of, 1914, 2032; theft of, 1976; used, 1811, 2338; voted, 1812; wagons for, 1713; wall, 1461.
Ternant, Jean Baptiste, *Lt. col. of engineers; inspector; deputy quartermaster general for field operations*, 1163, 1673, 1675, 2004; appointed inspector in Southern department,

Ternant, Jean Baptiste—Continued.
2037; authority, 724; desires place in the peace establishment, 2393; exchange, 1847, 1855, 2052, 2021, 2037; promotion, 2392, 2395, 2398; rank, 720, 724, 728; retirement, 720, 728; services, 720, 724, 1855, 2052, 2393, 2395. Letters from, 720, 728, 765, 1847, 2003, 2052, 2393, 2398. Letters to, 580, 584, 724, 1855, 2395.

Ternay, Charles Henri d'Arsac, Chevalier de, *Chef d'escadre, commandant, French navy in America*, 1426, 1457; arrival, 1401; conference with Rochambeau and Lafayette, 1428; conference with Washington and Rochambeau, 1497; conversation with Washington, 1542; cooperation with, 1399, 1428; crews, 1472; death of, 1640, 1644, 1646, 1647; at the Hartford conference, 1543; intention to send out frigates, 1560, 1573; gone to Providence, 1539; pursued by British, 1379; refusal to enter New York harbor, 1414; succeeded by Destouches, 1640, 1647; Washington's confidence in, 1436. Letters from, 1428, 1444, 1448, 1472, 1524. Letters to, 1362, 1436, 1438, 1458, 1515, 1533, 1640.

Terril, John, *Royal govr., St. Augustine*, 871.

Terrill, Thomas, *Lt., 8th Connecticut regiment*, Letter from, 25.

Testimony, *see* Courts-martial.

Thanksgiving day, 573.

Thayer, Simeon, *Maj., 2d Rhode Island regiment*, 473, 476. Letters from, 472, 1234.

Theatre, at Baltimore, 2174.

Theft (Robberies, etc.), 56, 204, 264, 281, 428, 598, 600, 647, 983, 1051, 1115, 1169, 1176, 1475, 1628, 1657, 1772, 2135; of arms, 324; in rear of army, 1906; of artillery stores, 2347; of beef, 2304; by boats, 830; by British, 1170, 2355, 2411; of clothing, 324, 2353; courts of inquiry on, 544; by De Lancey's men, 2355; by Indians, 1292; of the mail, 2165; of money from Hessian flag officer, 2066; of powder, 2329, 2340, 2348; prevalence, 1288; by the Skinners, 2411; of supplies, 2035; of tents, 1976; by troops, 204; by whaleboats, 1166.

Thieves, court-martial of, 1288, 2031, 2304; horse thieves, 1473, 2398; punishment of, 2304. *See also* Banditti *and* Marauders.

Thomas, *Oneida Indian*, 363. Letter from, 2420.

Thomas, Abishai, *Former deputy quartermaster, North Carolina brigade*, 647.

Thomas, Edmund Disney, *Lt., 2d New Jersey regiment*, 2095, 2096, 2098, 2108.

Thomas, John, *Brig. and maj. gen., Continental army*, 2, 6, 15, 16, 23, 25, 29, 37, 75, 82, 100, 101; British attack on, 107; death, 124. Letters from, 4, 26, 27, 32, 52, 91, 96, 101, 102. Letters to, 1, 2, 3, 52, 58, 92, 112.

Thomas, John, *Surgeon's mate, 23d Continental infantry; surgeon, 9th and 8th Massachusetts regiments*, 134.

Thomas, Joshua, *Lt. and adj., 23d Continental infantry*, 101.

Thomas, Thomas, *Col., Westchester county, New York, militia*, 1669. Letters from, 163, 1446, 2224.

Thompson, Benjamin (later Count Rumford), *Lt. col. commandant, King's American dragoons, British provincial troops*, his corps, 2281; attempt on, 2254, 2255, 2257, 2273, 2281, 2282, 2289, 2291, 2293, 2294; movements, 2254, 2255, 2344, 2345; position, 2257, 2259, 2267, 2273, 2281; strength, 2281.

Thompson, Elizabeth (Mrs.), *Housekeeper at headquarters*, 1934.

Thompson, Henry, *Lt., British army*, 2406.

Thompson, Jacob, 1488. Letter from, 1475. Letters to, 1487, 1494.

Thompson, James, *Wagonmaster general, Continental army*, 565, 585;

Thompson, James—Continued.
plan for wagon service, 1392. Letters from, 563, 1388.
Thompson, John, *Loyalist, Monmouth county, New Jersey*, 2103.
Thompson, John D., *Col., Delaware militia*, Letter from, 406. Letter to, 413.
Thompson, Joseph, *Lt. col., 10th Massachusetts regiment*, 1250, 1251.
Thompson, Robert, *of Connecticut*, 298, 299, 310.
Thompson, Thomas, 151.
Thompson, Thomas, *Ensign, 1st Canadian regiment*, Letter from, 2396.
Thompson, William, *Col., Pennsylvania rifle battalion, 1st Continental infantry; brig. gen., Continental army*, advance and attack on Three Rivers, 121, 122, 124; defeat, 121. 129; exchange, 215, 624, 1590; expenditures in service, 22; movements, 117; opinion on the Quebec retreat, 106; parole, 688, 692; proposes attempt on Nova Scotia, 7. Letters from, 43, 46, 87, 96, 101, 106, 116, 117, 120, 192, 688. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 20, 86. 92, 97, 120, 217, 369, 692. Regiment, 32, 46. Brigade, 108.
Thompson, William, *Maj., Massachusetts militia*, Letter from, 68. Letter to, 67.
Thompson, William, *Former lt., 9th Pennsylvania regiment, Letter from*, 2031.
Thompson, William, jr., *Lt., Henley's Additional Continental regiment*, resignation, 570, 571. Letter from, 571.
Thompson, William, *Capt., and pilot*, 1676.
Thompson, ——, (Mrs.), *of New York*, 1947.
Thomson, Charles, *Secretary, Continental Congress*, 132, 148, 514, 907, 1661, 2043, 2047.
Thornburgh (Thornbury), Joseph, *Col., wagonmaster general, Continental army*, Letter from, 421. Letter to, 424.
Thornton, John, *Maj. and lt. col., Grayson's Additional Continental regiment*, 279. Letter from, 286. Letter to, 275.
Thornton, Matthew, *Chairman, Portsmouth committee of safety*, 34.
Thornton, Peter Presley, *Cornet, 3d Continental dragoons*, 274.
Thornton, ——, *Lt. of militia ?*, 1176.
Thrackston, James, *Lt. col., 4th North Carolina regiment*, 399.
Thread, 738, 748, 1420.
THREE BROTHERS, *British merchant sloop*, 2310.
Three Rivers (Canada), 119; advance and attack at, 120, 121, 122, 123; repulsed at, 124.
Threshing, 518, 1447.
Throg's Neck (Frog's Neck or Point, New York), 195, 717, 1783, 1815, 1903.
Throop, Benjamin, *Maj., 4th and 5th Connecticut regiments*, 1324, 1325; character, 2269; detachment under, 1688, 1707, 1708, 1711, 1778; furlough, 1187. Letter from, 2177. Letters to, 1186, 1686, 1688.
Thurston, Charles Mynn, *Capt., Virginia troops; col., Additional Continental regiment*, 275; commission, 262; promotion, 261; resignation, 805. Letters from, 273, 334, 805. Letters to, 341, 808. Regiment, 284. *See also* McDonald, Angus.
Tichnor, Isaac, *Deputy commissary of purchases at Coos, N. H.*, 1270, 1271.
Ticonderoga (New York), 3, 39, 121, 185, 282, 314, 360; advantages of, 153; apprehension at, 459; arms sent to, 311; attack on, 199, 244, 309, 351, 355, 358, 361; artillery at, 7, 50, 51, 53, 334; artillery from, 43, 53; British at or near, 201, 350, 354, 358, 930, 1839, 1840, 1981, 1983, 1995; advance from, 1596; attempt on, 200, 201, 244, 351, 355, 358, 361; capture, 362; occupation of, 1983; repairs, 1982, 1987; captured by British, 362; conditions at, 3, 5, 7; council of war at, 366; court of inquiry and court-martial

Ticonderoga—Continued.
on loss of, 380; danger to, 278; defense of, 348; disadvantages of, 128; effect of surrender, 367; evacuation of, 358, 362, 364, 365, 367, 369, 370, 371, 375, 376, 380; responsibility for evacuation, 389; fortifying, 126, 144, 177; garrison, 130, 244, 331, 369, 371; intelligence from, 197, 361; loss of, 351, 360, 380; reenforcement, 130, 177, 199, 235, 256, 355, 359, *see also under* troops at and sent to; scouting party to, 1855; smallpox at, 256; stores, supplies, provisions, etc., 43, 130, 169, 175, 304, 307, 327, 334, 345, 348, 349, 369, 370; stores lost, 365; stores saved, 355; strength of, 198, 246, 370; troops at and ordered to, 5, 7, 147, 161, 169, 230, 235, 261, 265, 270, 272, 273, 279, 280, 294, 304, 310, 327, 358, 365, *see also under* reenforcements; value of, 364.
Tides, in New York harbor, 1390.
Tiebout, Henry, *Capt., 1st and 3d New York regiments*, Letter from, 2076. Letter to, 2049.
Tier, Daniel, *New York contractor for Orange county*, Letter to, 1560.
Tiffany, John, *Lt., 1st Connecticut regiment*, 1302.
Tiger (Tyger) River (South Carolina), *see* Black Storks.
Tilghman, Tench, *Volunteer military secretary to Washington; lt. co. and aide to Washington*, 171, 240, 259, 284, 292, 308, 348, 371, 430, 434, 445, 495, 497, 514, 515, 644, 672, 688, 733, 740, 775, 793, 818, 820, 828, 860, 893, 919, 927, 1112, 1128, 1129, 1131, 1168, 1250, 1282, 1307, 1317, 1328, 1332, 1334, 1347, 1374, 1391, 1407, 1424, 1443, 1449, 1492, 1515, 1532, 1538, 1562, 1567, 1575, 1580, 1586, 1587, 1604, 1614, 1619, 1620, 1635, 1637, 1640, 1641, 1643, 1646, 1658, 1666, 1721, 1734, 1741, 1749, 1762, 1774, 1782, 1785, 1787, 1789, 1792, 1797, 1808, 1822, 1831, 1839, 1844, 1855, 1881, 1896, 1912, 1969, 2049, 2054, 2056, 2189, 2200, 2220, 2229, 2233, 2235, 2241, 2247, 2253, 2265, 2268, 2278;
Tilghman, Tench—Continued.
to escort Rochambeau, 2229; estimate of British force, 2311; examines deserters, 1825, 2281, 2285; examines prisoners, 1364; friendship with Washington, 2316; journey to Philadelphia, 1981; marriage, 2169, 2380; queries as to depth of water, etc., at Hell Gate, 1658. Letters, orders, etc., from, 183, 226, 269, 271, 310, 320, 321, 331, 334, 335, 341, 343, 344, 346, 387, 406, 410, 411, 412, 413, 416, 422, 425, 438, 442, 528, 538, 552, 569, 615, 625, 652, 656, 675, 686, 687, 688, 700, 701, 716, 727, 729, 749, 754, 786, 822, 839, 852, 923, 932, 937, 1112, 1122, 1131, 1156, 1157, 1172, 1183, 1189, 1192, 1195, 1199, 1208, 1219, 1256, 1257, 1312, 1435, 1446, 1501, 1538, 1542, 1546, 1596, 1620, 1655, 1665, 1714, 1723, 1727, 1808, 1823, 1849, 1875, 1914, 1934, 1981, 2252, 2258, 2264, 2276, 2281. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 512, 526, 599, 601, 602, 603, 655, 818, 825, 838, 850, 853, 891, 961, 965, 966, 1005, 1220, 1232, 1234, 1265, 1282, 1317, 1502, 1567, 1595, 1597, 1618, 1643, 1653, 1672, 1685, 1791, 1806, 1811, 1830, 1831, 2091, 2169, 2238, 2251, 2298, 2316, 2380. Drafts and copies by, 161, 169, 170, 175, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 188, 189, 191, 193, 197, 202, 205, 210, 211, 215, 216, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 226, 227, 228, 231, 233, 234, 235, 236, 238, 240, 241, 244, 245, 247, 249, 250, 251, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 263, 265, 266, 268, 269, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 280, 283, 284, 285, 288, 293, 294, 295, 297, 299, 301, 303, 304, 305, 331, 332, 333, 337, 338, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 347, 348, 350, 352, 353, 354, 355, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 376, 377, 379, 381, 382, 383, 384, 386, 388, 390, 393, 394, 395, 396, 398, 399, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 414, 416, 420, 423, 424, 426, 427, 430, 431, 432, 433, 436, 438, 441, 442, 443, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 452, 453, 454, 457, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Tilghman, Tench—Continued.
464, 466, 468, 470, 472, 474, 476, 478,
479, 481, 488, 489, 493, 498, 499, 500,
501, 502, 505, 508, 510, 511, 518, 520,
521, 522, 525, 526, 527, 529, 531, 532,
533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 543, 544, 545,
556, 557, 559, 560, 562, 563, 565, 566,
567, 568, 569, 571, 573, 574, 575, 576,
577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584,
585, 586, 587, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593,
594, 595, 596, 598, 600, 604, 606, 607,
609, 611, 612, 614, 615, 616, 618, 620,
621, 622, 624, 625, 626, 627, 629, 630,
632, 635, 637, 639, 640, 645, 647, 648,
650, 652, 653, 675, 677, 681, 685, 686,
688, 689, 690, 691, 693, 694, 697, 699,
700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 708,
709, 712, 714, 717, 718, 720, 721, 723,
728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 734, 735, 736,
738, 743, 746, 750, 751, 756, 758, 760,
763, 766, 769, 770, 771, 772, 782, 785,
787, 789, 791, 792, 795, 797, 798, 799,
803, 806, 808, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814,
817, 818, 824, 827, 829, 831, 832, 835,
836, 838, 839, 842, 845, 846, 848, 849,
851, 853, 855, 857, 860, 861, 863, 866,
868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 874, 875, 876,
877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 883, 884, 885,
889, 892, 894, 895, 898, 899, 900, 902,
904, 905, 908, 909, 911, 912, 913, 916,
917, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925,
926, 928, 929, 931, 932, 934, 935, 936,
937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 943, 944, 945,
946, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954,
956, 957, 959, 961, 963, 964, 966, 971,
972, 973, 974, 976, 977, 980, 982, 984,
985, 986, 989, 1106, 1110, 1111, 1112,
1113, 1114, 1116, 1117, 1120, 1122,
1123, 1124, 1125, 1126, 1127, 1128,
1130, 1131, 1133, 1134, 1135, 1136,
1137, 1138, 1139, 1140, 1141, 1142,
1143, 1144, 1145, 1146, 1147, 1149,
1150, 1151, 1152, 1153, 1154, 1155,
1156, 1157, 1158, 1159, 1160, 1161, 1162,
1163, 1164, 1165, 1166, 1167, 1168,
1169, 1170, 1173, 1174, 1177, 1179,
1181, 1182, 1183, 1184, 1185, 1186,
1187, 1188, 1189, 1190, 1191, 1192,
1193, 1194, 1195, 1196, 1197, 1198,
1199, 1200, 1201, 1202, 1203, 1204,
1205, 1206, 1207, 1208, 1209, 1210,

Tilghman, Tench—Continued.
1211, 1212, 1213, 1216, 1217, 1220,
1221, 1222, 1223, 1224, 1225, 1226,
1228, 1229, 1230, 1232, 1233, 1235,
1236, 1237, 1238, 1239, 1241, 1242,
1243, 1244, 1246, 1247, 1250, 1251,
1252, 1253, 1255, 1257, 1258, 1260,
1261, 1265, 1267, 1268, 1269, 1270,
1271, 1272, 1273, 1274, 1275, 1276,
1277, 1278, 1281, 1282, 1286, 1288,
1289, 1290, 1292, 1293, 1295, 1296,
1298, 1299, 1300, 1302, 1304, 1306,
1307, 1308, 1311, 1313, 1314, 1317,
1318, 1320, 1322, 1323, 1324, 1325,
1326, 1327, 1328, 1329, 1330, 1331,
1333, 1334, 1336, 1337, 1339, 1340,
1341, 1343, 1346, 1347, 1348, 1349,
1350, 1352, 1353, 1354, 1355, 1358,
1360, 1362, 1364, 1365, 1368, 1375,
1377, 1378, 1380, 1381, 1384, 1385,
1386, 1388, 1390, 1392, 1393, 1394,
1395, 1399, 1401, 1405, 1406, 1408,
1409, 1410, 1414, 1416, 1417, 1418,
1420, 1422, 1423, 1424, 1426, 1427,
1429, 1431, 1432, 1433, 1435, 1437,
1441, 1442, 1446, 1449, 1450, 1451,
1452, 1454, 1456, 1457, 1458, 1467,
1470, 1473, 1479, 1485, 1490, 1491,
1494, 1499, 1500, 1512, 1515, 1518,
1520, 1522, 1527, 1529, 1531, 1532,
1533, 1542, 1544, 1546, 1555, 1558,
1559, 1560, 1562, 1564, 1566, 1567,
1571, 1572, 1573, 1574, 1576, 1577,
1579, 1580, 1581, 1582, 1585, 1588,
1590, 1592, 1594, 1597, 1598, 1601,
1602, 1604, 1605, 1606, 1608, 1609,
1610, 1611, 1612, 1613, 1614, 1615,
1616, 1618, 1619, 1620, 1622, 1623,
1624, 1625, 1626, 1629, 1631, 1632,
1633, 1634, 1635, 1636, 1637, 1638,
1639, 1640, 1641, 1643, 1644, 1646,
1647, 1649, 1650, 1651, 1652, 1653,
1654, 1655, 1656, 1657, 1658, 1659,
1660, 1662, 1667, 1669, 1671, 1672,
1675, 1712, 1714, 1715, 1716, 1717,
1718, 1721, 1723, 1724, 1727, 1728,
1729, 1730, 1731, 1732, 1733, 1735,
1736, 1737, 1738, 1739, 1741, 1746,
1748, 1753, 1755, 1757, 1763, 1766,
1767, 1770, 1771, 1772, 1773, 1774,
1775, 1779, 1780, 1781, 1784, 1788,

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Tilghman, Tench—Continued.
1789, 1790, 1792, 1794, 1796, 1800, 1802, 1803, 1804, 1805, 1807, 1808, 1809, 1810, 1813, 1814, 1816, 1817, 1818, 1822, 1823, 1824, 1825, 1826, 1827, 1830, 1832, 1833, 1834, 1835, 1836, 1840, 1844, 1845, 1846, 1847, 1848, 1849, 1850, 1851, 1853, 1854, 1856, 1858, 1859, 1860, 1862, 1863, 1866, 1867, 1868, 1871, 1873, 1874, 1875, 1877, 1878, 1879, 1880, 1881, 1882, 1884, 1886, 1887, 1888, 1889, 1890, 1891, 1892, 1894, 1896, 1898, 1899, 1900, 1901, 1903, 1904, 1905, 1906, 1907, 1910, 1911, 1914, 1916, 1917, 1918, 1920, 1922, 1923, 1924, 1925, 1926, 1927, 1929, 1930, 1931, 1932, 1935, 1939, 1950, 1953, 1954, 1963, 1964, 1965, 1966, 1967, 1968, 1970, 1972, 1984, 2001, 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010, 2012, 2013, 2014, 2016, 2017, 2018, 2019, 2020, 2021, 2022, 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029, 2030, 2031, 2033, 2036, 2037, 2038, 2040, 2041, 2043, 2045, 2046, 2047, 2048, 2049, 2050, 2051, 2054, 2056, 2057, 2058, 2059, 2061, 2062, 2063, 2064, 2065, 2073, 2102, 2191, 2192, 2193, 2194, 2198, 2199, 2201, 2203, 2206, 2207, 2214, 2217, 2218, 2219, 2221, 2222, 2223, 2224, 2225, 2226, 2229, 2231, 2233, 2234, 2235, 2236, 2239, 2240, 2241, 2243, 2245, 2246, 2248, 2249, 2252, 2253, 2258, 2261, 2264, 2265, 2267, 2268, 2271, 2272, 2273, 2274, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2278, 2280, 2281, 2282, 2285, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2291, 2292, 2293, 2294, 2296, 2297, 2300.

Tilley, Edward, *Ensign, 1st Connecticut regiment*, 55.

Tilley, Ruth, *wife of Edward Tilley*, Letter from, 55.

Tillinghast, Daniel, *Continental agent for prizes ?, Providence, R. I.*, 148, 1400. Letters from, 136, 147, 149, 188, 189, 342, 1380. Letters to, 157, 1361.

Tillotson, Thomas, *Physician and surgeon general, Northern department*, Letter to, 695.

Tilly, Le Gardeur de, *Capt., French navy*, 1743, 1847, 1855. Letter from, 1718.

Tilton, Ezekiel, *New Jersey loyalist*, 2191.

Tilton, James, *Surgeon, Delaware regiment; surgeon general hospital, Continental Army*, 334. Letter from, 225.

Timber, *see* Lumber.

Tinicum (New Jersey), 216.

Tinicum Island (Delaware river), 550.

Tinton Falls (New Jersey), 990.

Tioga (New York), 977, 995; distance from Susquehannah, 963; route and roads from North river, 974; 986, 987.

Tioguanda, *Onondaga chief*, 2297.

Titles, Britons and Americans, 2158.

Titus, Jonathan, *Capt., 4th New York regiment*, Letter from, 834.

T. J., *see* J. T.

T. L., *American spy*, 2292.

Tobacco, 1992, 1993, 2003, 2115–2116, 2267; passport for, 1997, 2002, 2036; for American prisoners, 1832, 1838; seizure of, 634.

Tomahawks, 246, 268, 274.

Tonge, Richard P., *Capt., British army ?*, 2369.

Tools, 117, 148, 154, 196, 246, 274, 569, 817, 1155, 1224; blacksmith, 569; boat, 1036; British, 1384, 1550; care of, 144, 206; carpenter's, 569, 817, 1928; gun, 1478; intrenching, 78, 86, 108, 121, 124, 126, 128, 354, 359, 360, 395, 413, 569 1086, 1384, 1399, 1550, 1694, 1722, 1932, 1958, 1982; magazine, 879; need, lack, want of, etc., 108, 191, 354, 360, 1017, 1474, 1477, 1958, 1982, 2274; quality, 395; saved, 306; for settlers on western lands, 2437; shoemaker's, 1039; transportation 1932.

Topham, Daniel, *Supernumerary Capt., Miles' Pennsylvania rifle regiment*, 1709. Letter from, 1708. Letter to, 1739.

Topham, John, Letter from, 1061.

Tories, *see* Loyalists.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Torpichen, James, Lord, *Lt., 62 Foot, British army*, 1477.
Torrey, John, *Capt., director of company of bakers*, 752.
Torrey, Joseph, *Maj., 2d Canadian regiment*, Letters from, 1185, 1744.
Torrey, William, *Lt., 2d Canadian regiment*, Instructions to, 1733.
Tortoise, 1145.
Totten, Gilbert, *Capt., De Lancey's corps*, 2021.
Touche-Treville, *see* La Touche-Treville.
Tousard (Touzard), Louis, *Volunteer; capt., artillery, French army; aide to Lafayette; lt. col., Continental army*, 742, 755.
Tower Hill (Rhode Island), 1620.
Towles, Oliver, *Capt., 6th and 5th and lt. col., 5th Virginia regiment*, 1288, 2123. Letters from, 273, 1723. Letter to, 302.
Towner, Nathaniel, *Connecticut physician, loyalist*, 1819.
Townes, John, *Lt., 7th and 6th Virginia regiments*, 1681. Letters from, 1801, 1823, 1882. Letters to, 1810, 1841, 1889, 1890, 1896.
Towns, coast, 38, 43. *See also* New England, towns.
Townsend, David, *Hospital physician and surgeon*, 2212.
Townsend, James, 1284.
Townsend, Sarah, 1097.
Townshend, Elijah, *Capt., asst. to Udny Hay*, 1654.
Tracy, Andrew Hodges, *Lt., Stevens' Independent Rhode Island artillery*, 357.
Tracy, Nathaniel, *Continental agent for armed vessels at Newburyport, Massachusetts*, Letters to, 13, 15.
Tracy, Samuel, *Justice of the peace, Norwich, Conn.*, 1137.
Trade, 1376; with France, 371; goods brought out from New York, 2234; goods captured, 2346;
illicit and clandestine with the enemy, 453, 456, 477, 494, 510, 513, 518, 524, 525, 532, 537, 539, 543, 546, 582, 588, 619, 620, 855, 865, 877, 882, 887, 888, 906, 915, 1256, 1325, 1598, 1637, 1678, 1710, 1716, 1785, 2164, 2234, 2282, 2285, 2289, 2297, 2305, 2307, 2314, 2315, 2322, 2325, 2334, 2339, 2345, 2346, 2350–2351, 2357–2358, 2359, 2387; breaking up of, prevention, suppression, etc., 596, 877, 882, 885, 900, 1204, 1213, 1222, 1223, 1242, 1678, 2351, 2354; names of persons concerned in, 623, 1598; public officials engaged in, 1637; punishment for, 539; size of, 1678. *See also* Intercourse, *also* Traders;
with Indians, 2407; prospects, 2345; of spies, 855; States deprived of, 2025.
Traders, 623, 1785, 2037, 2322. *See also* Merchants.
Trafton, Joshua, *Capt., Sherburne's Additional Continental regiment*, 1261. Letter to, 1260.
Training of troops, recruits, etc. (Instructions, etc.), 291, 510, 1397, 1398, 1401, 1425, 1446, 1623, 2147, 2176, 2373, 2375, 2379, 2383, 2385. *See also* Army, Continental; Artillery; Cavalry; Infantry; Steuben; the various State troops, etc.
Transportation, 85, 89, 113, 345, 554, 732, 749, 811, 881, 1009, 1174, 1427, 1456, 1601, 1686, 1687, 1767, 1782, 1821, 1924, 1983, 2219, 2241, 2244, 2440; of arms, 1406, 1408, 1853; arrangements, 1296, 1392, 1687, 1727, 2425, 2426; artillery, 375, 530, 1087, 1304, 1739, 1937, 1983, 2309; of baggage, 423, 739, 829, 891, 967, 1937, 1944, 1987; blocking of, 1486; of boats and batteaux, 1615, 1623, 1654, 1932, 1939, 2423, 2425; British fuel, 1181; of British officers and sick prisoners, 1997; of building material, 2252; calculations, 1287; of clothing, 983, 1006, 1196, 1385, 1406, 1408, 1583, 1602, 1614, 1854, 1932, 2283, 2431; delay, 999; difficulties, 103, 375, 550, 747, 880, 977, 1001, 1216, 1248, 1255, 1266, 1268, 1298, 1309, 1310, 1327, 1329, 1590, 1652, 2166; evaded, 1821;

Transportation—Continued.
expense, 1255, 1698, 1806, 1897, 2167; facilities, 1011, 1614, 1700; failure of, 1816; of firewood, fuel, etc., 1175, 2205, 2231, 2241; of French troops, 1930; guard for, 1314; impress for, 1821, 1822; matters, 1937, 2184; money for, 1790; needed, 1614, 1819, 2271, 2274; pay diverted for, 1804; permit, 824; problem, 920; shortening route, 1898; refused, 1300; of sick, 1996, 1997; by sleds, 1229; of stores, supplies, provisions, forage, etc., 203, 416, 463, 751, 802, 807, 810, 849, 859, 956, 1028, 1037, 1061, 1064, 1065, 1066, 1153, 1224, 1278, 1294, 1304, 1346, 1411, 1440, 1441, 1450, 1458, 1459, 1652, 1655, 1665, 1707, 1722, 1727, 1764, 1773, 1779, 1792, 1798, 1800, 1801, 1802, 1815, 1817, 1840, 1859, 1868, 1890, 1899, 1917, 1932, 1939, 1944, 1982, 1983, 2010, 2080, 2235, 2303, 2360, 2426; of South Carolinians by British, 2122–2123; tools, 1932; of troops, the army, recruits, etc., 1287, 1849, 1934, 1936, 1941, 1943, 1944, 1949, 1977, 1982, 1983, 2067, 2307; by water, 1346, 1615, 1647, 1651, 1653, 1661, 1662, 1664, 1681, 1937, 1980.

Traversi, Joseph, *Capt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 813, 862, 873, 889, 901. Letter from, 1227.

Treason and treachery, 308, 1486, 1547, 1549, 1550, 1555, 1559, 1562, 1566, 1567, 1574, 1599, 1621, 1909, 2079, 2152. *See also* Arnold, Benedict, *and* Loyalists.

Treasury, Continental, 987, 1304; board of, 1214, 1328, 1332, 1346, 1753–1754.

Treat, Charles, *Clerk, Baldwin's Artificers*, 2269.

Treat, Malachi, *Physician, general hospital, northern department*, 1988. Letter from, 1695. Letter to, 905.

Treatises, *see* Books.

Treaty, British, with Indians, 2031; with France, 1852, 2095; goods for Indians, 1535; with Great Britain, *see under* peace; Holland and Russia, 1379; with Holland, 2314; Indian, 239, 705;
peace, with Great Britain, definitive, 2354, 2357, 2381, 2417; signed, 2266, 2445;
preliminary or provisional, 2327, 2345, 2358, 2359, 2360, 2364, 2405; article respecting negroes, 2364; articles, 2359; British carrying out of, 2423, 2424; British enforcement of seventh article, 2372; British infringement of, 2397; carrying out of, 2369; signed, 2345, 2359, 2368; United States' infractions of fifth and sixth articles, 2405;
with Prussia, 350; Russia and Holland, 1379.

Trech, ——, *Private, Donop's Yagers, German allied troops*, 826.

Trenton (New Jersey), 242, 390, 424, 461, 527, 629, 677, 802, 874, 883, 1012, 1137, 1189, 1304, 1346, 1370, 1374, 1411, 1670, 1695, 1819, 1872, 1855, 1902, 1934, 1996, 2165, 2204, 2412; arms and artillery taken at, 225; battle of, 225; boats sent to, 1936; British at, 666; cavalry at, 526, 532; distances from Phillipsburg, 1924; embarkation at, 1937; fords at, 1937; ladies donate money to army, 1646; officers captured at, 547; prisoners, 225; road to, 1566; stores, supplies, provisions, etc., at, 215, 425, 427, 428, 438, 523, 540, 552; town meeting, 341; troops march, 1934; victory, 226, 233, 235.

Trenton ferry (New Jersey), 331, 341, 509.

Trescott, Lemuel, *Capt. and maj., Henley's Additional Continental regiment; maj., Jackson's Additional Continental and 9th and 7th Massachusetts regiments*, 731, 1955, 1962; intelligence from, 1764; rank, 401, 852. Letters from, 852, 1325, 1329, 1762, 2324, 2326, 2327, 2332. Letters and instructions to, 868, 883, 1325, 1330, 1956, 2325, 2326.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Treville, *see* La Touche–Tréville.
Trials, *see* Courts-martial.
Triplett, Thomas, *Capt., Grayson's Additional Continental regiment*, Letter to, 643.
Troops, raising of, *see* Recruits.
Troops, *see* Army, Continental, *also* Artillery, Cavalry, Infantry, Militia, *and under* the various States.
Trotler, ——, *Corporal, 2d New York? regiment*, Orders to, 1091.
Trott, George, *of Braintree, Massachusetts*, 53.
Trousers, *see* Clothing.
Trowbridge, Elihu, *Formerly lt., 2d Connecticut regiment*, 852.
Troy (New Jersey), 1694.
Truce, negotiations between the British and Vermont, 1588, 1595.
Trumbull, John, *Aide to Washington; brig.-maj. to Spencer; deputy adj. gen., Northern department*, Letter to, 1287. Drafts and copies by, 91, 176.
Trumbull, Jonathan, *Governor of Connecticut*, 73, 432, 1079, 1227, 1257, 1321, 1350, 1387, 1437, 1747, 1749, 1873, 1887; address, 2440, 2451; appeal to, 1335; correspondence with Putnam, 394; declines further public office, 2440, 2451; effect of Washington's letter on, 1651; exertions of, 178; letter respecting inoculation, 179; misunderstanding with Moylan, 1244, 1249; orders, 199, 238, 1261; requests assistance, 1270, 1344; requests cannon, 1081; requests change of route of Convention troops, 830; requests returns, 1196; requests troops, 315, 319, 1256; request as to winter quarters of dragoons, 1641; sanctions trade with enemy, 2346. Letters from, 229, 319, 656, 999, 1077, 1246, 1256, 1262, 1344. Letters to, 42, 371, 661, 1248, 1257, 1258, 1261, 1379, 1659, 1779, 1785, 1887.
Trumbull, Jonathan, jr., *Deputy paymaster general, Northern department; lt. col. and military secretary to Washington*, 1658, 1873, 1891, 1898, 1913, 1914, 1928, 1930, 1952, 1954, 1976, 1977, 1981, 2002, 2052, 2073, 2075, 2078, 2083, 2090, 2097, 2098, 2103, 2116, 2118, 2120, 2122, 2124, 2127, 2129, 2131, 2132, 2134, 2135, 2141, 2144, 2146, 2152, 2153, 2161, 2165, 2167, 2168, 2176, 2178, 2179, 2182, 2184, 2185, 2186, 2192, 2194, 2199, 2201, 2202, 2205, 2206, 2208, 2211, 2213, 2214, 2215, 2217, 2227, 2228, 2231, 2236, 2237, 2253, 2254, 2263, 2265, 2342, 2343, 2348, 2352, 2353, 2354, 2355, 2358, 2361, 2362, 2364, 2366, 2369, 2371, 2376, 2379, 2383, 2386, 2387, 2388, 2389, 2392, 2395, 2396, 2397, 2398, 2399, 2402, 2405, 2406, 2412, 2441; appointment as aide to Washington, 1788, 1804, 1823; meeting with Sands, 2108, 2110; ordered to Peekskill, 527. Letters from, 358, 1788, 1804, 1823, 1827, 1875, 1876, 1879, 1905, 1913, 1919, 1928, 1987, 1988, 2084, 2103, 2110, 2112, 2113, 2125, 2126, 2137, 2144, 2147, 2152, 2156, 2190, 2192, 2214, 2217, 2220, 2235, 2236, 2238, 2246, 2248, 2254, 2255, 2256, 2258, 2259, 2260, 2262, 2265, 2268, 2316, 2332, 2355, 2359, 2361, 2362, 2365, 2370, 2400, 2401, 2403, 2404, 2407, 2412, 2415, 2416, 2417, 2419, 2443, 2451. Drafts and copies by, 1854, 1856, 1858, 1859, 1864, 1865, 1866, 1869, 1870, 1871, 1873, 1974, 1875, 1877, 1878, 1880, 1882, 1887, 1888, 1889, 1893, 1894, 1895, 1901, 1905, 1907, 1909, 1913, 1915, 1918, 1927, 1931, 1932, 1933, 1934, 1935, 1937, 1938, 1939, 1940, 1942, 1943, 1944, 1945, 1946, 1948, 1949, 1950, 1951, 1952, 1953, 1954, 1955, 1956, 1957, 1959, 1961, 1962, 1963, 1964, 1966, 1967, 1968, 1969, 1970, 1972, 1973, 1974, 1975, 1976, 1978, 1980, 1982, 1985, 1986, 1989, 1990, 1991, 1993, 1994, 1998, 1999, 2051, 2073, 2076, 2077, 2079, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089, 2091, 2095, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2100, 2103, 2106, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2114, 2117, 2118, 2119, 2123, 2124, 2125, 2130, 2131, 2135, 2137, 2138,

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Trumbull, Jonathan, jr.—Continued.
2139, 2141, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2145, 2146, 2147, 2149, 2153, 2154, 2157, 2164, 2171, 2174, 2176, 2179, 2180, 2183, 2185, 2187, 2189, 2197, 2198, 2202, 2204, 2205, 2206, 2207, 2208, 2209, 2210, 2212, 2216, 2218, 2219, 2220, 2222, 2224, 2225, 2226, 2229. 2231, 2232, 2239, 2240, 2241, 2242, 2245, 2246, 2248, 2250, 2251, 2253, 2256, 2257, 2259, 2261, 2264, 2265, 2266, 2350, 2352, 2353, 2355, 2356, 2357, 2359, 2360, 2361, 2362, 2363, 2364, 2367, 2369, 2370, 2371, 2372. 2373, 2376, 2377, 2378, 2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2384, 2385, 2387, 2388, 2389, 2390, 2392, 2393, 2394, 2395, 2396, 2399, 2403, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2412, 2414, 2415, 2416, 2417, 2418, 2419, 2422, 2423, 2440.

Trumbull, Joseph, *Col. and commissary general of stores; commissary general of purchases; commissioner, Continental Board of War*, 67, 86, 93, 95, 163, 349; account with Congress, 98, 117, 137; appeal to Congress, 362; conduct, 483; correspondence with Schuyler, 352, 354; difficulty with Brodhead, 334; disbursements, 117; disregards orders, 279; estimates of, 26, 392; health, 36, 46; memorial to Congress, 69; resignation, 372, 521, 553. Letters from, 36, 46, 181, 212, 219, 228, 318, 349, 361, 362, 372, 395. Letters to, 24, 35, 37, 67, 121, 197, 201, 205, 213, 220, 256, 279, 305, 315, 330, 335, 358. Drafts and copies by, 348.

Trumbull, *Continental frigate*, 1920.

Trumpeter, British, 581.

Trunks, 796, 841, 922.

Tryon, William, *Royal governor, of New York; col., 1st Foot Guards; maj. gen. and lt. gen., British army*, 78, 719, 769, 903, 1109; activity, 734. 1164; address to inhabitants of Connecticut, 1067; collects cattle, 715, 716, 1164; conduct, 1, 2; forage expedition, 715; ideas on reconciliation, 872; information desired by, 951; interview with, 951, 1025; order

Tryon, William—Continued.
of, 199; positions and movements, 400, 712, 714, 716, 749, 767, 819; proclamation, 1073; his return to England, 1388; seized, 1; troops under, 767. Letters from, 601, 873, 944. Letters to, 176, 605.

Tryon county (New York), Brant in, 358;
committee, 113; causes confusion, 367; letters from, 3, 112, 364; letters to, 112, 384, 400, 401; crops, 1886; forts and fortifications in, 1886; grain in, 1389, 1537; Indian murders and depredations in, 1352;
inhabitants, address to, 395; apprehensions, 1389; letter to, 394; spirit, 367;
land, 1886; loyalists, 68, 70, 112; militia, 398, 1337, 1886; protection of, 200, 1397, 1886; troops in, needed and sent to, 115, 126, 130, 177, 367, 370, 1439, 1886, 2202; troops withdrawn from, 364.

Tubbs, Samuel, *Maj., 14th Massachusetts regiment*, 503, 504, 505.

Tucker, Joseph, *Paymaster 6th Massachusetts regiment*, 1012.

Tuckerman, Abraham, *Capt., 1st Massachusetts regiment*, 1687. Letter from, 1674.

Tudor, George, *Capt., 4th Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter to, 1023.

Tudor, George, *Capt., deputy commissary of prisoners for New Jersey*, 677.

Tudor, William, *Lt. col. and judge advocate, Continental army; lt. col., Henley's Additional Continental regiment*, 570; Washington warned against, 1195. Letter from, 11.

Tumbrils, 1679, 1713.

Tunison, Garret, *Surgeon, Virginia rifle companies and 2d Continental artillery*, 74.

Tupper, Benjamin, *Maj., Fellows' Massachusetts regiment; lt. col., 21st Continental infantry; col. 11th, 10th and 6th Massachusetts regiments*, 112, 190, 1803, 1908, 2080, 2133, 2134,

Tupper, Benjamin—Continued.
2330; aid from, 1591; captures vessels, 31, 33, 36, 38, 39; charges of, 585; disappointed in obtaining command, 1857; fight in transporting provisions, 203; plan to destroy British ships, 1559. Letters from, 108, 119, 130, 156, 161, 1567, 1648, 2072, 2077, 2081, 2091, 2114, 2126, 2130, 2133, 2134, 2263, 2288, 2386. Letters to, 31, 33, 36, 105, 131, 132, 926, 1658, 2121, 2131, 2201, 2282. Regiment, 2263.
Turk's Island (Bahamas), 822.
Turnbul (Turnbull), Charles, *Capt.-lt., 4th Continental artillery*, 565, 570, 571.
Turnbull, William, *see* Livingston & Turnbull.
Turner, George, *Commissary of marine prisoners*, 2314.
Turner, Philip, *Surgeon general hospital, Eastern department*, 205. Letter from, 1245. Letter to, 1260.
Turner, Thomas, *Capt., Jackson's Additional Continental regiment*, Letter to, 1194.
Turner, Thomas, *Intendant of naval prisoners*, Letter to, 2368.
Turner, Thompkins Hilgrove, *Lt., 3d Foot Guards, British army*, 2138.
Turner, ——, 2360.
Turtle, 160.
Turtle Bay (Long Island), 2281.
Turtle Creek (Pennsylvania), massacre, 942.
Tuscarawas district (New York), 912, 943.
Tuscaroras, *see* Indians, tribes.
Tuthill, Bartholomew, *Maj., 1st New York regiment*, 166.
Tuthill, Elisha, 1095.
Tuttle, Azariah, *Lt., New York levies*, Letter from, 2135.
Tyger River, *see* Tiger River.
Tyler, John, *Col., 10th Continental infantry; brig. gen., Connecticut militia*, 198. Letter to, 1194. Regiment, 214.
Tyler, Nathan, *Lt. col.*, ——, 202.
Tyson, John, 2018.

U.

Ulster county (New York), 306, 687; description of country, 311; impress in, 1783; magazines in, 310, 311, 332; map, 311; letter to militia colonels, 1733; sheriff, 2311; stores, provisions, etc., 306, 312, 318, 332, 366, 405.
Unandilla (Unadilla, Chenango county, New York), burned, 760; Butler's march to, 795; destruction of, 762, 795, 801; expedition against, 758, 771; Indians at, 719; Oneida move against, 776; prisoners taken at, 760.
Unaquaga, *see* Anaquaga.
Underclothes, *see* Clothing.
Underhill, Isaac, 753.
Uniforms, 8, 266, 325, 340, 514, 738, 839, 1131; care of, 888; change in coats, 532; cloth for, 820, color, 293, 315, 322, 568, 818, 819, 820; drawn for, 820; fashion of, 2011; red, 315, 322, 568.
United States (America, Country, Nation), 1830, 1916, 2451; ability to furnish beef cattle, 1261; accounts and claims against, 607, 1199, 2150, 2175, 2454, 2456; aid from abroad, 1249; aid from France and Spain, 2086; aid from and alliance with France, 833, 1383, 1701, 2100, 2101, 2357, *see also* France; allegiance to, 239, 2177, *see also* Oath of allegiance; army, *see* Army, Continental, *also* Army, Peace establishment; bank, *see* Bank of the United States; boundaries, north and west, 2368; bounties, 1320; British ambassador to, 2443; British forces withdrawn from, 2372; British government's and people's disposition toward, 2109; discharged British and foreign soldiers permitted to remain in the, 2431; British subjects denied entrance to, 2305; Canadian attitude toward, 706, 873, 1700, 1884, see also Canada; Chastellux's zeal for, 1869; citizenship, 2186, 2187; civil affairs, 2154;

United States—Continued.
civil departments, advantage over boards, 1745; established, 1724; secretaries, 1724, 1845;
coast, 38, 43, 887, 1792, 2373; condition of affairs in, 548, 549, 1162, 1290, 1852, 2011, 2388; cooperation, 1262, 2086, *see also* Cooperation; cultivation of good will with Great Britain, 2368; danger to, 497, 1595; division into military departments, 2378; European allies, 937, *see also* France, Holland, Spain; fails to pay contractors, 2222, 2228; finances, 2091, *see also* Finance, *also* Morris, Robert; fortifications, 2382, 2402; geographic position, 2378;
government, new form of, 2125; places of honor and profit under, 2423;
gratitude to France, 1401; gratitude to Washington, 2377; Holland herring trade extended to, 2278; indebtedness to, 1611; independence, *see* Independence; Indian coalition against, 1408; Indian attachment to, 2416; infractions of provisional treaty of peace, 2405;
inhabitants, discouraged by loss of Charleston, 1379; effect on, of intelligence of British intentions, 1020; extravagance, 743; friends imprisoned in New York, 1558; greed, 793; ignorance, 484; injury done, 1294; opinion of the Conway cabal, 552; permitted to go within enemy's lines, 1249; relaxation of, 1852; rousing of, 374; spirits of, 225, 234, 345, 430, 431, 1615, 2156;
military situation in, 1162; militia to repel invasion, 2385, *see also* Militia; ministers abroad, 1159, 2388, 2405; money due to, for subsistence of British prisoners, 2244; negotiations with Holland, 2163; Nova Scotia's sympathy for, 745, 1420; peace with Great Britain, *see* Great Britain *and* Peace, *also* Treaty; Policy as to troops, 1379; political situation, 2213; prejudice against military men and foreigners, 2442; protection of the country, 1002, 1748; relations with Spain, 933; right to Carleton island, 2388; Rochambeau's friendship for, 1493; sectional amity needed in, 2030; seizure of goods for, 1993, *see also* Seizures; supineness, 1326, 1360; treaties, *see* Treaty; troops retained in the service of, 2460; union of States, 2364, 2367; and Vermont, 1830, 2160, 2368.
Unity, *British merchant ship*, 14, 15.
Upham, Joshua, *Col., Loyalist dragoons and deputy inspector general of Refugees at Lloyd's Neck*, 2236.
Urquhart, Aneas, *Loyalist merchant, Philadelphia*, Letter to, 1026.
Ushant, battle off, 749, 755, 759, 763, 771, 772, 790, 795, 799, 848; Keppel's account of, 700.
Utensils, 153, 737; camp, 785, 1000.

V.

Vacancies in rank, 361, 416, 1179, 2189; filling of, 136, 261, 328, 553, 629, 891, 906, 938, 1127, 1181, 1182, 1209, 1327, 1607, 1634, 1684, 1710, 1711, 1761, 2225.
Vache (Vasche), John Francis, *Surgeon, 4th New York regiment*, 2208, 2213.
Vail, Edward, *Capt., 2d North Carolina regiment*, 482.
Valcour's Island (Lake Champlain), 194.
Valentine Hill (New York), British at, 742, 744, 757, 2312.
Vallancy, George Preston, *Capt. and adj., 62d Foot, British army; asst. quartermaster general, Convention troops*, 453, 465, 759, 768, 770, 1477, 1947.
Vallenais (Valnais), —— de, *Capt., aide to Balme; inspector of cavalry*, Letter from, 1851. Letter to, 720.
Valley Forge (Pennsylvania), 525, 661, 893; army marches from, 629; British move against, 598; cattle for, 583; forage arrangements, 519; for-

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Valley Forge—Continued.
tifying at, 598; guards, 545, 546; officers at, 523; pickets, 519; protection of camp, 612; route to Newburgh, 653; security of camp, 518; suffering and starvation at, 526, 546, 578, 671.
Van Alen, Barent, *Master, Hudson River sloop, "Tryon,"* 119.
Van Asydalen, Jacob, *of Morristown, N. J.*, 222.
Van Berckel, *see* Berckel.
Van Cortlandt, *see* Cortlandt.
Van Der Bergh, James, *of Westchester county, New York*, 2394, 2397, 2398, 2406.
Vanderbilt, Jeremiah, *of Long Island*, Letter to, 2175.
Vanderhorst, John, *Capt., 2d South Carolina regiment*, 1443.
Vanderhovan, Cornelius, *American spy*, Letters to, 785, 816, 818, 822.
Vanderhovan, Elizabeth, *wife of John*, Letter to, 1584.
Vanderhovan, John, *alias L. D., American spy; appears to have enlisted in the Guides and Pioneers, British Provincial troops*, 1421, 1574. Letters from, 785, 790, 805, 806, 816, 818, 822, 1367, 1385, 1412, 1421, 1514, 1546, 1550, 1569, 1592, 1599.
Vanderput, George, *Capt., British navy*, Letter from, 192. Letter to, 192.
Van Driessen, James, 1593.
Van Duerson, William, *Capt., Connecticut militia*, Letter to, 2216.
Van Dyke, Abraham C., *Capt., Lasher's New York militia*, 550.
Van Dyke, Cornelius, *Lt. col., 1st New York regiment*, 402, 2340, 2341, 2374. Letters from, 673, 1311, 2375.
Van Dyke, Francis, *American spy*, 1344; introduced to Washington, 1348. Letters to, 1365, 1393.
Van Dyke, John, *Capt.-lt., Continental artillery*, 1155.
Van Mater (Van Maters), John, *Loyalist*, 880, 893.
Van Ness, Peter, *Col., of Claverack, New York*, 1516.
Van Noorstrand, John, 2346.
Van Norden, *see* Norden.
Van Rensselaer, *see* Rensselaer.
Van Schaick, *see* Schaick.
Van Swearingen, ——, *Capt., 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, 400.
Van Wagenen, Garret H., *Deputy commissary of prisoners*, 2238. Letters from, 1441, 1505. Letter to, 1871.
Van Waggoner, Catherine, 743.
Van Woert, Lewis, *Col., New York militia*, Letter from, 1587.
Van Wyck, Abraham, *Capt., 1st New York regiment*, 166.
Varick, Richard, *Capt., 1st New York regiment; aide to Schuyler; deputy commissary general of musters, Northern army; lt. col. and aide to Arnold; recording secretary to Washington*, 13, 18, 31, 67, 75, 77, 88, 90, 157, 161, 163, 184, 195, 215, 346, 546, 592, 648, 1505, 1509, 1514, 1515, 1516, 1524, 1526, 2065, 2312, 2322, 2459, 2460; accounts, 2455; appointment as recording secretary, 1842, 1843, 1928; arrangements, 1994; care of Washington's papers, 1901; certificate of service, 2455; clerks or writers employed by, their pay, qualifications, etc., 1842, 1906, 1928, 1929, 1960, 1965, 1979, 1983, 1994, 2007, 2013, 2021, 2031, 2037, 2042, 2043, 2220, 2319, 2426, 2452; conduct approved, 2007; copying work, 1899, 1960, 1994, 2042, 2043, 2053, 2319, 2424, 2428, 2452, 2455; court of inquiry on, 1567, 1577, 1578, 1582, 1607; duties, 1842; exculpated by Arnold, 1547; exonerated, 1607; favor granted, 1621; memorandum of Arnold's letters to André, 1557; memorandum of Arnold's movements, 1552; memorial, 2427–2428; needs, 1929, 2042, 2400; opinion on charges against the judge advocate, 2336; opinion on copying, 1899; pay, 1928, 2427–2428; personal circumstances, 2007; quarters, 1901; report on transcribing Washington's papers, 2424; requests Washington's aid, 2428. Letters from, 121, 162, 196, 1464,

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Varick, Richard—Continued.
1466, 1472, 1473, 1475, 1476, 1478, 1481, 1482, 1486, 1489, 1493, 1495, 1498, 1499, 1501, 1503, 1506, 1512, 1514, 1517, 1518, 1522, 1523, 1526, 1528, 1529, 1530, 1534, 1536, 1538, 1567, 1582, 1607, 1843, 1899, 1928, 1960, 1965, 2007, 2021, 2031, 2042, 2043, 2080, 2220, 2319, 2336, 2400, 2426, 2427, 2441, 2444, 2452, 2455, 2456. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 125, 167, 920, 1436, 1472, 1474, 1477, 1479, 1481, 1482, 1486, 1492, 1495, 1497, 1500, 1501, 1503, 1504, 1505, 1507, 1508, 1513, 1514, 1515, 1516, 1525, 1537, 1543, 1544, 1545, 1547, 1607, 1842, 1901, 1928, 1994, 2013, 2026, 2037, 2047, 2259, 2401. Drafts and copies by, 6, 9, 11, 12, 17, 20, 130, 169, 181, 193, 280, 399, 548, 753, 893, 914, 1044, 1164, 1419, 1442, 1454, 1456, 1458, 1459, 1460, 1463, 1467, 1470, 1473, 1474, 1476, 1477, 1479, 1481, 1483, 1485, 1487, 1488, 1491, 1492, 1494, 1497, 1500, 1506, 1507, 1508, 1509, 1510, 1512, 1513, 1515, 1521, 1525, 1527, 1528, 1531, 1533, 1534, 1535, 1536, 1538, 1539, 1540, 1545, 1554, 1842, 1843, 2086, 2150, 2171, 2338, 2366, 2371.

Varnum, James, *Sergt., Bridge's Massachusetts regiment*, 7.

Varnum, James Mitchell, *Col., Rhode Island regiment, 9th Continental infantry, 1st Rhode Island regiment; brig. gen., Continental army; maj. gen., Rhode Island militia*, 154, 270, 335, 342, 451, 469, 504, 505, 552, 564, 631, 2073; leave of absence, 594, 595; complaint, 112, 127, 131, 680; cooperation with Greene, 482; criticised, 290, 291; expenses, 595; health, 680; movements, 430, 431, 432, 459, 482, 689; opinion on attacking Philadelphia, 495; opinion on plans of campaign, 603; opinion on the situation, 480; opinion on winter campaign, 495; opinion on winter quarters, 492; position, 481, 487; promotion, 168, 174, 265, 308; report on spirit of mutiny, 932; resignation, 176; retreat, 482. Letters from, 52, 59, 83, 104, 152, 176, 290, 308, 312, 430, 457, 460, 463, 465, 466, 469, 470, 472, 474, 475, 476, 479, 480, 481, 492, 495, 503, 511, 517, 518, 521, 546, 595, 603, 612, 680, 939, 2156. Letters to, 265, 266, 270, 280, 284, 317, 430, 431, 432, 450, 452, 454, 458, 461, 462, 465, 466, 467, 468, 472, 476, 478, 482, 594, 689, 691, 919, 948, 2169. Brigade, 450, 475, 479, 481, 487, 503, 600; mutiny in, 948.

Varnum, Mrs. James Mitchell, 680.

Vaudreuil, Louis Phillippe de Regaud, Marquis de, *Lt. gen., French navy*, 2195, 2201, 2230, 2233, 2235, 2265, 2296, 2302; arrival, 2152; in the Chesapeake, 2177, 2180; correspondence with Rochambeau, 2180; departure, 2303, 2306; expense of express and intelligence, 2261; naval intelligence for, 2186, 2200, 2206, 2209, 2220, 2222, 2226, 2236, 2237, 2239, 2240, 2243, 2257, 2261, 2264, 2265, 2267, 2268, 2270, 2274, 2290; at Nantasket, 2191; proposed Penobscot expedition, 2177, 2190, 2200; requests troops, 2177, 2230. Letters from, 2177, 2200, 2220, 2224, 2226, 2230, 2238, 2243, 2251, 2256, 2270, 2274, 2284, 2290, 2293, 2303. Letters to, 2180, 2190, 2195, 2209, 2219, 2221, 2222, 2224, 2231, 2237, 2240, 2265, 2272, 2277, 2280, 2284, 2289, 2292, 2297, 2302.

Vaughan, John, *Maj. gen., British army*, 877, 892.

Vaughan, Joseph, *Maj., Delaware regiment*, Letter from, 524.

Vaughn (Vaun), Joseph, *Refugee from Fairfield, Connecticut*, 2133.

Vause, William, *Capt., 8th Virginia regiment*, 2385, 2386.

Veal, Abraham, 1375.

Veal's Ford, Croton river (New York), 2215.

Vegetables, 150, 1516; cellar for, 1497; exchange of salt for, 949; exchange of whisky for, 2155; needed, 325, 1525.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
January–June	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
July–December	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Venango (Pennsylvania), 952, 978, 1000.

Vendue in New York, 746.

Vergennes, Charles Gravier, Comte de, *Minister of State of France*, 814; answer to Grenville, 2153; complains of excessive demands of Congress, 1758; interposition to save Asgill, 2175, 2179; private project for operations in America, 1268; reply to Franklin, 1758. Letters and instructions from, 1267, 2179. Letters to, 2175, 2277.

Vermillya, Jacob, *Capt., New York volunteer horse*, 2200.

Vermont (New Hampshire Grants), 377, 1811, 1813, 1827, 2232, 2303, 2304; affairs, 1591, 1598, 1888, 2047, 2050, 2132, 2133, 2176, *see also under* conditions in; aid to British, 1909, 2023, 2247, an asylum for deserters, 2079;

the British and, 1579, 1587, 1588, 1595, 1844, 1878, 1882, 1909, 2023, 2247; advance from Canada by way of, 2091; apologize, 1987, 2012; assurances regarding, 1807–1808; charter for, 2160; despatches to, 2132; emmissaries and letters, 1607; expedition against, 2132, 2133; oath of allegiance, 2160; officer passes through, 2236; orders to take no prisoners in, 2237; prisoners, 1878, 1886, 1923; treatment of a scouting party, 1990, 1993, 2012, *see also under* negotiations and correspondence with British;

cessation of hostilities with British, 1587, 1613; conditions in, situation, etc., 1595, 1736, 1793, 2023, 2039; conduct of, 1606, 1987, 2005; deserters in, 2079, 2308; dispute, controversy, etc., 1963, 2027, 2030; dispute with New York, 1887, 2006, 2012; exchanges prisoners with British, 1587, 1878, 1891; exertions of, 936; fails to assist New York, 1575; feeling in, 1400, 1736, 1998; flag of truce to British, 1844, 2236;

Vermont (New Hampshire Grants)—Continued.

hints respecting, 2072; independence 1813, 1887;

inhabitants, conduct, 1923, 2022, 2023; fear, 1406; feeling, 1736, 1923; intentions, 1830, 2252; petition, 1493, 1496; vote to sustain the United States, 2160;

intelligence and news from, 1587, 1607, 2244–2245; intentions, 2252; law, 1736; leaders, 1987, 2160; legislature, 2053, 2056; loyalists in, 2316; loyalists to settle in, 2237; negotiations and correspondence with the British, 1579, 1587, 1588, 1595, 1607, 1613, 1844, 1886, 1891, 2000, 2022, 2023, 2053, 2132, 2133, 2160, 2162, 2236, 2273; offers men and supplies, 1493; origin, 1736; patriotism, 1991; peace with British, 2162; plot to deliver to British, 2000; promises, 1918, 2012; quota of troops, 1704; reconciliation efforts, 2006; relinquishes claim to New York land, 2053; results of Congress' delaying dealing with, 1736; seizes New Hampshire and New York lands, 2012; sincerity, 2012, 2056; spy sent to Philadelphia, 2132; supplies, provisions, cattle, grain, etc., 1303, 1519, 1524, 1537; suspicions, 1607; town meetings repudiate correspondence with the British, 2022; treachery of, 2079; troops, 1704, 1848, 1878, 1923, 1933; truce agreement with British, 1588, 1595; not included in the United States, 2368. *See also* Allen, Ethan, *and* Chittenden, Thomas.

Vernon, Frederick, *Maj., 4th and 8th Pennsylvania regiments*, 1876. Letters from, 959, 995.

Vernon, Job, *Lt., 5th Pennsylvania regiment*, 646.

Vernon, William, *Member, Navy board, Eastern department*, 1361.

Vernon, ——, *Englishman*, 2439, 2440.

Verplanck's Point (New York), 1137, 1277, 1378, 1514–1515, 1540, 1543,

Verplanck's Point—Continued.
1549, 1557, 1572, 1856, 2161, 2188, 2205, 2214; army marches from, 2262; artillery at, 1511, 2329, 2341; attack on British pickets at, 1115; attempt on, 1083, 1087; bombardment, 1083;
British at, 1060, 1063, 1092, 1136, 1138, 1143, 1149, 1157; evacuation of, 1087, 1091, 1134, 1135, 1159, 1160; fortifications, 1053, 1083; cutting off British garrison of, 1147; reconnoissance, 1784; ships off, 1366; stores, 1080;
commanding officer at, 1547, 2029, 2319; letters to commanding officer at, 1896, 2378; defense of, 1366, 1731; demonstration against, 1081, evacuation of, 1504; fortifications, 1161, 1165, 1187, 1192, 1277, 1321, 1374, 1375, 2279, 2282, 2288; garrison, 1652, 2261; importance of, 1281, 1368, 1375; operation against, 1083; ovens at, 1566; posts at, 1368; posts below, 2254; reconnoissance of, 1065, 1095, 1139, 1141; reenforcement for, 1441; stores, 1385, 1511, 1577, 2280, 2304, 2305, 2329, 2341, 2349; strength, 1065; troops at, 1450, 1540, 2207, 2290; Washington's visit to, 1160. *See also* Fort Lafayette, *also* King's Ferry.

Vessels (Ships and shipping, watercraft, etc.), 422, 431, 1349, 1498, 1508, 1745, 1927, 1941, 1963, 1967, 1975; attempt against British, 2050; brig, 1358; brigantine, 1999, 2003;
British, 63, 212, 261, 747, 785, 902, 919, 928, 1035, 1039, 1126, 1145, 1358, 1596, 1597, 1626, 1994, 1999, 2007, 2053, 2058, 2177, 2389, 2460; building, 1875; burned, 785; flag of truce, 1652; guard ships, 1945, 2255, 2304; in ice on Lake Champlain, 2039, 2050; list of, 2177; merchant, 990, 1379, 1448, 2036, 2079; store ships, 859, 916, 1127, 1166, 1263, 1642, 1669, 2045, 2279; to be sunk in Sandy Hook channel, 1330, 2097, 2160, 2205, 2215; to transport North and South Carolinians to their homes, 2177;
building, 784, 879, 880, 906, 920; off Cape Henry, 1362; captured, 130, 859, 913, 917, 990, 1145, 1358, 1611, 1676, 1784, 1994, *see also* Prizes; cartel, 1145, 1973, 1994, 2003, 2007, 2010; in the Chesapeake, 1948, 1951, 1953; claim against British for, 2293; clothing, 911, 916, 1807, 2036; Continental, 1684, *see also* Armed vessels; convoy, escort, etc., 1448, 1922; crews, 1684, 1975; for defense of lakes, 132; description of British, 2053; despatch, 1577; difficulty in obtaining, 1653; disposal of, 261; flag of truce, 1652; French, 277, 278, 297, 645, 917, 936, 1444, 1450, 1632, 1922; guard for, 430; guard ships, 1945, 2225, 2304; guide ships, 1450; intercepted, 1321, 1448; on the lakes, 2460; loss or destruction of, 426. 502, 2007, 2327; merchant, 297, 990, 1379, 1444, 1448, 2036, 2079; needed, 2115; passports, 909, 927, 928, 1126. 1596, 1597, 1626, 1642, 1669, 1973, 1999, 2002, 2003, 2036, 2045, 2053, 2058, 2279, 2329, 2339, 2370; permitted to pass on the Hudson, 2378; prohibited passing New York, 2383; in public service in Hudson river, 1661; returns, 1066, 1106, 1661, 2018; off Sandy Hook, 1730; schooners, 913, 920, 1066, 1597; Scotch, 157; seized, 261, 913; seized by British, 80; for conveying sick, 733; sloops, 1183, 1429, 1458, 1514, 1626, 1994; snow, 917; sold, 936; store ships, provision, fuel, supply ships, etc., 157, 277, 278, 481, 495, 609, 610, 645, 746, 747, 909, 919, 1166, 1179, 1183, 1448, 1456, 1458, 1459, 1461, 1632, 1642, 1948, 1951, 1953, 1963, 2045, 2079, 2241, 2279; tobacco, 2002, 2003, 2036; transports, 130, 502, 785, 1744, 1849, 1936, 1943, 1944, 1948, 1963; unusual, 1875; wrecked, 2007, 2327. *See also* Armed vessels; Navy, British; Navy, Continental; Navy, French.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Vests, *see* Clothing.
Veterans, 1033.
Veuillongue, ——, Letter from, 65.
Vice, 514. *See also* Morals.
Vidal, ——, Letter from, 163.
Vidette, *see* Picket.
Vieden, Volkert, *Lt. col., Tryon county, New York, militia*, Letter from, 847.
Vienne, Marquis de, *Maj., French army; volunteer and brevet col., Continental army*, Letters from, 743, 778. Letters to, 764, 795.
Vigilance, 514, 2104, 2107, 2187; British lack of, 2283.
VIGILANT, *British ship of war*, 475.
Villebrune, ——, *Capt., French navy*, 1855. Letters and orders to, 1957, 2029, 2030.
Villefranche, ——, Chevalier de, *Capt. and maj. of engineers; brevet lt. col., engineers, Continental army*, 2044–2045, 2080, 2084, 2145, 2211; ability, 2050; appointment, 529; conduct disapproved, 2204; estimate of lumber, 2118; journal, 1872; memorial, 2313, 2328, 2332, 2343; merit, 2044; observations on fortifications for Lake Champlain and strength of British positions, 2435; on magazine at Constitution island, 2232; plans of fortifications, 2044; promotion, 2043, 2044, 2045, 2050, 2313, 2338, 2343; recommended to Washington, 2044; report on West Point, 2082, 2084; services, 2043, 2044, 2050, 2313; certificate of service, 2289, 2435, 2449; testimonials, 2332, 2453; Washington's testimonial, 2453; in charge of works at West Point, 1437, 2211; with Steuben on visit to Western frontier posts, 2419, 2434. Letters from, 1468, 1506, 1886, 2044, 2045, 2145, 2154, 2204, 2210, 2228, 2231, 2313, 2434. Letters to, 1471, 1847, 1894, 2050, 2114, 2138, 2187, 2202, 2207, 2211, 2419.
Vincennes (on the Illinois), Clark's expedition, 911, 1035, 1036.
Vincent, Captain, *St. François Indian chief*, 2425, 2426.
Vincent, Elijah, *Ensign, Guides and Pioneers, British provincial troops*, 1643.
Vincent, James, *Capt. Connecticut? militia*, Letter to, 2224.
Vincent, Jean, *Huron Indian chief*, 1700.
Vincent, Lewis, 1856.
Vine plants, sent to Washington, 2350.
Vinegar, 328, 334, 2100, 2116, 2134, 2319, 2320, 2397.
Vinson, William, *Sergt., Hitchcock's Rhode Island regiment*, 24, 25.
Violence, *see* Barbarity.
Viomênil, Antoine Charles du Houx, Baron de, *Marechal-de-camp, French army in America*, 1847, 1855; cooperation with, 1734; detachment, 1759; friendship with Washington, 2405. Letters from, 1640, 1752, 1761, 1935, 2006, 2286, 2298, 2302. Letters to, 1647, 1766, 1935, 2021, 2290, 2292, 2297, 2361, 2405.
Viomênil, Charles Joseph Hyacinthe du Houx, Chevalier de, *Brig. gen. and marechal de camp*, 1847, 1855. Letter from, 2286.
Virginia, 334, 881, 888, 928, 1016, 1029, 1116, 1154, 1197, 1208, 1387, 1626, 1635, 1652, 1723, 1727, 1730, 1733, 1745, 1798, 1809, 1841, 1899, 1913, 1919, 1945, 2014, 2045, 2282, 2432; accounts, 1057; acknowledgment of Rochambeau's services, 2033; aided by Greene's movements, 1869; aids Greene, 1752; allied armies march to, 1927, 1939, 1941, 1945, 1948, 1950; artillery, 2055; artillery from, 2078; attitude toward independence, 83; believes partiality is shown toward Northern States, 2031; boundary commissioners, 2022, *see also* Maryland, boundary commissioners; boundary dispute, 952, 978, 1290, 1315, 2090; bounty, 635, 759, 842, 843, 890, 1249; British in, 1024, 1029, 1677, 1698, 1757, 1846, 1859, 1860, 1899; advance in, 1853; attempt on, 1901; arrival in, 1021; Arnold in, 1648, 1691, 1697, 1709, 1710, 1715, 1720, 1729, 1850; cavalry, 1842; com-

Virginia—Continued.
mand in, 1844; Cornwallis in, 1820, 1841, 1850, 1868, 1869; embarkation in, 1900, 1904, 1909; expeditions, 1040, 1067, 1212, 1451, 1515, 1556, 1568; fleet or vessels going to, 822, 1602, 1756, 1907; fleet or vessels sailing from, 1033, 1049, 1878; position in, 1723; prisoners sent to, 1696; ravages, invasion, forays, etc., 1033, 1621, 1670, 1841; reenforcements, 1738, 1763, 1787, 1820; retreat, 1875; strength in, 1021; supplies, 919, 927; troops withdrawn, 1033, 1911;
campaign, 1946; captures fort at Chubhicking, 995, 1003; cession of Western lands, 1709, 1724, 1734; civil authority in, 298, 2059; coast, militia guard for, 1328; command in, 1790; condition of affairs, situation, etc., in, 1614, 1642, 1691, 1723, 1753, 1757, 1787, 1795, 1818, 1909, 1924, 1933, 1978, *see also under* military operations in; Convention troops in, *see* Convention troops; cooperation with French in, 1741; cooperation with Maryland, 415; county lieutenants, 1967, 2090; damage done by allied troops in, 1989; defense, 102, 403, 1725, 1897, 1908; deserters in, 516; deserters pardoned, 1490; dilatoriness, 90; dispute with Pennsylvania, 952, 978, 1290, 1315, 1564, 2090; draft in, 355, 481, 576, 580, 1615, 1723, 2071, 2196; draft law, 2035;
Eastern shore, people resist law, 1945; militia, 481, 580; supplies, 560, 1956; troops for, 415, 1945, 2027, 2071, 2122;
enlistment law, 2459; exertions, 1790, 2017, 2120; expedition against Detroit, 1653; expense caused by British invasion, 1621; French movements to, 1595, 1705, 1710, 1711, 1715, 1720, 1726, 1734, 1769. 1802, 1837, 1946; route of French through, 1940; frontier defense, 1187; frontier, Indian massacres, 2374; governor, 1037, 2356, *see also* Harrison, Benjamin, *and* Jefferson, Thomas;
Virginia—Continued.
grants gratuity to officers and men, 884; horses in, 567, 1841, 1899, 1973; importance of, 1029; impress regulation in, 2018; impost act, 2416; action on the five per cent impost, 2436; Indian relations, 963, 971, 1026, 1408, 2297; Indian massacres, 2374; Indians massacred by inhabitants, 2341, 2364, 2421;
inhabitants, efforts to save stores, 1787; feeling against Steuben, 1864; impropriety of taking captured horses from, 2017; massacre Indians, 2341, 2364, 2421; prisoners returned from Canada, 2230; refuse to furnish provisions for prisoners, 1997; spirit of, 1615; Wabash settlement plot, 2011;
intelligence, news, etc., from, 80, 1785, 1875, 2022; land bounty, 843; land reserve, 904; loyalists, 1531; loyalist plot, 1604;
legislature (General assembly, House of delegates, Assembly, etc.), acts, resolves, etc., 355, 635, 840, 859, 860, 884, 904, 1018, 1397, 1444, 1642, 1689, 2018, 2025, 2128; adjourns, 2046; allows bounty, 759; council, 285, 1037, 1764, 2123; efforts to obtain meat for the Convention troops, 1482; fails to provide for recruiting, 2046; lethargy, 843; measures for raising troops, 481; meeting of, 1738; memorial to, 760; presents geldings to Washington, 859; speculations in land, 1249;
magazines in, 1892, 1907, 1928; masons, 1293; merchants, 2339; military operations in, 1753, 1899, 1900, 1923, *see also under* conditions; money borrowed from, 609; neglect in, 843, 988; patriotism in, 675; pensions, 635, 884; politics, 1128; ports, 403; prices in, 635; publication of orders in, 2059; quartermaster department in, 2049; refuses to advance money, 2009–2010; refuses to furnish provisions or supplies, 2071,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Virginia—Continued.
2096; refuses to honor Gates' bills, 1580; refuses to provide for British convalescents, 2028; refuses to superintend Convention troops post at Charlottesville, 985; repair of roads in, 1947; requests to enter or go to, 2205, 2219, 2267, 2352, 2356, 2375; requests French expedition to, 1802; requested to furnish shoes and stockings, 1233; runaway slaves from, 2383; subscription to, to be called for, 1590; substitutes in, 1050, 1053; supplies, provisions, stores, etc., in, 221, 843, 884, 1346, 1638, 1671, 1928, 1933, 1950, 1990, 2066, 2071, 2163; surgeons ordered to, 1158; taxes, 635; thanks Lafayette, 2017; threatened by Arnold, 1660;

troops, 182, 262, 409, 1122, 1124, 1201, 1642, 2295; arms, 1674; arrangement, 234, 653, 921, 1058, 1118, 1133, 1141, 1271, 1303, 1313, 1404, 1414, 1615, 1637, 1642, 1671, 1677, 2059, 2104, 2120; brigade, 287, 290, 653, 886, 1006; cavalry, 232, 611, 1248, 1907, 1908; clothing, 286, 497, 510, 594, 822, 831, 843, 859, 1140, 1207, 1974, 1994–1995, 2059; collection, assembling, concentration of, etc., 290, 510, 1007, 1554, 1670, 1729, 1742; command, 583, 1998; conduct, 1833, 1930; consolidation of companies, 261; cooperation with Vioménil, 1734; delay, 1053, 1670, 1828, 2033; detained, 612; difficulty with Pennsylvania troops, 1919; disbursements to, 1953; discharges and dismissals, 529, 1975, 2059, 2273, 2433, 2459; discharge form 1656; discipline, 1404; division, 1092; drafts, 1414, 1554, 2036; encouraged to remain in the service, 884; eighteen months men, 1740; equipment, accoutrements, etc., 290, 1431, 1554, 1608, 1642; for frontier defense, 1187; furloughs, 477; furlough form, 1656; inspection, 234; inoculation, 263, 907; land grants to, 884;

Virginia—Continued.
levies, 1007, 1014, 1102, 1444, 1554, 1573; in light infantry, 1198, 1199; line, 655, 921, 1058, 1075, 1117, 1118, 1122, 1127, 1133, 1134, 1200, 1203, 1207, 1233, 1271, 1280, 1387, 1431, 1615, 1637, 1642, 1653, 1656, 1677, 1723, 1841, 1958, 1974, 1975, 2025, 2036, 2104, 2120; confusion in line, 2059; reentry of officers into, 1721, 1723, 1725, 1757, 1787, 1809;

militia, 403, 425, 445, 1674, 1723, 1899, 1973; accoutrements, 1642; arms, 1674; called out, collected, etc., 985, 1670, 1723, 1729, 1795, 1907, 1927; conduct, 1833; delay, slowness, etc., 481, 1670, 1828, 1850; to demolish British works, 1967; dependence on, 1850; dismissed, 415, 1642, 2273; escort for Convention troops, 862, 979; fear British cavalry, 1842; to serve on French brig, 1967; to guard coast, 1328; officers, *see under* officers; perplexities caused by 1953–1954; position, 410, 1908; reduction of, 1698; reenforcements, 425, 1764; retreat, 1674; return home, 1765; supplies, 1328; strength, 1787; surprised by Tarleton, 1842. *See also* Crawford, William; Lawson, Robert; Nelson, Thomas; *and* Rumney, William.

movements, 223, 314, 1007, 1197, 1198, 1199, 1200, 1201, 1203, 1223, 1249, 1262, 1554, 1975, 2025, 2033, 2128; mutiny, 2059.

officers, 279, 567, 652, 655, 789, 840, 843, 884, 894, 1004, 1058, 1141, 1303, 1313, 1387, 1414, 1431, 1456, 1671, 1974, 1975, 2104; absent, 1141; accounts, 1141; appointment, 1070; arrangement, *see under* arrangement; board of, 1117, 2104; brigadiers, 562, 564, 1735; captive, 1589; censured, 2020, 2036; claim, 1116; command on Eastern Shore, 582; commanding posts on the Chesapeake bay, 1660; complaint,

Virginia—Continued.
1120; conduct, 2459; deranged, 1589; encouragement to remain in the service, 884; ensigns, 1070; expenses, 1116; feeling over Lee's command, 1119; inquiry, 1037; land grants to, 884; lieutenant-colonelcy, 1037; lieutenants, 191; letter from, 1723; letters to, 425, 1022, 1094, 1660; meeting, 1387; memorials, 191, 590, 760, 843, 1116, 1140, 1994, 1997, 2035, 2036; militia, 403, 425, 481; neglected, 1589; non-commissioned officers, 557, 1122; ordered to join army, 279; rank, 562, 564, 590, 1733; recruiting, 1004, 1404; reentry in the service, 1721, 1723, 1725, 1757, 1787, 1809; refuse to march, 1995, 2020, 2025; remonstrance, 1721, 1723, 1725, 1757, 1787, 1809; representation, 2020, 2049; returns, 1426; of State regiments, 894; stay at home, 2059; subalterns, 590; suffering, 2020; vacancies, 1127.

pay, 928, 929, 1077, 1994–1995, 1998, 2025; position, 1276; privates, 557; promotions, 1109, 1112, 1118, 1134; quota, 353, 766, 843, 1397, 2332;

recruits, recruiting, enlisting, raising troops, etc., 232, 241, 267, 276, 298, 377, 410, 481, 516, 580, 584, 587, 592, 622, 635, 652, 675, 691, 766, 921, 935, 937, 972, 988, 994, 1004, 1053, 1187, 1249, 1260, 1276, 1305, 1313, 1325, 1387, 1397, 1404, 1431, 1444, 1642, 1764, 1787, 1841, 2035, 2036, 2046, 2057, 2059, 2066, 2096, 2104, 2128, 2163, 2176, 2188, 2193, 2229, 2241, 2249, 2273, 2318, 2330, 2335, 2386; difficulties, 759, 1841; expired enlistments and enlistment term, 557, 1200, 1958, 2459; failure, 2196, 2222; instructions, 1903; law, 2459; plan, 1404; reenlistments, 747, 842, 885, 886, 890, 1295; refused, 456;

reenforcements, 1271, 1764, 1848, 1899, 2031, 2040;

Virginia—Continued.
regiments, 234, 459, 590, 653, 1070, 2059, 2060. First regiment, 583, 1037; letter to commanding officers, 286; *see also* Brent, William; Elliott, Thomas; *and* Read, James. Second regiment, 263, 937, 1109, 1112, 2059; petition of soldiers of, 938; *see also* Febiger, Christian. Third regiment, 191, 232, 1975; letter to commanding officer, 286; *see also* Gaskins, Thomas, *and* Marshall, Thomas, *also* Weedon, George. Fourth regiment, 276, 890; letter to commanding officer, 286; *see also* Elliott, Thomas, *and* Neville, John. Fifth regiment, letter to commanding officer, 286; *see also* Hendricks, James; Parker, Josiah; *and* Russell, William. Sixth regiment, 289, 885, 890; letter to commanding officer, 286; *see also* Gibson, John; Green, John; *and* Hendricks, James. Seventh regiment, 263, 901, 1930; *see also* Crawford, William; McClanachan, Alexander; *and* Posey, Thomas. Eighth regiment, 261, 890, 2027; *see also* Muhlenberg, Peter, *also* Wood, James. Ninth regiment, 477, 789, 1276, 1426, 1589, 1671; letter to commanding officer, 286; *see also* Gibson, John, *and* Matthews, George. Tenth regiment, *see* Stevens, Edward. Eleventh regiment, *see* Febiger, Christian. Twelfth regiment, *see* Wood, James. Thirteenth regiment, 497, 510, 557; *see also* Campbell, Richard; Russell, William; *also* Wood, James. Fourteenth regiment, *see* Davies, William. Fifteenth regiment, *see* Mason, David. State regiments, 1012, 1431, 2059; First State regiment, 510, 516, 1325, *see also* Gibson, George. Second State regiment, 1325, *see also* Baytop, John, and others;

removed from Stirling's command, 1199; rendezvous, 1653.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Virginia—Continued.
1903; returns, 557, 1426, 2027, 2041, 2060; riflemen, 1; sentiments toward Wayne, 2215; shoes, 1199, 1233; six months men, 1642; state of, condition, etc., 289, 477, 557, 1653, 1974, 1975; strength, 1276, 1841; substitutes, 1053; supplies, 1328; thanked, 1998; willingness of, 1608. *See also* Heth, William; troops in, 90, 1045, 1642, 1853, 1892, 1899; cavalry sent to, 1652; concentration or rendezvous, 1864, 1870; Lafayette's detachment in, 1724, 1725, 1737, 1741, 1751, 1756, 1779, 1790, 1899; position of, 1899, 1908; suffering of troops in, 1347; unprotected, 1021; volunteers, 611, 1642; wagons, 585, 1927; board of war presents suit of clothes to Washington, 1162; Washington's presence in, 1850.

VIRGINIA, *Continental frigate*, 596.

Virginia capes (Chesapeake capes, Cape Charles and Cape Henry), 1331, 1353;
battles between French and English off, 1759, 1760, 1762, 1764, 1765, 1766, 1946, 1952, 1958, 1964; British losses, 1958; French courage, 1771; French losses, 1762; British fleet sails through, 1033; Cornwallis rescue fleet off, 1978, 1982; loss of *Diligenté* off, 2030; firing heard off, 1946; French fleet off, 682; French and British fleets off, 1755; French squadron wintering within, 1532; shipping cruising off, 1362.

Vischer, John, *Lt. col., New York militia*, Letter to, 1036.

Volpert, Peter, *Capt., regiment Landgrave, German allied troops*, 1746.

Volunteers, 229, 497, 544, 547, 708, 1254, 1405, 1505, 1661, 1861, 1921, 1939; aides, 1554; arms, etc., for, 408; attack De Lancey's post, 2047, 2053; cavalry, 130, 611, 1248, 1380; collection of, 661; companies, 515, 1275, 1413, 1420; enlistment of, 1284; excluded from rations, 2184; French, 162, 381; guard for Convention troops, 979; for Indian expedition, 969, 2149; land offer to, 969; recruits, 1424; scouts, 298; unfit for service, 1805; for the war, 1642.

Vose, Elijah, *Lt. col., 1st Massachusetts regiment*, answers to queries on Huddy case, 2089.

Vose, Joseph, *Col., 1st Massachusetts regiment*, 302, 1778, 1803, 1857, 2138. Letters from, 1685, 2049, 2203, 2212, 2308, 2310, 2315. Letters and instructions to, 2063, 2312, 2322. Regiment, 1685.

Vouchers, 2018, 2117.

Vroman, Jonas, *Justice of the peace, Albany county*, 744.

Vroman, Peter, Letter from, 1618.

VULTURE, *British sloop of war*, 1536, 1542, 1548.

W.

W., *American spy*, Letter from, 2254.

Wabash country (Illinois), British expedition into, 922.

Wabash River (Illinois country), 992, 1026; settlement plot of Virginians and Pennsylvanians, 2011.

Wadboo (South Carolina), 1699.

Wade, Francis (Thomas), *Capt., and deputy quartermaster general*, 238, 268. Letters from, 242, 332, 2175. Letters and orders to, 233, 333, 608.

Wade, Nathaniel, *Col., Massachusetts militia*, 81, 1509. Letters from, 1512, 1538. Letters to, 1506, 1547, 1549.

Wade, Thomas, *see* Wade, Francis.

Wadsworth & Carter, *Contractors to supply the army*, 2249, 2252.

Wadsworth, James, *Brig. and maj. gen., Connecticut militia*, 142, 144, 156, 176, 178, 184, 185, 196; misrepresents Moylan, 1227. Letters to, 134, 135, 1165. Brigade, 214.

Wadsworth, Jeremiah, *Col., deputy and commissary general of purchases*, 566, 567, 572, 1335; arrested, 799, 800; declines to serve, 372; report on march of the French, 1815;

Wadsworth—Continued.
Rochambeau's satisfaction with, 1660. Letters from, 566, 640, 846, 851, 853, 867, 880, 945, 1000, 1067, 1177, 1214, 1356, 1357, 1586, 1792, 1794, 2276. Letters to, 585, 640, 643, 653, 682, 685, 701, 849, 852, 855, 879, 906, 917, 919, 931, 932, 944, 980, 982, 998, 999, 1002, 1030, 1048, 1064, 1096, 1111, 1121, 1127, 1139, 1151, 1175, 1178, 1189, 1191, 1193, 1195, 1198, 1202, 1340, 1351, 1360, 1600, 1807.
Wadsworth, Peleg, *Capt., Cotton's Massachusetts regiment, 23d Continental infantry; aide to Maj. Gen. Artemas Ward; brig. gen., Massachusetts militia*, 99, 100, 137, 138, 175, 274. Letter from, 56. Letter to, 52.
Wages, 311, 906, 1653.
Waggener, Peter, *County lieutenant, Fairfax county, Virginia*, Letter to, 1947.
Waggoner, *see* Van Waggoner.
Wagoners (Drivers, Carters, etc.), 374, 538, 954, 982, 987, 1283, 1468, 2038; British, 1049; complaint, 864; conduct, 296; clothing, 528, 789, 790; demand guarantee, 1255; drafted from ranks, 1388; engaging of, 981; enlistments, 227, 528, 954, 987; invalids as, 841; needed, 538, 981, 1525; number necessary, 981; pay, 954, 982; ration, 864; returns, 2155; rum allowance, 864; services, 528; use of soldiers as, 528, 538, 1388; supernumerary, 2038; treatment of, 126, 1229; trouble with, 163. *See also* Teamsters.
Wagonmaster General, 274, 421, 2174; appointment of, 1552; report on department of, 390. *See also* Goddard, John, *and* Thompson, James.
Wagon-masters, 513, 849.
Wagonmaster's department, 390, 477, 506.
Wagons (Carriages, carts, etc.), 83, 238, 243, 245, 249, 337, 396, 429, 511, 521, 522, 570, 575, 585, 618, 627, 639, 925, 1019, 1029, 1162, 1170, 1359, 1409, 1464, 1467, 1495, 1507, 1679, 1934, 1936, 1937, 2205, 2283, 2286;
Wagons—Continued.
applications, calls for, demands, etc., 428, 548, 1023, 1306, 1307, 1778; ammunition, 507, 522, 933, 1219; brigade, 1087;
British, 267, 456, 649, 679, 681, 1364, 1379, 1784, captured, 1897; impress, 1958; ordered restored, 2363; preparation of, 2385; repaired, 724, 728; sold, 2126; train, 377.
building, manufacture, etc., 246, 569; captured, 509, 1171; collected by British, 344; collection of, 324, 552, 1927; condition of, 1122; delay in obtaining, 1872; difficulties in obtaining, 566, 567, 578, 1030, 1798; escort, 1087; furnished to French army, 1341; gear or furniture, 330, 569; horses, *see* Horses; impressment, 233, 438, 549, 555, 749, 1032, 1321, 1473, 1778, 1786, 1895, 2017; loss of, 1293; managing plan, 1392; needed, lack of, want of, etc., 322, 416, 418, 478, 548, 550, 553, 555, 563, 566, 578, 749, 1005, 1022, 1023, 1028, 1041, 1078, 1173, 1270, 1316, 1424, 1455, 1509, 1614, 1615, 1679, 1888, 2052; number necessary, 1041; number obtained by application to magistrates, 1778; obtaining, 655, 1778; officers, 1679, 1928, 2038; ox-carts, 1537, *see also* Teams, ox; preparation of, 1059, 1349; price regulation, 1247, 1248; provision, 509, 696; public in private hands, 259; purchase of, 268, 274; refused, 1247, 1248; for regiments, 256, 730, 1679; regulations, 517; repair of, 527, 1537; returns, 585, 1673, 2173; route of, 1583; seized, 1945; seized by British, 1108; for sick, 671; for tents, 1713; three months, 1503; *see also* Teams, *also* Tumbrils.
Wainwood (Wenwood), Godfrey, *of Newport, R. I.*, Letter to, 22.
Waistcoats, *see* Coats.
Wait, Daniel, *Lt., 4th Connecticut regiment*, 261. Orders to, 254.
Wait, Jason, *Maj., 1st New Hampshire regiment*, 2133.

Wait, Joseph, *Lt. col., New Hampshire Rangers*, 100.
Waiters, *see* Servants.
Walbridge (Wallbridge), Amos, *Maj., 2d Connecticut regiment*, 1419. Letter from, 1303.
Walbridge, E——, Letter from, 1981.
Walcott, William, *Lt. col., 5th Foot, British army*, 239, 252; as exchange commissioner, 254, 280, 282, 283, 287, 298. Letters from, 283, 579. Letter to, 276.
Waldeck regiment, *see under* German allied troops.
Waldo, John, *Surgeon pro tem. Continental hospital*, 23.
Wales, Eleazer, *Commissioner of accounts, Northern department*, Letter to, 1136.
Wales & Davis (Ebenezer Wales and Amasa Davis), *Committee of general court for purchasing clothing, etc., for Massachusetts' quota of the army*, Letter from, 2008.
Walker, Benjamin, *Capt., 4th New York regiment; maj., aide to Steuben; lt. col., aide to Washington*, 2005, 2072, 2075, 2082, 2084, 2168, 2267, 2292, 2314, 2316, 2325, 2339, 2343, 2392, 2420, 2450, 2452, 2457; conversation with Sands, 2008; plan for temporary formation of army, 1351. Letters from, 2127, 2155, 2197, 2250, 2263, 2306, 2318, 2320, 2322, 2334, 2335, 2340, 2341, 2351, 2358, 2368, 2377, 2392, 2400. Letters to, 1790, 2004, 2257, 2326, 2327, 2360, 2400. Drafts, copies, translations, etc., by, 1410, 2028, 2029, 2036, 2041, 2044, 2048, 2049, 2050, 2062, 2063, 2066, 2078, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2089, 2091, 2099, 2100, 2103, 2105, 2106, 2107, 2115, 2119, 2120, 2121, 2122, 2127, 2136, 2137, 2138, 2139, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2147, 2148, 2154, 2160, 2163, 2164, 2166, 2167, 2169, 2170, 2175, 2176, 2179, 2186, 2188, 2189, 2191, 2193, 2195, 2196, 2200, 2201, 2208, 2210, 2218, 2220, 2221, 2223, 2224, 2226, 2234, 2238, 2243, 2244, 2251, 2256, 2259, 2261, 2264, 2268, 2270,
Walker, Benjamin—Continued.
2272, 2273, 2274, 2276, 2278, 2284, 2285, 2286, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2292, 2293, 2294, 2295, 2298, 2300, 2302, 2303, 2306, 2307, 2308, 2311, 2312, 2314, 2315, 2316, 2319, 2323, 2327, 2330, 2331, 2332, 2337, 2338, 2339, 2340, 2342, 2344, 2347, 2348, 2352, 2353, 2356, 2357, 2362, 2363, 2364, 2367, 2370, 2371, 2376, 2381, 2385, 2386, 2391, 2395, 2400, 2408, 2409, 2413, 2416, 2417, 2418, 2419, 2429, 2433, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2439, 2440, 2441, 2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2449, 2451, 2452, 2453, 2454, 2455.
Walker, Edward, *Lt. and paymaster, 4th Massachusetts regiment*, 2310, 2311.
Walker, John, *Lt. col., aide to Washington*, Drafts and copies by, 259, 270.
Walker, Joseph, *Capt., 3d Connecticut regiment; maj. and aide to Parsons*, 2133. Letters from, 1765, 2132, 2135. Letter to, 1767.
Walker, Thomas, *Col.; member, Massachusetts board of war*, Letter from, 808.
Walker, William, Letter from, 1852.
Wall pieces, *see* Cannon.
Wall tents, *see* Tents.
Wallace, George, *Asst. commissary of issues, Western department*, 1876.
Wallace, Hugh, Letters from, 167, 324.
Wallace, John, *Officer, British navy*, 100.
Waller, John, *Maj., Long Island loyalist militia*, Letter from, 1119.
Walls, George, *Capt., 4th Virginia regiment*, 816, 829, 831, 832; report, 850. Letter from, 843.
Walsingham, Robert Boyle, *Commodore, British navy*, 1428, 1538.
Walton, William, *Police magistrate, New York*, 1659.
Wappings (Wapping, Wappens) Creek (New York), 881, 883, 1836, 1855, 1876, 1906, 1912, 2023.
War, articles of, 83, 524, 541, 545, 997; British, 1855; defensive, 2065;

War—Continued.
determination to continue, 2040; plans or conduct of, 793, 824, 1030, 1897, 2062; proceedings of House of Commons on further prosecution of, 2051;
British subjects denied entry to America during the, 2305; continuance of, 927, 937, 1263, 2055, 2086; continuance until definitive treaty is signed, 2357; vigorous continuance of, 1688; Congress' exercise of full power during, 1565; dangers and hardships of the, 2423; declarations of, 1753, 1759; declared by France, 615; end of, 1026, 1559, 1994, 2279, 2380; enlistments for the, 1575, 1621, 1649, 1658, 1689; essay on art of, 632; between Great Britain and France, 615, 616, 632; between Great Britain and Portugal, 1784; hardship and devastation of, 2080, 2111, 2295, 2423; humanity in carrying on, softening the hardships, etc., 316, 2103, 2105, 2194; Indian, 912, 942, 971, 2297; management of the, 1559; map of the, 2392, 2400, 2403; publication of map, 2451; marvels of the, 2333; militia services in time of, 2383; naval superiority necessary to end the, 1994; office, *see* War, Board of; opinion of officers of the army on the, 2451; partisan and predatory, 793, 824, 1768, 1827; general plan of operations, 2076; rules violated, 2191; seat of, 85; in the South, 944, 1765, 1782, 1852, 1855, 2080, 2297; terms of settlement, 174.
War, Board of, 389, 407, 483, 553, 892, 907, 975, 998, 1007, 1092, 1208, 1278, 1302, 1335, 1364, 1378, 1386, 1435, 1567, 1646, 1675, 1716, 1766, 1799, 1804, 1882, 1996, 2064, 2115, 2137, 2233, 2256; applications to, 589, 1731, 1778; applies for wagons, 1023; complains of Arnold, 877; conduct, 1843; conference with Steuben, 1237; countermands orders, 1339; delay, 981, 1301; delays movement of troops, 1314; desires returns of stores, 622; detains de Kalb, 1328; discontinues Fishkill post, 1748, 1797; expense and difficulty caused by, 981; faction against Washington, 520; failure to grant powers, 1215; fixes firewood quantities, 2338; inability to furnish information, 1572; inability to furnish necessaries, 1874; inability to supply wants of Lafayette's detachment, 1786, 1791; inability to support armory, 1644; information requested from, 1573; measures taken by, 1566; misconstrues Lafayette's letter, 1782; money and supplies from, 1593; neglects to order saddles or leather, 1686; orders, 461, 559, 568, 738, 1308, 1768, 1828, 2012, 2137; orders furloughs, 1249; orders militia engaged, 1330; orders supplies, 1315; orders troops toward Charleston, 1326; ordnance and stores for, 1724; plan of arrangement of army, 1276; purchases by, 1563, 1575; refuses to furnish saddles, 1572; remonstrance to, 1265; report, 322; requests clothing for Indians, 1685; responsibility, 999; stops issues of provisions, 1310; suspends clothing issues, 1994; Wilkinson's relations with, 1265. Letters, orders, and instructions from, 523, 538, 640, 770, 782, 900, 975, 1018, 1023, 1182, 1220, 1229, 1260, 1261, 1572, 1613, 1675, 1804, 1833, 1960, 1975. Letters to, 565, 918, 1094, 1215, 1239, 1291, 1369, 1444, 1567, 1573, 1646, 1648, 1804, 1831, 1841.
War Department, 1735.
War, Secretary at, 1724, 2015; appointment of a, 1755, 1769; consolidation of master of ordnance and, 2447; Gates proposed for, 1769; office of, 2444; resignation, 2447; Washington's letters to, 2319.
Ward, Artemas, *Col., Massachusetts regiment; maj. gen., Continental army*, 2, 6, 15, 16, 23, 25, 29, 37, 66, 75, 82, 90, 94, 98, 104, 112, 118, 133, 139, 166, 193; accounts, 96, 274, 275; health, 131; requests to be re-

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Ward, Artemas—Continued.
lieved from command, 130; resignation, 85, 100, 265, 275; retirement, 155. Letters from, 7, 9, 15, 61, 85, 91, 92, 96, 97, 99, 100, 102, 109, 110, 115, 118, 120, 122, 127, 130, 131, 136, 140, 144, 147, 152, 155, 158, 161, 169, 174, 175, 189, 191, 193, 240. Letters to, 44, 48, 52, 54, 56, 57, 58, 61, 88, 93, 94, 97, 99, 102, 105, 108, 115, 120, 122, 127, 131, 133, 137, 141, 142, 143, 150, 157, 168, 195, 258, 265. Division, 100, 138.

Ward, Bernard, *Former capt., Pennsylvania musket battalion*, 1301. Letter from, 1269. Letter to, 1739.

Ward, Ebenezer, *Chairman, Bedford, New York, committee of safety*, 292.

Ward, Henry, *Secretary of State, Rhode Island; member committee of correspondence*, Letter from, 21.

Ward, Ichabod, *Capt., Dutchess county, New York, militia*, 1675.

Ward, John, *Lt., 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1876.

Ward, Jonathan, *Lt. col. and col., Artemas Ward's Massachusetts regiment; col. 21st Continental infantry*, 156. Letters from, 11, 95. Regiment, 1, 186.

Ward, Joseph, *Maj. and aide to Gen. Ward; col. and mustermaster general, Continental army*, 871, 872, 969. Letters from, 179, 392, 791, 969, 1199, 1229. Letters to, 297, 1136, 1139, 1184, 1223, 1230, 1265.

Ward, Matthias, *Lt. col., New Jersey militia*, 1669.

Ward, Samuel, Letter from, 444.

Ward, Thomas, *Capt., Westchester Refugees, British provincial troops; formerly ensign ?, Malcom's Additional Continental regiment ?*, 1384, 1834.

Ware, Francis, *Lt. col., Smallwood's Maryland regiment; col., 1st Maryland regiment*, 201. Letter to, 270.

Ware (Massachusetts), 58.

Warm Springs (Virginia), 1277.

Warner, Elisha, *Capt., Continental navy*, 471.

Warner, Nathaniel, *Brig. gen., Massachusetts militia*, Letters to, 245, 249, 464.

Warner, Seth, *Lt. col., Green Mountain Boys; col., Additional Continental regiment*, 1272, 1565; British advance against, 368; health, 1862; ordered to drive off cattle and carriages, 366; reenforcement of, 370. Letters from, 21, 1194, 1272, 1476, 1589, 1648, 1862, 1896. Letters to, 62, 1189, 1208, 1293, 1606, 1865, 1287, Regiment, 462, 713, 1189, 1194, 1272; accounts, 1589, 1606; clothing, 889, 1194, 1208, 1272; condition of, 1589; deserters from, 2091; losses, 380; movements, 1559, 1648; officers, 1490, 1491, 1648, 1896; officers willing to accept commutation of pay, 2433; pay, 1589, 1606, 2433; position, 847; reduction of, 1606, 1648; returns, 713, 890, 1272, 1585, 1648, 1896; strength, 381; 387.

Warrants, 250, 257, 277, 563, 2323; depreciation loss, 2047; payment of, 208, 1824; signing, 208, 210, 212, 213; on the States, 1772.

Warren, Adriel, *Lt., 1st Massachusetts regiment*, 2304.

Warren, James, *Col. and paymaster general, Continental army; member, Navy board, Eastern department*, 73, 98, 1361. Letters to, 11, 16.

Warren, John, *Hospital physician and surgeon*, 2149.

Warren, Joseph, *Maj. gen., Massachusetts troops*, children of, 1391, 1432, 1433, 1467.

Warren, Thomas, *Private, Invalid corps*, 1217, 1222, 1246.

Warren, —— (Mrs.), 1600.

Warren (Rhode Island), burned by British, 627, 628.

WARREN, *Continental frigate*, 583, 991.

WARREN, *Continental armed schooner*, 48, 78, 179, 204.

Warwick (New Jersey), 1801, 1822, 1825; post-rider route, 1782; roads from, 1721.

1779 Pages	1780 Pages	1781 Pages	1782 Pages	1783 Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

56214°—VOL 4—15——25

Warwick, Furnace (New Jersey), 420.
Washburn, Bethel, *Asst. commissary of issues*, 1518.
Washington, George, *General and commander in chief of all the forces raised*,

[The calendar proper being a chronological list of the correspondence with Washington, a duplication of letter entries is not here made. The existence of a letter is easily ascertained by reference to its chronological position or from the subject entries of this index.]

ability to prevent British West Indies expedition, 2245; account of operations against Cornwallis, 1956; account of battle of Germantown, 432; account of battle of Trenton, 225; accounts, 2323, 2348, 2350, 2365; acquaintance with Robinson, 1548; address to Essex magistrates, 1222; address to officers at Newburg, 2357; farewell address to the States, 2457; address of Howe's letter to, 151; address of officers to, 2451; admiration for, 2399, 2458; advice, 198, 410, 570, 1032, 1123, 2351, 2385, 2447; advice asked, 1617; advice to, 453; aides, 336, 389, 1554, 1788, 1804, 1823, *see also* military family, *also* secretary, *and under* the names of the various aides, list of whom is given in the calendar of Washington correspondence with the Continental Congress (Washington, 1906); answer to address of Newport citizens, 1745–1746; answer to Massachusetts legislature, 2359; answers to queries of Corny, 1359; answers to questions of Menonville, 1816; answers to queries of Rochambeau, 1898, 1929; answers to queries of Rochambeau and Ternay, 1542; antagonism to, 520, *see also under* calumny, *and* Conway cabal *also* faction against; apprehensions and anxieties, 710, 1008, 1136, 1318, 1321, 1351, 1363, 1680, 1693, 1759, 1763, 1791, 1875, 1909, 1939, 1944; apologizes to enemy, 743; appreciation, 1944, 2297, 2417, 2436; approval or recommendation desired, 1342, 1372, 1754, 1782, 1869, 2327, 2331, 2365, 2370, 2400; approvals, 507, 1213, 1822, 1907; actuating motives in Asgill affair, 2272; articles, goods, etc., for, 593, 597, 796, 830, 936, 1026, 1253, 1254, 1286, 1299, 1311, 1370, 1372, 1376, 1669, 1713, 1861, 2408, 2413, 2429; articles from France, 1698, 2121; articles from New York, 2390, 2393; assassination plots, 1774, 2023, 2027; his assistance and influence asked, 1614, 1617, 1749, 1765, 1818, 2003, 2078, 2134, 2269, 2337, 2343, 2362, 2393, 2402, 2407, 2420, 2430, 2437, 2441, 2450, 2452; *see also* approval desired *supra;* assistance from, 605, 1401; attention to Harnage, 1029; attitude toward Conway, 513, 523; authority to arrange for surrender of the British frontier posts, 2415; authorized by New Jersey to sign provision certificates, 1654; awaits events, 2040; baggage, 1928; barge, 2369; barge crew, 2406; bear skin, 805, 830, 2303; birthday celebration, 1715, 1731, 2044; books, 1419, 2204, 2393, 2408, 2426, 2429; boots, 938; bridle, 1103, 1445; British officers betting on death of, 519; lacks authentic information as to Burgoyne's surrender, 452; Burgundy sent to, 2449; butler, 1376, 1408; calumny and abuse of, 308, 2316, *see also* faction against, *also* Conway cabal; camp equipage, 774; candlesticks, 921, 922; capture attempted or planned by British and loyalists, 1252, 1254, 1675, 1734, 2086; care in furnishing information to d'Estaing, 783; censure, reproofs, etc., 520, 1008, 1230, 2036; chagrined at conduct of Rhode Island individuals, 1399; change of mind, 933; charges British inhumanity toward prisoners, 297; chariot, 796, 1280, 1286, 1292, 1299, 1307, 1311, 1337, 1376, 1408, 1420; desired to rescue Charleston, 1275; cheese, 366, 1864; child named after,

Washington, George—Continued.
242; chinaware and crockery, 936, 937, 2188, 2200, 2201; ciphers used by, 2458; claret, 1898, 2181, 2435; cloth, 1311, 2082; clothing, 1162; coat, 2401; coat of oilcloth, 2377;
conferences, conversations, interviews, etc., 683; with Barras, 1751; with Carleton, 2377, 2380, 2386, 2389; with committee of Congress, 1301, 1306, 1307; with Duportail, 1773–1774; with French commanders, 1827; with de Grasse, 1949, 1950, 1953; with Luzerne, 1132; with Patterson, 151; with Phillips, 1164; with Rochambeau, 1414, 1447, 1456, 1458, 1470, 1482, 1526, 1555, 1686, 1732, 1820, 1824, 1825, 1827, 1833, 1836, 1840, 1848, 1898, 2046, 2101, 2156, 2157, 2160, 2164, 2171, 2175; with Rochambeau and Ternay, 1515, 1542, 1543;
confidence in, 136; confidence in defense of Red Bank, 478; confidence in officers, 1140, 1669; confidential relations, 1849, 1892, 1964; consideration, 1839; his consideration entreated, 1030, 1904; command in the South, 1964; comment on the Nicola letter, 2124; compliments and congratulations, 531, 1892; cook, 2443; cooperation with the French, 683, 684, 686, 1359, 1399, 1428, *see* Cooperation; copying press for, 2051, 2141, 2149;
correspondence, wtih Clinton, 1571; with Congress on the Huddy case, 2104; with Greene, 1941, 1964; with Rochambeau, 1659, 1759; with State and civil authorities, 2021, 2322;
court-martial proceedings not referred to, 2431; criticized, 529; criticisms, 246, 534, 786, 787, 935; criticisms of French delays, 1786, 1796, 1806; declines to discuss civil affairs with Carleton, 2154; declines gift of a horse, 84; declines interview with Clinton, 633; declines invitation of King Louis to visit

Washington, George—Continued.
France, 2266; decides not to go to Princeton, 1669; decision awaited, 1921; delay imputed to, 2133; delayed, 115, 1726, 1994; demands answer from Sands & Co., 2128; desires and means, 343, 1588; desires French artillery sent to the Chesapeake, 1924; desires intelligence, 1094, 1892, 1933, *see under* Intelligence; desires to know sentiment in Congress, 1287; desires reprisal on enemy, 1237; desires to soften hardships of war, 316, 2105; despatches delayed, 1020; despatches to magistrates, 1222, *see also under* letters *infra;* determination in Huddy case, 2111; detractors, 576, *see also* calumny and abuse, *also* factions against *supra;* difference with Howe as to prisoners, 340; difficulty in fathoming real plans of enemy, 2256; difficulties, 1349; dinner invitation and description of the meal, 1111; disagreement with Hamilton, 1796; disagrees with French council of war, 1859; disappointments, frustrated views, etc., 464, 710, 1638, 1639, 1981; disapproves Lafayette's challenge, 774, 811; disapproves Lund Washington's actions, 1812; distressed at officers leaving the service, 2306; distrusts a spy, 2128; doubts of carrying out plan of campaign, 1876; doubts good of a conference to exchange Convention troops, 904; effect of his letter on South Carolina legislature, 2422; effect of his letter to Governor Trumbull, 1651; effect of his letter on the Virginia impost act, 2416; effect of his letters on New Hampshire, 2077; effect of his march against Clinton, 1437; efforts in behalf of the army, 2451; efforts in behalf of invalids, 2287; efforts to forward supplies, 173; efforts to stop trade with enemy, 2285; embarrassed by Hamilton's application, 1810; embarrased by a present, 1042; epaulettes sent to, 703, 2190; escort, 1914; estimates British

Washington, George—Continued.
force in New York, 2047; estimates forage, 1286; estimates supplies for cooperation, 1348; eulogized, 2376, 2456; exactness, 815; explains the Lund Washington letter, 1806, 1814; expressions used to Lee at Monmouth, 673; eyeglasses, 2316; faction, intrigue, etc., against, 520, 576, 1195, 1203, 1289, *see also* Conway cabal; fairness, 1153; faith in Louis XVI, 2359; faith in success against Yorktown, 1956; military family, 595, 783, 1580, 2449; feeling toward army, 2402, 2447; flour for, 1855; flour mills, 1952; forage for, 1533; his formation of the army, 1212, 1320; France's feeling toward, 1134; French army's feeling for, 2302; French troops desire to see, 1610; friendly feelings and expressions of goodwill toward, 464, 692, 772, 1265, 1781, 1869, 1951, 2148, 2286, 2381, 2393, 2408, 2425, 2460; friendly feelings toward officers, 2426; friendly wishes for Harnage, 1053;
friendship, etc., with Armand, 1247, 2454; with Cadwallader, 1559, with Chastellux, 1687, 2299, 2304, 2316, 2388; with Duportail, 2443; with Eden, 646; with Ellis, 2417; with D'Estaing, 681; with Flint, 1247; and regard for the French and officers, 1591, 2290, 2388; with Greene, 1752; with de Grasse, 1990, 2327, 2390; with Lafayette, 1129, 1843, 1994, 2360, 2388; with Laurens, 1605; with Lauzun, 2385, 2386; with Miralles, 1156; with Navarro, 1031; with Reed, 268; with Rochambeau, 2299; with Schuyler, 1734; with Spotswood, 713; with Steuben, 2457; with Sullivan, 1195, 1203; with Tallmadge, 2294, 2434; with Tilghman, 2316; with Vioménil, 2405;
fruit, 1861, 1893; fur, 922; generosity of, 1166; selected as godfather, 2057; gratification at Howe's sensibility, 430; gratitude of country to, 2377; greatness, 1134; guard for, 1533; harness, 1280; the Hartford conference, 1535, 1542, 1543, 1555; *see also* Hartford conference *and* Rochambeau; hat, 921, 936, 965, 2377; as head of new form of government, 2125; health, 269, 276, 277, 278; herring, 2278, 2355, 2421; hint to Lafayette of a Southern project, 1907;
horses for, 84, 256, 272, 301, 707, 710, 878, 939, 1218, 1951, 2418; delay in furnishing, 1693; geldings, 859, 938; injured, 1445; mares, 250, 274, 1237;
ideas, 983, 1401, *see also under* opinions; ignorance of Southern affairs, 944, 1450; ignorant of Congress' intentions, 2393, 2431; impartiality, 1020;
inability, to give discretionary orders for exchanges, 2323; to furnish troops, 269, 1729; to make definite arrangements to take possession of New York, 2366; to protect all parts of the country, 1748; to second officers' application, 1739; in various minor matters, 1274, 2452, 2456–2457; to visit France, 2442;
inconvenience, *see* personal inconvenience; influence for peace, 432; influence needed with Congress and the South, 1614; insists on British officers giving paroles, 1980; instructions, 1909; instructions from Congress, 639; invitations to, 1143, 2091, 2166, 2266, 2418; judgment, 1283; justice, 936, 1020, 1230; kindness, 889, 1135, 1192, 1319, 1389, 1644, 1924, 2024, 2149, 2207, 2347; as king, 2125; full knowledge of affairs, 1796; land, 186, 1075; language respecting Huddy's murder, 2097; leadership, 136; lemons and lemon essence, 1038, 1145, 1275;
letters, to Chittenden, 2053; to Clinton on the Huddy murder, 2097; to Congress, 2319; laid be-

Washington, George—Continued.
fore Congress, 1298, 1772; delayed, 2007; delivery of letters to, 2142; letters to foreign ministers, etc., 2319; to the French on their departure, 2301; de Grasse's letters, 2327; form of letter on hospital matters, 1598; intercepted, 282, 1774, 1786, 1795–1796, 1802, 1806, 1811; lost, 906, 2452, 2456; miscarried, 888; publication by enemy of intercepted letter, 1786, 1795–1796, 1802, 1806; on recalling Burgoyne to America, 1838; tampered with, opened, etc., 287, 295, 1727, 1805, 2028; tone of, 236, 239;
measures, preparations, etc., for opposing enemy, 348, 630, 755, 1656; measures for redress of officers, 2328; meeting with Lauzun, 2337; meeting with Rochambeau, 1883, 1934, 2063–2064, 2076, 2095, 2279, 2291; meeting with Skinner, 1082; memorandum for cooperation with the French, 1399; memorandum of points to be urged at the Hartford conference, 1555; misunderstanding, 357, 1280, 2384; Rochambeau's money at disposal of, 1751; motives of exchange conduct, 287; secrecy and rapidity of movement, 1965; naval orders requested from, 1426; needed in the South, 1843, 1852; the Nicola letter, 2124, 2125, 2130; Northern tour, *see under* visits, Northern tour; objections to exchange, 283; objections to independent corps, 1021; objections to small independent enterprises, 302; objects to use of dragoons as expresses, 959; obligations to the army, 2447; obligations to Schuyler, 1011; offer to Hessians, 176; officers' attachment and devotion to, 2425; to see officers before retiring from army, 2426; officers take leave of, 2425; French officers' opinion of, 2086;
opinions, observations, remarks, memoranda, etc., on Armand's merit, 1210; on American and British force, 2102; on civil departments of the army, 1282; on feeling in the army, 2364; on peace establishment of the army, 2392; on state of army, 462, 498, 630, 2360; of Beniowszky's scheme, 2079, 2098; on bestowal of places of honor and profit in the government, 2423; on Biddle's services, 1334; on British attempt on West Point, 1103; on British commanders' conduct, 2169; on British force in New York, 2047; on British holding New York and Charleston, 2092; on British intentions, 779, 1107, 2251; on British operations against New England, 533; on British peace talk, 2190, 2192; on British plan of campaign, 1140; note on British redoubts, on Staten Island, 1324; on Camden defeat, 1562; on campaign plans, etc., 497, 515, 2014, 2102, 2190, 2360; on cautiousness, 1064; on condition of the country, 1524; on Conway and the Conway letters, 512, 513, 518, 543, 557; on cooperation with the French, 686, 1713, 1981, *see also* Cooperation; on operation against Cornwallis, 1964; on court-martial proceedings, 193; on Crawford's fate, 2187; on dangers and hardships of the war, 2423; of Deane, 2117; on delusory hopes of ending the war, 1559; on requests for detachments, 384; on disbandment of army, 2447; on disputes among Americans, 1143; of Duportail's services, 1297; on the eastern frontier question, 2359; on emancipation of slaves, 2367; on dismissal of express riders, 1237; on finances of the country, 951, 955; on flour and forage deficiency, 1286; on the food situation, 1821; on foreigners in the army, 323, 526; on Fort Mifflin's defense and fall, 455, 462, 468, 493, 498; on France's aid to America, 2363, 2388, 2390; on courage of the French, 1766, 1771; on future operations, 447; on em-

Washington, George—Continued.
ployment of galleys to defend Fort Mifflin, 455; on Gates' unfortunate situation, 1986; on Gérard's services, 1068; on battle of Germantown, 431, 462; on grape cultivation, 2417; on de Grasse's change of plan, 1954; on de Grasse's defeat, 2390; on de Grasse's stay on the coast, 1964; on Greene's services, 1456, 2392; on Holland's services in establishing American independence, 2421; on impracticable movement of army expected by Congress, 2156; on Indian country, 1015; on Indian treatment, 1051; on Indian treaty, 1153; on inspector general department, 769; on the lesson of experience, 1759; on Luzerne's part in bringing about peace, 2363; on manoeuvers after Brandywine, 425; on manoeuvers in Pennsylvania, 414; on marvels of the war, 2333; on affair at Matson's ford, 508; on Ménonville's requests, 1819; on value of militia, 1107; on minor enterprises, 2024; on Miralles, 1327; on observations of officers, 490; on operation, attack, etc., against New York, 675, 1129, 1399, 1470, 1588, 1713, 1783, 2096; on North River situation, 1048, 1071; on aspect of northern matters, 1993; on parole violations, 1178; on low pay for soldiers, 1010; on peace, 2367, 2392; on peace establishment of army, 2392; on peace negotiations, 2316; on peace prospects, 2333; on the Pennsylvania situation, 492, 493; on promotion, 1310, 2259; on provision contract, 2133, 2347; on Pulaski's services, 864; on Putnam's disposition, 319; on action at Red Bank, 462; on seat or probable theatre of war, 1794; on the situation, military, etc., 175, 190, 219, 297, 345, 353, 357, 393, 410, 531, 629, 660, 710, 735, 750, 772, 827, 1053, 1107, 1143, 1162, 1282, 1297, 1342, 1524, 1724, 1759, 2169;

Washington, George—Continued.
on situation in England, 2316; on situation at Philadelphia, 443; on soldiers' welfare, 2447; on Southern situation, 1262, 1293, 1297, 1562, 1735, 1753, 1755, 1849, 1907; on Staten Island failure, 492; on conduct of the States, 1759, 1845; on union of the States, 2364, 2367; on Steuben's regulations, 926, 941; on Stirling's plan of campaign, 1029; on Sullivan's conduct and services, 445, 1203; on supplies for French army, 1816; on suffering at Valley Forge, 526, 578; advantage of expressing his sentiments on Vermont matter, 2023; on Virginia recruits, 1404; on wasteful methods of temporary expedients, 1559–1560, *see also under* memorandum; opinion requested, 1237, 1560, 1563, 1899, 1953, 2049, 2066, 2101, 2180, 2182, 2301; opposes Barras' Newfoundland project, 1924; farewell orders to the army, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2451; order of battle, 495, 1657; his order necessary for salt provisions, 405; orders needed to obtain return of horses in French army, 2126; orders seizure of goods, 1993; ox, 1659, 1849; oysters, 460;
papers, 2319, 2434; arrangement, 1842–1843; blank books for copying, 1855, 1869; care of, 1901; certified copies, 2047; classification, 1842–1843; confused state of, 1901; copying or transcribing, 1842–1843, 1848, 1855, 1869, 1899, 1906, 1960, 2007, 2013, 2021, 2031, 2037, 2042, 2043, 2053, 2080, 2319, 2400, 2401, 2424, 2428, 2441, 2444, 2452, 2455; indexes and indexing, 1960, 2007, 2013, 2021, 2037, 2042, 2455; invoiced, 2426; misplaced and missing, 1899, 2452; packed, 2426, 2455; secrecy, 1906, 1979, 1983; transportation to Mount Vernon, 2440, 2441, 2449; the Varick transcripts, *see under* copying *supra;* writers, 1906, 2031;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Washington, George—Continued.
writers' day's work, 1960; writers' pay, 2037, 2042;
partiality, 323, 525; permission for attempt on enemy, 1238; perplexed, 1906; perusal of Lee's letter to Reed, 213; personal finances, 1669; personal inconveniences suffered, 1231; personal matters, 357, 750, 1840, 2010; personal safety, 1051, 1251, 1730, *see* assassination plots; pistols, 1136, 1142;
plans, 1778; of action, 226, 458; of battle and encampment, 513; of campaign, 346, 1657; interference with, 1769, 1818; operation concerted with Rochambeau, 1858; of offensive operations, 2120; of attempt on New York, 1627; to prevent Arnold taking post, 1734; requested, 1899.
pleasure taken in sending cannon to Greene, 2445; poem dedicated to, 577; position in regard to Arnold's trial, 1017; powers delegated to, 234; portrait, 2456; portrait presented to D'Estaing, 743, 755; praises garrison of Red Bank, 446; praises Hazlewood, 446; prediction respecting Conway, 536; presence needed, 1665, 1670; presence needed with Congress, 1290; presence in Virginia, 1850, 1928; presents horses to de Grasse, 1990; presents to, 84, 160, 606, 707, 710, 859, 990, 1026, 1038, 1042, 1072, 1103, 1136, 1142, 1145, 1156, 1162, 1275, 1299, 1659, 1849, 1861, 1864, 1893, 1898, 2188, 2190, 2278, 2355, 2401, 2421; president of the Cincinnati, 2408; printing press for, 2201; proclamations, 285, 445, 2386, 2448, 2453; proffers service to de Neufville, 2382; his promise to the army, 2317; property left in Varick's charge, 1928; his proposed system of contract issues, 2135; proposes settlement of exchange questions, 2001; quarters, 82, 2082; queries as to Canadian expedition, 2078; queries respecting contracts, 2087; queries to officers respecting retaliation in the Huddy case, 2086; queries as to operation against New York, 2081; queries on situation and operations, 1338; questions and answers for use of American spy, 1005, 1581; questions respecting British New York fortifications, 2014; questions and propositions put to de Grasse, 1879; questions put to de Grasse and answers thereto, 1950; questions to, 1929; razors, 2377; reasons against Vaudreuil's Penobscot expedition, 2190; reasons for requesting a naval detachment from Destouches, 1735; reassured by de Grasse, 1956; recommends extending troops along the Mohawk frontier, 2184; recommends Meade, 341; refuses to apply to Congress in Schreiber's behalf, 2103; refuses to favor one individual at the expense of many, 2437; refuses to interfere in McDougall-Heath dispute, 2029; refuses Sand's further explanations, 2347; refuses to weaken the army by detachments, 269; regrets Barras' declination to send squadron to the Chesapeake, 1900; regrets not seeing Barras, 1840; regrets French engineers leaving America, 2442; regrets obstacles encountered by D'Estaing, 904; remonstrates on maintenance expense of British prisoners, 2246; replies to Rochambeau's propositions, 1840; representation to Connecticut, 1780; representation to governors of Connecticut and New York, 1176; rumored understanding with Howe, 173, 174; requested to interpose with Board of War, 2064; requested to urge measures on Congress, 1691, 1871; requested to officiate as president-general of the Society of the Cincinnati, 2408; requested to protect Mrs. James Jauncey, jr., 2453; requested to recommend land grant plan to Congress, 2437;
requests, Cornwallis to turn over the British military chest,

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Washington, George—Continued.
1974; French council of war, 1855; French land reenforcements, 1859; his requests of de Grasse, 1950, 1956, 1982; information as to duties expected of the president of the Cincinnati, 2436; information respecting Marie Antoinette's present to Mrs. Washington, 755; information of money advanced him, 2315; information of the southern situation, 1638; regarding ladies' donation to the army, 1447; officers' opinion, 493, 2092; opinion on course to pursue, 1033; pay for his military family, 2449;
requisition for flour and casks, 1568; his requisition needed to spur action, 1243; respect for, 2456; responsibility of specific supplies, 1295; retirement, 2399, 2442, 2449; returns Howe's dog, 430; saddle, 1445; safety, *see* personal safety; satisfaction at proceedings of officers on the Newburgh addresses, 2358–2359; seal, 1343, 2447; secretary, 600; recording secretary, 1928, *see* aides; servants, 1405, 1408; services to America, 2457; shoulder knots, 469; signature requested, 212; sleigh, 1693; spices, 1112; spurs, 1103, 1713; staff, 1951; steward, 1669; stirrups, 1103;
suggestions, amendments to the Cincinnati constitution, 2458; to attack British, 481; capture of Clinton, 566, 575; campaign against Charleston or Wilmington, 1972–1973; secret service, 951; Fort Mifflin, defense and relief, 470, 472; French expedition to the Chesapeake, 1725, 1726, 1759; French fleet movements, 690, 691; second division of French fleet, 1434; stationing French ships above Yorktown, 1959, 1960, 1961; depositing money in bank, 1428; attempt against New York, 328, 331;
Washington, George—Continued.
summary of intelligence of the Indian country, 1041; supplies, 1895; supports Steuben's wishes, 883; surtout, 845; suspicions, 1113; suspicions of British disposition for peace, 2186; suspicions of England's sincerity, 2130; sword, 774, 796; sword knots, 469;
sympathy, for Burgoyne, 571; for Greene, 1671; for officers, 1739; for Putnam, 441; for Lady Stirling, 2321;
tablecloths, 841, 937; tableware for, 921, 922; tea, 1112; tea service, 796; teeth, 2390; telescope or spyglass, 774, 794, 2377, 2435; testimonials to French officers, 2453; tents, 83; terms granted Cornwallis, 1971, 1972; thanks Knyphausen, 713; thanks officers for arranging fireworks, 2455; thanks Red Bank garrison, 449; thanks Virginia troops commanded by Lafayette, 1998; topographic memoranda, 428; tortoise, 1145; trunk, 458, 796, 841, 922; turtle, 160; unacquainted with quartermaster-general's embarrassments, 1338; uneasiness caused by de Grasse, 1956;
uncertainty, 827; as to campaign, 2102, 2157, 2166; as to British designs and intentions, 737, 813, 956, 1205, 2256, 2361; of British movements, 384, 388, 389, 393; regarding British at New York, 710;
urges McDougall to accept election to Congress, 1581; use of army to place him at head of a new form of government, 2125; uselessness of appeals to in Asgill case, 2154; utensils, 737; value of his name to Laurens in France, 1758; vine plants sent to, 2350;
visit, to Albany, 1209, 1644, 1651, 2110, 2156; to Congress, 111; to France, 1143, 2266, 2327, 2352, 2367, 2380, 2381, 2385, 2388, 2389, 2418, 2423, 2428, 2457; to French army, 1726; to Hartford, 1535,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Washington, George—Continued.
see also Hartford, conference at; to Howe's quarters, 1484; to Kingston, 2274; lines, 323; to Newport and Rhode Island, 1716, 1717, 1719, 1724, 1726, 1731, 1734, 1735, 1738, 1741, 1743, 1745, 1746; to North River, 2062; Northern tour, 2418, 2442, to Philadelphia, 2167, 2171; to Poughkeepsie, 2390; to Princeton, 2426; to the South, 1306, 1307, 1316; to Stony and Verplanck's Points, 1160; to West Point, 1056; to Wethersfield, 1836, *see also* Wethersfield, conference *infra;*
visited by Vandreuil, 2200, 2270; wagons, 83; waistcoat, 2401; warned, 248; warns de Grasse against fire ships, 1956; warns Sullivan against complaining against the French, 717; the Wethersfield conference, 1820, 1824, 1825, 1827, 1833, 1836, 1840, 1848; willing to aid Mrs. Jauncey, 2454; willing to appoint a commission to discuss military affairs with the British, 2154; willing to bury the Conway matter, 557; wine, 366, 990, 1898, 2181, 2435, 2449; winter quarters, 1996, 2003. *See also* Army, Continental, commander-in-chief.

Washington, George Augustine, *Ensign, 2d Virginia regiment; lt., Lee's dragoons,* 1204, 1224, 1321; health, 2300, 2421; horse, 860, 863. Letter to, 860.

Washington, John, *Capt., 3d Continental dragoons,* 291.

Washington, Lund, *Manager at Mt. Vernon,* conduct toward British, 1798; conduct disapproved by Washington, 1812; Washington's confidential letter to, 1786, 1802, 1814.

Washington, Martha, *Wife of George Washington,* 691, 939, 1143, 1341, 1769, 2099, 2188, 2274; arrangements for, 1167; articles, 1862; carriage springs, 841; chariot, 805; Custine's gift, 2197; fan and gloves, 469; fruit, 1893; health, 1862, 1875;

Washington, Martha—Continued.
invitations to, 796, 830; intercepted letter of, 206; in Philadelphia, 841, 1156, 1174; present from Marie Antoinette, 755; present returned by, 1866; presents to, 606, 1893, 2197; portrait, 1006. Letter to, 1862. Drafts and copies by, 1723, 1816, 2385.

Washington, Mary, *Mother of George Washington,* Lafayette's visit to, 1775.

Washington, William, *Maj., 4th; lt. col., 3d, Continental dragoons,* 781; skirmish at Bacon's bridge, 1294; captures Rugely's force, 1630, 1631; victory at Hammond's store, 1656, 1664, 1716; losses at Hobkirk's Hill, 1802–1803; promoted, 279. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 832, 871, 872, 916, 938, 1024, 1063, 1120, 1125, 1126, 1130, 1151, 1174, 1185, 1187, 1196, 1201, 1216. Regiment, 872, 1025, 1063, 1070, 1120, 1122, 1173, 1174, 1186, 1187, 1196, 1201, 1216, 1652, 1802–1803.

Washington (Pennsylvania), 1485.

Washington county (Pennsylvania), 1921.

WASHINGTON, *Continental armed vessel,* 36, 54.

WASHINGTON, *American privateer ship, Capt., Silas Talbot,* 1488, 1585.

Washington's guard, *see* Commander in chief's guard *also* Gibbs, Caleb.

Washingtonsburg (Pennsylvania), 964.

Wasmus, J. F., *Surgeon, Brunswick troops,* 1298.

Watch-coats, *see* Coats.

Water, for British fleet, 2254; for French fleet, 702, 704; difficulty in getting, 1913, 2221; impress of, 1395; supply for Highlands, 1549.

Water casks, *see* Casks.

Water craft, *see* Boats, *also* Vessels.

Water guards, *see* Guards.

Waterbury, David, *Col., 5th Connecticut regiment; brig. gen., Connecticut State troops,* 14, 174, 1858, 1865, 1902, 1920, 1921; British expedition against, 1863, 1864; militia

Waterbury, David—Continued.
under, 1860, 1861, 1891, 1893, 1894, 1901–1902; rank, 94. Letters from, 163, 1057, 1857, 1861, 1864, 1881, 1901, 1921. Letters and orders to, 105, 172, 1805, 1860, 1877, 1880, 1893, 1894, 1903. Regiment, 65, 105, 1057.
Waterhouse, Joseph, Letter from, 1238.
Waterhouse, Joseph, jr., *Private, Jackson's Additional Continental regiment*, 1238.
Watering place, *see* New York harbor.
Waterman, Asa, *Asst. commissary general of purchases*, 1007. Letter from, 1003.
Watermen, *see* Boatmen.
Waters, Josiah, *of Boston*, Letter from, 2172.
Waters, Josiah, jr., *Member, Boston committee for raising troops*, 2140.
Watkin, William, *Capt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.
Watkins, John W., *Geographer*, 1618. Letter from, 1604.
Watkins, Joseph, *Commissary of ordnance and military stores*, Letter from, 573, 595.
Watrous, Daniel, *Supt., cattle, West Point*, Letter to, 1673.
Watrous, John R., *Surgeon's mate, 22d Continental infantry; surgeon, 3d and 1st Connecticut regiments*, 134.
Watson, Brook, *of Montreal*, Letters from, 28, 30, 31.
Watson, James, 1425.
Watson, John Watson Tadwell, *Capt. and lt. col., 3d Foot Guards, British army*, Letter from, 2140.
Watson, J. W., *Agent for purchasing hay and rum in Connecticut*, Letter from, 1316.
Watson, Titus, *Capt., 7th Connecticut regiment*, 1136; rank, 900, 919, 923, 1057, 1061, 1125, 1126, 1128, 1159. Letter from, 919, 1061. Letter to, 923.
Watson, William, *Continental prize agent*, recommended, 36; reimbursement of, 166. Leters from, 36, 38, 40, 42, 47, 49, 51, 58, 65, 69, 70, 84, 94, 129, 166. Letters and instructions to, 29, 33, 38, 39, 40, 41, 44, 49, 52, 53, 59, 61, 62, 67, 69, 71, 72, 77, 81, 141.
Watson, William—Continued.
Watter, Jonathan, *Master, British flag-boat*, 2259.
Wattles, Mason, *Capt., 6th Massachusetts regiment*, 1850.
Watts, Frederick, *Lt. col., Pennsylvania battalion of the Flying Camp*, 615.
Watts, John, *Capt., 1st Continental dragoons*, 2123. Letter from, 662.
Watts, Robert, Letter from, 127. Letter to, 127.
Wawarsing (New York), 687.
Wax, sealing, *see* Sealing wax.
Waxhaws (South Carolina), defeat, 1362.
Way, Nicholas, 634.
Wayne, Anthony, *Col., 4th Pennsylvania battalion; brig. gen., Continental army and in command of the light infantry*, 239, 240, 244, 246, 282, 316, 342, 361, 397, 402, 425, 451, 463, 514, 556, 557, 561, 637, 651, 664, 695, 702, 710, 724, 740, 796, 1054, 1096, 1097, 1175, 1183, 1198, 1214, 1373, 1386, 1403, 1414, 1415, 1453, 1467, 1510, 1590, 1633, 1636, 1662, 1663, 1665, 1696, 1700, 1745, 1837, 1843, 1892, 2181; leave of absence, 1990; address to British soldiers, 2105; advance, 553, 1173; advice and directions to, 1662; advises getting rid of all Pennsylvania sergeants, 1674–1675; advises disbandment of Pennsylvania line, 1670, 1677; appreciates light infantry, 1213; artillery for, 1143; value of his assistance to Washington, 1102; boat for, 1066; British attempt to surprise, 559; British countermove against, 558; British ignorant of his presence, 422; the attempt on Bull's Ferry, 1409, 1410; orders for attempt on Bull's Ferry, 1413; report and account of action at Bull's Ferry, 1413, 1416; camp, 1636, 1652; cautioned, 1142, 1157, 1172; cavalry for, 1122; collects cattle, 558; command

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Wayne, Anthony—Continued.
of the light infantry, 921, 1065, 2320; command of the Pennsylvania line, 1736; complaint against, 1085; conduct in Fishbourn-Van Neste dispute, 953; cooperation with Pulaski, 556, 561, 562, 563, 564; correspondence, 2447; covering the country, 559; delays reenforcing Lafayette, 1836; destroys British forage, 2055; detachment, 1609, 1828, 1842, 1848, 1856, 1907, 1928, *see also under* brigade *and* light infantry at end of Wayne references; disability, 2457; account of battle of Ebenezer, 2158; efforts to allay dissatisfaction, 1503; efforts to obtain intelligence, 1650; exertions, 1450; exertions in filling the Pennsylvania line, 507; fears resignations, 1448; feeling of troops for, 2215; forage expedition, 507, 553, 1173, 1179; forwarding troops to the South, 1752, 1775, 1819; guard boats, 1143; information from a spy, 1650, at headquarters, 289, 312, 313, 574; health, 2320, 2457; the Jamestown ford attack on Cornwallis, 1888; his leg, 1138; movements, 567, 675, 1373, 1616, 1870, 1928; objects to be accomplished by, 1065; account of battle of Ogechee Road, 2127;
opinion on attacking the enemy, 666; in council of war, 656, 727, 801, 1100, 1394, 1522, 1589, 1594; on defense of the Delaware, 392; on defense of the Highlands, 321; on obstructing the Hudson, 321; on an offensive campaign, 602, 604; on Lee's actions at Monmouth, 675; on attacking New York, 1382; on defense of Philadelphia, 392, 496; on the situation, 1510; on winter campaign, 496; on winter quarters, 492;
opportunity, 421; ordered to round up cattle, 563; order for, 1619; orders, 554, 1213;
in Pennsylvania mutiny, 1660, 1663, 1703; proposals to mutineers, 1660; measures, 1674; terms, 1666;

Wayne, Anthony—Continued.
plan of attack on Philadelphia, 487; plans independent corps, 1021, position, 421, 1141, 1142, 1165, 1177, 1178, 1552, 1899; proclamation to East Florida citizens and soldiery, 2177; to protect inhabitants, 1623; protecting New Jersey, 560; recruiting measures, 1683, 1689; reenforcements, 1897; reenforce Greene, 1907; report on landing places on North River, 1406; report on his operations in Georgia, 2447; report on road, 781; requests cordage, 302; retreat at Monmouth, 675; situation, 1752; his southern march, 1820, 1828, 1831, 1842, 1856, 1897, 1899;
speeches, 2447; Creek and Choctaw Chiefs, 2028; to the factor and Creek chiefs, 2173;
the Stony Point enterprise authorized, 1078; capture, 1083; account of capture, 1084; announces capture, 1082; orders, plan of attack, precautions taken, reconnoissance, 1080;
suggestions, 507; suggests enterprise against Kingsbridge, 1187; supplies, 1155, 1156, 1174, 1176; support by Muhlenberg, 1079; suspicions, 1510; thanked by Washington, 1703; traducers, 483, 1503; urged to harmony, 1510; victories over British and Indians, 2447; visits to Mount Vernon, 2457; to watch enemy, 1088, 1174; warns Washington against kidnappers and assassins, 1677; Washington's confidence in, 1510, 1669; winter quarters, 1609, 1623. Letters and orders from, 106, 245, 278, 421, 422, 479, 483, 487, 492, 496, 507, 510, 553, 558, 567, 574, 602, 604, 656, 666, 675, 727, 781, 875, 907, 953, 1021, 1080, 1082, 1083, 1084, 1090, 1100, 1173, 1174, 1178, 1179, 1183, 1192, 1199, 1206, 1208, 1210, 1217, 1246, 1326, 1343, 1373, 1394, 1406, 1410, 1413, 1416, 1448, 1450, 1452, 1503, 1552, 1594, 1618, 1636, 1650, 1660, 1664, 1665, 1666, 1670, 1673, 1674,

Wayne, Anthony—Continued.
1677, 1683, 1689, 1696, 1752, 1783, 1843, 1888, 1897, 1990, 2127, 2158, 2175, 2215, 2298, 2320, 2447, 2457. Letters, orders, and instructions to, 289, 313, 324, 328, 377, 400, 408, 425, 428, 517, 543, 557, 560, 563, 574, 653, 771, 866, 875, 921, 937, 946, 1008, 1058, 1065, 1067, 1068, 1071, 1072, 1078, 1083, 1088, 1102, 1111, 1120, 1127, 1131, 1135, 1138, 1139, 1141, 1143, 1145, 1146, 1149, 1152, 1155, 1157, 1160, 1163, 1165, 1169, 1172, 1173, 1176, 1177, 1182, 1183, 1185, 1187, 1193, 1196, 1197, 1203, 1205, 1208, 1211, 1334, 1371, 1409, 1413, 1449, 1452, 1510, 1522, 1560, 1604, 1609, 1616, 1617, 1623, 1646, 1652, 1662, 1663, 1669, 1681, 1694, 1703, 1735, 1775, 1831, 1856, 1989, 2158, 2215, 2298. Regiment, 106. Brigade, 254, 278, 408, 421, 866, 907. Light infantry, 1141, 1142, 1155, 1165, 1177, 1178, 1183, 1213,, 1373, 1552, 1609, 1616, 1897, 2320. *See also* Paoli.

W. D., *American spy*, Letters from, 495, 1785.

Weare, Meshech, *President, New Hampshire*, 2127. Letter from, 1018. Letter to, 1785.

Weather, 577, 578.

Weatherbee (Wetherby), Benjamin, *Capt., Spencer's Additional Continental regiment*, 164, 347.

Weathersfield, *see* Wethersfield.

Weaver, Jacob, *Capt., 10th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1643.

Webb, Charles, *Col., 7th Connecticut; 19th Continental infantry; 2d Connecticut regiment*, 270, 298, 573. Letter from, 32. Letter to, 83. Regiment, 32, 210, 275, 472, 572.

Webb, George, *Capt., 4th Massachusetts regiment*, Letter from, 2250.

Webb, John, *Maj. and lt. col., 5th Virginia regiment*, 1037, 1133.

Webb, John, *Lt., 2d Continental dragoons; aide to Howe*, Letter from, 2379.

Webb, Joseph, Letter from, 538.

Webb, Samuel Blatchley, *Maj. and aide to Putnam; lt. col., and aide to Washington; col., additional Continental regiment and 3d Connecticut regiment*, 79, 95, 112, 113, 116, 117, 453, 1662, 1818, 2208, 2279, 2381; leave of absence, 2269; answers to queries on Huddy case, 2089; captured, 499, 511; certificate of service as aide, 2411, 2414; exchange, 506, 511, 522, 528, 1078, 1118, 1139, 1542; interview with Washington, 2288; opinion on consolidation of Connecticut regiments, 1662; parole, 499; rank, 1917, 1919, 1920, 2298. Letters from, 150, 238, 240, 283, 324, 366, 511, 1920, 2191, 2221, 2246, 2250, 2269, 2288, 2296, 2297, 2411. Letters and orders to, 233, 249, 286, 327, 337, 522, 925, 1078, 1118, 1139, 2242, 2249, 2250, 2261, 2270, 2276, 2287, 2414. Drafts and copies by, 101, 129, 131, 132, 135, 136, 137, 140, 144, 146, 147, 148, 150, 151, 155, 157, 162, 167, 168, 175, 190, 192, 197, 201, 206, 218, 223, 232. Regiment, 233, 283, 286, 324, 327, 341, 366, 367, 996, 1139, 2243, 2271; annexed to Parson's brigade, 989; conduct, 254; discontent in, 728; officers, 551, 939, 1141.

Webb's Ferry (Delaware River), British attempt to erect redoubt, 436.

Webster, Alexander, *Col., New York militia*, 1591. Letters from, 1589, 1590, 1591. Letters to, 1587, 1588, 1590.

Webster, Jacob, *Lt., 2d New Hampshire regiment*, Letter from, 19.

Webster, Pelatiah, Letter from, 479.

Webster, Peter, *Private, Frye's Massachusetts regiment*, 32.

Weed, Jacob, *Asst. commissary of issues*, 1974. Letter from, 1819.

Weedon, George, *Col., 3d Virginia regiment; acting adj. gen. and brig. gen., Continental army*, 189, 193, 194, 342, 361, 391, 397, 402, 424, 425, 451, 454, 463, 514, 1957, 1958; leave of absence, 279; advance, 1962; advises against regular approach of Gloucester, 1958; communication with main

Weedon, George—Continued.
army, 1966; foraging expedition, 1958; harmony with Lauzun, 1958; measures taken to oppose enemy, 1953, 1962; measures to bring down vessels in upper Gloucester river, 1967; movement, 1954;
opinion, on attacking Philadelphia, 497; on winter campaign, 497; on winter quarters, 492;
position, 1951, 1956; rank, 552, 561, 562, 564, 574, 587, 588, 596, 599, 1382; remonstrance against his reentry into the service, 1721, 1723, 1725, 1757, 1787, 1809; reenforcements, 1958; resignation, 588, 599; retirement, 1382. Letters from, 485, 492, 497, 511, 588, 599, 1382, 1951, 1953, 1956, 1958, 1961, 1962, 1966, 1967, 1974. Letters and orders to, 267, 279, 324, 328, 529, 574, 587, 935, 1947, 1951, 1953, 1957, 1959, 1961, 1962, 1967, 1972, 1973, 1988. Regiment, 232. Brigade, 652; letter to commanding officer of brigade, 622.
Weeks, Reuben, 1476, 1584.
Weights, 2100; contract method, 2112.
Weiss, Jacob, *Capt., Marechaussée corps*, 754. Letter from, 645.
Weissenfels, Frederick, *Lt. col., 3d, 2d, and 4th New York regiments*, 970, 1594, 1600. Letters from, 141, 169, 939, 1240, 1296, 2120. Letters to, 961, 2120, 2122. Regiment, 1597, 1606, 1614.
Weitzell, John, *Asst. commissary of issues*, 964.
Welch, John, *Lt., Sappers and Miners*, 1344.
Welch, William, *Noncommissioned officer?, Paterson's? Massachusetts regiment*, 60.
Weld, Elias, *Lt. col., Connecticut militia*, 1446. Letter to, 1449.
Welford, Robert, *Surgeon, British army*, 650.
Welles, John, *Commissioner of accounts, Northern department*, Letter from, 934. Letter to, 1136.
Welles, Roger, *Capt., 3d Connecticut; capt., Swift's Connecticut regiment*, 1711, 1714, 1720, 2427; command, 1661, 1662. Letter from, 1690. Instructions to, 1638.
Wells, Levi, *Lt. col., Connecticut militia; col., 1st Connecticut State regiment*, 1530, 1533. Letters from, 1466, 1478, 1490, 1493, 1534. Letters to, 1429, 1431, 1460, 1470, 1479, 1492, 1497, 1500, 1535, 1558.
Wells (Welles), Samuel, *Capt., Gay's Connecticut regiment*, 258, 266.
Wells, Samuel, *"Col.," of Brattleboro, Vermont*, apprehension of, 2294, 2301, 2302, 2304, 2305, 2315, 2348, 2355.
Wells, ——, *Lt., Ward's Connecticut State regiment*, 294.
Wells, ——, *Col., Virginia militia*, Letter to, 1967.
Wells (Vermont), Letter to commanding officer at, 2231.
Weltner, Ludowick, *Lt. col., German regiment, Continental army*, 1290, 1335; complaint against, 1334; destroys stockade, 1335; skirmish with Indians, 1333. Letters from, 848, 1333. Letters to, 849, 1203, 1430. Regiment or corps, 1325, 1333, 1430, 1641.
Wempel, Abraham, *Col., Albany county, New York, militia*, 1861.
Wemyss, James, *Maj., 63d Foot, deputy adj. gen., British army in America*, 2042. Letters from, 2002, 2298. Letter to, 2344.
Wendell, John J., 734.
Wenderman, Matthias, *Capt.*, Letter to, 1739.
Wengiersky, ——, Count, *Polish nobleman*, 2440; introduced to Washington, 2439.
Wentworth, James, *Private, 4th New York regiment*, 537, 540.
Wentworth, Joshua, *Col. and Continental prize agent*, 37, 64. Letters from, 48, 50, 63, 93, 118, 139, 177. Letters and instructions to, 29, 41, 49, 54, 63, 86, 126, 183.
Wentzel, Daniel, *Capt., New Jersey ? militia*, Letter from, 1197.

Wenwood, Godfrey, *see* Wainwood.
Wesels, E. V., *Noncommissioned officer ? Hessian troops*, Letter from, 2201.
Wesson, James, *Col., 9th Massachusetts regiment*, 154, 402, 504, 505, 1654. Letter from, 1653. Letter to, 400.
West, George, *Loyalist, of Shrewsbury, New Jersey*, 352.
West, Samuel, *Sea captain, of Salem, Mass.*, 2339–2340, 2343, 2344. Letter from, 2342.
West, Stephen, *Monmouth county, New Jersey, loyalist*, 2103.
West, Thomas, *Capt., 10th Virginia regiment*, 792.
West, William, 1784.
West, British supplies sent, 2237; danger from the, 182. *See also* Western.
West Indies, 1183, 2157, 2158, 2178, 2182, 2211;
British alarm in, 1851; design against, 795; embarkation for, 827, 753, 773, 783, 793, 798, 800, 814, 822, 2299; expedition to, 747, 803; expedition prevented, 2245; loss of supremacy in, 1379; movement toward, 1502; naval engagement with French, 1354; naval engagement with Spanish, 1398; naval force in, 1452, 1701; naval force, fleet, ships, etc., from, 1093, 1556, 2238; naval force, fleets, ships, etc., going to, 809, 850, 880, 1016, 1171, 1402, 1413, 1454, 1520, 2259, 2265, 2281; reenforcements, 1402; transports from, 2439; transports sent to, 1581; threat to send American prisoners to, 1835; troops, regiments, etc., going to, 741, 744, 746, 771, 772, 776, 777, 787, 788, 791, 810, 813, 821, 1193, 1400, 1401, 2278, *see also under* embarkation for; troops to go from Charleston to, 2238, 2248, 2269, 2294; victory in, 1462;
captured by the French, 845; command at, 1817; despatch vessel for, 1457;
French in, 1398; capture, 845; cooperation with Spanish, 1668; depart for, 2301; manoeuvers in, 1472; naval engagement with British, 1354; naval force in, fleet, ships, etc., 1627, 1851, 2021; naval force, fleet, ships, etc., from, 1326, 1430, 1508, 1763, 1911, 1914; naval force, fleet, etc., going to, 1758, 2326; naval strength in, 1452; naval victory in, 1111, 1406, 1731; successes in, 1863, 1888, 1997; troops going to, 2286; troops' health, 1668;
goods seized in New York, 834; hurricane, 1627, 1637; intelligence, news, reports, rumors, etc., from, 84, 772, 775, 940, 944, 958, 1106, 1112, 1118, 1128, 1137, 1298, 1454, 1483, 1555, 1647, 1807, 1817, 1853, 1889, 1904, 1917, 2099, 2136; naval action in, 1412, *see also under* British, French, and Spanish in; situation in, 1151; Spanish and British naval engagement in, 1398; Spanish cooperation with French, 1668; Spanish defeat in, 1462; Spanish fleet in, 747; Spanish force coming from, 1430; Spanish force for, 2302; Spanish troops' health, 1668.
West Jersey, *see* New Jersey.
West Point (New York), 567, 683, 687, 689, 740, 749, 883, 1050, 1056, 1063, 1106, 1212, 1226, 1231, 1351, 1361, 1363, 1375, 1398, 1403, 1426, 1427, 1455, 1460, 1485, 1488, 1489, 1496, 1505, 1513, 1552, 1575, 1581, 1587, 1588, 1609, 1611, 1622, 1686, 1739, 1865, 1866, 1867, 1868, 1912, 2050, 2067, 2141, 2145, 2156, 2170, 2198, 2227, 2230, 2382, 2411; deputy adjutant general needed at, 1438, 1455, 1466, 1499, 1501; alarm directions, 1538; alarm signals, 1435, 1436, 1507; arms deficiency, 1414; arsenal at, 2405; articles requested for, 1489;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

West Point (New York)—Continued.
artillery, cannon, ordnance, etc., for, 863, 1063, 1115, 1507, 1550, 2167; artillery from, 1523, 1528; brass cannon at, 1562; wall pieces for, 1538;
attack on, 1351; barracks at, 730, 824, 1136, 1192, 1454, 1811–1812, 2231, 2232, 2253, 2254; beef, 1438, 1456, 1464, 1466, 1476, 1479, 1481, 1687, 1737, 1812, 2396; coats, 1899; bombproofs, 1192; bread, 1802, *see also under* provisions; brigade-majors needed, 696;
British, advance against, 1037, 1047, 1054, 1373; attempt or attack on, 1103, 1741; designs or intentions against, 1049, 1051, 1367, 1372, 1503; move to cut off Washington from, 1371; spy gone to, 1507;
buildings at, 1175, 1452, 1473, 1474, 1497, 2167, 2231; cantonment, 1576; cattle for, 1467, 1486; cellar at, 1545;
chain across the Hudson, 99, 153, 213, 296, 311, 347, 501, 502, 575, 612, 1277, 1281, 1298, 1471, 1477, 1712, 1734, 1737, 1779, 1781, 2103; batteries to defend, 708; boom, 502; breakage, 208; cables to protect, 335; condition of, 1473; disposal of, 2432; log floats or rafts for, 1636, 1710, 1731; putting in place, 1305, 1468, 2103; removed, 834, 1175, 1181, 1591, 1597, 1600, 1608, 1610; rusting, 2431; sale suggested, 2431; weight, 2431;
cleanliness at, 1849; clothing, 696, 1219; command at, 575, 1049, 1432, 1550, 1557, 1560, 1561, 1569, 1570, 1866, 2210, 2212; conditions at, 696, 1438, 1444, 1562, 1849, 2020; contracts for, 2082; control of Fishkill post, 1706; council of officers at, 1672; countersigns and paroles, 1452; danger of surprise, 1245; defense and protection of, 1034, 1093, 1194, 1212, 1512, 1551, 1557, 1675, 1726, 1730, 1784, 1849, 1926; demands on, 1435; dependencies, 1466, 2092, 2093, 2095;
West Point (New York)—Continued.
desertions, 1438; directions in case of alarm, 1538; directions for management of, 1868; disorder caused by detailing garrison officers, 2006; distress at, 1655, 1780, 1815;
fires at, 1238, 1243, 1245, 1252; court of inquiry on, 1244; precautions, 1579;
flour for, at, etc., 1235, 1340, 1342, 1353, 1404, 1458, 1461, 1483, 1487, 1489, 1491, 1492, 1494, 1501, 1553, 1602, 1607, 1619, 1642, 1651, 1653, 1654, 1662, 1681, 1687, 1702, 1737, 1777, 1803; forage at, needed, brought to, etc., 696, 730, 1063, 1647, 2005; fort major of, 2229;
fortifications, 517, 566, 575, 599, 687, 696, 697, 699, 708, 716, 733, 755, 898, 915, 935, 976, 1371, 1432, 1435, 1437, 1442, 1451, 1458, 1550, 1728; condition of, 735, 1556, 1576, 1594, 1868; construction, 151, 501, 526, 575, 577, 740, 746, 807, 1187, 1452, 1460, 1477, 1852, 2082, 2211, 2212, 2329; controversy, 535; inspection and repair of works at, 1438; interruption of work by holding detachment in readiness, 1680; outworks, 1382; recommended, 123; redoubts, 1474, 1477, 2212, 2328, 2329; report on fortification work, 2082; water batteries, 1112;
fuel, firewood, etc., for, 1451, 1453, 1456, 1480, 1568, 2173, 2195, 2204, 2205, 2231, 2241, 2430, 2438, 2441, 2442, 2444; fuel cutting, 1458; fuel difficulties, 1543;
garrison, troops at, etc., 612, 687, 840, 1138, 1175, 1192, 1194, 1212, 1351, 1370, 1377, 1441, 1442, 1451, 1452, 1459, 1466, 1568, 1594, 1811, 1812, 1891, 2374, 2411, 2432, 2438, 2442, 2444; condition, 1051; detachments from, 1236, 1459, 1465, 1523, 1560, 1571, 1673, 1680, 1918; efficiency, 1897; feeling, temper, etc., of 1677, 2015; increased, 876; mutiny, 2390; orders, 1678; position, 1034, 1728, 2182; retained at,

West Point (New York)—Continued.
1451, 1888; spirits, 1051; strength, 699, 1363, 1438, 1459, 1513, 1521, 1600, 1676, 2182; supported, 1241; garrison major, 2227; guard duty, 1866; guards, 1145, 1444; guards doubled, 2112; water guards, 1730; hay, 1443, 1503; hogsheads, 1477; horses, 1063, 1192; hospital, 2018; importance of, 1192, 2374; inspector, 1438, 1441, 1466, 1470, 1501; Invalid regiment sent to, 1873, 1898, 1912, 1913, 1918, 2448, 2449, 2450; loyalist prisoners at, 699; lumber or boards for, 1461, 1640, 1642, 2235; magazine, 1494, 1595, 1777, 1823, 2147, 2154, 2167, 2168, 2181, 2187, 2228, 2403, 2405; management of, 1868; manoeuvers at, 1400, 2234, 2262; measles, 2396; medicines needed, 1438; military academy at, 2379; militia at or ordered to, 1432, 1435, 1438, 1448, 1451, 1903, 1908, 1912; militia ordered back from, 1377; militia support, 1733; mutiny at, 2390; observations respecting, 1435;

officers, commandant's allowance, 697, 1764, 2437, 2438; engineer officers, 2080; instructions to, 1550, 2017; letter to, 689; message to, 1047; needed, 1555; agitation among noncommissioned officers, 2112;

ovens at, 1381, 1566; ox teams for, 1489; peace celebration at, 2434; plans, 1284, 1297, 1600; posts rely on, 1776; powder, 2084, 2154, 2167, 2168; prisoners at, 698, 699, 1435, 1444, 1452, 1453, 1459, 1460, 1589; prisoners escape from, 2022; prisoners ill-treated, 1458, 1459; prisoners removed from, 2253; provision issues, 1454, 2068, 2096; 2100, 2228, 2343; provision reserve, 2099, 2127; provisions, 786, 788, 824, 1038, 1047, 1175, 1191, 1192, 1349, 1356, 1432, 1435, 1438, 1441, 1454, 1458, 1474, 1475, 1477, 1479, 1491, 1494, 1582, 1595, 1655, 1683, 1697, 1716, 1781, 1815, 1851, 1852, 1856, 1857, 1897, 2090, 2098, 2178; contract provisions,

West Point (New York)—Continued.
2001, 2005, 2075, 2102, 2128, 2133, 2228; ration, 1454, 2095, 2220, 2343; recruits sent to, 1744; reenforcements, 702, 763, 1363, 1366; relief of, 1500; repairs needed, 2084; returns, 1466; road to, 1647; storage of roots at, 1457; rum, 1448, 1483, 1487, 1489, 1529; safety or security of, 864, 1721; salt, 1529; sickness at, 1438; supplies and stores, 944, 1063, 1319, 1351, 1370, 1371, 1375, 1377, 1436, 1437, 1438, 1460, 1485, 1499, 1513, 1564, 1585, 1600, 1741, 1756, 1780, 1784, 1867, 1897, 2147, 2167, 2374, 2378, 2432; support for, 1040, 1145, 1351, 1733; prevention of surprise, 1866; teams, 1063; tents needed, 1438; troops ordered to and moving toward, 1291, 1292, 1358, 1423, 1548, 1563, 1568, 1606, 1623, 1627, 1718, 1844, 1867, 1877, 1886, 1899, 1907, 1908, 2079, 2433, 2436; troops position near, 1056, 1568, 1726; troops put into tents at, 1812; uneasiness of troops, 2112; vigilance and watchfulness, 1557, 1675. *See also* Arnold, Benedict; Heath, William; Highlands; Howe, Robert.

West Point (Virginia), 1959, 2180.

Westbrook, Samuel, Letter from, 861.

Westchester county (New York), 1379, 2454; attack on New York by way of, 1658; banditti outrages in, 2386; British in, 1250, 1356, 1784, 1861; cattle purchaser in, 147, 1460; cavalry volunteers, *see* Honeywell, Israel; civil government established in, 2393; foraging expedition in, 245, 456; forage consumed by allied armies in, 1945, 1952, 1964, 2000, 2022, 2031, 2034, 2074, 2113, 2126, 2149, 2150, 2151–2152, 2171; guard for cattle agent in, 1454; Indian corn and forage in, 1647;

inhabitants, 147, 1446, 1922; claim for forage, 2000, 2031, 2074; directions to, 1527; exchange of, 1813;

French army's horses and cattle in, 2027, 2030; loyalists or Refugees,

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Westchester county (New York)—Con. *see* De Lancey, James; militia, 238, 261; letter to commanding officer in, 2393; protection of, 147, 1445, 1446, 1521, 1523; stock in, 1051; troops in, 272.

Western country, settlement of, 2137.
Western expedition, *see* Indian expedition, Sullivan's *also* Sullivan, John.
Western frontier, *see* Frontier.
Western garrisons, *see* Garrisons.
Western lands, *see* Land.
Western posts, *see* Posts.
Western shore, *see* Maryland.
Western waters, preparation of boats for, 2422.

Westfield (Massachusetts) Selectmen, 27.

Westfield (New Jersey), 353, 1168, 1169, 1172, 1174, 1204, 1303.

Westham (Virginia), 1670.
Westmoreland county (Pennsylvania), 900; consternation in, 1999; Indian murders in, 1348; inhabitants complain against Brodhead, 1921; Maryland corps deserts in, 1935; militia companies raised in, 978.

Westphal, Christopher de, *Lt., aide to maj. gen. Uphraim von Gosen*, 2110.

Wetherbee, John, *Private, Woodbridge's Massachusetts regiment*, 49.
Wetherby, Benjamin, *see* Weatherbee.
Wethersfield (Weathersfield) (Connecticut), 1215, 1248, 1836; the conference at, 1825, 1826, 1827, 1835, 1840, 1847.

Wetmore, Hezekiah, *Deputy paymaster general*, 2141. Letters from, 1824, 2353. Letters to, 2315, 2353, 2361.
Weyman (Wyman), Abel, *Capt.-lt., 2d New Jersey; capt., 1st New Jersey regiment*, 1708. Letter from, 2283. Letter to, 2294.
Whaleboats, *see* Boats.
Wharton, Carpenter, *Asst. deputy commissary general; commissary general*, 213, 221. Orders to, 222, 223, 242. Letter to, 258.

Wharton, Thomas, jr., *Capt., Connecticut ? militia*, Letters to, 12, 14.
Wheat, *see* Grain.
Wheaton, Joseph, *Lt., 1st Rhode Island regiment*, 2220, 2250. Letters from, 2206, 2212. Letter to, 2210.
Wheeling (now West Virginia), 1925, 1929.
Wheeling Creek, massacre, 2374.
Wheelock, John, *Lt. col., Bedel's New Hampshire militia regiment*, Letter from, 859.
Wheelock, Moses, *Lt. col., Massachusetts militia*, 1509.
Whetcomb (Whitcomb), Benjamin, *Lt. and capt., Bedel's New Hampshire rangers, maj., Whetcomb's rangers*, journal, 146; report, 166. Letters from, 851, 1228, 1406. Letters and instructions to, 173, 1658, 1748. Ranger corps, 848, 858, 1228, 1733; clothing, 889, 1103; pay, 868, 889; reduction, 1658–1659, 1748; returns, 713, 873, 1406, 1658; suffering, 1734.
"Whig," *alias of an American spy*, Letter from, 2085.
Whigs, 550; in New York, 1569.
Whipping, *see* Punishments.
Whipple, Abraham, *Capt., United States navy*, 1338. Letters from, 843, 1745. Letter to, 867.
Whipple, William, *New Hampshire delegate, Continental Congress*, 886.
Whiskey, *see* Liqour.
Whiston, Obediah, *Boston loyalist*, 1808.
Whitcomb, Asa, *Col., 6th Continental infantry*, 89, 345.
Whitcomb, Asa, *Private, Massachusetts line*, 2042.
White, Aaron, *Monmouth county, New Jersey, loyalist*, 2100.
White, Anthony Walton, *Lt. col., 4th and 1st; col., 1st Continental dragoons*, 658, 1000; character, 275; charges against, 1965; expedition, 1175; raid within British lines, 1106, 1107; receipt, 676; services, 654; wound, 422. Letters from, 422, 666, 669, 671, 1228, 1496, 1951, 1952, 1966. Letters to, 275, 409, 630, 876,

White, Anthony Walton—Continued. 912, 917, 922, 933, 947, 1102, 1238, 1966, 1984. Dragoons, 663, 669, 1324, 1951, 1952, 1966.
White, Charles, *see* Chaloner & White.
White, George?, *Cornet, 4th Continental dragoons*, Letter to, 601.
White, Henry, *Member of his majesty's council? for New York*, Letter to, 1946.
White, Moses, *Capt., 2d Canadian regiment*, 2075, 2309. Letter from, 2315.
White, Nehemiah, *Lt., Read's Massachusetts regiment*, 32.
White, Philip, *Monmouth county, New Jersey, loyalist*, 2100, 2103.
White, Thomas, *Lt., 1st Virginia regiment*, 860, 867.
White & Chaloner, *see* Chaloner & White.
White Horse Tavern (Pennsylvania), skirmish, 424.
White Plains (New York), 351, 694, 727, 865, 1603, 1893, 1896, 2242; allied armies' junction at, 1882; army's march from, 739; battle, 199, 202, 214; British advance from, 1086; British at or advance toward, 756, 1036, 1037, 1039, 1041; British surprise at, 1253; forage expedition toward, 1938; skirmish at, 358; troops at or sent toward, 351, 352, 353, 385, 666, 1544.
White River (Vermont), 1573.
White Stone, *see* Flushing.
Whitehorn, Thomas, *Private, 15th Virginia regiment*, 580.
Whitemarsh (Pennsylvania), order of march from, 498.
Whiting, Daniel, *Maj., 7th; lt. col., 6th, Massachusetts regiment*, 15, 709, 733, 767, 773. Letters from, 845, 846, 1015.
Whiting, Timothy, *Asst. deputy quartermaster general, West Point*, 1244.
Whiting, William, *Manager, Salisbury iron furnace*, Letter from, 851. Letter to, 841.
Whiting, ——, 679.
Whitman, John, *Private, Heth's Independent company*, 1052.
Whitpain (Pennsylvania), 442.
Wickes, Thomas, *Capt., New York militia*, 769. Letters from, 714, 716, 734.
Wickes, Thomas, *Asst. deputy quartermaster*, Letters from 1441, 1920.
Widows, allowance, 1701; memorial in behalf of, 1433; pensions, 605, 884.
Wiggins, James, 593.
Wiggins, Thomas, 518.
Wigglesworth, Edward, *Col., 13th Massachusetts regiment*, Letters from, 646, 897. Letters and instructions to, 576, 645, 926, 941, 948.
Wigglesworth, John, *Lt., Continental armed vessel "Harrison,"* 69.
Wikoff, William, Letter from, 800.
Wilcocks, William, *see* Willcocks.
Wiley, John, *Capt., 8th Massachusetts regiment*, 502.
Wiley, John, *Capt., 1st New York regiment*, 166.
Wilkins, Edward, *Private, 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, 1052.
Wilkinson, Amos, *Capt., 4th Continental artillery*, 570. Letters from, 565, 569. Letter to, 571.
Wilkinson, James, *Lt. col., Hartley's Additional Continental regiment; brigade-major and aide to Gates; adj. gen., Northern department; brig. gen., Continental army; secy., Continental board of war; clothier-general; brig. gen., Pennsylvania militia*, 399, 1118, 1215, 1216, 1219, 1352, 1571, 1592, 1635, 1641; aide to Gates, 287; his authority denied, 1132; on the clothing department, 1215, 1265, 1563, 1566, 1592, 1601; his disclosure of the Conway letter, 457; recollection of the Conway letter and account of a private conversation, 587; personal affairs, 1643; resignation, 1643, 1722, 1730. Letters from, 435, 445, 587, 1178, 1215, 1218, 1265, 1361, 1374, 1385, 1444, 1448, 1563, 1566, 1573, 1575,

Wilkinson, James—Continued.
1600, 1643, 1672, 1675. Letters and instructions to, 1130, 1133, 1148, 1151, 1158, 1167, 1170, 1193, 1194, 1196, 1204, 1206, 1207, 1213, 1219, 1257, 1377, 1560, 1572, 1675, 1757.
Wilkinson, John, *Capt., British storeship, "Hope,"* 39.
Willard, Aaron, *Captain*, 47, 78.
Willart, Abijah, Letter from, 9.
Willcocks (Wilcocks), William, *Maj. and aide to Stirling*, 290. Letter from, 669.
Willes, Solomon, *Capt., 2d Connecticut regiment*, 4.
Willett, Marinus, *Capt., 1st; lt. col., 3d and 5th New York regiments; col., 5th New York and New York militia*, 402, 1241, 2323, 2386, 2419, 2422; ability and zeal, 2024, 2352; cartridge boxes for, 2172; victory at Curry's town, 1891, 1893; dispure with Reid, 2169, 2184; Fort Stanwix or Oriskany success, 398, 403; on frontier protection, 1886; frontier measures approved, 1894; at German Flats, 1985; impress warrant, 2336, 2339; the Johnstown victory, 1984, 1987, 1988, 1989, 1991, 1995, 1998; Johnstown losses, 1992; militia under, 1871; Oswego expedition, 2284, 2285, 2301, 2309, 2311, 2321, 2323, 2327, 2329, 2331, 2335, 2336; 2339; his account of the Oswego expedition, 2344; failure of the Oswego expedition, 2352; plan, 1237; pursues Ross, 1983, 1987, 1991; rank, 2213, 2233, 2235; scheme to burn British transports, 1238; to surprise Buskirk's corps, 1244. Letters from, 1348, 1575, 1886, 1893, 1987, 2168, 2176, 2202, 2233, 2284, 2309, 2311, 2327, 2329, 2336, 2344, 2371, 2376, 2388, 2394, 2412, 2422, 2425, 2446. Letters and instructions to, 1258, 1582, 1894, 1902, 2024, 2187, 2198, 2237, 2301, 2321, 2323, 2331, 2339, 2352, 2371, 2379, 2382, 2396, 2421, 2426, 2430, 2439, 2443. Regiment, 2004, 2009, 2155, 2202, 2278, 2321; discharged, 2460.
William Henry, Prince, *Midshipman, British navy; later King William IV of England*, 2071, 2095.
Williams, Abraham, *Capt., 2d Massachusetts; brig. maj., Massachusetts brigade*, 1856, 2151, 2154, 2428.
Williams, Daniel, *Capt., New York militia*, defeated, 2325; exploit of, 2010; fails to capture Delancey, 2326; intelligence through, 837, 839; report, 850. Letter from, 834.
Williams, Elisha, 1702.
Williams, Ennion, *Maj., Miles' Pennsylvania rifle regiment*, 195.
Williams, Ezekiel, *Deputy commissary general of prisoners*, 1702. Letter to, 688.
Williams, Ezekiel, *Monmouth county, New Jersey, loyalists*, 2103.
Williams, Henry, *British messenger*, 378.
Williams, James, *Lt. col., Rhode Island militia*, Letter from, 691.
Williams, John, *Col., New York militia*, Letter from, 2160.
Williams, John, Letter from, 1331.
Williams, John Chester, *Maj.?, asst. supt., purchases in Massachusetts*, Letter from, 1773.
Williams, Jonathan, *United States commercial agent, Nantes, France*, Letter to, 2190.
Williams, Lilburn, *Capt., 3d Maryland regiment*, Letter from, 2303. Letter to, 2314.
Williams, Otho Holland, *Maj., Stephenson's Maryland and Virginia rifle regiment, col., 6th and 1st Maryland regiments; deputy adj. gen., Southern army; brig. gen., Continental army*, 74, 1629, 1712, 1751, 1764, 1801, 1802, 1866, 1905; his command, 2317; efforts to retard enemy, 1717; opinion on holding Gates court of inquiry, 1631; promotion, 2136, 2167; recommendation, 1984, 2005; requests command of a legionary corps, 2313. Letters from, 762, 1011, 1024, 1283, 1490, 1631, 2136, 2313. Letters and instructions to, 730, 1053, 1054, 1283, 2167, 2317. Regiment, 1558.

1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages	Pages
894–1065	1213–1382	1658–1879	2014–2160	2312–2412
1065–1213	1383–1658	1879–2014	2160–2312	2412–2460

Williams, Samuel, *Lt. col., Hampshire county, Massachusetts, militia*, 101.
Williams, William, *Col., New Hampshire militia*, Letter from, 368.
Williams, William, *Maj., 2d; lt. col., 3d Pennsylvania regiments*, 1102. Letter from, 644.
Williams, William, *Capt., Invalid regiment*, 2443.
Williams, ——, *Captain*, 140.
Williams, ——, 1459.
Williamsburg (Virginia), 1950, 2010, 2018, 2046, 2248; defense of, 90; hospital at, 1988; route of teams and horses to, 1945.
Williamson, David, *Col., militia, Sandusky expedition*, Letter from, 2146.
Williamson, Matthias, *Brig. gen., New Jersey militia*, Letters from, 212, 217.
Williamson, Matthias (Matthew), jr., *Asst. deputy quartermaster general*, Letters from, 350, 370, 1607.
Willing, James, *Capt., Continental navy*, 884, 1665, 1669. Letters from, 1637, 1690.
Willis, Enoch, 336.
Willis, Henry, *Lt., 4th Continental dragoons*, 1376. Letters from, 1378, 1380, 1872.
Willis, James, 819, 820.
Willit, Henry, Letter from, 1374.
Willoe, Samuel, *Capt. and aide to Baron Riedesel*, Letter from, 604.
Wilmington (Delaware), 260, 523, 528, 529, 558, 586, 589, 598, 658, 905, 2059, 2279, 2282; attempt against, 433; British at, 419, 430, 440; British movement toward, 488, 623; defense of, 500, 503; fortifications, 503, 506.
Wilmington Heights (Delaware), 160, 1608.
Wilmington (North Carolina), 1796; British at, 1714, 1993; British capture, 1703; British evacuate, 1978, 1995, 1996, 2010;
enterprise against, 1950, 1973, 1979, 1983, 1993, 1998; failure of design against, 1984; de Grasse's attitude, 1976, 1981.
Wilson, George, *Lt. col., 8th Pennsylvania regiment*, 262.
Wilson, George, *Corpl., Durkee's Connecticut regiment*, 196.
Wilson, James, *Lt. col., 26th Continental infantry*, 210.
Wilson, James, *Private, 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 1839.
Wilson, Lewis, *Surgeon's mate, hospital department*, 422.
Wilson, Peter, *Member, New Jersey legislature*, Letter from, 2203.
Wilson, Thomas, *Private, 1st Pennsylvania regiment*, 1839.
Wilson, William, *Capt., 1st Pennsylvania regiment*, Letter from, 551. Letter to, 556.
Winchester (Virginia) 838, 985, 1978, 1996, 1998, 2001, 2009, 2226, 2249, 2262, 2273.
Winder, Levin, *Capt.-commandant and maj., 1st Maryland regiment*, 792, 799, 1299. Letters to, 707, 1258.
Windham (Connecticut), 368.
Winds, William, *Brig. Gen., New Jersey militia*, 453, 682, 761. Letters from, 320, 669, 671, 675, 679, 681, 682, 757, 762, 768. Letters to, 286, 670, 679, 757, 760.
Windward Islands (French West Indies), reenforcements for, 1779.
Wine, *see* Liquor.
Winship, Ebenezer, *Deputy commissary general of issues, Northern department*, 732, 816.
Winter, Butler's attack in, 1253; arrangements, 500; campaign, 495, 496; quartermaster preparations, 1440; severity, 1278.
Winter Hill (Massachusetts), 79, 80, 228.
Winter quarters, 206, 448, 490, 491, 492, 733, 751, 791, 792, 794, 795, 798, 817, 821, 832, 837, 838, 841, 843, 857, 866, 868, 874, 875, 876, 889, 894, 937, 1180, 1182, 1183, 1184, 1188, 1190, 1192, 1194, 1560, 1576, 1590, 1608, 1609, 1610, 1611, 1612, 1622, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1628, 1635, 1641, 1982, 1992, 1996, 2001, 2003, 2264, 2266, 2290, 2294, 2298, 2303, 2307, 2439;

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Winter quarters—Continued.
arrangements, 1185, 1576, 1605, 1997–1998; brigades, 1184, 1188; British, 818, 862, 1599, 1786, 2267, 2269;
cantonment line or order, 818, 1184, 1195, *see also under* position; cavalry, 513, 855, 1174, 1193, 1246, 2000; French cavalry, 1588; cavalry training in, 483; directions for, 1982; French, 1306, 1503, 1563, 1570, 1576, 1588, 1603, 1611, 1660, 1984; huts, 1184; management of troops in 869; march to 1188, 2262, 2263; of Northern army, 206; opinions on, 490, 491, 492, 495, 791, 794, 802, 816, 1589; position, 830, 1182, 1190, 2255; position of troops in, 868, 1184, 1622, 1628, 2445; of single regiments, 1671; route to, 1184.
Winthrop, William, 95.
Wire, 245.
Wise, Jacob, 682.
Wisner, John, *Capt., New York militia*, 190, 192, 193. Letter from, 106.
Witherspoon, John, *New Jersey delegate, Continental Congress*, 539, 731, 886.
Withington, Peter, *Capt., 12th Pennsylvania regiment*, 75.
Witnesses, 1004, 1089, 1572, 1610, 1639, 2344, 2392.
Witt, *see* De Witt.
Wives, *see* Women.
Woedtke, Friedrich Wilhelm, Baron de, *Brig. Gen., Continental army*, 141, death, 163. Letter from, 85.
Woelpper, John David, *Capt., German regiment*, 644, 1913, 2385, 2443; charges against Nicola, 1900, 1903. Letters from, 662, 1891, 1909. Letters to, 664.
Wolcott, Erastus, *Capt., 2d Connecticut regiment*, 943.
Wolcott, Oliver, *Maj. gen., Connecticut militia*, Letter from, 1084. Letter to, 1095.
Wolcott, ——, *Lt., Monmouth county, New Jersey militia*, 1414.
Wolfe, David, *Asst. deputy quartermaster at Claverack*, 2042.
Wolfen, Baron de, *Lt.?, Marechaussée corps*, 973, 1007, 1043.
Women, 885; in barracks, 1664; British, 1090, 2214; captured, 575; donation or subscription to aid the army, 1387, 1398, 1403, 1409, 1551, 1715; money, 1646; shirts, 1633, 1646, 1663; stockings, 1654, 1688;
from enemy's lines, 2222; intelligence through, 2203; passports and permissions to go to enemy's lines, 1024, 1032, 1120, 1454, 1460, 1462, 2110; prisoners, 575; prisoners released by British, 1544, 2230; provisions, food, etc., for, 700, 1158, 1475, 1861, 2091, 2353; provision ration to British, 1090; removed from hospital, 1695; rum issues stopped, 2026; making shirts, 2241; British spies, 2214; starving, 1462; treatment of, 206, 500; wives of soldiers, 700, 703, 1158, 1475, 1861, 2091; wives of British officers, 558, 560, 562, 564, 567.
Wood, Abraham, *Lt., Invalid corps*, Letter from, 1615.
Wood, James, *Col., 12th and 8th Virginia regiments*, 635, 840, 860, 884, 1273, 1285, 1407, 2385; commands Convention troops, 1201, 1302, 1424, 1565; health, 574. Letters from, 574, 759, 843, 904, 1277, 1286, 1482, 1542, 1632. Letters to, 268, 747, 766, 1125, 1201, 1302, 1313, 1422, 1565, 1590, 1601, 1634, 2049. Regiment, 300, 759.
Wood, John, *Capt., Baldwin's artillery-artificer regiment*, 741, 744.
Wood, John, *Monmouth? county, New Jersey, loyalist*, 2103.
Wood, Joseph, *Col., 3d Pennsylvania regiment*, 270; Letter to, 319.
Wood, Joseph, *Monmouth? county, New Jersey, loyalist*, 2103.
Wood, Preserve, *Surgeon's mate, 19th Continental infantry*, 134.
Wood, *see* Firewood, *also* Lumber.
Wood Creek (New York), exploration, 1025; route to Oswegatchie, 1011.

Woodbridge, Benjamin Ruggles, *Col., Massachusetts regiment and militia*, 49, 57, 163. Letter to, 32.

Woodbridge, Joseph, Letter from, 1903. Letter to, 1940.

Woodbridge, Theodore, *Maj., 2d Connecticut regiment; inspector, Connecticut brigade*, 2111; answers to queries in the Huddy case, 2089. Letters from, 1805, 2052, 2107, 2108, 2111, 2164, 2166, 2302. Letters to, 2112, 2164.

Woodbridge (New Jersey), 1251, 1312.

Woodburn, George, *of Boston*, 2159.

Woodbury (Woodberry, New Jersey), 450, 641, 891.

Woodford, William, *Brig. gen., Continental army*, 342, 361, 391, 397, 402, 454, 463, 514, 552, 599, 651, 664, 695, 702, 710, 724, 730, 731, 740, 764, 769, 972, 986, 1004, 1033, 1034, 1043, 1047, 1063, 1177; complains, 1178; dislikes Davies, 1280; health, 428; opinion, 657; on attacking Philadelphia, 487, 497; in council of war, 727; on winter campaign, 497; on winter quarters, 492; opinion requested, 792, 793, 1033; rank, 510, 515, 552, 554, 555, 561, 562, 564, 565, 596; request, 468; resignation, 552. Letters from, 428, 429, 440, 487, 492, 552, 657, 727, 762, 765, 776, 778, 787, 791, 896, 930, 1090, 1092, 1169, 1177, 1178, 1211, 1217, 1223, 1249, 1271, 1294, 1303. Letters to, 265, 314, 324, 328, 529, 554, 587, 652, 747, 766, 767, 791, 792, 793, 878, 917, 1022, 1040, 1089, 1091, 1092, 1112, 1118, 1119, 1122, 1123, 1127, 1133, 1141, 1154, 1161, 1163, 1166, 1170, 1172, 1188, 1191, 1197, 1198, 1201, 1202, 1204, 1208, 1222, 1251, 1333. Brigade, 314, 490, 552, 1090; enlistments in, 865; health, 1294; loses tents and equipage, 1271; marches and movements, 762, 765, 768, 1040, 1166, 1191, 1197, 1198, 1208, 1271, 1294, 1303, 1333; officers, 490, 618, 652; letters to commanding officers, 622, 842; officers' observations, 490; position, 768, 797, 1089, 1154, 1169, 1170, 1172, 1178, 1294; reenforced, 1271.

Woodhull, Nathaniel, *Brig. gen., New York militia*, 178; death of, 192.

Woodhull, Nathaniel, 1134.

Woodman, Jonathan, 174.

Woodruff, Isaac, *Justice of the peace, Elizabethtown, New Jersey*, Letter from, 1324.

Woods, Henry, *Maj., 7th Continental infantry*, Letter from, 74.

Wood's Hole (Massachusetts), 2144.

Woodson, Tarleton, *Maj., 2d Canadian regiment*, 2129; introduced to Washington, 341.

Woodward, Bezaleel, *of Cornish, New Hampshire; clerk, convention of Vermont inhabitants and of the general committee of New Hampshire grants contiguous to Connecticut river*, 877, 1493, 1588. Letter from, 1496.

Woodward, Samuel, *Sergt., Gardner's Massachusetts regiment*, 18.

Woodward, Samuel, *Surgeon's mate, 4th Massachusetts regiment and 3d Continental artillery*, 2127.

Woodward, Thomas Lewis, 256, 258.

Woolens, 81, 534, 1112, 1257, 1570, 1572, 2327.

Woolford, Thomas, *Lt. col., 2d Maryland regiment*, 774. Letter and petition from, 524, 773. Letters to, 707, 730, 1011, 1024.

Woolsey, Melancton L., 2311–2312, 2321, 2338.

Wooster, David, *Col., 1st Connecticut regiment; brig. gen., Continental army*, 4, 24, 34, 51, 65, 81, 87, 100, 101, 241; rank, 30, 31; retreat, 269; wounded, 305. Letters from, 12, 21, 30, 56, 62, 68, 74, 77, 83, 259, 261, 264, 279. Letters to, 13, 30, 59, 61, 68, 70, 78, 121, 261, 269, 289. Regiment, 12, 26, 259, 264, 269, 305.

Wooster, Thomas, *Capt., Webb's Additional Continental regiment*, 1554, 1580.

Worcester county (Maryland), 300.

	1775 Pages	1776 Pages	1777 Pages	1778 Pages
JANUARY–JUNE	1	60–137	229–354	515–675
JULY–DECEMBER	1–60	137–229	354–515	675–894

Worcester county (Massachusetts), 1912.
Work parties, *see* Fatigue.
Workmen, *see* Laborers.
Works, *see* Fortifications.
Wormall, Benjamin, *see* Wormwell.
Wormeley, John, *Former capt., British army*, Letters from, 2352, 2358, 2375. Letters to, 2356, 2384.
Wormwell (Wormall), Benjamin, *Lt., Church's Rhode Island regiment*, 32, 33, 37.
Worship, *see* Religion.
Worth, Jonathan. Letters from, 412, 413.
Worthington, William, *of Killingsworth, Connecticut*. Letter from, 1944.
Wounded, 422, 447, 451, 599, 672, 768, 1091, 1154, 2167, 2209;
British, 321, 359, 434, 449, 693, 1457, 1974; embarked, 1091; exchanged, 1084; left behind, 1828; prisoners, 1991; returned from Elizabethtown, 1355; removal to British lines, 1083, 1359; removed to New York, 606, 1090; removed from Stony Point, 1086; suffering, 606; British attention to, 415; clothing for, 457; French, 1745, 1761, 1987; Hessian, 440; officers, 474, 792, 810, 1490, 1801; returns, 590, 873, 891, 927, 1082, 1083, 1251, 1286, 1370, 1372, 1694, 1745, 1761, 1803, 1829, 1866, 1890, 1969, 1985, 1987, 1992, 2158.
Wrecks, 902, 2327, *see also under* Navy.
Wright, Daniel, 1476.
Wright, Jacob, *Capt., 2d New York regiment*, 2075.
Wright, Samuel Turbutt, *Lt., Smallwood's Maryland regiment*, 594.
Wright, Thomas, *Surveyor-general, St. Johns, West Indies*, Letter from, 59.
Wright, Thomas, *Clerk, commissary of issues department*, 1475.
Writ, against Pickering, 2315.
Writing materials, 1434.
Writing paper, *see* Paper.
Wuibert (Wybert), Antoine Felix, *Capt., French marines, volunteer on "Bon Homme Richard"; lt. col., engineers, Continental army*, commission, 132; recommended to Washington, 1999; treatment, 218, 219. Letters from, 2107, 2180. Letters to, 2053, 2187.
Wurmb, Frederich Wilhelm, *Col., 1st regiment Hessians*, corps embarks, 1953.
Wurmb, Ludwig J. Adolph von, *Lt. col., Hessian yagers*, 1118, 1142. Letter from, 1126.
Wyalusing, (Pennsylvania), post at, 971.
Wyandots, *see* Indians, tribes.
Wyckoff, Hendrick, *American spy*, Letter from, 2346.
Wylapachaechon (Indian name for William Penn *q. v.*)
Wylie, Thomas, *Capt., Flower's artillery-artificer regiment*, Letter from, 1485.
Wyllys, George, *Secy., Connecticut General assembly*, 309, 545.
Wyllys, John Plasgrave, *Maj., 3d Connecticut regiment*, answers to queries in Huddy case, 2089. Letter to, 2141.
Wyllys, Samuel, *Lt. col., 2d Connecticut regiment; col., 22d Continental infantry and 3d Connecticut regiment*, 156, 270, 453. Letters from, 55, 92. Regiment, 472.
Wyman, Abel, *see* Weyman.
Wynkoop, Cornelius D., *Col., 4th New York regiment*, Letters from, 123, 130. Letter to, 99. Regiment, 99, 109, 126, 130.
Wynkoop, Derrick, *Judge, New Windsor, New York*, 1808, 1820. Instructions to, 1805.
Wynkoop, Jacob, *Capt., 4th New York regiment*, 95.
Wyoming (Pennsylvania), 899, 903, 953, 958, 966, 967, 971, 986, 1002, 1009, 1028, 1052, 1066, 1091, 1093, 1121, 1123, 1731, 2283; British ravages, 961, 966, 1301; cavalry sent to, 1652; chaplain at, 1868; command at, 953, 971, 977; Connecticut and Pennsyl-

Wyoming—Continued.
vania dispute, 2294; country between Chemung and, 899; distance to Minisink, 960; distressed, 1916; engagement at, 955; fort or fortifications at, 955, 970, 1749; garrison, 2294; garrison withdrawn, 1673; guard, 1041; Indian hostilities against, 2386; massacre, 681, 682; mutiny, 1911; officers, 1654, 2033, 2041; post at, 990, 1911, 2294; road to, 978, 997, 1007, 1017, 1023, 1041; road to Chemung, 900; road to Easton, 1002, 1009; settlers' jealousy, 1673; settlers object to Connecticut troops, 1673;
troops at, sent to, etc., 953, 963, 1023, 1028, 1652, 1655; the Connecticut company, 2016; permitted to remain, 1792, 1796, 1822; winter quarters at, 841; the Wyoming company or rangers, 250, 331, 2010, 2026.
Wyondouchala, *Wyandot?, Indian chief*, 1026.

Y.

Yancey, James, *Issuing commissary at Ticonderoga*, 348, 361.
Yard, —— (Mrs.), 609.
Yates, Robert, *chairman, Albany committee*, Letter to, 112.
Yeardley's Ferry (Yardley's, Pennsylvania), 218.
Yellow Springs (Pennsylvania), 419.
Yeoman, John, *Private, 1st New York regiment*, 817.
Y. H. *British spy ?*, 1793.
York, Edward, *Capt., Pennsylvania navy*, 471.
York (Pennsylvania), 527, 547, 609, 625, 639, 656, 922, 1784, 1843, 2186, 2197; inhabitants, address and letter from, 2450, 2454; volunteers, 252.
York, *see* New York, *also* Yorktown.
York county (Pennsylvania), 993; flour purchases in, 1486; loyalist conspiracy in, 613; militia, 883; volunteers, 1861; wagons from, 575.
York Island, *see* New York.
York river (Virginia), 1962; British obstruct, 1958, 1961, 1962, 1963; British ships in, 1870; blockade of, 1950; French ships in, 1771, 1957, 1969, 1970; reconnoissance of, 1966.
York road (Pennsylvania), 393, 454; skirmish on, 595.
Yorktown (Pennsylvania), *see* York.
Yorktown (Virginia), 1971, 1977, 2006, 2016, 2028, 2093, 2174, 2175, 2267, 2456; armistice, 1970, 1971; march of Continental army from, 1982, 1994; batteries erected, 1969, 1970; blockaded, 1937; bravery of troops at, 1969, 1970;
British at, 1918, 1928, 1959; artillery and ordnance captured, 1972, 2227; arms surrendered at, 1973; capitulation, 1970, 1971, 1972; clothing surrendered, 1981, 1985; evacuate exterior lines, 1959; forage supply, 1959; fortification work, 1919, 1937, 1953, 1959; fortifications and batteries at, 1946, 1962, 1968; goods captured, 2116; goods purchased, 1986; goods seized, 1992, 1993, 2308, 2350, 2411; goods sold, 2017; hope for aid, 1962; horses destroyed, 1957; horses taken at, 1981, 1985, 2017, 2025; merchants and others remaining at, 1997; money surrendered, 1977, 2458; naval force, 1966; position, 1915, 1937, 1946; provision supply, 1946, 1959, 1962; redoubts stormed, 1969, 1970; relief from New York, 1962, 1968; send out negroes with smallpox, 1951; shipping sunk, 1957; ships of the line needed at, 1946–1947; sortie, 1970; spirits of, 1937; stores captured, 1972, 1973, 1981, 1989; strength, 1915, 1958; transports, 1962; troops passing back and forth to Gloucester, 1971; troops sent to, 1958; troops surrendered, 1981; vessels surrendered at, 1972; wagons taken at, 1981;
campaign, 2011; capitulation, 1984, 2129, 2132, *see also under* surrender; articles of capitulation, 1972,

Yorktown (Virginia)—Continued.
1981; confusion in, 1974; Congress' inquiry into the articles of capitulation, 1981; Congress' resolves on, 1998, 2005; Congress' thanks for, 1983, 2029; French army leaves, 2180; French artillery and troops from, 2199; French losses at, 1969, 1987; French naval positions, 1950, 1953, 1955, 1959, 1965, 1966, 1968, 1970; French thanksgiving for victory, 1997; guards needed, 1974; losses, killed and wounded, etc., 1969, 1985, 1987; naval manoeuvers at, 1956–1957, *see also under* French, naval positions; people to be ordered out of, 1974; prisoners taken, 1968, 1971, 1976, 1977, 1978, 1986; disposal of prisoners, 1994; non-military prisoners at, 2001; sick prisoners, 1997; reconnoissance, 1946; redoubts stormed and captured, 1969, 1970; reenforcement from, 2035; returns of killed and wounded at, 1985; sickness in, 1962;
siege, 1950, 1956, 1959, 1960, 1977; general account of operations, 1969; arrangements, 1950; dispositions in case of British sortie, 1963; progress, 1954, 1964, 1966, 1967, 1969–1970; slowness of operations against, 1964; storm of British redoubts, 1969, 1970;
slaves captured at, 1976; surrender, victory, etc., 1980, 1987, 1988, 1990, 1991, 1995, 1997, 2012, 2015, 2042; surrender arrangements, 1972; surrender salute, 1991, 1993; terms of

Yorktown (Virginia)—Continued.
surrender, 1970. *See also under* Army, British, Continental *and* French; Allied armies; Cornwallis, de Grasse, etc., *also* Gloucester (Virginia).

Youghiogheny county (Pennsylvania), 1932.

Young, Andrew, *Justice of the peace and selectman, Cornwall, New York*, 2131.

Young, Charles, *Asst., clothier general*, 238. Letters from, 534, 690. Letters to, 340, 689, 693.

Young, Guy, *Capt.-lt., 1st New York regiment*, 1253, 1270.

Young, John, *Private, Heth's Independent company*, 1052.

Young, Joseph, *Physician (?)*, 1150.

Young's Farm (Westchester county, New York), 1245, 1250.

Z.

"Z," (same as Lt. Lewis J. Costigin, *q. v.*).

Zedwitz, Harman, *Lt. col., 1st New York regiment*, 166, 177. Letters from, 176, 198.

Zeigler, David, *Lt., 1st Continental Infantry*, 583.

Zeisberger, David, *Moravian missionary*, 912, 916, 971, 1932. Letters from, 922, 1298, 1352, 1357, 1361, 1925, 1929.

Zielinski, John de, *Capt., Pulaski's legion*, affair with Moylan, 496, 538, 543; court-martial, 544.